



5572 Vol. VI





DISCARDED

UNIVERSITY OF WINNIPE PORTAGE & BALMORAL WINNIPEG, MAN. R38 Z



Digitized by the Internet Archive in 2023 with funding from No Sponsor



HISTORICAL SERIES, No. LXIV

CHAPTERS IN THE ADMINISTRATIVE HISTORY OF MEDIAEVAL ENGLAND

VOLUME VI

Published by the University of Manchester at
THE UNIVERSITY PRESS (H. M. McKechnie, M.A., Secretary)
23 Lime Grove, Oxford Road, MANCHESTER

309 '755 HE 1920 V.6.

CHAPTERS IN THE 1920 ADMINISTRATIVE HISTORY OF MEDIAEVAL ENGLAND

THE WARDROBE, THE CHAMBER AND THE SMALL SEALS

BY

T. F. TOUT, LITT.D., D.LITT., LL.D., F.B.A.

VOLUME VI

AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS

acc. No. 55/2.

UNIVERSITY OF MANCHESTER PUBLICATIONS No. CCXXIV

MADE IN ENGLAND

All rights reserved

PREFACE.

This concluding volume of my husband's work consists of a supplementary list of Bibliographical Abbreviations, Appendices, Addenda, and the Index to the entire six volumes.

Most of the material for the appendices was in a forward state of preparation before my husband's death. Appendix I consists of lists of selected officials of the crown to 1399; it has not been possible to make the lists of local officials so comprehensive as those in the appendices to The Place of the Reign of Edward II in English History, but special circumstances made possible the inclusion of two such lists. Through the kindness of Mr. W. H. Waters, a list of officers of North Wales from 1284 to 1343 was available for checking and supplementing the list collected in the course of the work. Other material was generously supplied by Miss M. Rhys and Mr. D. L. Evans and the list as a whole was put into form by Dr. D. M. Broome. Similarly Dr. Broome completed an existing list of constables of Bordeaux. My warm thanks are due to her for all the work she has done in the preparation of the whole appendix. She has undertaken the heavy and responsible labour of preparing it for press, completing some lists, revising all, supplying the list of treasurers of the Exchequer for Edward III's reign from her unpublished Ph.D. thesis, and marshalling all the lists in order. Grateful acknowledgment is also due to Miss L. B. Dibben, Mr. Hilary Jenkinson, Dr. N. B. Lewis, Dr. Margaret Sharp, and Dr. B. Wilkinson for their help in connection with this appendix.

Professor Tait generously undertook the editing of the second appendix, with assistance from Dr. Broome. He checked all the lists of figures for the King's Wardrobe (pp. 73-101). This involved much labour, especially for the later reigns. Miss Broome performed the same service for the Great Wardrobe (pp. 102-108) and the Privy Wardrobe (p. 109).

The length of the addenda and corrigenda is a consequence of the novelty and difficulty of the subject, especially in its early stages. The list is based mainly on notes made by my husband, whose thanks for a large number of these corrections and suggestions are due to the many

CONTENTS OF VOLUME VI

APPENDIX II.

Tables	on U	7. nnne	anu T	kann.	ma 16	004-19	00					73-109
LABLES	OE. V	ARDRO)BE I	IGUR.	EO, LA	24-10	טט	•	•	•	٠	19-100
A.	Тне	King'	s WA	RDRO	BE					0		74-101
В.	Тне	GREAT	r Wa	RDRO	ве, 12	257-13	899	•				102-108
C.	ТнЕ	Privy	WAI	RDROI	зЕ, 13	44-1 3	99				4	109
Corrigi	ENDA	ет Ар	DEND	Α.						٠	٠	111-130
INDEX												133-457

SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS OF TITLES OF BOOKS AND MANUSCRIPTS FREQUENTLY REFERRED TO IN VOLUMES III-VI.

* For the List of Abbreviations for Volumes I-II see Vol. I, ix-xiv.

Annales Ricardi, Ann. Ric. Annales Ricardi II et Henrici IV, 1392-1406, edited with Joh. de Trokelowe et Henr. de Blaneforde Chronica et Annales by H. T. Riley. R.S. 1866.

Anon. Chron. V. H. Galbraith. Anonimalle Chronicle of St. Mary's,
Anonimalle Chron. York. 1927.

A.P.C.) Acts of the Private

A.P.C. Acts of the Privy Council, 1386-1542. Ed. Sir Harris Nicolas, A.P.C. Sir Harris Nicolas. 1834-37.

Arch. Hist. Gir. Archives historiques du départment de la Gironde.

Archaeol Aelian. Archaeologia Aeliana, Newcastle.

Avesbury. Robert of Avesbury. De gestis mirabilibus Regis Edwa

Avesbury. Robert of Avesbury. De gestis mirabilibus Regis Edwardi III. Ed. E. M. Thompson. R.S. 1889. Baker. Chronicon Galfridi le Baker de Swynebroke. Ed. E. M.

Thompson. 1889.

Birchington, Anglia Sacra, i. Vitæ Archiepiscoporum Cantuariensium, attributed to Stephen Birchington, printed in H. Wharton's

Anglia Sacra.

B.J.R.L. Bulletin of The John Rylands Library.

Bull. I.H.R. Bulletin of the Institute of Historical Research.
 Delachenal. R. Delachenal. Histoire de Charles V. 1909-1931.

Delpit. Jules Delpit. Documents Français qui se trouvent en Angleterre. 1847.

Deniffe. H. Deniffe. Chartularium Universitatis Parisiensis. 1889, etc.

Dipl. Docs. Exch. Diplomatic Documents in the Treasury of the Receipt of the Exchequer. P.R.O.

Douët d'Arcq. L. Douët D'Arcq. Collection de Sceaux. Inventaires et Documents publiés par ordre de L'Empereur, etc. 1863-68.

E.A., or Exch. Accts. Exchequer Accounts in P.R.O. [Class E101].

Economic History Review.

Exch. Misc. K.R. Miscellanea of the Exchequer in P.R.O.

Exch. T. R. Scotch Documents. Exchequer — Treasury of the Receipt-Books. Scottish Documents in. P.R.O.

Monk of Evesham.

Historia Vitæ et Regni Ricardi II a monacho quodam de Evesham. Ed. T. Hearne. 1729.

 $E_{n.\ Accts.\ F.}$ Foreign Rolls in P.R.O.

Favent. Thos. Favent. Historia de Modo et Forma Mirabilis

Parliamenti apud Westmonasterium anno Domini
millesimo cecîxxxvj°. Ed. M. McKisack. Royal
Historical Soc. Camden Miscellany, xiv. 1926.

Y PIOT	
G.R.	
Gascon Roll.	Gascon Rolls of Chancery in P.R.O.
Gasc.	J
Gregory's Chronicle.	century. Ed. J. Gairdner. Camden Soc. 1870.
Hardyng's Chronicle	The state of the s
Cont. Hemingburgh.	Chronicon Walteri de Hemingburgh, etc. Ed. H. C. Hamilton. Eng. Hist. Soc. 1848-49.
Le Neve.	J. Le Neve. Fasti Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ. Ed. T. D. Hardy.
Le Neve, Fasti.	1854.
M.A.	Ministers Accounts in P.R.O.
Magen et Tholin, Ch	nartes d'Agen. A Magen et G. Tholin. Archives Municipales D'Agen. Chartes. Première Série (1189-1328). 1876.
Maxwell-Lyte, Great	Seal. Sir H. Maxwell-Lyte. Historical Notes on the use of
Maxwell-Lyte.	f the Great Seal of England. H.M.S.O. 1926.
Chron. de Melsa.	Thos. Burton. Chronica Monasterii de Melsa. Ed. E. A. Bond. R.S. 1866-68.
M.B.E.	Exchequer—Treasury of Receipt-Books. [See vol. i.
M.B.E., T.R.	supra, p. xii. Misc. Books of Exch., T. of R. or T.R.: these books are now described as indicated in this
M.B.E., T. of R.	Supplementary List.]
Cont. Eul. Hist., iii.	
Murimuth.	Adæ Murimuth continuatio chronicarum. Ed. E. M. Thompson. R.S. 1889.
Cont. Murimuth.	Adami Murimuthensis Chronica sui temporis, nunc primum per decem annos aucta, cum eorumdem continuatione a quodam anonymo. Ed. T. Hog. Eng. Hist. Soc. 1846.
Chron. Angliæ.	Chronicon Angliæ, 1328-1388, of St. Albans. Ed. E. M. Thompson. R.S. 1874.
Knighton.	Chronicon Henrici Knighton. Ed. J. R. Lumby. R.S. 1889-95.
Malvern, Polychroni	icon. Polychronicon Ranulphi Higden, vol. viii. Appendix A.
Malvern.	} Ed. J. R. Lumby. R.S. 1882.
Monk West.	Polychronicon Ranulphi Higden, vol. ix. Ed. J. R. Lumby. R.S. 1886.
John Reading.	Chronica Johannis de Reading et anonymi Cantuariensis, 1346-67. Ed. J. Tait. 1914.
Recog.	Chester Recognizance Rolls in P.R.O. (Now known as Enrolments.)
Réville.	A. Réville. Le Soulèvement des travailleurs d'Angleterre. Ed. C. Petit-Dutaillis. Soc. de l'École des Chartes : Memoires et Documents, vol. ii. 1898.
Rouquette.	J. Rouquette. Le Rouergue sous les Anglais. 1887.
Treaty Roll.	Treaty Rolls of Chancery in P.R.O.
Usk.	Adam of Usk. Chronicon, 1377-1421. Ed. E. M. Thompson. Roy. Soc. of Literature. 1904.
Walsingham Hiet	Anglicana on Hist Ann. (B)

Walsingham, Hist. Anglicana or Hist. Ang. Thomas Walsingham. Historia Anglicana. Ed. H. T. Riley. R.S. 1863-64.

APPENDIX I.

LISTS OF OFFICIALS (SELECTED), TO 1399.

THE lists here printed have been built up gradually throughout the years during which this book has been in the making, and are the result of co-operation, as will be seen from the notes prefacing some of them. Lists for the reign of Edward II. are based on the lists printed in The Place of the Reign of Edward II. in English History, and it has been considered unnecessary to repeat here the references cited there. New references have, however, been inserted.

Deputy officials, and temporary keepers of the great seal, are printed in italics.

The dates of appointment and retirement are indicated wherever possible; when they are unknown, the dates given cover the period in which it is certain, or surmised, that the officer acted.

1. CHANCELLORS AND KEEPERS OF THE GREAT SEAL.

These lists are based on Davis, Regesta Regum Anglo-Normannorum, p. xviii; Delisle, Recueil des Actes de Henri II, Introd., pp. 88-113; English Historical Review, xxiii., 220-7; xxvi., 84-9; xxvii., 39-51; Tout, Place of Edward II., pp. 323-8; Wilkinson, The Chancery under Edward III., 189-98, 199-203. Mr. N. B. Lewis supplied the material on which the list of Richard II.'s chancellors has been based. Miss L. B. Dibben was kind enough to read through these lists before they were sent to press.

William I.

Regenbald 1067

Herfast 1068-1070 [Osbern (?) 1070-72]

Osmund 1070 or 1072–1078 or later.

Maurice, archdeacon Before 1083-1085.

of Le Mans.

(?) Girard 1086–1087.

William II.

Girard or Gerard, 1087–1091 (sometime Ad. Ms. 29, 436/12; precentor of Rouen, between).

later bishop of Hereford and archbishop of York.

Girard or Gerard, 1087–1091 (sometime Ad. Ms. 29, 436/12; cf. Davis, pp. xviii, 345; E.H.R. xxxv, 385; xlvi, 77.

Robert Bloet, bishop 1091-1094.

of Lincoln in 1094.

William Giffard, 1095-1100.

bishop of Winchester in 1100.

Henry I.

William Giffard 1100-? April 1101.

Roger the Poor Before 3 Sept. 1101—be-

fore 24 May, 1103.

Waldric Between 13 April and 24

May 1103-1106.

Ranulf Before 26 Sept. 1107-

1123

Geoffrey Rufus, 1123-1133 or 1135. Stubbs, C.H. i. 382.

bishop of Durham.

[Roger the Poor (?) 1133-1135]. Ib.

Stephen.

Roger the Poor 1135–1139. Ord. Vit. xiii, 42.

Cont. F. Wig. ii. 124.

Philip of Harcourt, 1139-? Ib.

archdeacon of Evreux, bishop of Bayeux in 1142

Robert of Ghent ?-1154.

Madox, Hist. Exch. ii, 138; Round, Cal. Docs. in France, p. 492; Mon. Angl. vi. 263.

Note.—Maud's chancellor in 1141-2 was William FitzGilbert. In the latter year the succession to the office was promised to William of Vere, canon of St. Osyth (Round, Geoffrey de Mandeville, pp. 93, 123 (n. 2), 171 (n. 1), 182, 195, 389).

¹ Mr. V. H. Galbraith drew my attention to this chancellor,

Henry II.

Thomas Becket, archdeacon of Canterbury

1154-May, 1162.

Geoffrey Ridel, arch-

1162-1173.

deacon of Canterbury.

Ralph of Warneville, sacristan of Rouen. bishop of Lisieux in

1173-1182.

1181

Geoffrey, son of the

1182-1189.

king, archdeacon of Lincoln and Rouen.

Walter of Coutances, 1173-1189. archdeacon of Oxford, canon and archdeacon

of Lincoln, 1173-74, bishop of Lincoln,

1183, archbishop of Rouen 1184

Richard I.

William Longchamp,

1189-1197.

bishop of Ely. Eustace, afterwards 1197-1199.

bishop of Ely

Ann. Mon. i. 23; cf. E.H.R. xxiii. 226.

John.

Hubert Walter, arch-

1199-1205.

bishop of Canterbury

Walter Grey, afterwards bishop of

1205-Oct. 1214.

Foedera I. 93.

Worcester

1204-1209.

Hugh of Wells Richard Marsh

9 Oct., 22 Dec., 1213.

22 Dec. 1213-? Ralph Neville

Richard Marsh, first archdeacon of Northumberland, then bishop of Durham. 29 Oct. 1214–1216.

Ralph Neville

1214.

Henry III.

Richard Marsh, bishop of Durham Ralph Neville 1216–1 May, 1226.

Ralph Neville, bishop of Chichester

1219-1226. May, 1226.

C.Ch.R. I. 9, 156. Cl.R.1242-47, p. 154.

C.P.R. 1232-47, p.

Appointed for life, 12 Feb. 1227.

Re-appointed for life, 14 June, 1232–1 Feb. 1244 (he surrendered the seal on 28 Aug. 1238, but continued to be chancellor, and again kept

the seal in 1242-1244).

231.

Richard le Gras, abbot of Evesham, vicechancellor

chancellor
William of Cantilupe, knt., steward
of the household,
and

Brother Geoffrey of the Temple, keeper of the king's wardrobe.

John Mansel Simon the Norman 2 May, 1241. Mem. de Barnwell, pp. 78-9.

1238.

Matt. Par. C.M. iii. 495.

Sept. 1238–1242. 1240.

Matt. Par. C.M. iii. 620.

Silvester of Everdon, archdeacon of Chester, later bishop of Carlisle

1242. Nov. 1244 - Nov.

1246.

John of Laxton, knt., steward of the household. John Mansel John of Laxton John Mansel John of Laxton William of Kilkenny, controller of the king's wardrobe. Peter of Rivaux Peter of Chacepore, keeper of the king's wardrobe. and. John of Laxton, steward of the household Henry Wingham Nicholas of Ely, archdeacon of Elv Walter of Merton Nicholas of Ely John Chishull Thomas of Cantilupe Ralph of Sandwich, keeper of the king's wardrobe Walter Giffard Godfrey Giffard John Chishull Richard of Middleton John of Kirkby, and Peter of Winchester,

keeper of the king's

wardrobe

1242, and Aug. 1243. Nov. 1246-Aug. 1247. 1247-1248. Aug. 1248-Sept. 1249. 15 Oct. 1249-June, 1250. 1250-5 Jan, 1255. Wilkinson, p. 195. C.P.R. 1247-58, pp. 195, 393. Twice temporary keeper of $C.R.\ 63/12,\ 15.$ the seal in 1250. Kept seal for Kilkenny while he was ill in 1251. 5 Jan. 1255-18 Oct. 1260. 18 Oct. 1260-8 July, 1261. C.P.R. 1258-66, pp. 165, 166. C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 12 July, 1261–1263. 165. 19 July-Dec. 1263. Dec. 1263-22 Feb. 1265. C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 410. C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 22 Feb. 1265-? 4 Aug. 1265. 410. 7 May-? 4 Aug. 1265. 1265-28 Nov. 1266. 3 March, 1267-1268. 30 Oct. 1268-29 July, 1269.

Keepers of the seal.

29 July, 1269-1272.

Edward I.

Walter of Merton Robert Burnell

29 Nov. 1272-Aug. 1274. 21 Sept. 1274-25 Oct. 1292.

C.C.R. 1272-79, p. 1. C.C.R. 1272-79, p. 99. *Ib.* 1288–96, p. 243. C.P.R. 1272-81, p. 56.

John Kirkby, put in 12 Feb. 1278. charge of chancery and the great seal put in wardrobe Thomas Bek, keeper of the king's wardrobe. and. John Kirkby

Kept great seal, 8 May -19 June, 1279.

Hamilton. William deputy or vice-chancellor

1286-1289. 25-29 Oct. 1292. Peckham's Letters. pp. 934, 936, 939. C.C.R. 1288-96, p. 243.

John Langton

17 Dec. 1292-12 Aug. 1302 (when great seal put into king's wardrobe).

C.C.R. 1288-96, pp. 276, 308. *Ib.* 1296–1302, p.

William Hamilton Adam Osgodby

Kept great seal, 20 Feb.-16 June, 1299. 23 Aug.-30 Sept. 1302.

594. C.P.R. 1292-1301, pp. 394, 422. C.C.R. 1296-1302,

dean of Chichester

William Greenfield, 30 Sept. 1302-29 Dec. 1304.

pp. 594, 600, 602. C.C.R. 1296-1302, pp. 602, 610. *Ib.* 1302–7, p. 313. C.C.R. 1296-1302, p.

Adam Osgodby

From 30 Oct. 1302.

610. C.C.R. 1302-7, pp. 235, 313,

Hamilton, dean of York

Appointed 29 Dec. 1304. Entered office 16 Jan. 1305-20 April, 1307.

30 Dec. 1304-17 Jan. 1305. E.A. 368/7.

John Benstead, keeper of the king's wardrobe, locum tenens cancellarii.

Ralph Baldock, bishop Appointed 21 April-7 July, Madox. i. 74. of London 1307. C.F.R. I. 559.

Edward II

of London

John Langton, bishop

of Chichester

William Melton, keeper of the ward-

robe.

Robert Bardelby

John Francis

Adam Osgodby Robert Bardelby

John Francis

Walter Reynolds, bishop of Worcester, archbishop of Canterbury, 1314

Ralph Baldock, bishop 8 July-2 Aug. 1307.

Acting 18 Aug. 1307-11

May, 1310.

Received seal 12 May, 1310.

Acting May-7 July, 1310.

First sealed writs, 7 July, 1310. Appointed locum tenens of chancellor, 4 Oct. 1312. Custody of seal restored to him, 6 Oct. 1312. Generally styled keeper after 1312. Styled chancellor, 13 July, 1314. Not in charge after 31 March, 1314.

Adam Osgodby Robert Bardelby William Airmyn

Edmund Mauley, steward of the household

Adam Osgodby Robert Bardelby William Airmyn 27 Aug.-28 Sept. 1311. From 9 Dec. 1311. From 19 Dec. 1311-before

5 Oct. 1312.

Before 5 Oct. 1312.

17 April-22 April, 1313. 13 June-16 July, 1313. 31 March-26 Sept. 1314. C.C.R. 1307-13, pp. 552-3.

C.C.R. 1307-13, pp. 552-3. Parl. Writs II. (ii) 56.

Appointed 26 September, John Sandall, king's 1314-9 June, 1318. clerk, bishop of Winchester, 1316.1 William Airmyn From 2 June, 1315. Adam Osgodby Robert Bardelby Adam Osqodby 14-25 Nov., 1315. Robert Bardelby Robert Askeby William Airmyn Robert Bardelby 26 Aug.-at least 19 Oct. C.W., 95/3739. Hugh Burgh (till 16 1316. September) Robert Askeby (after 16 September) William Airmyn 11-18 May, 1317. Robert Bardelby William Airmyn 20 Oct.-after 20 Nov. 1317. Robert Bardelby Robert Askeby Henry Cliff William Airmyn 6-19 Feb. 1318. Robert Bardelby Robert Askeby Henry Cliff William Airmyn From 29 March, 1318. Robert Askeby William Airmyn Robert Bardelby 10-11 June, 1318. Henry Cliff John Hotham, bishop Received seal 11 June. of Ely 1318-23 Jan. 1320. William Airmyn Robert Bardelby 13 June-2 July, 1318. 4 July-16 July, 1318. Henry Cliff Robert Askeby (till 2 1-4 Aug. 1318.

July, 1318 only)

¹ A clerk of the earl of Lincoln and one of his executors. Reg. Sandall, xxv. (Cant. and York Soc.).

William Airmyn Geoffrey Welford William Harleston Robert Bardelby Henry Cliff Geoffrey Welford William Cliff William Airmyn Robert Bardelby Henry Cliff John Salmon, bishop of Norwich William Airmyn Robert Bardelby William Cliff William Airmyn Henry Cliff William Cliff Roger Northburgh Henry Cliff (till 24 April, 1321) William Harleston William Airmyn 24 (from April, 1321) William Airmyn Robert Bardelby Henry Cliff William Airmyn (for Queen Isabella and afterwards Roger Northburgh (for custody) William Airmyn Robert Bardelby Henry Cliff William Airmyn Queen Isabella (for custody)

From 11 Oct. 1318.

From 2 Dec. 1319.

23-26 Jan. 1320.

Received seal 26 Jan. 1320-5 June, 1323.

9 June-22 July, 1320.

6 Aug.-27 Sept. 1320.

16 April-6 May, 1321.

20 May-24 July, 1321.

24 July-24 Aug. 1321.

24 Aug.-23 Oct. 1321.

23 Oct.-3 Nov. 1321.

William Airmyn Robert Bardelby Henry Cliff The seal in the king's custody when not in useWilliam Airmyn Henry Cliff William Airmyn William Cliff William Harleston The seal in the king's custody and not used William Airmyn Henry Cliff William Cliff William Airmyn Henry Cliff William Cliff William Harleston William Airmyn Henry Cliff William Harleston Robert Baldock, archdeacon of Middlesex Richard Airmun Henry Cliff William Harleston Robert Wyvill, queen's clerk

William le Blount, knt. (for custody) William Airmyn, bishop of Norwich, made keeper, 30 Nov. 1326

4-14 Nov. 1321.

5 Nov. 1321-24 Jan. 1322.

14 Nov.-14 Dec. 1321.

15 Dec. 1321-3 March, 1322.

15 Dec. 1321–24 Jan. 1322, and after 3 March, 1322.

24 Sept.-17 Nov. 1322.

10 Jan.-2 May, 1323.

5 June-20 Aug. 1323.

20 Aug. 1323-26 Oct. 1326.

16 Nov.-12 Dec. 1324.

26 Oct.-20 Nov. 1326.

Keeper of the privy seal used in lieu of great seal, because the keeper of the realm had no other seal.

? 20-26 Nov. 1326, keeper of Edward II.'s seal.

Keepers of great seal of Edward II., used in name of keeper of realm, 30 Nov. 1326-28 Jan. 1327.

Henry Cliff joined Airmyn, 17 Dec. 1326 (for sealing). Queen Isabella Edward, duke Aquitaine, keeper of the realm (for custody)

Keepers of great seal of Edward II., used in name of keeper of realm, 30 Nov. 1326-28 Jan. 1327.

Edward III. 26 Jan. 1327-1 March,

John Hotham, bishop of Ely

1328. Received seal 28 Jan. 1327. 1 March-12 May, 1328.

Henry Cliff William Harleston

Received seal 3 March, 1328.

Henry Burghersh, bishop of Lincoln

12 May-28 Nov. 1330.

Henry Cliff William Harleston

William Harleston

17-26 Aug. 1328.

Adam Limber William Harleston

26 Arug. 1328. 15-19 Jan. 1329.

Henry Cliff William Harleston

31 May-13 June, 1329.

John Stratford. bishop of Winchester

28 Nov. 1330-28 Sept. 1334.

Robert Stratford

1 April-7 May, 1331.

C.C.R. 1327-30, pp. 98, 371. C.F.R. IV., p. 83.

Foedera II. (ii), 683. C.C.R. 1327-30, pp. 266, 373, 387.

Foedera II. (ii), 731. C.C.R. 1327-30, p. 387.

Ib. 1330-33, p. 166. Foedera II. (ii), 743. C.C.R. 1327-30, pp. 400, 403.

Foedera II. (ii), 745. C.C.R. 1327-30, pp.

410, 411. Ib., p. 411.

Ib., p. 425.

Foedera II. (ii), 754. C.C.R. 1327-30, pp. 547, 549.

Foedera II. (ii), 764. C.C.R. 1330-33, p.

166.

Ib. 1333-37, p. 346. Foedera II. (ii), 800.

C.C.R. 1330-33, pp. 299, 300, 311.

Foedera II. (ii) 815, 818.

Henry Cliff Robert Stratford	21 Nov. 1331-?	C.C.R. 1330-33, p. 421. C.C.R. 1330-33, pp.
Henry Cliff Henry Edwinstow Thomas Bamburgh	1 April-23 June, 1332.	452, 550-1, 573. C.P.R. 1330-34, p. 269. Foedera II. (ii) 839.
Robert Stratford, sup- plying the place of John Stratford	23 June–17 Dec. 1332.	C.F.R. IV. 307. C.C.R. 1330-33, pp. 573, 576, 619. Foedera II. (ii), 839.
Henry Cliff Henry Edwinstow William Melton	17 Dec. 1332–8 Jan. 1333. 10 Aug. 1333–13 Jan.	C.C.R. 1330-33, pp. 594, 619. Ib. 1333-37, pp. 129-
Henry Edwinstow Thomas Bamburgh	1334. 13 Jan.–17 Feb. 1334.	130, 188, 296. <i>Ib.</i> pp. 188, 296.
John of St. Pol Richard Bury, bishop	28 Sept. 1334-6 June,	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 346, 493.
of Durham. John Stratford, archbishop of Canterbury	1335. 6 June, 1335–24 March, 1337.	Foedera II. (ii), 893. C.C.R. 1333-37, p. 493. Ib. 1337-39, p. 117.
		Foedera II. (ii), 909, 964, 1337.
Robert Stratford	6 June, 1335.	C.C.R. 1333-37, p. 493.
Robert Stratford, archdeacon of Can- terbury	24 March, 1337-6 July, 1338.	Foedera II. (ii), 964, 1047. C.C.R. 1337-39, pp.
Dishard Dantasanth	0.T.1 1000 0.D. 1000 0	117, 519.
Richard Bentworth, bishop of London	6 July, 1338–8 Dec. 1339.0	C.C.R. 1337-39, p. 519. C.C.R. 1339-41, p. 339.
)		Foedera II. (ii), 1047; cf. 1101.
John of St. Pol. Thomas Bamburgh	6-19 July, 1338.	C.C.R. 1337-39, pp. 447, 519, 520-1. C.F.R. V., 87.
		Foedera II. (ii), 1048, 1050, 1051.

John of St. Pol. Michael Wath Thomas Bamburgh John of St. Pol	8 Dec. 1339–13 Feb. 1340. 13 Feb. 1340. Received seal 16 Feb.–28 April, 1340.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 339, 451. Foedera II. (ii), 1101, C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 451, 467. C.F.R. V. 161. Foedera II. (ii), 1111, 1115.
	28 April-20 June, 1340 (old seal destroyed).	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 467, 482-3. Foedera II. (ii), 1122, 1129.
Robert Stratford, bishop of Chichester	20 June-1 Dec. 1340.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 482-3, 653, 655, 656-7. Foedera II. (ii), 1129, 1141-2.
John of St. Pol.	20 June (on 22 June received the new seal)-12 July, 1340.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 482-3. Foedera II. (ii), 1129, 1141-2.
William Kilsby	1-14 Dec. 1340.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 653, 655-6. C.P.R. 1340-43, p. 71.
Robert Bourchier, knt.	14 Dec. 1340–27 Oct. 1341	Ib. C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 592, 656-7. Ib. 1341-43, p. 339. C.F.R. V., 198. Foedera II. (ii), 1142, 1151, 1180.
Thomas Evesham E. Grimsby Thomas Brayton	16 Dec. 1340–1 Jan. 1341.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 656-7.
Thomas Pardishow Thomas Evesham Thomas Brayton	14 Feb3 March, 1341.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 657. <i>Ib.</i> 1341-43, p. 107. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 1151.
John Darcy, the cham- berlain	27–28 Oct. 1341.	C.C.R. 1341-43, p. 339.

Robert Parving, knt.	28 Oct. 1341-26 Aug. 1343.	C.C.R. 1341-43, pp. 339, 660. Ib. 1343-46, pp. 23, 225-6. C.F.R. V., 249, 321. Foedera II. (ii), 1180, 1212, 1220, 1231,
		1236. C.C.R. 1343-46, pp.
John Thoresby John of St. Pol Thomas Brayton	26 Aug29 Sept. 1343.	171, 178, 225-6. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1343-45, p. 116.
Robert Sadington, knt.	29 Sept. 1343–26 Oct. 1345.	C.C.R. 1343-46, pp. 178, 204, 594, 634, 661.
		C.F.R. V., 343, 428.
		Foedera II. (ii), 1236; III. (i), 50, 53, 62.
John Offord, dean of Lincoln	26 Oct. 1345-20 May, 1349 (on 21 May, 1349	C.C.R. 1343-46, p. 661.
	the seal was given to the king).	<i>Ib. 1346-49</i> , pp. 137, 396-7, 605.
		<i>Ib. 1349-54</i> , p. 84. <i>C.F.R.</i> V., 473-4.
		Foedera III. (i), 62,
		85, 139, 176, 185.
David Wooler		C.C.R. 1349-54, pp. 84, 88.
Thomas Brayton Thomas Cottingham	28 May-16 June, 1349.	C.F.R. VI., 140.
John of St. Pol		Foedera III. (i), 185, 186.
John Thoresby, bishop of St. David's,	16 June, 1349–27 Nov. 1356.	C.C.R. 1349-54, p. 88.
bishop of Worcester		<i>Ib.</i> 1354-60, p. 332.
in 1350, archbishop of York in 1352. David Wooler		Foedera III. (i), 186, 211, 305, 344.
Thomas Brayton E. Grimsby	2 Sept8 Oct. 1351.	C.C.R. 1349-54, pp. 386, 389.
,		

David Wooler		
Thomas Brayton Andrew Offord	4 Aug. 1353— ?	Ib. p. 619.
William Edington, bishop of Winchester	27 Nov. 1356–19 Feb. 1363.	C.C.R. 1354-60, pp. 186, 332. Ib. 1360-64, p. 514. Foedera III. (i), 344, 452, 494. Reg. I. 3-4; II. 2-3.
Simon Langham, bishop of Ely, after 1367 archbishop of Canterbury	19 Feb. 1363 (began to act on 21 Feb.)—after 18 July, and before 17 Sept. 1367.	
William Wykeham, bishop of Winches- ter	Before 17 Sept. 1367- 24 March, 1371.	Ch.R., 150/2. Foedera III. (ii), 911. C.C.R. 1369-74, p. 287.
Robert Thorp, knt.	26 March, 1371 (began to act 27 March)-29 June, 1372.	C.C.R. 1369-74, pp. 221, 287, 445. Foedera III. (ii), 911, 951. C.F.R. VIII., 115.
Walter Power William Burstall William Mirfield Nicholas Spain Richard Scrope, treas-	28 March-before 10 July, 1371.	C.C.R. 1369-74, pp. 287, 314.
urer of exchequer William Latimer Nicholas Carew	30 June-5 July, 1372.	C.C.R. 1369-74, p. 445.
John Knyvet, knt.	5 July, 1372–11 Jan. 1377	C.C.R. 1369-74, pp. 445, 461. Ib. 1374-77, p. 466. Foedera III. (ii), 951, 962, 1069.
Adam Houghton, bishop of St. Davids	11 Jan21 June, 1377.	Foedera III. (ii),1069. C.C.R. 1374-77, pp. 409, 466.

Adam Houghton, 11 Jan.-21 June, 1377.
bishop of St. Davids
William Burstall
Richard Ravenser
Thomas Newnham
Nicholas Bond, knight 22-26 June, 1377.
of the king's chamber

C.C.R. 1377-81, pp. 74-5, 216. C.C.R. 1374-77, p. 546. Ib. 1377-81, p. 74. C.C.R. 1377-81, pp. 74-5.

Richard II.

Adam Houghton, bishop of St. David's Richard Scrope, knt. Re-sworn 26 June, 1377–29 Oct. 1378. Appointed 29 Oct. 1378–28 Jan. 1380. C.C.R. 1377-81, pp. 74-5, 216. Ib. pp. 216, 348. C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 282.

Simon Sudbury, archbishop of Canterbury Appointed 30 Jan. 1380– 12 June, 1381.

C.C.R. 1377-81, p. 348. Ib. 1381-85, p. 84.

Foedera IV., 51, 75.

Richard Fitzalan, earl of Arundel Hugh Segrave 14–16 June, 1381.

16 June-10 Aug. 1381.

Foss, Tab. Cur., p. 27.

William Courtenay, bishop of London Appointed 10 Aug. 1381–30 Nov. 1381 (on which date he handed seal to king).

Anon. Chron., p. 146. C.C.R. 1381-85, pp. 84, 97.

John Waltham Richard Scrope, knt.

Appointed 4 Dec. 1381.
Discharged 11 July, 1382.

E.A., 400/4/24. C.C.R. 1381-85, pp. 97, 214-5.

Hugh Segrave, treasurer of the exchequer William Dighton, keeper of the privy seal John Waltham Walter Skirlaw (after 8 Aug.), appointed keeper of privy seal

11 July-20 Sept. 1382.

C.C.R. 1381-85, pp. 157, 214-15,

Robert Braybrook,	Appointed 9 Sept. 1382.	C C D 1001 OF
bishop of London	Received seal 20 Sept. 1382.	C.C.R. 1381-85, pp. 157, 215, 292-3.
	Resigned 10 March, 1383.	
John Waltham	10–13 March, 1383.	Ib. pp. 292-3.
	, 2000	Foedera IV., 162-3.
Michael de la Pole, later earl of Suffolk	Appointed 13 March, 1383 –23 Oct. 1386.	C.C.R. 1381-85, p. 293.
		<i>Ib.</i> 1385-89, p. 271.
		Foedera VII., 548.
Thomas Arundel, bishop of Ely	Appointed 24 Oct. 1386-3 May, 1389.	C.C.R. 1385-89, pp. 271, 676.
		Foedera VII., 548.
William Wykeham, bishop of Winchester	Appointed 4 May, 1389–27 Sept. 1391.	C.C.R. 1385-89, p. 676.
Ŷ	*	<i>Ib.</i> 1389-92, pp. 29, 495.
Thomas Arundel,	Appointed 27 Sept. 1391-	<i>Ib.</i> p. 495.
archbishop of York,		<i>Ib.</i> 1396-99, p. 73.
later archbishop of Canterbury		C.P.R. 1388-92, p. 488.
v		Foedera VII., 707.
Edmund Stafford, bishop of Exeter.	Appointed 15 Nov. 1396– July, 1399.	C.C.R. 1396-99, p. 73.
waast or market		C.P.R. 1396-99, p. 520.
		Foedera VII., 841.
? Thomas Arundel, archbishop of Can-	23 Aug., 3 Sept. 1399.	Foss, Tab. Cur., p. 27; Judges, IV., 7.
terbury		Hardy, Cat. of Chan.
John Scarle, king's	5 Sept. 1399.	Ib.
clerk	30 Sept. 1399-9 March, 1401.	C.P.R. 1399-1401, p. 131.

2. Treasurers of the Exchequer.

The list of treasurers for the reign of Edward II. is based on the list printed in *Place of Edward II.*, pp. 331-3; that for the reign of Edward III. has been supplied by Miss Broome from her Ph.D. thesis (hence the omission of authorities), and Mr. N. B. Lewis has furnished

the material for the list for the reign of Richard II. Mr. Hilary Jenkinson has also been kind enough to permit comparison with his unprinted list of treasurers for Edward I.-Richard II., compiled from memoranda on the issue and receipt rolls of the exchequer.

Henry II.

	1101119	
Richard Fitzneal	From about 1159? 1164–1185.	Stubbs, C.H. i. 506. Madox, i. 79. Haydn, p. 106.
Richard Fitzneal	Richard I.	Madox, i. 80. Haydn, p. 106.
	John.	
William of Ely, dean of St. Paul's	ş	Ib.
Walter Grey, bishop of Worcester	ş	Ib.
Geoffrey, archdeacon of Norwich	Ś	Ib.

Henry III.

	110111 / 111.	
ş	1216-1217.	
Eustace of Faucon-	4 Nov. 1217-2 Nov. 1228.	Rot. Lit. Claus.
berg, bishop of Lon-		i. 340.
don		C.R. 1227-31, p. 81.
Walter Mauclerc,	26 Feb. 1229-Appointed	P.R. 1225-32, p. 241.
bishop of Carlisle	for life, 2 July, 1232– Jan. 1233.	C.Ch.R. i. 165.
Peter of Rivaux	Appointed 6 Jan. 1233.	C.P.R. 1232-47, pp.
	Appointment renewed	7, 8, 53.
	19 Jan. 1233.	C.Ch.R. i. 176.
	Appointed for life 5 March	
	1233-1 June, 1234.	
Robert Passelewe	6 Jan. 1233-1 June, 1234.	C.P.R. 1232-47, pp.
		7, 53.
Hugh of Pateshull	1 June, 1234–1236.	C.P.R. 1232-47, p. 53.

ŝ	1236–1240.	
William of Haverhill	March, 1240-23 Aug. 1252.	Matt. Par, C.M. IV. 31.
		C.P.R. 1247-58, pp.
Philip Lovell.	Appointed 27 Aug. 1252-	142, 149, 153. C.P.R. 1247-58.
T1 0 1 1 11	2 Nov. 1258.	C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 1.
John Crakehall	Appointed 2 Nov. 1258-	Ib.
John of Caux	10 Sept. 1260. Oct. 1260-May, 1263.	Madox, ii. 36.
Nicholas of Ely	Before 6 May, 1263-	C.P.R. 1258-66, pp.
John Chishull, chan-	19 July, 1263. July–Nov. 1263–? 1264.	257, 271. M.R., K.R. 38/1d, 2.
cellor of exchequer, kept exchequer open	6 mg-1100. 1200-; 1201.	m.n., n.n. 00/10, 2.
Henry, prior of St.	Appointed 3 Nov. 1264.	Madox, ii. 36.
Radegund	**	Above, i. 296, n. 3, 297.
Thomas of Wymond-ham	Before 4 April, 1266–6 Feb. 1270.	C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 580.
		<i>Ib.</i> 1266-72, p. 406.
John Chishull	Appointed 6 Feb. 1270–9 June, 1271.	C.P.R. 1266-72, pp. 406, 541.
Philip of Eye	Before 11 Dec. 1271– 20 Nov. 1272.	C.P.R. 1266-72, p. 609.
	Edward I.	
Philip of Eye	20 Nov. 1272–2 Oct. 1273.	C.C.R. 1272-79, p. 32.
Brother Joseph Chauncy, prior of St. John of Jerusalem	2 Oct. 1273-before 10 June, 1280.	C.C.R. 1272-79, p. 32.
Richard Ware	1280–1283.	
John Kirkby	6 Jan. 1284–6 April, 1290.	Madox, ii. 36.
William March	6 April, 1290–28 Sept. 1295.	Madox, ii. 37.
John Droxford, con-	1295-28 Sept. 1295.	Pipe, 144/20.

troller of the wardrobe

Walter Langton

28 Sept. 1295-22 Aug. 1307.

Madox, ii. 37.

John Droxford, keeper of the wardrobe

10 Feb.-2 May, 1297. 26 April-15 June, 1302.

Ad. MS. 7965/19. C.P.R. 1301-7, pp. 32, 41.

Appointed locum tenems of treasurer, 7 Sept. 1305-20 March, 1306.

E.A. 369/11/37d, 38.

Edward II.

Walter Langton, bishop of Lichfield

28 Sept. 1295-22 Aug. 1307. 22 Aug. 1307-6 July, 1310.

Walter Reynolds, king's clerk, later bishop of Worcester

John Sandall, king's clerk

6 May, 1308-6 July, 1310.

John Sandall

chequer

6 July, 1310-23 Oct. 1311.

Madox, ii. 47-8. M.R., K.R. com.

baron of the ex-

Walter Norwich, Appointed 23 Oct. 1311. Admitted 25 Oct. 1311-23 Jan. 1312.

rec.: L.T.R. 82. Mich. t. M.R., K.R. 85/51, 52M.R., K.R.) breu. dir.bar.;

L.T.R. 82. Mich. t. K.R. 85, com. rec.; Mich. t. C.W. 82/2413.

Walter Langton, bishop of Lichfield

23 Jan.-17 May, 1312.

M.R., K.R. breu. dir.bar.; L.T.R. 82 | Trin. t.

Walter Norwich

Ordered to continue 17 May, 1312-4 Oct. 1312.

John Sandall 4 Oct. 1312-26 Sept. 1314. Cf. I.R. 162/2.

Walter Norwich 26 Sept. 1314-27 May, 1317. John Hotham, 27 May, 1317-10 June, 1318. bishop of Ely

John Walwayn, king's 10 June-16 Nov. 1318. clerk

John Sandall, bishop of Winchester	16 Nov. 1318-2 Nov. 1319.	
Walter Norwich	6 Nov. 1319-18 Feb. 1320.	
Walter Stapeldon, bishop of Exeter	18 Feb. 1320–25 Aug. 1321.	Cf. R.R. 235.
Walter Norwich	25 Aug. 1321-9 May, 1322.	
Walter Stapeldon	10 May, 1322-3 July, 1325.	
Walter Norwich	3 Nov. 1322- ?	
William Everdon,	2 July-20 Aug. 1324.	
baron of exchequer, deputy for Norwich		
William Melton, arch- bishop of York	3 July, 1325–6 Nov. 1326.	
Roger Bellers, baron of exchequer.	9 Aug. 1325.	M.R., K.R. 102/197.
Walter Norwich, chief baron of exchequer	28 Aug13 Nov. 1326.	M.R., K.R. 102/195d
John Stratford, bishop of Winchester	Appointed 6 Nov. 1326. Acted until 28 Jan. 1327.	$M.R., K.R.$ $\begin{cases} com. \\ rec. ; \\ Mich. t. \\ (m. 130). \end{cases}$

Edward III.

Adam Orleton, bishop	Appointed 28 Jan. 1327-
of Hereford	18 March, 1327.
Henry Burghersh,	Appointed 25 March, 1327.
bishop of Lincoln	Entered office, 28 March,
	1327–1 July, 1328.
Roger Northburgh,	Appointed 2 March, 1328.
bishop of Coventry	
and Lichfield	
Thomas Charlton,	Appointed 20 May, 1328.
bishop of Hereford	Entered office 2 July, 1328
_	-16 Sept. 1329.
Robert Wodehouse,	Appointed 16 Sept. 1329-
archdeacon of Rich-	30 Nev. 1330.
mond	
William Melton, arch-	Appointed 26 Nov. 1330.
bishop of York	Entered office 1 Dec. 1330
*	-1 April, 1331

William Airmyn, bishop of Norwich Robert Ayleston, archdeacon of Berkshire Richard Bury, bishop of Durham

Henry Burghersh,
bishop of Lincoln
William de la Zouch,
dean of York
John Charnels, king's
clerk
John Thorpe, king's
clerk
John Charnels
Robert Wodehouse,
archdeacon of Richmond.

John Thorpe

John Charnels

William de la Zouch, dean of York

John Charnels Robert Sadington, knt. Richard Ferriby, canon of Lincoln

John Thorpe
Robert Sadington,
knt.

Roger Northburgh, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield

Appointed 1 April, 1331–29 March, 1332.
Appointed 29 March, 1332–24 Feb. 1334.
Appointed 3 Feb. 1334.
Entered office, 24 Feb. 1334–1 Aug. 1334.
Appointed 1 Aug. 1334–24 March, 1337.
Appointed 24 March, 1337–March, 1338.
June-Oct. 1337.

4 Sept.-Dec. 1337.

2 Feb. 1338.Appointed 10 March, 1338-Dec. 1338.

12 March and 6 April, 1338. To act as treusurer 21

April, 1338, if Wodehouse absent.

Appointed 16 Dec. 1338. Entered office 14 Jan. 1339-May, 1340.

April, 1339.

Appointed 25 June, 1339, jointly "deputy treasurer" during Zouch's absence from England to join the king overseas.

April, 1340.

Appointed 2 May, 1340. Entered office 5 May, 1340.

Appointed 21 June, 1340. Entered office 26 June, 1340-1 Dec. 1340. Robert Parving, knt.

William Cusance, king's clerk

William Edington, king's clerk

John Sheppey, bishop of Rochester

Simon Langham, abbot of Westminster

John Barnet, bishop of Worcester

Thomas Brantingham, king's clerk Richard Scrope,

knt. Robert Ashton,

knt.

Henry Wakefield, bishop of Worcester Appointed 15 Dec. 1340. Admitted 16 Jan. 1341-28 Oct. 1341.

Appointed 28 Oct. 1341. Entered office 30 Oct. 1341-April, 1344.

Appointed 10 April, 1344. Entered office 12 April, 1344-27 Nov. 1356.

Appointed 28 Nov. 1356. Entered office 29 Nov. 1356-19 Oct. 1360.

Appointed 21 Nov. 1360. Entered office, 23 Nov. 1360-Feb. 1363.

Appointed 19 Feb. 1363. Entered office 20 Feb. 1363-27 Jan. 1369.

Appointed 27 June, 1369 -27 March, 1371.

Appointed 27 March, 1371-26 Sept. 1375.

Appointed 26 Sept. 1375-11 Jan. 1377.

Appointed 11 Jan. 1377. Entered office 14 Jan. 1377-21 June, 1377.

Richard II.

Henry Wakefield, bishop of Worcester Thomas Brantingham, bishop of Exeter Robert Hales, knt, prior of the Hospital of St. John Hugh Segrave

22 June-19 July, 1377.

Appointed 19 July, 1377. -1 Feb. 1381. Appointed and entered office, 1 Feb. 1381-14 June, 1381.

Appointed 10 Aug. 1381-17 C.P.R. 1381-85, p. Jan. 1386.

C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 7.

C.P.R. 1377-81, pp. 7, 589. C.P.R. 1377-81, p.

589. I.R. 481.

46.

Ib. 1385-89, pp. 91, 169.

John Fordham, bishop Appointed 17 Jan. 1386-C.P.R. 1385-89, p. 91. 24 Oct. 1386. of Durham Appointed 24 Oct. 1386-C.P.R. 1385-89, p. John Gilbert, bishop 4 May, 1389. 232. of Hereford *Ib.* 1388-92, p. 31. C.P.R. 1388-92, p. Appointed 4 May, 1389-Thomas Brantingham, 31. Aug. 1389. bishop of Exeter C.P.R. 1388-92, pp. John Gilbert, bishop Appointed 20 Aug. 1389of St. David's 2 May, 1391. 95, 402. C.P.R. 1388-92, p. John Waltham, bishop Appointed 2 May, 1391-402. of Salisbury 18 Sept. 1395 (on which day he died). *Ib.* 1391-96, p. 620. C.P.R. 1391-96, p. Roger Walden, later Appointed 20 Sept. 1395archbishop of Can-Jan. 1398. 620. Ib. 1396-99, p. 448. terbury C.P.R. 1396-99, pp. Guy Mone, bishop of Appointed 22 Jan. 1398-St. David's 317, 413, 455. 17 Sept. 1398. William Scrope, earl Appointed 17 Sept. 1398-Fine Roll, 202/18. of Wiltshire 30 July, 1399. Orig. Roll, 159/4. M.R., K.R. 175; breu. dir. bar.: Mich. t. (m. ix.); com. rec.; Mich. t. (m. 33d).C.P.R. 1396-99, pp. 520, 532. John Norbury, esquire Appointed 3 Sept. 1399. C.P.R. 1396-99, p. 595. Commissioned 30 Sept. Ib. 1399-1401, p. 8.

3. CHIEF CLERKS OF THE KING'S WARDROBE.

1399.

These lists are based on the lists published in 1909 in E.H.R. xxiv. Some inaccuracies there have been corrected here. There has also been added a list of cofferers, part of which is founded on a very imperfect list printed in Place of Edward II., p. 356. As the keepers, controllers, and cofferers were appointed by word of mouth, the dates furnished are those between which it is known, or suspected, that they served. The dates of appointment and retirement were not usually recorded as such,

(a) Keepers.

John.

ob0

? 1211-1213-20 May, 1215-? 1216.

Henry III.

Peter of Rivaux

30 Nov. 1218-12 Dec. 1223 Rot. Lit. Claus. i. 383

-? 4 Jan. 1224.

From 6 Dec. 1222, Walter of Brackley acted jointly

with Peter

Walter of Kirkham

Ib. 525. 5 Jan. 1224-15 Aug. 1231. C.R. 1227-31, 542.

and Walter of Brackley

Ranulf the Breton

and

Walter of Brackley Peter of Rivaux

5 Jan. 1224-17 Jan. 1231.

16 May-12 Sept. 1231.

16 May, 1231-15 June, 1232.

? Sept. 1231-

Appointed for life 11 June 1232-16 May, 1234.

Walter of Kirkham

17 May, 1234-27 Oct. 1236. 28 Oct. 1236-3 Feb. 1240.

Brother Geoffrey of the Temple, king's

almoner

Peter of Aigueblanche Peter Chacepore Aubrey of Fécamp

Artand of Saint-Romain

Peter of Rivaux

4 Feb. 1240-27 Oct. 1241.

28 Oct. 1241-24 Dec. 1254. 24 Dec. 1254-10 Jan. 1255.

10 Jan. 1255-his death about Michaelmas, 1257.

Michaelmas, 1257-7 July, C.R. 85/11. 1258.

Aubrey of Fécamp and Peter of Winchester

Mr. Henry of Ghent

8 July, 1258-25 July, 1261.

26 July, 1261-31 Dec. 1264.

Ralph of Sandwich, knt

1 Jan.-6 Aug. 1265.

Nicholas of Lewknor 7 Aug. 1265-3 March,

1268.

4 March, 1268-20 Nov. Peter of Winchester 1272.

Edward I.

Peter Willoughby 4 Nov. 1272-18 Oct. 1274.

22 Sept.-18 Oct. 1274. Anthony Bek

C.P.R. 1272-81, pp. 59, 60.

 $C.M.\ 4/5/42.$

Thomas Bek 18 Oct. 1274-20 Nov.

1280.

Mr. William Louth 20 Nov. 1280-20 Nov.

1290.

Walter Langton 12 May-20 Nov. 1290.

20 Nov. 1290-20 Nov. Walter Langton

1295.

John Droxford 20 Nov. 1295-7 July,

1307.

Edward II.

John Benstead 8 July, 1307-7 July, 1308. John Droxford, chan-8 July, 1308-7 July, 1309.

cellor of the ex-

chequer

Ingelard Warley 8 July, 1309-Dec. 1311. Peter Collingbourn

1312 at least.

Before 2 Jan. 1312-4 Feb. I.R. 160.

> C.P.R. 1307-13, p. 396.

Ingelard Warley Before 25 Feb. 1312-C.P.R. 1307-13, pp. 30 Nov. 1314. 399, 441, 449.

William Melton 1 Dec. 1314-31 Jan. 1316. Roger Northburgh

1 Feb. 1316-30 April,

1322.

1 May, 1322-19 Oct. 1323. Roger Waltham Robert Wodehouse 20 Oct. 1323-24 Jan. 1327.

Edward III.

Robert Wodehouse 25 Jan. 1327-20 Aug. 1328. Richard Bury

21 Aug. 1328-23 Sept. 1329. E.A., 383/17.

Mr. Thomas Garton Robert Tawton Richard Ferriby Edmund de la Beche William Norwell William Cusance William Edington Walter Wetwang Thomas Clopton William Cusance William Retford John Buckingham William Retford Henry Walton William Farley William Ferriby William Manton William Gunthorpe Thomas Brantingham Henry Wakefield William Moulsoe Richard Beverley

24 Sept. 1329-16 Oct. 1331. 16 Oct. 1331-30 July, 1334. 30 July, 1334-31 Aug. 1337 31 Aug. 1337-11 July, 1338. 12 July, 1338-27 May, 1340. 27 May, 1340-25 Nov. 1341. 25 Nov. 1341-10 April, 1344. 11 April, 1344-24 Nov. 1347. 24 Nov. 1347-5 July, 1349. 5 July, 1349-14 Feb. 1350. 14 Feb. 1350-23 Feb. 1353. 23 Feb. 1353–26 Feb. 1357. 26 Feb. 1357-15 Dec. 1358. 16 Dec. 1358-3 Nov. 1359. 3 Nov. 1359-7 Nov. 1360. 26 May, 1360-13 Nov. 1361. 14 Nov. 1361-31 Jan. 1366. 1 Feb. 1366-12 Feb. 1368. 13 Feb. 1368-27 June, 1369. 27 June, 1369-13 Oct. 1375. 13 Oct. 1375-24 Nov. 1376. 25 Nov. 1376-21 June, 1377.

Richard II.

Richard Beverley William Pakington John Carp 21 June, 1377–26 July, 1377. 1 July, 1377–26 July, 1390. 26 July, 1390–30 Sept. 1399.

(b) Controllers.

Henry III.

Luke the Chaplain Ranulf le Breton 5 Jan. 1224–10 April, 1227. ? 1227–1229–1230–? 1231.

C. Lib. R. pp. 120-176 passim.

William of Haverhill Thomas of Newark William of Burgh William Hardel Mr. William of Kilkenny 17 May, 1234–27 Oct. 1236. 28 Oct. 1236–3 Feb. 1240. 4 Feb. 1240–27 Oct. 1244. 24 Oct. 1244–30 Sept. 1249.

30 Sept. 1249-27 Oct. 1252. C.R. 65/20.

Aubrey of Fécamp ? 28 Oct. 1252.

10 Jan. 1255-Michaelmas,

1257.

John of Sutton

? 1257–1261.

Peter of Winchester 26 July, 126 John of Winchester 1261-1264.

26 July, 1261–3 March, 1268.

Roger of Letford) N. 4 10

7 Aug. 1265-3 March, 1268. Pipe, 115/1.

Henry of Octington
Giles of Oudenarde

6 March, 1268-20 Nov. 1272.

Edward I.

Thomas Gunneys William March 4 Nov. 1272–15 Aug. 1283.

Pipe, 130/5. Ib.

THE PART OF

15 Aug. 1283–1 May, 1290.

C.M. 4/5/4d, 42.

Walter Lungton, cof-

20 Nov. 1288-1289.

E.A., 352/24.

ferer Walter Langton

1 May-20 Nov. 1290.

C.M. 4/5/4d, 42. Pipe, 138/26.

John Droxford John Benstead Robert Cottingham 20 Nov. 1290–20 Nov. 1295. 20 Nov. 1295–25 Sept. 1305. 26 Sept. 1305–7 July, 1307.

Edward II.

William Melton, keeper of privy seal till 1311-1312 8 July, 1307–30 Nov. 1314.

till 1311-1312
Robert Wodehouse
Thomas Charlton,

Dec. 1314-7 July, 1316.July, 1316-7 July, 1318.

keeper of the privy

Gilbert Wigton
Robert Baldock,
keeper of the privy
seal from 27 Jan.
1320

8 July, 1318–2 July, 1320. 7 July, 1320–8 July, 1323.

Robert Wodehouse, keeper of the privy seal 8 July-19 Oct. 1323.

Robert Holden Nicholas Huggate 20 Oct. 1323–1 Nov. 1326. 1 Nov. 1326–24 Jan. 1327.

Edward III.

Nicholas Huggate 25 Jan. 1327-11 June, 1328. En. Accts. (W. & H.)

2/27.

Mr. Thomas Garton
John Melbourne

11 June, 1328-23 Sept. 1329. *Ib.* 24 Sept. 1329-15 Sept. 1330. *En*

0. En. Accts. (W. & H.)

2/32.

M.R., K.R. 105/153.

John Hamilton
Peter Medbourne
John Hamilton

24 Sept. 1329–15 Sept. 1330. Ib. 15 Sept. 1330–18 Nov. 1331. Ib.

15 Sept. 1330–16 Oct. 1331. Ib.

Richard Ferriby 18 Nov. 1331-30 July, 1334. En. Accts. (W. &. H.) 2/34.

William de la Zouch Edmund de la Beche William Norwell Richard Nateby 31 July, 1334–1 April, 1335. 1 April, 1335–30 Aug., 1337. 31 Aug. 1337–11 July, 1338.

21 July, 1338–17 April, 1341. 17 April, 1341–21 July, 1342.

Robert Kilsby
Richard Eccleshall

25 Nov. 1341–21 July, 1342. En. Accts. (W. & H.)

2/40d. M.B.E. 204.

Ib.

Walter Wetwang
Richard Eccleshall
William Dalton
William Shrewsbury

John Buckingham

James Beaufort

21 July, 1342–10 April, 1344. 21 July, 1342–10 April, 1344.

10 April, 1344–13 Feb. 1350.14 Feb. 1350–5 Jan. 1352.

5 Jan. 1352–23 Feb. 1353.23 Feb. 1353–nominally 21

April, 1358.

William Farley
William Clee
Hugh Segrave
John of Ypres, knt.

21 April, 1358–3 Nov. 1359. 3 Nov. 1359–7 Nov. 1360.

26 May, 1360–12 Feb. 1368.13 Feb. 1368–24 Nov. 1376.

William Street, king's 20 Sept. 1376-12 June, 1377.

sergeant

Richard II.

William Street, king's 21 June-26 July, 1377.

sergeant

Reginald Hilton, 1 July, 1377-30 Sept. 1381.

king's clerk

Baldwin Raddington, 1 Oct. 1381-30 Sept. 1397.

knt.

John Stanley, knt. 1 Oct. 1397-30 Sept. 1399.

(c) Cofferers.

Edward I.

William Louth 18 Oct. 1274–19 Nov. 1280. *Pipe*, 124/30d. Cf. *C.P.R.* 1272-81, pp. 259, 311.

William March 1280-1284.

Henry Wheatley 20 Nov. 1284–20 Nov. 1287. E.A., 351/17, 25;

352/18.

C.P.R. 1281–92, p.

240.

Walter Langton 20 Nov. 1287. C.M. 4/4/22d;

Before 1 July, 1288. 4/5/4d.

20 Nov. 1289–19 Feb. 1290. E.A., 352/12, 24.

John Droxford Appointed 1 May, 1290– C.M. 4/5/42.

20 Nov. 1290. E.A. 352/24.

Philip Everdon 1290-? 1295. E.A., 354/1. Walter Barton 1295-? 1297. Ib.

Ralph Manton 5 June, 1297–23 Feb. 1303. C.C.R. 1296-1302,

pp. 110-12. Walter Bedwyn 20 June, 1303-7 July, 1307. E.A., 368/6.

Ib., 373/19. Cole, p. 277.

Edward II.

Peter Collingbourn 8 July, 1307-(at least) 12 E.A. 373/15/5.

March, 1308. I.R. 142/1.

John Ockham Before 11 June, 1308-7 July E.A. 373/15, p

Before 11 June, 1308–7 July E.A. 373/15, p. 5.
1309. Ib. 373/19, 23.
Cf. I.R. 143.

M.R.,K.R.103/149.

Robert Wodehouse	8 July, 1309–31 Jan. 1311.	C.C.R. 1318-23, p. 115. MS. Tanner,
John Ockham	16 Feb. 1311–28 Sept. 1314.	197/63d. E.A. 373/30. Cole, pp. 27, 42. I.R. 170.
Nicholas Huggate	29 Sept. 1314-31 Oct. 1315, or later.	I.R. 172, 174. MS. Ad. 34160/8.
Henry Hale	1 Jan31 Dec. 1316 (at least).	C.C.R. 1313–18, p. 548.
Robert Woodhouse	Before 12 April, 1317- 19 June, 1318.	Ib. 1318–21, p. 444. I.R. 180, 181, 184.
? Richard Ferriby	1318–1320. 19 Jan, 1320–19 Oct. 1323.	MS. Stowe, 533/121.
5	1323–1327.	,
	Edward III.	
Richard Bury	1327–1328.	
John Houton	10 April, 1328.	Exch. of R., War. for I. 5.
	13 April, 1328. —? 1331.	I.R. 236.
William Norwell	13 April, 1331.	E.A. 385/10.
	16 Oct. 1331–July, 1334.	En. Accts. (W. & H.) 2/34, 34d. C.C.R. 1330-3, p. 501.
John Cokham	July, 1334–1335.	En. Accts. (W. & H.) 3/27. Cf. Cotton MS. Nero, C. VIII., pp. 190, 227d, 243d.
John Houton	? 1335–1337 ?	Cotton MS. Nero, C. VIII., pp. 189 227d, et seq.
	30 April, 1336.	I.R. 289.

Richard Nateby	31 Aug. 1337–11 July, 1338.	I.R. 294, 297. E.A. 388/5.
William Dalton	12 July, 1338–9 April, 1344.	En. Accts. (W. & H.) 3/36. M.B.E. 203/115d. Ib. 204/101d, 103d, 107d.
Richard Eccleshall	10 April, 1344–5 July, 1349.	M.B.E. 204/12d, 103d.
	? 1350.	En. Accts. (W. & H.) 3/, 42, 44, 45, 45d, 2/42. E.A. 390/12/70. C.P.R. 1348-50, p. 391.
ş	1349-1359.	
Thomas Brantingham	Before 5 Oct. 1359–Feb. 1361.	En. Accts. (W. & H.) 4/3. E.A. 392/19/5; 393/11/62. C.C.R. 1364-68, p. 231.
ş	1361–1369.	
Richard Beverley	13 April, 1369–16 July, 1376.	E.A. 396/11; 397/5. I.R. 454/19; 459/7; 460/20.
John Carp	16 July, 1376–21 June, 1377.	200/201
	Richard II.	
John Carp	25 Nov. 1377–26 July, 1390.	E.A. 398/9; 402/5. En. Accts. (W. & H.) 5/21.
John Stacy	? 27 July, 1390.30 Sept. 1392-25 Nov. 1394.?- Sept. 1395.	E.A. 402/10/2,37; 403/9. Ad. MS. 35,115/1, 36.
Thomas More	1 Oct. 1395–30 Jan. 1398. Probably to 30 Sept. 1399.	E.A. 403/10/2. Devon's Issues, H. IIIH.VI.,p. 266.

4. KEEPERS OR CLERKS OF THE GREAT WARDROBE.

The following list of acting heads of the great wardrobe is substantially the list published in E.H.R., xxiv., 504-5, but subsequently discovered details have enabled the list of "buyers" to be made more complete and to be pushed farther back. Although it has been thought best to distinguish between the early officers, who were often laymen, and the purely clerical heads after 1282, it must be remembered that the earlier office shades into the later and that the old titles were still retained. List 1 might easily have been amplified, but only buyers who frequently acted, and who seem important in the growth of the office, have been mentioned. In list 2, the dates of appointment are given whenever they can be found, but it should be noted that the date of appointment was by no means always the date on which the keeper began to act. Usually the nominee did not enter upon his duties until a few days after his appointment. Thus, Alan Stokes, appointed on 25 Sept., 1377, accounted from 29 Sept., and Richard Clifford, appointed on 28 Nov., se intromisit on 30 Nov., 1390. The appointment of Macclesfield, dated 26 Nov., 1397, definitely stated that he was to enter office on 2 Feb., 1398. Similarly, Edmund de la Beche, appointed on 25 July, 1344, accounted only from 18 Aug. When keepers died at their post, their executors were generally made responsible for the end of their account, and this vicarious responsibility adds another element of difficulty to the task of determining the exact dates of succession of keeper to keeper.

1. Buyers and Purveyors.

Henry III.

William the king's tailor 1223-1237. and William of Haverhill, clerk Roger of Ros, the 1243–1256. king's tailor, called buyer 1243-56 and keeper of the great wardrobe, 1253

Richard of Ewell, citizen of London, appointed taker for the regency during the king's absence

Roger of Ros

Bonacius Lombardus, clerk, buyers in Gascony, 1253-54, and in England, 1255

land, 1255 Roger of Ros and

Hugh of the Tower, clerk, joint buyers Richard of Ewell

and
Hugh of the Tower
appointed takers
Robert of Linton.

Robert of Linton, citizen of London, and

Hugh of the Tower Richard of Ewell

and

Hugh of the Tower Richard of Ewell

and

John of Sutton, clerk

Richard of Ewell

William of Arundel, called "keepers of the wardrobe," 28 July, 1271

17 Aug. 1253.

1253-1255.

1256-1257.

27 Aug.-4 Nov. 1257-Nov. *C* 1264.

C.R. 72/2, C.P.R. 1247-58, p. 604.

Nov. 1264-6 Aug. 1265.

Aug. 1265-1268.

1268-1271.

Archæol. XXVIII, 271.

April 1271.

13 July, 1271-Nov. 1272.

C.P.R. 1266-72, pp. 551, 553.

Edward I.

Giles of Oudenarde, clerk, and Adenettus, the king's tailor Hamo de la Legh,

Aug. 1274-21 June, 1282.

Hamo de la Legh, clerk,

the

Adenettus,

king's tailor

21 June, 1282-20 Nov. 1286.

2. Clerks, Purveyors, and Keepers.

Edward I.

Hamo de la Legh

Acted 21 June, 1282-his death in August, 1287.

Roger de Lisle

Accounted from 10 Aug.

1287-1295.

John Husthwaite

Appointed 28 Sept. 1295-

1300.

Ralph Stokes

Appointed 15 April, 1300-7 July, 1307.

Edward II.

Ralph Stokes¹

Reappointed 26 Aug. 1307. *C.P.R.* 1307-13, p. 1; *1317-21*, pp.

129, 154.

William Cusance Gilbert Wigton Thomas Ousefleet Appointed 11 Sept. 1320. Appointed 20 Dec. 1321. Appointed 26 Aug. 1323.

Edward III.

Thomas Ousefleet

Reappointed 19 Feb. 1327 C.F.R. IV., 15.

-25 Jan. 1329.

Mr. William de la Appointed 26 Jan. 1329-Zouch, king's clerk 15 July, 1334.

¹ Elie of Wheatley, clerk of great wardrobe, received £10 on 27 May, 1317—he must be a subordinate; *I.R.* 180. Cf. Henry of Wheatley, 1286, *C.P.R.* 1281-92, p. 240.

tailor

Edmund de la Beche	Appointed 15 July, 1334-	
	31 March, 1335.	
William Norwell,		
king's clerk	1 Sept. 1337.	
Thomas Crosse	Appointed 2 Sept. 1337-Aug. 1344.	
John Charnels	Appointed 1 Aug. 1344– 20 Dec. 1345.	
John Cook	Appointed 20 Dec. 1345–31 Jan. 1349.	
William Retford	Appointed 31 Jan. 1349– 14 Feb. 1350.	
John Buckingham	Appointed 14 Feb. 1350– 23 Feb. 1353.	
Robert Wingerworth		C.F.R. VI., 351, 363-4, 366.
	16 June, 1353.	E.A. 392/21.
William Dalton	Appointed 25 June, 1353– Dec., 1358.	C.F.R. VI., 366.
John Newbury	Appointed 2 Jan. 1359–29 June, 1361.	C.F.R. VII. 85.
Henry Snaith	Appointed 29 June, 1361– Nov. 1371. ¹	
John Sleaford	Appointed 6 Nov. 1371–21 June, 1377.	

Richard II.

20 Dec. 1367-21 June,

John Sleaford Retained certain responsibility
21 June, 1377–2 June, 1378.

Walter Ralphs, king's Accounted for Sleaford
tailor 22 June–28 Sept. 1377.

Walter Ralphs, king's Accounted for Sleaford

1377.

¹ A William Glendale was described as "clerk of the great wardrobe" in 1362–1365, but he could have been only one of the several ordinary clerks employed in the office, not the head of the department; C.C.R. 1364–1368, p. 122. Cf. above, iv., 390.

Alan Stokes Appointed 25 Sept. 1377. C.F.R. 1377-83,

Accounted 29 Sept. 1377- p. 11.

28 Nov. 1390.

Richard Clifford Appointed 28 Nov. 1390. C.P.R. 1388-92,

Accounted 30 Nov. 1390- p. 334.

2 Feb. 1398. En. Accts. (W. & H.) 4/5, 8d; 5/5.

C.P.R. 1396-99,

p. 266.

John Macclesfield Appointed 26 Nov. 1397, to

enter office 2 Feb. 1398. Entered office 10 April, 1398. Acted to 28 Oct.

1399.

5. KEEPERS OF THE PRIVY WARDROBE.

Edward II. and Edward III.

John Fleet 17 July, 1323-before 28 Sept. I.R. 225.

1344.

Robert Mildenhall 17 Oct. 1344–9 May, 1353. William Rothwell 9 May, 1353–24 June, 1360.

Henry Snaith Appointed 20 June, 1360. C.F.R. VII., 128.

Accounted 24 June, 1360- En. Accts. (W. & H.)

20 Jan. 1365. 4/5, 9d.

John Sleaford 20 Jan. 1365–21 June, 1377.

Richard II.

John Sleaford 22 June, 1377–20 July, 1378.

John Hatfield 3 June, 1378–24 Sept. 1381. *C.P.R.* 1377-81, p.

225.

John Hermesthorpe 24 Sept. 1381-9 May, 1382. Randolph Hatton 9 May, 1382-16 Jan. 1396. John Lowick, king's Appointed 1 Jan. 1396.

esquire Entered office 20 Jan. 1396

-1 Nov. 1399.

6. STEWARDS OF THE HOUSEHOLD.

Note.—For the number of stewards functioning simultaneously, see above, i. 201-205, 298, 310; ii. 25-26.

Richard I.

Roger des Prés 1189-1190. Harcourt, p. 72. Stephen of Longchamp

John.

R.Ch. I., 101. Robert of Turnham 1201. 1 July, 1203-before 29 Oct. Peter of Stokes Ib. p. 109. 1207. R.L. 45. Rot. Lit. Cl. I., 94b. William of Cantilupe 1204. Rot. Lit. Pat. p. 45. 12 Oct. 1207–20 July, 1215. R.Ch. I., 214. *−*? 1216. Rot. Lit. Cl. I., 93b, 185b, 192. Foedera, I., 105. Brian de Lisle 3 Oct. 1213. Foedera, I., 115. Rot. Lit. Cl. I., 139b. R.G. p. 195. Faulkes de Bréauté 6, 24 March, 1215. R.Ch. 1., 109. Rot. Lit. Cl. I., 190, 191b.

Henry III. William of Cantilupe 1218. P.R.1216-25, p. 19 June, 1222-? 1231. (No 334. office, 25 June, 1229, but Ch.R. 21/5. attested 13 H. III.) Eustace of Grenville 12 March, 1225. Rot. Lit. Cl. II., 22b. 2 April, 1225. Ib. 25b. Osbert Gifford 29 March, 1225-18 July, Ib. 25.

1227. Ch.R. 19/5.

Ralph Fitznicholas 2 July, 1225-Nov. 1236. P.R. 1216-25, p. 601. C.P.R. 1247-58, p.

576.

39

STEWARDS OF THE HOUSEHOLD

Ralph Fitznicholas	2 July, 1225-Nov. 1236.	Matt. Par. III.,
		∴ 363-4. 🖂 🕖
	1242–5 Feb. 1255.	Ib. IV., 191, 213.
		Ib., V., 616.
		Burton, p. 409.
		Ch.R. 46.
Geoffrey of Crow-	12 Oct. 1225–8 July, 1236.	Rot. Lit. Cl. II., 83a.
combe		Ch.R. 30.
		C.P.R. 1232-47, p.
		152,
William of Eyneford	18 Jan. 1226–1 Aug. 1227.	Rot. Lit. Cl. II., 121.
		Ch.R. 19/5.
Richard of Argentine	122620 Nov. 1228.	Matt. Par. IV., 587.
		Ch.R. 18/270-37.
John Fitzphilip	13-14 Henry III.	Ch.R. 23, 24.
	12 Jan. 1232–19 Oct. 1235.	C.R. 1231-34, pp.
		128, 214.
		Foedera, I., 220.
Amaury de St.	27 Sept. 1233–17 May, 1240.	Ch.R. 29.
Amand.		C.P.R. 1232-47, p.
		26.
		C.R. 1237-42, pp.
		241, 331.
		Matt. Par. IV., 44.
		Lib. de Ant. Leg.,
		p. 471.
William of Cantilupe	Aug. 1238–1251.	Tewkes, p. 110.
(II., son of I.)		E.H.R., XXVII.,
		42.
		$Ch.R. \ 32/7.$
		C.R. 1237-42, p.
		332.
		Matt. Par. V., 225.
Bertram de Crioll	4 April, 1239-6 March, 1255.	Ch.R. 32/39.
	<i>−</i> ? 1256.	C.P.R. 1247-58, pp.
		402, 481.
		Matt. Par. V., 576.
		Cf. Cal. Inq. I., 190,
		215.

Paulin Peyvre

1242-1243.

DISCARDED

C.Ch.R. I., 284.

Paulin Peyvre	Appointed 1244-5 June, 1251.	Matt. Par. IV., 294. Ib. V., 242. Ann. Dunst., pp. 174, 182. Cal. Doc. Ireland, 1171-1251, p. 470. Anc. Cor. vi., 165; xi. 97.
John of Laxton	1242–26 Aug. 1255.	E.H.R., XXVII., 45. Burton, 345. Matt. Par. V., 517- 18, 610. Cal. Inq., I., 102-3.
Robert Walerand	7 July, 1251–20 Feb. 1257. -? 1258.	Osney, p. 109. Anc. Cor. vi., 163-6 C.P.R. 1247-58, pp. 537, 542. Cf. ib. pp. 497, 603; R.G. I., 496; C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 524.
John Grey	1 July, 1253–5 Feb. 1255.	Foedera I., 496. Ch.R. 46. Cf. R.G. I., 263, 268.
William Grey	5-8 Nov. 1255.	Ch.R. 46.
Drew of Barentyn	5 Feb. 1255.	Ib.
Giles of Argentine	1 Oct26 Dec. 1258.	C.P.R. 1247-58, p. 652. C.Ch. R. 1257-1300, p. 16.
Imbert of Poges	-? 1265. 1 April, 1257–28 Feb. 1262. -? 1263.	Cal. Inq. 11., 275. C.P.R. 1247-58, p. 547. Ib. 1258-66, pp. 28, 198, 203, 247. Ch.R. 45, 46.
Eubulo de Montibus	28 Feb. 1262–26 May, 1263.	C.P.R. 1258-66, pp. 203, 262.

77 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7 7		
Eubulo de Montibus	28 Feb. 1262-? 1270.	C.P.R., 1266-72, p. 489.
Alan la Zouch	10 Jan. 1263.	C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 238.
Roger of Leyburn	1 Sept. 1263–28 Dec. 1265.	Ib. pp. 276, 282, 284, 524. Cal. Inq. II., 315.
Adam of Newmarket	4 July, 1264–20 March, 1265.	C.P.R. 1258-66, pp. 331, 416.
Walter of Creping, knt.	26 Nov. 1264–24 May, 1265.	Ib. pp. 389, 427.
William d'Aeth	20 July, 1267–5 Aug. 1270.	C.P.R. 1258-66, pp. 90, 484.
T1 11 7 1	-? 29 Sept. 1270.	
John de la Land	20 May, 1268.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 731. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1266-72, p. 319.
William of Wintershill, knt.	25 March, 1269–7 Nov. 1270.	Ib. pp. 326, 490.
William Charles	20 Nov. 1270-before 20 Jan. 1271.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 493, 509. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1258-66, p. 220.
Stephen of Edworth	20 Aug. 1271-before 11 April, 1272.	<i>Ib.</i> 1266-72, p. 570.
Roger of Waltham	Before 11 April, 1272.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 642; cf. p. 625.

Edward I.

J	oint	Si	ewa	rd	8:
---	------	----	-----	----	----

Easter-Michaelmas, 1274-	I.R. 25.
4 Feb. 1283.	Ch.R. 71/42.
13 Nov. 1278–26 April, 1286.	C.P.R. 1272-81, p.
	282.
	Ch.R. 74/14.
1286.	
30 Jan. 1290.	E.A. 352/12/14.
20 Nov. 1288–17 Sept. 1290.	C.P.R. 1281-92, p.
	388.
-circa, 1292.	R.G. 11., 368.
	13 Nov. 1278–26 April, 1286. 1286. 30 Jan. 1290. 20 Nov. 1288–17 Sept. 1290.

Ch.R. 76/3; 89/44. 20 Nov. 1289 (first attesta-Walter Beauchamp tion, 2 Nov. 1290). Liber Cust. I., 67. 28 July, 1290-? Dec. 1292-? March, 1293. Sole Stewards: Rot. Parl. I., 93. Walter Beauchamp Sole steward before April, Foedera, II., 748. 1293, and perhaps before 26 Dec. 1292-1 Feb. 1303. M.B.E. 274/170b,171. Palgrave, Doc. Scot. Robert de la Warde 20 Feb. 1303-? 4 Mar. 1307. 363. 23 May-7 July, 1307. Ch.R. 93/5, 4, 3. John Thorp

Edward II.

9 Aug.-22 Nov. 1307. Miles Stapleton Robert Fitzpayn 11 March, 1308-14 Dec. 1310. 28 Dec. 1310-2 Nov. 1312. Edmund Mauley 27 Oct. 1312. Hugh Audley, senior Edmund Mauley 11 Feb. 1313-24 June, 1314. John Cromwell 17 July, 1314-20 Nov. 1316. William Montague 18 Nov. 1316-3 Nov. 1318. Bartholomew Badles-Appointed 20 Oct. 1318mere 14 June, 1321. -? Michaelmas, 1321. Gilbert Pecché 14 Jan.-30 April, 1322. Simon Dryby, senior 8 May-14 July, 1322. Richard Amory 11 July, 1322-5 May, 1325. C.P.R. 1324-27, p. 121. Thomas Le Blount May, 1325-resigned, 14 20 Jan. 1327.

Edward III.

John Ros 4 Feb. 1327–3 March, 1328. Ch.R. 114/89.

Ib. 115/85.

John Wysham 3 March–11 May, 1328. Ib. 115/84, 48.

12 May, 1328–17 Feb. 1329. Ib. 115/53.

Ib. 116/54.

C.C.R. 1327-30,
p. 521.

John Maltravers	1 March, 1329-29 July, 1330	C.C.R., 116/52. Ib. 117/55.
Hugh Turplington	1 Aug19 Oct. 1330.	<i>Ib.</i> 117/54/33. Baker, 46, 228.
Ralph Neville of Raby	25 Oct. 1330–24 Mar. 1336.	Ch.R. 117/32. Ib. 123/20.
Robert Ufford, created earl of Suffolk, 16 March, 1337	5 Mar. 1336-24 Mar. 1337.	<i>Ib.</i> 123/41. <i>Ib.</i> 124/56; ef. 61.
John Darcy (le neueu, le cosyn, and le piere)	12 Mar. 1337–15 Dec. 1340.	Ib. 124/64. Ib. 127/10.
Ralph Stafford	6 Jan. 1341–29 Mar. 1345.	Ib. 127/2. Ib. 132/20.
Richard Talbot	7 May, 1345–22 Sept. 1349.	Ib. 132/18. Ib. 136/3.
John Grey of Rother- field	3 Nov. 1350–15 Aug. 1359.	Foedera III. 208. Ch.R. 144/6. Ib. 136/2. C.P.R. 1358-61, p.
Guy Brian	29 Aug. 1359–15 May, 1361	248. C.P.R. 1358-61, p. 285. Ch.R. 144/8. Ib. 145/4.
John Atte Lee	16 Oct. 1361–27 Jan. 1368.	C.P.R. 1361-64, pp. 26, 152. Ch.R. 146/19. Ib. 151/11.
William Latimer	16 Feb. 1368–10 Oct. 1370.	Ib. 151/10. Ib. 152/9.
Henry le Scrope	29 Jan-20 Nov. 1371	Ib. 152/8. Ib. 153/1. E.A. 397/5.
John Neville of Raby	20 Nov. 1371-2 June, 1376	E.A. 397/5. Foedera III. 934. C.C.R. 1369-74, p. 424. Ch.R. 153/9. Ib. 154/13.

John of Ypres

2 July, 1376-21 June 1377.

Foedera III. 1056;

IV. 15.

Ch.R. 154/10, 1.

Richard II.

Richard le Scrope of Bolton

4th Aug., 1377

C.C.R. 1377-81, p.

13 Oct. 1377-29 Oct. 1378. 22.

C.F.R. IX. p. 88.

 $E.A.\ 400/2.$

Rot. Parl. III. 5, 34. Foedera, IV, 51. C.P.R. 1377-81, p.

282.

Hugh Segrave

? 1378-1379.

 $E.A.\ 400/4/17.$

F.3.R. II., H.

26 Sept. 1379-10 Aug. 1381.

Foedera, IV., 70. C.P.R. 1381-85, p.

46.

John Montague

18 Oct. 1381-Jan. 1387.

Malvern, p. 90. C.P.R. 1381-85, p.

80.

Ib. 1385-89, pp. 169,

173.

 $E.A.\ 400/2/42.$

John Beauchamp of Holt

Before 5 Feb. 1387-3 Feb. 1388.

C.P.R. 1385-89, p.

291. Monk West., pp. 156, 178. Monk West., p. 116.

John Devereux

Appointed 2 Jan. 1388. Entered office before 11 Feb. 1388.

Favent, p. 16. Walsingham, II.,

213.

Ann. Ric.II., 156. C.P.R. 1385-89, p. 173.

E.A. 402/5/27d; 402/10/36d; 403/22/24.

18 April, 1388–22 Feb. 1393.

Thomas Percy (earl 24 March, 1393.

Sept. 1397)

of Worcester, 29 12 May, 1393--30 Sept. 1399.

C.P.R. 1391-96, p. 289.

Ib. 1396-99, p. 557. E.A. 403/22/24; 403/10/43d.

7. THE KING'S CHAMBERLAINS.

Henry III.

Geoffrey of Neville 6 Aug. 1207-17 Aug. 1225.

R.Ch. I., 173-214. Rot. Lit. Cl. I., 90 (cf. pp. 93, 391); II., 906. P.R. 1216-25, p. 473.

Royal Letters, I., 262.

Edward I.

Peter Champvent

26 Dec. 1292.

John Sudley

22 May, 1298. 31 Aug. 1306.

Foedera, I., 784. C.F.R. I., 399, 473. C.P.R. 1301-7, p.

460.

Edward II.

John Charlton

1310-1318.

I.R. 150.

MS. Cotton, Nero, c. viii., f. 36. I.R. 180/3.

Cole, Records, p. 4. E.A. 375/8/33.

Hugh le Despenser

Appointed in 1318.

Appointment renewed in Cf. MS. Stowe, parliament, 20 Oct. 1318. Acted to end of reign except for period of exile in

1321.

Cole, Records, p. 4.

553/65.

Edward III.

C.P.R. 1327-30, p. 23 Aug. 1327-29 July, 1334. Gilbert Talbot 159. E.A. 387/9.1334-1337. 24 March, 1337-27 Nov. Foedera, II., ii., 964. Henry Ferrars C.C.R. 1339-41, p. 1340. 649. Ib. 1341-43, pp. 339, John Darcy, le piere ? 15 Dec. 1340-349. Foedera, III., 90. 27 Oct. 1341-after 13 Sept. Rot. Parl. II., 157, 1346. 158. E.A. 390/8/6d. Bartholomew Burg-? 1344-1345. hersh 14 Feb. 1347-7 March, 1355. C.C.R. 1346-49, p. 249. Ib. 1354-60, p. 195. Cf. C.P.R. 1354-58, p. 277. Thomas Bradeston ? 1344-1345. E.A. 390/8/6d. Guy Brian, sub-cham- 1348. E.A. 391/15.berlain En. Accts. (W. & H.) 3/47.Archæologia, XXXI., 94. E.H.R. XXV., 443, n. 79. 1355-1356. John Charlton Before 11 Jan. 1356-26 May, C.P.R. 1354-58, pp. 1360. 326, 332. Ch.R. 145/21.Cf. C.C.R. 1337-39, p. 136. John Chandos, sub- Before 29 July, 1359. C.P.R. 1358-61, p. chamberlain 255. Exch. of Rec., W. for I., 6/39. 1360-1362. Thomas Vere, earl of 1 March, 1362-1371. $Ch.R.\ 146/19$; Oxford 152/11-18.

pp. 300, 301, 307.

Richard la Vache, sub-chamberlain	26 Aug. 1363–1365. –? 1369.	C.P.R. 1370-73, p. 290.
Alan Buxhill, sub- chamberlain.	4 June, 1369-8 July, 1370.	Foedera, III., 849, 897.
Richard Pembridge, sub-chamberlain	24 March, 1371.	<i>Ib.</i> 911. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-74, p. 287.
Sub-chamberlains.	acting chamberlains:	201.
William Latimer	10, 27 Oct. 1371–20 Nov. 1375–Good Parliament, 1376.	C.P.R. 1370-73, p. 136. Ch.R. 152/3; 154/15. Rot. Parl. II., 325.
Roger Beauchamp	April-June, 1376.	Rot. Parl. III., 13.
Iwager Desarchamp	20 July, 1376–10 Jan. 1377.	Ch.R. 154/10, 11, 12. C.P.R. 1374-77, pp. 29, 400. E.A. 398/9.
Robert Ashton	11 Jan21 June, 1377.	Foedera, III., 1069, IV., 1. Ch.R. 154/14, 9-3. C.P.R. 1374-77, p. 466. Cf. C.C.R. 1377-81, p. 74.
	Richard II.	
Chief chamberlains	•	
Simon Burley	26 June-16 July, 1377.	Foedera, IV., 1. C.P.R. 1377-81, 301. C.C.R. 1377-81, 74.
Robert Vere, earl of Oxford	9 July, 1377-Dec. 1387. (Confirmed in office, 10 Jan. 1382.)	Foedera, IV., 5, 138. C.C.R. 1377-81, p. 2. Ib. 1381-85, pp. 488 560-1. C.P.R. 1381-85, p. 65, and passim. Ib. 1385-89, pas-
		sim. C.Ch.R. 1341-1417,

Acting chief chamb	perlains during the minority of	the earl of Oxford:
Guy Brian	4 Aug. 1377-16 March, 1378.	Foedera, IV., 15. C.C.R. 1377-81, p. 22. C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 70. Birch, Linc. Ch., p. 69.
William Beauchamp	25 Dec. 1378-3 Dec. 1380. (ceased to act before 20 Feb. 1381).	E.A. 400/2. Rot. Scot. II., 14b. C.W. 1539. Foedera, IV., 68, 69, 89. C.C.R. 1377-81, pp. 359, 374, 473. C.P.R. 1377-81, pp. 495, 561, 600. I.R. 471/18. Foreign Roll, 3 R., II. H.
Aubrey Vere Chief chamberlain	Early Dec. 1380-2 Dec. 1381. -1 May, 1382.	A.P. 9204, 9205. C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 564. Ib. 1381-85, pp. 31, 59, 68. C.C.R. 1381-85, p. 20. Foedera, IV., 108, 111, 116, 119, 132. Ch.R. 159/13.
Peter Courtenay	Appointed 12 Feb. 1388– Feb. 1390.	C.P.R. 1385-89, p. 383. 1b. 1388-92, pp. 4, 80, 225. E.A. 402/5/30d.
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon (duke of Exeter, 1397)	Appointed in parliament 17 Jan20 March, 1390. Acted 22 Feb. 1390-fall of Richard II., 1399.	Malvern, p. 222. C.P.R. 1388-92, pp. 194, 252, 365, 488. Ib. 1391-96, p. 312.

John Holland, earl of Exeter, 1397)

Appointed chief chamberof Huntingdon (duke lain for life 31 May, 1390. Granted office of chamberlain of England as held by the earls of Oxford, 4 Sept. 1393.

C.P.R. 1396-99, pp. 276, 290. E.A. 402/5/32d; 403/10/43d.

Sub-chamberlains:

Simon Burley

16 July, 1377-12 March, 1388. Appointed for life 18 Aug. 1382.

E.A. 400/3/17; 400/4/17; 401/2/42. I. Rolls, passim.

Devon, p. 219. Focdera, IV. 104, 105, 117-8, 136, 155.

Exch. of Rec., W.for I., 10/69.C.C.R. 1377-81, p. 149.

Ib. 1381-85, pp. 97, 371, 555.

Ib. 1385-89, p. 222. C.P.R. 1377-81, pp. 256, 257, 262, 371. *Ib.* 1381-85, p. 301

and passim. Ib. 1385-89, pp. 37, 45, 194, 197.

Ib. 1388-92, p. 186. Exch. of Rec., W. for I., 11/72/8;

cf. above, iv., 340,

n. 2.

Aubrey Vere (deputy 11 April, 1380. for Burley ?)

Thomas Percy

Appointed end of Feb. 1390-

22 Feb. 1393.

Monk West., 222. Walsingham, II., 213. Ann. Ric. II., 156.

C.P.R. 1388-92, pp. 413, 492, 507. E.A. 402/5/32d.

4

William le Scrope

Appointed 22 Feb. 1393-29 July, 1399.

Ann. Ric. II., 156, 240, 246.

Walsingham, II., 213.

Monk West., 280. Rot. Parl. III., 374,

410.

C.P.R. 1391-96, p.

371.

Ib. 1396-99, p. 557. *E.A.* 403/10/43d. *C.C.R.* 1396-99, p. 37.

MS. Cotton, Faustina, B. ii.

8. KEEPERS OF THE PRIVY SEAL.

Edward II.

William Melton, con- 1 Oct. 1307-? Nov. 1311.

robe

Roger Northburgh ? March, 1312.

18 Sept. 1312-1 Feb. 1316.

Thomas Charlton, 7 July, 1316. controller of the 15 Nov. 1316

controller of the 15 Nov. 1316- ? Mar. 1319 wardrobe until 1318 - ? Jan. 1320.

- ? Jan. 1320. Appointed 27 Jan. 1320-

Robert Baldock, controller of the ward-robe from 7 July,

1320.

Robert Wodehouse, controller of the wardrobe

8 July-before 20 Oct. 1323. *M.R.*, *K.R.* 105/153.

Robert Ayleston

3 Oct. 1323-16 May, 1324. Conway Davies, pp. 578, 579.

William Airmyn

? May, 1324.

7 July, 1323.

8 Aug. 1324-7 Jan. or 19 Feb.

1325.

Henry Cliff William Harleston	2 April–July, 1325.	C C D 4000 0W
William Harleston	Oct. 1325-Oct. 1326.	C.C.R. 1323-27, pp. 413, 416. C.P.R. 1324-27, pp.
Robert Wyvill	26 Oct20 Nov. 1326.	247-75, passim. C.C.R. 1323-27, p. 655.
	Edward III.	
Richard Airmyn	1 March, 1327–18 Feb. 1328.	Rot. Parl. II., 440. C.P.R. 1327-30, p. 241.
Adam Limber	24 April 1328–23 Sept. 1329	Rot. Parl. II., 45. I.R. 297/24.
Richard Bury	24 Sept. 1329–7 April, 1333 ¹	C.P.R. 1327-30, p. 534.
		Hist. Dun. Tres, p. 127. E.A. 386/11.
Robert Ayleston	? 24 Feb. 1334.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1330-34, p. 511.
	3 Mar. 1334-before 21 Mar. 1334 (on which date he	R.R. 315. C.C.R. 1333-37, p. 209.
	died)	C.P.R. 1330-34, p. 528.
Robert Tawton	5 April, 1334-before 20 Feb. 1335.	I.R. 279. C.W. 1330/35.
		C.C.R. 1333-37, pp. 200, 204, 213.
		C.P.R. 1334-38, p. 79.
? William de la Zouch	FebApril, 1335. 1 April, 1335-24 March,	E.H.R. XXIV.,
William de la Zouen	1337.	503-5.

¹ Bury left the court at Pontefract on 22 Feb., 1333, and the king, on 7 April, took the responsibility for 2000 marks, which the Bardi undertook to pay Bury at Avignon. Bury went to Avignon to pay the yearly tribute of 1000 marks. He returned on 20 Nov., 1333 to rejoin the court at Salisbury.

William de la Zouch	1 April, 1335-24 March, 1337.	C. Pap. Reg. Let. II., 524. I.R. 294. C.P.R. 1334-38, p.
Richard Bentworth	28 April, 1337–6 July, 1338.	C.C.R. 1337-39, pp. 130, 442, 519.
William Kilsby	6 July, 1338–4 June, 1342.	I.R. 300/20; 326/2. C.P.R. 1340-43, pp. 432-3, 448. C.C.R. 1341-43, p. 595.
John Offord	4 June, 1342-7 June, 1344Aug. 1344.	Ad. MS. 35, 181/12 M.B.E. 204/82, 161 C.C.R. 1341-43, pp. 585-95. Rot. Parl. II., 150. Foedera, III., 18-19, 25.
John Thoresby Thomas Hatfield	4-24 June, 1342. Before 12 Oct. 1344-23 June, 1345. Before 1 July, 1345.	Murimuth, p. 159. M.B.E. 204/161. C. Pap. Reg. Let. III., 11, 12. C.C.R. 1343-46, pp. 511, 536. C.P.R. 1343-45, p. 487.
John Thoresby	3 July, 1345-before 23 Sept. 1347.	C. Pap. Reg. Let. III., 218, 225. C.C.R. 1343-46, p. 639.
Simon Islip	28 Sept. 1347–20 June, 1349. -? May, 1350.	Foedera, III., 138. C.C.R. 1349-54, p. 34.
Michael Northburgh	? Before 3 Sept. 1350. 11 Nov. 1350–26 Aug. 1354.	I.R. 354/8. Foedera, III., 202. I.R. 355/10. C.W. 1334/7.

Thomas Bramber	? 29 Aug. 1354. Before 27 Nov. 1354-9 Oct. 1355.	I.R. 375/17; 379/2.
John Winwick	-? Nov. 1355. Before 27 Nov. 1355-? 17 May, 1360.	Foedera, III., 344, 494.
John Buckingham	18 May, 1360–9 June, 1363.	C. Pap. Reg. Pet. I., 355-6. C. Pap. Reg. Pet. I., 371.
		Foedera, III., 494. I.R. 409/25; 415. Malvern, VIII., 365.
William Wykeham	10 June, 1363–26 Oct. 1367.	C.P.R. 1364-67, p. 97.
Daton Tagy magister	Armainted 97 Oct 1967	I.R. 421; 433/13.
Peter Lacy, receiver of the Black Prince	Appointed 27 Oct. 1367. Entered office 28 Oct. 1367– March, 1371.	I.R. 433/13; 436. Foedera, III., 911.
Nicholas Carew, lay- man	March, 1371–24 June, 1377.	Foedera, III., 911. I.R. 442/18 (19 Aug. 1371); 462.
	Richard II.	
John Fordham, king's clerk	Appointed 26 June, 1377– 12 Dec. 1381.	I.R. 465/7.
William Dighton, clerk	Appointed 13 Dec. 1381–8 Aug. 1382.	C.C.R. 1381-84, p. 35.
Walter Skirlaw, king's clerk	Appointed 9 Aug. 1382–24 Oct. 1386.	Ib. p. 215. Exch. of Rec., W. for I., 12/83.
John Waltham, king's clerk	Appointed 24 Oct. 1386–3 May, 1389.	I.R. 515/17.
Edmund Stafford, dean of York	Appointed 4 May, 1389- 16 Feb. 1396.	C.C.R. 1385-89, p. 591. Ib. 1392-96, p. 469.
		I.R. 524/17.
Guy Mone, king's clerk	Appointed 16 Feb. 1396–14 Nov. 1397.	C.C.R. 1392-96, p. 469. 1b. 1396-99, p. 259.

Richard Clifford, Appoin 1401. of the great ward-robe till 1398.

Appointed 14 Nov. 1397- *C.C.R.* 1396-99, p. 1401.

9. Clerks or Receivers of the Chamber.

Edward II.

Ingelard Warley,	Before 1309.	Pipe, 168/50.
king's clerk.		Misc. En. Accts.
		Exch. 20/21.
Roger Wingfield,	? June, 1309.	<i>Ib.</i> 18/10, 23d;
king's clerk	Before 11 Feb. 1310-28 Nov.	20/20, 21.
	1313	C.P.R. 1307-13, p.
	-? June, 1314.	210.
	Ť	С.С.R. 1313-18, р.
		29.
		Ib. 1333-37, p. 265.
		Rot. Parl. II., 79.
? Richard Squire,	1314–1317.	C.P.R. 1313-17, p.
yeoman of the		183.
chamber		Cf. C.C.R. 1313-18,
		рр. 123, 497.
? Robert Appleby,	1314-Nov. 1315.	C.P.R. 1313-17, pp.
king's clerk		196, 222, 564.
	Before 20 June, 1314-24 Jan.	
elder, yeoman of the	1319.	257.
chamber		<i>Ib. 1317-21</i> , p. 310.
? Richard Lusteshull,	Nov. 1315-6 May, 1321.	E.A. 376/7/15d,
king's clerk		18d.
James of Spain,	? 1321–1322.	E.A. 376/15.
king's clerk		2.21. 0.0/10.
	Oct. 1322-31 Oct. 1326.	Pipe, 171/41-42d.
		E.A.380/4;379/11,
		17.
		C.P.R. 1327-30, p.
		241.
		41.

Edward III.

? Thomas Gargrave	May, 1330.	C.P.R. 1327-30, p.
? Richard Bury	1331.	518. En. Accts. (W. & H.) 2/34. M.R., K.R. 110, breu. dir. bar., m.
John Fleet	25 Jan. 1333–31 July, 1334.	31d. E.A. 385/4; 386/15. Cf. I.R. 287/16; C.P.R. 1340-43, p. 503.
William Trussel of Kibblestone, king's yeoman	26 Jan. 1333–25 Jan. 1335.	C.P.R. 1340-43, p. 448.
William Kilsby	25 Jan. 1335-6 July, 1338.	Ib. Cf. payment to John Ashby, 30 April, 1337, I.R. 294/1.
Thomas Hatfield	12 July, 1338-4 Dec. 1344.	C.P.R. 1340-43, p. 503. 1b. 1343-45, p. 420. C.C.R. 1343-46, p. 371. Cf. 1b. 1341-43, p. 659.
Robert Burton	25 Dec. 1344–23 April, 1349.	
Robert Mildenhall	22 June, 1346–21 April, 1353	E.A. 391/1, 20; C.C.R. 1346-49, p. 161; 1349-54, pp. 181, 318.
Thomas Bramber	25 Dec. 1347–24 June, 1349 -? 1354.	E.A. 391/1. C.P.R. 1350-54, pp. 418, 422.
Richard Norwich	25 June, 1349–15 April, 1355	E.A. 391/1/14d; cf. 392/2/40d.
William Rothwell	29 April, 1353–24 July, 1355	Ib. 391/1.

William Wykeham,	? 1355	
king's clerk	Before 3 Dec. 1361–10 June, 1361.	Malvern, p. 360. Cal. Pap. Reg., Pet. I., 380; cf. p. 373. C.P.R. 1364-67, p. 97.
Helming Leget, king's yeoman (later king's esquire)	3 Jan. 1362–25 Sept. 1375.	Ib. 1374-77, p. 171. Ib. 1361-64, p. 144. C.C.R. 1360-64, pp. 300, 421. Brantingham's Issue Roll, pp. 204-5.
William Gambon, yeoman of the chamber	? Sept. 1375–10 Oct. 1376.	C.P.R. 1374-77, pp. 252, 360-1.
Philip la Vache, knt. of the chamber	? Oct. 1376-21 June, 1377.	C.P.R. 1374-77, p. 5 Ib. 1377-81, p. 104. En. Accts. (W. & H.) 5/18. E.A. 398/9/4d.
	Richard II.	
? Philip la Vache	21 June, 1377-3 Feb. 1378.	C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 104. En. Accts. (W. & H.) 5/18. E.A. 397.
Acting-receiver. Simon Burley, knt.	1377–1380.	I D Acolum
and sub-chamberlain	1077-1000.	I.R. 463/474, passim C.P.R. 1381-85, pp.
	Acquitted 11 Sept., 12 and 25 Dec. 1382.	211, 218, 167, 178.
Baldwin Raddington king's esquire	13 April, 1380–10 May, 1382 Acquitted 23 July, 1382.	I.R. 478/1. C.P.R. 1381-85, p. 157.
John Salesbury, king's esquire	Appointed 11 May, 1382–11 Sept. 1382. Acquitted 11 and 12 Sept. 1382.	Ib. pp. 167, 178.
	1002.	

Richard Abberbury,
knt. of the chamber
John Bacon, king's
clerk
John Beauchamp,
king's esquire, later
knt.
John Golafre, knight
of the chamber
Lambert Fermer,
king's esquire
Guy Mone, king's
clerk
John Lowick, king's
esquire

11 Sept15 Nov. 1382.
Acquitted 15 Nov. 1382.
15 Nov. 1382–28 Nov. 1384.
Acquitted 27 Feb. 1385.
28 Nov. 1384–5 Feb. 1387.
Acquitted 5 Feb. 1387.
5 Feb9 Sept. 1387.
Acquitted 29 Sept. 1387.
Acquitted 29 Sept. 1387. 9 Sept. 1387–12 June, 1391.
Acquitted 29 Sept. 1387.

C.P.R. 1381-85, p.
192.
<i>Ib.</i> p. 552.
<i>Ib.</i> 488.
Ib. 1385-89, p. 291.
Ib. and p. 348.

Ib. 1391-96, p. 177.
Ib. 1396-99, p. 317.
Foreign Roll, 1 H. IV., G.
Cf. C.P.R. 1396-99, p. 61.

MS. Bod. Rolls, 9.

Favent, p. 13.

10. THE KING'S SECRETARY.

Acquitted 16 Feb. 1398.

Feb. 1398-1399.

Richard II.

	Michard II.	
Robert Braybrook	20 Aug. 1377–16 May, 1381.	C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 330. Foedera, IV., 90. Exch. of Rec., W. for I. 12/80. M.R., K.R. 157, breu. dir. bar., Easter t. (m. ix).
John Bacon	16 May, 1381-15 Mar. 1385	I.R 505/24 Ib. and m. 23. C.P.R. 1381-85, pp. 341, 375, 516, 552. M.R., K.R. 161, breu. dir. bar., Hilary t. (m. vi). Monk West., p. 72.
Richard Medford	Before 21 June, 1385- Feb. 1388. ? Nominally secretary till	I.R. 508/14. C.P.R. 1385-89, pp. 140, 179.

1393.

John Macclesfield ? 1388 or 1390 ?-1393. See above, v, pp. 443-4.

Roger Walden Before 16 Oct. 1393-20 Sept. C.P.R. 1391-96, pp. 1395. 320, 620.

John Lincoln Sept. 1395-Sept. 1399. C.P.R. 1391-96, p. 685.

Ib. 1396-99, pp. 221 524.

11. Officers of North Wales.

In compiling these lists the appendices to an unpublished essay on "The Edwardian Settlement of North Wales in its Administrative and Legal Aspects, 1284-1343," by Mr. W. H. Waters, have been used, and grateful acknowledgment is hereby made to Mr. Waters for his kindness in permitting such comparison and incorporation of his results. The lists of justices and chamberlains for the reign of Edward II. are, like the lists of other officials of this reign, based on the lists given in The Place of The Reign of Edward II. in English History (pp. 379, 380-1). Material for the lists of the justices and chamberlains for 1343-76, and of the escheators for 1343-47, has generously been furnished by Miss M. Rhys and Mr. D. L. Evans.

(a) Justices.

Edward I.

Otto Grandison	1284–1295	Trans. R.H.S., Third Series, III. (1909), pp. 132-3. Welsh Roll. 1/2.
John Havering	Appointed 20 March, 1284- 5 Nov. 1287.	C.F.R. I., 380. Welsh Rolls, p. 284.
Hugh Turberville	Appointed 5 Nov. 1287– 16 April, 1288.	Ib. p. 311.
Robert Staundon	Appointed 16 April, 1288-Sept. 1295.	Ib. p. 318. C.P.R. 1292-1301, pp. 8-75, passim. C.F.R. I., 317-33, passim.

William Grandison	10 Feb. 1290.	C.P.R. 1281-92, p. 397.
John Havering	Appointed 3 Sept. 1295. Appointed 1 April, 1300 for whole of Wales.	<i>Ib. 1292-1301</i> , pp. 146, 502; cf. p. 165.
William Sutton	Easter term 1301-19 April, 1306, when he died.	Min. Accts. 1211/1; cf. C.F.R. III., 351.
Hugh Audley	Entered office 2 May, 1306-7 July, 1307.	Pipe, 176/54d. Ib.

Edward II.

Chirk, whole of Wales John Peacock	Appointed 15 Jan. 1308. Entered office 12 Feb. 1308- 19 Feb. 1315. 1314-15. Appointed 19 Feb. 1315-	Pipe, 161/53. C.F.R. III., 351.
Roger Mortimer of Chirk	23 Nov. 1316. Appointed 23 Nov. 1316. Appointed 7 Oct. 1317, for whole of Wales, for life. Surrendered before 5 Jan. 1322.	
William Shalford, deputy in N.	Easter 1317-Easter 1319.	Pipe, 164/35.
2 0	29 Sept. 1320–15 May, 1322	Ib. 169/48.
Edmund Fitzalan, earl of Arundel, for whole of Wales	Appointed 5 Jan. 1322–17 Nov. 1326.	
Robert Hope, deputy in N.	From 16 May, 1322.	Pipe, 168/46.
	Easter 1323–29 Sept. 1326.	<i>Ib.</i> 169/44; cf. <i>ib.</i> 173/45.
Richard Amory	Appointed 12 Dec. 1326.	

Edward III.

C.P.R. 1324-27, p. Appointed 12 Dec. 1326-Richard Amory 338. 20 Feb. 1327. C.F.R. IV., 19. C.P.R. 1327-30, pp. Appointed 20 Feb. 1327. Roger Mortimer of 317, 327. Wigmore, for whole Appointed 27 Aug. 1328, C.F.R. IV., 19. of Wales for life. -Oct. 1330. Ib. p. 209. William Shalford C.P.R. 1330-34, p. John Wysham Appointed 23 Oct. 1330-10. 12 Oct. 1331. Ib. p. 181. Edward Bohun Appointed 12 Oct. 1331-7 Nov. 1334. Ib. 1334-38, p. 45. Ib. and p. 122. Robert Bicknor Ralph Basset Appointed 7 Nov. 1334. Ib. p. 42. of Drayton Appointment cancelled, C.C.R. 1333-37, p. 9 Nov. 1334. 352. Richard Fitzalan, Appointed 8 Nov. 1334. C.P.R. 1334-38, pp. earl of Arundel Appointed 10 March, 1337, 45, 415. for life. William Shalford C.F.R. and C.P.R., passim. John Burton Aug. 1343. Exch. Misc. 4/34. Roger Trumwyn July, 1346-8 June, 1348. M.B.E., 144/4.Min. Accts. 1149/3. John Delves 29 Sept. 1348-29 Sept. 1363. Ib. and ib. 1150/2. David Calveleigh 1374. Exch. Misc. 24/1. William Skipwith 1 May 1374-1376. Ib.David Craddock 5 Feb.-10 July, 1376. Min. Accts. 1305/17 William Skipwith Appointed 10 July, 1376-C.P.R. 1374-77, p. 21 June, 1377. 293. Richard II.

 David Craddock
 Appointed 3 Nov. 1377- C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 18 Feb. 1381.
 57.

 John de la Pole of Newburgh
 Appointed 18 Feb. 1381- Ib. p. 596.

 David Craddock
 20 May, 1381.

 Appointed 20 May, 1381- Ib. 1381-85, p. 6.

12 March, 1382.

John de la Pole, of Newburgh John Beauchamp, knt. of the cham- ber, steward of the household	? 1 Dec. 1385. Appointed for life 1 Dec.	C.P.R. 1381-85, p. 106. Ib. 1385-89, pp. 92, 357.
Robert Vere, earl of Oxford, duke of Ireland	Appointed 10 Oct. 1387.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 357.
John Charlton of Powys	Appointed 20 March, 1388.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 415.
Thomas, duke of Gloucester	Appointed 8 June, 1388.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 450.
Thomas Mowbray, earl of Nottingham	Appointed 22 March, 1394. Appointed 30 March, 1394, for life.	
William Lescrope, earl of Wiltshire	Appointed 28 Jan. 1398–30 July, 1399 (Successor appointed 29 Oct. 1399)	289; cf. ib. 1399-
	(b) Chamberlains.	

Edward I.

Richard Abingdon	Appointed 22 March, 1284-	Pipe, 131/26d.
	7 Jan. 1286.	Bull. Celtic Studies
		I., iii., 256.
Robert Belvero	Appointed 7 Jan. 1286-	Pipe, 136/28, 30;
	10 July, 1295.	138/25; 146/21.
Hugh Leominster	Appointed 10 July, 1295-	Ib. 146/24; 157/53
	Michaelmas 1302.	Bull. Celtic Studies
		I., iii., 256.
Thomas Asthall	Appointed 29 Sept. 1302-	Ib.
	7 July, 1307.	Pipe, 176/53.

Edward II.

Thomas Asthall,	Appointed 8 July,	1307-	C.F.R. 11., 51, 126,
king's clerk	11 Oct. 1312.		148.
Thomas Chedworth,	Appointed 11 Oct.	1312-	Cf. C.C.R. 1313-18,
king's clerk	9 Oct. 1315.		p. 245.

Cf. C.P.R. 1313-21, Appointed 9 Oct. 1315 William le Duyn, (as from 29 Sept. last)p. 12. clerk

12 Jan. 1317.

Appointed 12 Jan. 1317-Edmund Dynieton, 3 June, 1319. king's clerk

Appointed 3 June, 1319-Henry Shireoaks,

king's clerk 8 Nov. 1320.

Adam Wettenhall, Appointed 8 Nov. 1320-

king's clerk 11 May, 1323.

Robert Power, king's Appointed 11 May, 1323- Cf. C.F.R. III., 418.

clerk 1 Feb. 1327.

William de la Bataille, 29 Sept. 1326-1 Feb. 1327. clerk

Edward III.

Appointed 1 Feb. 1327- C.F.R. IV., 21, 68. Robert Power, king's clerk 31 Oct. 1327.

Appointed 1 Feb. 1327-William de la Bataille, clerk 31 Oct. 1327.

John Chiverdon, Appointed 31 Oct. 1327king's clerk till death in 1329.

Nicholas Acton, Appointed 20 March, 1329king's clerk 19 June, 1330.

Adam Withiford, Appointed 19 June, 1330king's clerk 7 Feb. 1331.

Robert Hambury, Appointed 7 Feb. 1331king's clerk 18 Oct. 1338.

John Ellerker, king's Appointed 18 Oct. 1338clerk 28 May, 1340.

Robert Hambury, Appointed 28 May, 1340king's clerk 2 Oct. 1341.

John Ellerker, king's Appointed 2 Oct. 1341clerk 12 May, 1343.

John Pirie, king's Appointed 12 May, 1343. clerk Handed over to Weston on 3 April, 1345.

John Weston, king's Entered office 3 April, 1345clerk 21 March, 1347.

Ib. pp. 68, 127; V., 127. Pipe, 173/45.

Ib. 175/50. C.F.R. IV., 127, 182.

Ib. pp. 182, 233.

Ib. p. 233; V., 98. Pipe, 181/36.

Ib. 184/48; 185/45. C.F.R. V., 98, 175.

C.F.R. V., 175, 252.

Ib. p. 252.

Min. Accts. 1213/16; 1214/2, 3.

Exch. Misc. 4/34. Min. Accts. 1214/3.

M.B.E.144, passim.

John Kermont, Entered office 21 March. $M.B.E.\ 144/55.$ king's clerk 1347-25 Jan. 1348. Min. Accts. 1171/10. Robert Pollard, 29 Sept. 1348-31 March, Min. Accts. 1149/1king's clerk 1354. 4; 1171/10. Duchy of Lancaster, Min. Accts. 636/10338. Robert Paris, king's Easter, 1354-1366. Min. Accts. clerk _2 1143/25; 1149/4; 1150/2.David Craddock 1373. Exch. Misc. 24/1. John Wodehouse, ?-1376. Min. Accts. 1150/3. king's clerk David Craddock. Appointed 6 July, 1376- C.F.R. VIII., 355. knt., chamberlain 21 June, 1377.

Richard II.

and receiver

receiver

C.F.R. IX., 38, 219. John Wodehouse, Appointed 27 Oct. 1377. Accounted from 29 Sept. chamberlain and C.P.R. 1381-85, p. receiver 332. Reappointed 29 Sept. 1379-*Ib.* 1385-89, pp. 109, 163. 21 Aug. 1389. Min. Accts. 1214/5-12; 1215/1, 2. Appointed 29 July, 1389. Min. Accts. 1215/1, William Glym, king's clerk, receiver, with Entered office 21 Aug. 1389-2. C.C.R. 1389-92, p. all powers of cham-13 Oct. 1390. 200. berlain William Frodsham, Appointed 20 June, 1390. Ib.Entered office 13 Oct. 1390. Min. Accts. esquire, king's Reappointed 28 June, 1391-1215/3-9.chamberlain and C.F.R. XI., 2. 31 March, 1398 (on which receiver day he died). Appointed 11 April, 1398-Min. Accts. 1215/10. Robert Clyston, chamberlain and 29 Sept. 1398.

-? 29 Sept. 1399.

(c) Escheators.

Edward I.

Robert Eccleshall, 20 Nov. 1306-7 July, 1307. Pipe, 176/54. king's clerk

Edward II.

8 July, 1307-7 July, 1308. Pipe, 176/55. Robert Eccleshall, king's clerk Ib. 176/55d. 8 July, 1308-20 Oct. 1309. William Clebury, Min. Accts. 1211/3. king's clerk Ib. 1211/4. J. Merton 20 Oct. 1309-7 July, 1311. Madoc Llwyd (ap-1321-1323. Pipe, 169/45d. Cf. C.C.R. 1323-27, pointed by Arunp. 392. del) C.F.R. III., 230, Robert Power, cham- Appointed 19 July, 1323berlain of N.W. after 27 Jan. 1325. 327. Pipe, 169/45d.

Edward III.

John Chiverdon, Appointed 15 Feb., 1328- C.F.R. IV., 80. chamberlain of N.W. 22 May, 1329. Nicholas Acton. Appointed 22 May, 1329- Ib. p. 134. chamberlain of N.W. 20 June, 1330. Adam Withiford, Appointed 20 June, 1330- Ib. p. 182. chamberlain of N.W. 7 Feb. 1331. Robert Hambury, Appointed 7 Feb. 1331- C.F.R. IV., 233. chamberlain of N.W. 28 Oct. 1338. Appointed 28 Oct. 1338- Ib. V., 99, 100. John Ellerker, chamberlain of N.W. 24 Nov. 1340. Robert Hambury. Appointed 12 June, 1340- Ib. p. 182. chamberlain of N.W. 2 Oct. 1341. (Ellerker ordered to hand over office on 24 Nov. 1340: C.C.R. 1339-41, p. 580.) John Ellerker, cham-Appointed 2 Oct. 1341-*Ib.* p. 256. berlain of N.W. ? 1343. Hugh Hopwas Before July, 1346. $M.B.E.\ 144/2.$

John Weston, cham- July, 1346-21 March, 1347. M.B.E. 144/2, 55. berlain of N.W.

Robert Holewell Appointed 10 Nov. 1347. Ib. 144/130.

Subsequently a system of county escheators was introduced.

12. Constables of Bordeaux.

Henry III.

Roger of Frampton, 16 Oct. 1254. Francisque-Michel, R.G. I., 433 (no. clerk 30 March, 1255. 3506). Bémont, R.G. I., Supplément, pp. cxx-cxxi; 16 (nos. 4399, 4401). Ib. pp. 53 (no. 4460) Bernard Ayzon, 25, 26 Oct. 1255. canon of Bazas. 54 (no. 4670), 55 13 April, 1257. (no. 4674). C.P.R. 1274-58, p. 549. 1257-1269. Bémont, R.G. William of Mont-1269. I., Supplément, p. gauger exx., n. (7). C.P.R. 1272-81, p. 90.

sall

Lawrence of Lover- ? 1269-1272.

Edward I.

Ib. p. 102.

1272-1273. 5 Feb. 1273-6 July, 1274. Bémont, R.G. III., Raymond of Taleycii. ron, king's clerk C.P.R. 1272-81, pp. 58, 62, 108, 158-9. Ib. pp. 77, 144. Appointed 12 Nov. 1274-John de la Bere, Bémont, R.G. III., 16 (or ? 28) March, 1276. king's clerk Ordered to render account, lxxxix, cii. 5 June, 1276.

Adam Norfolk	Appointed 9 June, 1276. Entered office 6 Aug. 1276. -30 Sept. 1280.	Bémont, R.G. III., p. cii. C.P.R. 1272-81, p. 158. E.A. 152/7.
2	30 Sept. 1280-28 March, 1281	,
Raymond of Mirail, king's clerk, citizen of La Réole	28 March, 1281–18 Oct. 1283, "former constable" 21 Oct. 1283.	Bémont, R.G. III., xeii, eii.
Peter Leek, king's clerk	Appointed 31 Aug. 1283. Entered office 18–21 Oct. 1283–2 Jan. 1285.	Ib.
Raymond of Mirail	2 Jan. 1285–27 June, 1286.	Ib. E.A. 152/7; cf. 160/1.
		Magen et Tholin, Chartes d' Agen, p. 113.
ş	27 June, 1286-10 June, 1289.	I.
Itier Bochard d'Angoulême, king's clerk	Appointed 10 June, 1289–30 June, 1293.	C.F.R. I., 310. C.P.R. 1281-92, pp. 321, 503. Bémont, R.G. III., cii.
John St. John, lieu- tenant of the king in Aquitaine	29 March, 1293.	E.A. 152/6.
Robert Leysett, king's clerk	Appointed 13 July, 1293. Entered office 29 Sept. 1293- 10 Aug. 1294. ²	Ib. 152/6, 7. Bémont, R.G. III., xciii, xcv, cii.
Peter Calhau of Bordeaux	13 Jan5 Aug. 1303.	Ib. III., cii. E.A. 158/3.
Peter Aimeric, canon of Beverley	Entered office 5 Aug. 1303–22 Sept. 1305.	<i>Ib.</i> 158/3; 159/9, 10, 20; 160/1; 164/5.
		Bémont, R.G. III., cii.

¹ This was the period of Edward I.'s visit to Guienne, and M. Bémont (R.G. III., xcii.) suggests that he administered the finances by the officials he had with him.
² Gascony was in the hands of the French between 1294 and 1303.

Richard Havering, king's clerk

Appointed 28 March, 1305. Entered office 22 Sept. 1305-

7 July, 1307.

Bémont, R.G. III.. cii.

 $E.A.\ 160/1,\ 7$; 161/17; 162/2. C.P.R. 1307-13, p. 2; cf. ib. 1301-7, pp. 374, 458. $E.A.\ 161/2.$

Jordan Morant

22 Aug.-6 Oct. 1306.

Edward II.

Richard Havering,

king's clerk

7 July, 1307.

 $G.R.\ 24/23,\ 26.$

 $E.A.\ 162/5,\ 6$;

C.F.R. II., 165.

 $E.A.\ 163/1.$

2.

163/1.

 $G.R.\ 24/23.$

Ordered to hand over to Morant, 15 March, 1308-

? 11 May, 1308.

12 Oct. 1311.

Jordan Morant, king's clerk

Appointed 15 March, 1308. Entered office 11 May, 1308. Ordered to hand over to

Frescobaldi, 6 April, 1309, and to Ugolini, 8 April,

1309-16 July, 1309. Appointed 6 April, 1309-

Amerigo dei Frescobaldi, king's mer-

chant Ugolino Ugolini

Appointed 8 April, 1309, E.A. 163/1; 164/1,

Entered office 29 April, 1309-9 Nov. 1311.

John Guitard, clerk, controller of Bordeaux.

and Aubert Mège, clerk Jordan Morant

Appointed joint receivers, 12 Oct. 1311.

Appointed 1 Dec. 1311. Entered office 6 Feb. 1312.

C.P.R. 1321-24, p. 192. $E.A.\ 164/1,\ 2.$

John Guitard John Guitard and Aubert Mège

1312–1313.

Before and after Easter, 1313.

Aicard Barbe, king's 4 March, 1314-6 Oct. 1315 Cf. Tout, Pl. Ed. II. pp. 217-19. **-? 1318.** clerk G.R. 33/7d., 14. Appointed 6 Dec. 1318-Richard Elsfield, E.A. 164/10, 11, 13. 27 July, 1320. king's clerk C.F.R. III., 39. 1320-1322. E.A. 164/16, 17. Adam Limber, king's Appointed 24 April, 1322-1 Oct. 1324. $G.R. \ 35/15.$ clerk Cf. Delpit, p. 59. $E.A.\ 164/8.$ Appointed 1 April, 1324. John Travers, king's G.R. 35/4; 39/3.Re-appointed (by duke clerk Delpit, pp. 54-5. Edward) 14 Sept. 1325-Easter term, 1326. 19 Feb.-16 April, 1326. C.P.R. 1330-34, p. Richard Bury, king's 383. clerk Aubert Mège Appointed 12 March, 1326-24 Jan. 1327. Edward III. Aubert Mège 25 Jan.-27 March, 1327. Pipe, 185/46. Ordered to hand over to G.R. 39/3.Weston, 15 May, 1327. John Weston, king's Appointed 7 Feb. 1327. Pipe, 185/46. clerk Entered office 27 March, E.A. 165/5-11. 1327-4 Jan. 1330. $G.R.\ 41/4.$ Appointed 3 Sept. 1329. Peter of Galicia, $E.A.\ 166/1.$ king's clerk Entered office 4 Jan. 1330. Pipe, 185/46. First account ended 30 Sept. G.R.41/4; 43/1,4,11.1330. Ordered to hand over to Travers, 1 July, 1331. John Travers, king's Appointed 29 June, 1331- $G.R.\ 43/5,\ 11;\ 46/3.$ clerk Dec. 1334-? 20 Feb. 1335. Nicholas Usus Maris, Appointed 16 Dec. 1334. $G.R.\ 46/3.$ king's clerk Entered office 20 Feb. 1335 E.A. 166/4, 5;-? before 1340. 167/3.Anthony Usus Maris, Appointed 18 Jan. 1337- $G.R.\ 48/1.$ king's clerk ? 29 Sept. 1341. E.A. 166/12; 167/1.John Hoquet ? Before 25 Dec. 1339-Pipe, 183/58, 58d, 9 June, 1341 (on this date 59, but cf. E.A.

he handed over to Limber).

167/1.

Adam Limber	Appointed 23 April, 1341. Entered office 9 June, 1341– 17 July, 1343.	Pipe, 183/58.
John Travers	Entered office 17 July, 1343- ? 22 Sept. 1343.	Pipe, 183/58; cf. 197/44d.
John Wawayn, king's clerk	Appointed 22 Sept. 1343- (dead before 11 Mar. 1348) -? before 9 May, 1347.	G.R. 55/3. C.F.R. VI., 74, 75, 76.
Walter Weston,	Appointed 9 May, 1347.	G.R. 59/11 (bis).
regent of the office of king's constable at Bordeaux	Entered office 31 Mar. 1348- 15 Sept. 1348.	Pipe, 204/44; 207/53.
John Streatley	Appointed 28 April, 1348. Entered office 15 Sept. 1348– 26 Dec. 1350.	E.A. 167/16, 17; G.R. 60/30. Pipe, 198/40; 204/44; 207/53.
John Charnels	Appointed 13 Sept. 1350. Entered office 26 Dec. 1350– 5 Nov. 1351.	G.R. 62/3. E.A. 168/8. Pipe, 198/40; 199/37; 207/53. Delpit, p. 76.
William de la Pomeray, canon of Salisbury, regent of the office because of Charnel's capture by the enemy	Appointed and entered office 7 Nov. 1351 1–16 July, 1352.	E.A. 170/12; cf. 168/8. Pipe, 198/40; 207/46d.
William Steel, clerk, deputy for Pomeray	Appointed (by king), as he had acted in this capacity before, 16 Nov. 1351.	G.R. 63/1.
John Charnels, king's clerk	Re-entered office 17 July, 1352-4 April, 1354.	E.A. 170/17, 19, 20; 171/2. Pipe, 199/37; 207/46d., 55; cf. 197/44d.
William Steel	29 Sept. 1353-4 April, 1354.	E.A. 171/2.

¹ John Chiverston, steward of Gascony, took the office into his own hands on 5 Nov., 1351, but appointed Pomeray "regens" two days later; E.A., 168/8.

70 Pipe, 199/37; Appointed 18 Jan. 1354. John Streatley, 207/55; 210/50. Entered office, 4 April, 1354. king's clerk $G.R.\ 65/1$; 74/8. Ordered to hand over to Farley, 1 July, 1361. $E.A.\ 168/12.$ -20 Sept. 1361. Pipe, 207/55; Appointed 1 July, 1361. William Farley, Entered office, 20 Sept. 1361- 210/50; cf. king's clerk 211/42d. 19 July, 1362. E.A. 176/4, 5, 6,13. G.R. 74/8; cf. ib. 75/16.Before 14 Nov. 1362. M.B.E. 278/252. John Harewell, king's clerk 1 15 July, 1363. Archives historiques du départment de 5 Dec. 1363. 1364. la Gironde, xxxiv. 188. Delpit, pp. 75, 91. E.A. 176/20/36; 177/1.Appointed and set out for Bernard Brocas. E.A. 176/19, 20;king's clerk, ap-Bordeaux, 9 Dec. 1362-178/6.pointed in the place 10 April, 1364. Pipe, 211/42d. of Farley, and to receive the king's moneys in Aquitaine 1364-1366. Alexander Dalby, Before 9 Nov. 1366-1368 (in king's clerk 1 which year he died). Gironde, xxxiv.

Arch. hist. de la 196.

Delpit, pp. 137, 175, 190.

Alan Stokes, trea- 1369. surer of Aquitaine.1 Probably the clerk, not the knight, of that name. See above v. 329.

Delpit, p. 190.

¹ I owe this reference to Mrs. W. D. Sharp. Harewell and his successors (except Brocas) down to Ludlam were officials of the Black Prince as prince of Aquitaine.

John Carleton, king's clerk, treasurer of Aquitaine 1	1371–1372.	Delpit, p. 190.
John Ludham, king's clerk, treasurer of Aquitaine	Appointed 25 April, 1372. Accounted to Ed. III. 5 Oct. 1372-20 Aug. 1373.	E.A. 179/8, 9. Foreign Accts., 15/H; 16/G.
Robert Wykford, king's clerk	Appointed 7 March, and 12 April, 1373. Entered office, 20 Aug. 1373 -23 July, 1375.	G.R. 86/7; 88/6. E.A. 179/8, 9, 14, 15; 180/2, 3. Foreign Accts. 15/H; 16/G. Delpit, p. 190.
Richard Rotour, king's clerk	Appointed 16 April, 1375. Entered office, 23 July, 1375–21 June, 1377.	E.A. 179/14, 15;

Richard II.

Richard	Rotour,	22 June, 1377–17 Nov. 1379.	Ib.
king's cle	rk		G.R. 93/5.
William	Loring,	Appointed 2 Oct. 1379.	E.A. 182/9, 10.
king's cler	k	Entered office, 17 Nov. 1379-	Foreign Accts.
		5 Oct. 1381.	15/B; 17/C; 21/C.
			G.R. 93/5; 95/17.
John Strati	ton	Appointed 26 Aug. 1381.	G.R.95/17; $99/6$.
		Entered office, 5 Oct. 1381-	E.A. 183/11; 184/1.
		5 April, 1387.	Foreign Accts.
		_	17/C; 21/C.
John Gedn	ey	Appointed 26 Dec. 1386.	E.A. 183/13-15;
		Entered office, 5 April, 1387-	184/1.
		4 Sept. 1390.	Foreign Accts.
		-? after 19 Oct. 1390.	21/C; 27/Gd.
			G.R. 99/6: 101/6.

¹ I owe this reference to Mrs. W. D. Sharp.

William Langbrook, king's clerk On 19 Oct. 1390 received G.R. 101/4; 103/4. letters of protection on setting out to take up office of constable in Bordeaux.

-7 Oct. 1392.

-? Aug.-Sept. 1396.

Henry Bowet, archdeacon of Lincoln On 11 July, 1396, received letters of protection on setting out to take up constableship.

On 20 Nov. 1397 given power to appoint attorneys in England.

Reappointed 23 July, 1398–? 22 April, 1399.

William Langbrook

Appointed 22 April, 1399- G.R. 105/2. ? Sept. 1399.

G.R. 104/3; 105/2, 9, 12.

APPENDIX II.

TABLES OF WARDROBE FIGURES, 1224-1399.

THE following figures are published after much hesitation and largely in order to redeem a promise that I made in 1920 when I published my first two volumes. Readers of those volumes will remember that I was under no illusions about the value of such figures and about the futility of any attempt to base upon them generalisations as to the total revenue and expenditure of the various household offices or as to the gross revenue and expenses of the crown. Subsequent experience has more than confirmed my fears, and I now give my tables with grave doubts as to their fulfilling more than a humble useful service. But their compilation has involved a great deal of labour and the results have helped to clear up my own mind. It is, however, clearly impossible to vouch for their accuracy without further investigation that would delay indefinitely the publication of a book already too long delayed. I have, however, limited myself to figures established in surviving wardrobe records. I showed, notably in Vol. ii, Section v, ways in which, at least from Edward I.'s reign, wardrobe receipts for years without surviving accounts might be calculated from the issue rolls or by the summation of partially surviving accounts. The few attempts I made in these directions 1 did not, however, convince me of their value, and I have excluded all such calculations from my tables.

[The above prefatory note was written by Professor Tout in 1927 in order to register his impressions of these figures while they were still fresh in his mind. It is only necessary to add a few words in explanation of the arrangement of the tables.

The abbreviated headings of the tables stand for recepta de scaccario, recepta forinseca, hospicium and garderoba. The second of these did not actually come into regular use until the account of 8-11 Edward III., but the aliunde quam de scaccario of the earlier rolls is inconveniently long. The heading garderoba indicates that the original intention was to confine this column to the "necessary expenses" of the wardrobe itself, excluding the many miscellaneous objects of expenditure which follow this item on the rolls, but this plan was not long adhered to, and for the most part the figures in this column represent the total of the expense et liberate other than those of the household, together with which they make the summa expensarum. In accordance with this change of plan, the heading is under Edward II altered to forinseca. The figures in both these columns are often omitted, where, as is commonly the case, the details are not added up in the accounts, but they can usually be deduced from the other figures which are given.

It may be noted that the item prestita, "advances," is hardly ever added to the sum of expenses in the rolls until the reign of Richard II, when it is included in a summa summarum. In the earlier tables, for the convenience of the reader,

similar additions have been made.

Professor Tout had planned a further column, showing for comparison the issues of the exchequer when its accounting periods more or less synchronised with those of the wardrobe, but he had made no great number of entries of this kind, and it has been thought better to save space by putting them in footnotes.]

A. THE KING'S

Regnal			RECEIPTS.	
Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
Hen. III 8-11	5 Jan. 1224-	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
8	10 Apr., 1227 5 Jan., 1224– 27 Oct., 1224	4,623 6 8		9,064 16 01
9	28 Oct., 1224 28 Oct., 1224 27 Oct., 1225	6,054 16 0		8,803 2 0
10	28 Oct., 1225– 27 Oct., 1226	3,596 0 0		6,686 2 10
11	28 Oct., 1226– 10 Apr., 1227 (Kirkham and Brackley)	1,900 0 0		2,065 6 8
18-20	17 May, 1234- 3 May, 1236 (Kirkham)	13,957 18 3½		18,152 1 3½
20	3 May, 1236– 27 Oct., 1236 (Kirkham)	2,400 0 0	1436 5 11	3,836 5 11
21	28 Oct., 1236– 27 Oct., 1237 (brother Geoffrey)	3,966 13 4	5176 3 11	9,142 17 3
22	28 Oct., 1237- 6 Feb., 1238 (brother Geoffrey)	1,766 13 4		2,810 8 31
22-24	7 Feb., 1238- 3 Feb. 1240 (brother Geoffrey)	3,766 13 4		21,010 11 1112
24-26	4 Feb., 1240– 28 Oct., 1241 (Aigueblanche and Burgh)			" compotus debetur."
26-29	28 Oct., 1241– 24 June, 1245 (Chacepore)	52,426 19 111		78,795 4 3

WARDROBE.

EXPENSES.				
Hosp.	Garder.	Summa	Authority.	
£ s. £.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		
1,692 8 31	4,416 19 8	$7,421 5 11\frac{1}{2}$	For. acc. H. III.,	
2,373 17 5	1,953 19 5	9,974 8 2	m. 4. (Pr. supra i., 233-8.) Chanc.	
2,478 12 31	2,145 16 2	6,922 17 8	Misc., 3/2 (for 10 H. III. only).	
1,128 13 10	491 14 10	1,988 13 $5\frac{1}{2}$	in in only).	
9,423 9 111	9,489 12 3	18,913 2 21 2	Pipe 79/11d, 5d.	
		3,142 19 7	Pipe 80/2d.	
4,028 0 61		7,186 1 7	Pipe 81/13.	
		4,062 2 8	Ib. m. 13.	
			Pipe 83/7.	
			Pipe 88/14.	
		72,068 0 7½	Ib. m. 14.	

¹ In this year 8 Hen. III. there is recorded £1311 18s. 2d. for the siege of Bedford.
² Besides the two large items enumerated, £63 were disbursed "in donis et feodis militum anno xix"."

Pagnal		R	ECEIPTS.	
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
Hen. III 29-36	24 June, 1245 17 Feb., 1252 (Chaceporc)	£ s. d. $33,727 \ 16 \ 4\frac{1}{2}$	£ s. d.	£ s. d. $66,240 \ 15 \ 6\frac{1}{2}$
36	18 Feb., 1252– 27 Oct., 1252 (Chacepore)	1,900 0 0		6,504 7 5
39-41	10 Jan., 1255– 28 Apr., 1257 (Saint-Romain)	2,568 19 0		16,316 7 7
42-45	8 July, 1258– 25 July, 1261 (Fécamp and Winchester)	14,508 18 0		35,751 6 5½1 39,421 18 8
45-49	26 July, 1261– 31 Dec., 1264 (Ghent)	9,603 12 $1\frac{1}{2}$		37,264 13 10½
49	1 Jan., 1265– 6 Aug., 1265 (Sandwich)	1,371 19 0		2,754 0 10
49-52	7 Aug., 1265– 3 Mch, 1268 (Lewknor by executors)	2,543 9 3		28,081 0 8
52-57	4 Mch, 1268– 20 Nov., 1272 (Winchester)			37,761 10 11½
Edw. I 57 Hen. III -2 Edw. I	4 Nov., 1272– 18 Oct., 1274 (Willoughby)	200 0 0		31,457 4 4½
2-3 Edw. I	18 Oct., 1274– 20 Nov., 1275 (Bek)	4,089 6 8		17,816 17 6½

 $^{^{1}\,\}mathrm{For}$ this duplicate account see above iv, 359, n. 4.

	EXPENSES.		
Hosp.	Garder.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d. 68,930 3 2	Pipe 95/7.
		5,313 1 7½	Chanc. 36 H. III. m. 20.
		16,344 1 3½	$Pipe~99/15{ m d}.$
7,499 8 5 for 44 Hen. III (E.A. 349/27).		35,350 19 11 ¹ 32,950 5 11 ¹ / ₂	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 1/1. 1b. m. 2.
19,825 2 7		40,776 16 61/2	Pipe 113/2.
1,860 4 7½		3,497 13 2	E.A. 349/28. Pipe 114/19.
13,471 9 8½		32,800 10 8	<i>Ib.</i> 115/1, 1d.
23,201 16 7½		$42,823$ 2 $8\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. 116/1.
		32,808 17 5	Pipe 121/22.
8,046 6 11		17,727 19 9½	Pipe 119/22.

		RECEIPTS.								
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.						
Edw. I	20 Nov., 1275– 20 Nov., 1276 (Bek)	£ s. d. 3,000 0 0	£ s. d.	£ s. d. 16,221 16 0						
5	20 Nov., 1276– 20 Nov., 1277 (Bek)			35,713 16 10						
6	20 Nov., 1277– 20 Nov., 1278 (Bek)	50 0 0		19,316 7 3½						
7	20 Nov., 1278– 20 Nov., 1279 (Bek)	4,066 13 4		30,920 4 6½						
8	20 Nov., 1279– 20 Nov., 1280 (Bek)	6,861 1 5		23,942 1 3½						
9-10	20 Nov., 1280– 20 Nov., 1282 (Louth)	20,072 6 8		50,942 12 8						
10-13	22 Mch., 1282– 20 Nov., 1284 (Louth)	6,373 6 8	96,267 13 8	102,641 0 4						
11-12	20 Nov., 1282- 20 Nov., 1284 (Louth)	11th 23,694 18 4 12th		101,952 17 9						
13	20 Nov., 1284– 20 Nov., 1285 (Louth)	23,000 0 0		40,698 11 4½						
14	20 Nov., 1285– 20 Nov., 1286 (Louth)	15,000 0 0		35,413 3 8½						
15-16	20 Nov., 1286– 20 Nov., 1288 (Louth)	43,319 15 2		77,339 10 0						

	EXPENSES.					
Hosp.	Garder.	Summa	- Authority.			
£ s. d. 7,408 3 10	£ s. d.	$ £ s. d. 16,258 5 3\frac{1}{2}$	Pipe 123/23.			
6,875 8 5½?	1,533 16 7½ ?	35,776 17 10	Ib. cf. E.A. 250/25 and 252/6?			
8,006 10 9½		19,302 11 8	E.A. 250/27; Pipe 123/22d.			
9,319 9 8		30,922 3 3	Pipe 124/24d.			
8,451 16 0		23,608 12 8	Ib. m. 30d.			
9th 8,808 10 11 10th 8,623 17 10½		$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Pipe 128/31d. Oxenedes, pp. 326-36; Chanc. R. 19 Ed. I. mm. 1 and 13; Pipe, 136/31.			
11th 6,856 10 9 12th 7,262 9 1½ 10,899 19 6 ?		$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	}Pipe 130/5, 5d.			
12,696 19 1112		40,090 15 7½	Pipe 136/31, 31d.			
10,651 0 11 12,960 5 0		30,900 0 10 45,776 19 9	} 1b. m. 31d.			

Regnal]	RECEIPTS	3.				
Years. Dates of Account.		Rec. de	Scac		Rec. F	orin		Summa Rec.		С.
Edw. I 17-18	20 Nov., 1288– 20 Nov., 1290 (Louth)	£	S	d.	£	g.	d.	£ 140,900	s. 1	d. 73
19	20 Nov., 1290– 20 Nov., 1291 (Langton)							62,045	7	10
20	20 Nov., 1291– 20 Nov., 1292 (Langton)	30,000	0	0				33,154	0	101
21	20 Nov., 1292– 20 Nov., 1293 (Langton)	19,651	3	7				34,872	8	11/2
22	20 Nov., 1293– 20 Nov., 1294 (Langton)	53,387	9	$9\frac{1}{2}$				65,850	4	11/2
23	20 Nov., 1294– 20 Nov., 1295 (Langton)	115,820	2	7				124,792	9	$5\frac{1}{2}$
24	20 Nov., 1295– 20 Nov., 1296 (Droxford)	64,546	4	2	40,777	19	11	105,324	4	1
25	20 Nov., 1296– 20 Nov., 1297 (Droxford)	75,524	19	81/2	30,601	12	10	106,356	12	$6\frac{1}{2}$
26	20 Nov., 1297– 20 Nov., 1298 Droxford)	30,814	5	11	9,011	19	$1\frac{1}{2}$	39,826	15	$0\frac{1}{2}$
24-26	20 Nov., 1295- 20 Nov., 1298 (Droxford)							251,507	1	8
27	20 Nov., 1298– 20 Nov., 1299 (Droxford)									

	EXPENSES.		
Hosp.	Garder.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d. 17th 73,057 8 10 18th 61,202 16 4	Pipe 138/26, 2d. Ib. m. 25.
10,621 13 5½		47,641 6 2	Ib. m. 26.
14,033 8 81/2		40,689 5 4	Pipe 139/6.
14,382 5 51			Pipe 144/20, 21.
		138,255 12 10	Ib. mm. 20, 21.
		83,648 0 01/2	Ib. m. 22.
11,194 7 11½		119,519 9 4½	Ms. Ad. 7965 f. 159d
		78,549 4 6	Pipe 144/22.
		281,716 13 11 ¹	Ib. and E.A. 354/5.

¹ This account, the first of Droxford's enrolled, is the sum of the three preceding ones. See above ii, 93.

Regnal	Deter of Assessment		RECEIPTS.	
Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
Edw. I 28	20 Nov., 1299– 20 Nov., 1300 (Droxford)	£ s. d. 49,048 19 10	£ s. d. 9,106 16 2½	£ s. d. 58,155 16 2
29	20 Nov., 1300– 20 Nov., 1301 (Droxford)	39,031 16 2	8,518 16 9	47,550 12 11
30	20 Nov., 1301– 20 Nov., 1302 (Droxford)			
31	20 Nov., 1302– 20 Nov., 1303 (Droxford)			
32	20 Nov., 1303- 20 Nov., 1304 (Droxford)			no receipts given
33	20 Nov., 1304- 20 Nov., 1305 (Droxford)			
34	20 Nov., 1305– 20 Nov., 1306 (Droxford)	50,010 0 0	14,118 3 11/2	64,128 3 1½
35	20 Nov., 1306– 7 July, 1307 (Droxford)			
Edw. II	8 July, 1307– 7 July, 1308 (Benstead)	49,648 7 10½	28,982 4 8	78,630 12 7
2	1308–1309			
3	1309–1310			
4	1310–1311	9,230 13 4	6,113 6 11	15,257 18 0

	EXPENSES.		
Hosp,	Forin.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	L.Q.G., p. 15. Ms. Ad. 35,291.
9,570 7 7	67,721 0 01	77,291 7 7½	Ms. Ad. 7966A.
8,756 18 7½	60,201 6 7½	68,958 5 3	Ms. Ad. 8835, cf. Ms. Ad. 35,293.
11,269 4 6		77,318 15 1011	E.A. 369/11.
		$73,056$ 2 $5\frac{1}{2}$	Pipe 168/50.
			E.A. 374/6.

¹ For this figure, see above ii, 129. It includes "prestita" to an amount over £3000.

		RECEIPTS.									
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.							
Edw. II	1311-1312	£ s. d. 3,994 8 4½	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	£ s. d. 10,215 3 1							
6	1312–1313	2,176 11 6	4,285 18 41	$8,462 9 10\frac{1}{2}$							
7	1313-1314										
8-9	1 Dec., 1314- 1 Feb., 1316 (Melton)	56,707 19 1½	3,195 14 6	59,903 13 7½							
9	1 Feb., 1316- 1 July, 1316 (Northburgh)	$8,542 6 2\frac{1}{2}$	6,018 16 11	14,560 3 1½							
10	July, 1316— July, 1317 (Northburgh)	$50,465 13 9\frac{1}{2} (m. 17)^{1} 51,257 13 9\frac{1}{2} (m. 1)$	9,386 7 11	59,850 0 103							
11	8 July, 1317– 8 July, 1318 (Northburgh)	37,726 11 7	5,482 8 11	43,208 19 8½ (m. 1) 43,188 1 6¾ (m. 17)							
12	8 July, 1318– 7 July, 1319 (Northburgh)	24,539 7 10	4,974 14 93	$29,514 \ 2 \ 7\frac{3}{4}$							
13	8 July, 1319- 7 July, 1320 (Northburgh)	43,177 9 10½	7,610 8 31	50,787 18 13							
14	8 July, 1320– 7 July, 1321 (Northburgh)	26,982 10 2½	2,674 9 3	29,656 19 5½							
15	8 July, 1321– 30 April, 1322 (Northburgh)	$39,958 9 6\frac{1}{2}$	17,530 0 2½	57,488 9 9							

¹ With regard to the alternative figures in this and the next account, Professor Tout noted that m. 17 is clearly a later and better version than m. 1.

	EXPENSES	3.	
Hosp,	Forin.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	E.A. 374/15. E.A. 375/9.
13,028 7 81		66,418 7 9	Pipe 166/29. E.A. 374/7.
		22,816 13 81	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/1, 17.
12,392 15 11½		61,032 9 11½ (m. 17) 61,032 19 11½ (m. 1)	Ib.
10,438 3 7		36,723 17 8 (m. 1) 36,866 16 3 ³ / ₄ (m. 17)	Ib.
8,310 18 61		29,872 12 5	Ib.
8,137 8 71/3		48,795 2 03	Ib. mm. 1d, 2. Ms. Ad. 17,362.
5,099 2 8		15,343 11 113	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/18.
6,657 3 10½		$45,949 1 11\frac{1}{2}^{1}$	<i>Ib</i> . mm, 1 and 3.

¹In addition to this total there was £55,912 3s. 7½d. in "prestita," i.e. advances, payments on account, spread over this and the three preceding years. For variations in the receipt figures, see Enr. acc. 2/17, 19.

		RECEIPTS.									
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de		Rec.	Forir	n.	Summa Rec.				
Edw. II 16	1 May, 1322– 19 Oct., 1323 (Waltham)	£ 45,405	s. 12	d. 3½	£ 31,565	s. 11	d. 2	£ 76,971	8.	d. 5½	
17	20 Oct., 1323- 7 July, 1324 (Wodehouse)	1,666	13	4	3,052	2	6 1	4,718	15	10½	
18	8 July, 1324- 7 July, 1325 (Wodehouse)	18,552	4	9	1,764	10	91	20,316	15	61	
19	8 July, 1325— 7 July, 1326 (Wodehouse)	4,624	1	8	1,551	5	81	6,175	7	41	
20	8 July, 1326— 1 Nov., 1326 (Wodehouse)	4,105	5	0	269	15	23	4,375	0	$2\frac{3}{4}$	
Edw.III											
1-2	1 Nov., 1326– 20 Aug., 1328 (Wodehouse)	65,930	2	8	23,977	14	5½	89,907	17	111	
2-3	21 Aug., 1328– 23 Sept., 1329 (Bury)	19,668	8	101	1,611	. 4	$5\frac{1}{2}$	21,279	13	4	
3-5	24 Sept., 1329- 15 Oct., 1331 (Garton)	27,173	11	111				36,326	11	71	

 $^{^1}$ The enrolled account has "recepta de scaccario" £65,156 17s. 4d. and "summa" £90,041 3s. $9\frac{1}{2}d.$

			EX	PEN	SES.					
Hos	sp.		Forin.			Summa				Authority.
£ 12,889	s. 19		£	s.	d.		£ 71,302 11,144 82,446	2 14	$\frac{9\frac{3}{4}}{6\frac{1}{4}}$	Ib. m. 20. Ms. Stowe 553.
						E.	3,833	6	71	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/22.
4,525	4	$6\frac{1}{2}$					6,392 13,614			Ib. m. 24.
							20,006			
						E. P.	5,900	3	53	Ib. m. 26.
1,620	2	03				E. P.	6,211 2,257 345 2,345 4,948	19 4 0	5 6 ³ / ₄ 0 ²	Ib. m. 26.
21,529	5	3					102,576 $100 = 100$ $100 =$	resti	ta not	E.A. 383/8; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/27.
10,325	2	61	10,309	18	01/2		20,635 3,367 24,002	9	11	E.A. 384/1; Enr. acc. (W. and H.)
20,854	8	8				E. P.	37,482 2,062 39,544	5 6	$0\frac{3}{4}$ $6\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. m. 32.

¹ E = "exitus, misae et expensae"; P = "prestita". See p. 73.
² This sum is described as "denarii liberati regi ad cameram pro secretis suis."

³ Compare with this account the issues of the exchequer, 25 Jan. 1327-Mich. 1328—£98,263 14s. 2d. See above p. 73.

⁴ The exchequer issues, Mich. 1328-Mich. 1329 were £36,765 9s. 33d.

77		RECEIPTS.									
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.							
Edw. III 5-6	16 Oct., 1331– 29 Sept., 1332 (Tawton)	£ s. d. 7,331 13 3½	£ s. d.	£ s. d. 9,400 11 33							
6-7	29 Sept., 1332- 29 Sept., 1333 (Tawton)	22,269 12 9		24,642 4 113							
7-8	29 Sept., 1333- 30 July, 1334 (Norwell ac- counted for Tawton dec.)	7,861 15 8		12,761 10 61							
8-11	31 July, 1334– 31 Aug., 1337 (Ferriby)	R. 121,728 13 5 1 A. 5,078 15 9 1 126,807 9 2 1	4,801 10 4½	131,608 19 63							
11-12	31 Aug., 1337– 11 July, 1338 (Beche)	R. 22,543 0 8½ A. 1,216 1 11½ 23,759 2 8	5,107 19 43	28,867 9 432							
12-14	12 July, 1338– 27 May, 1340 (Norwell)	R. 86,076 4 6 ¹ / ₄ A. 22,018 17 9 ³ / ₄ 108,095 2 4	(See above, iv., 105)	262,721 18 3½							
14-15	27 May, 1340- 25 Nov., 1341 (Cusance)	R. 22,169 9 5 A. 3,741 6 3½ 25,910 15 8½	17,062 3 4	42,972 19 0½							
15-18	25 Nov., 1341– 11 Apr., 1344 (Edington)	R. 60,801 8 2½	7,836 5 10	68,637 14 01							

¹ In this account and six others down to 1350 the "recepta de scaccario" are distinguished as from the exchequer of receipt (R) or from the exchequer of account (A). They are not added together in the original.

² There is an error of a few shillings either in the total or the details,

Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	Authority.	
£ s. (8,545 16 6	. £ в. d.	£ s. d. 11,160 3 9½ 1	E.A. 385/19; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/34.	
9,222 14 5	12	E. 22,490 2 1 ² P. 600 0 2 23,090 2 3	E.A. 386/12; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/34d.	
8,242 16 2	12	E. 13,228 1 112 P. 721 13 92	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/4, 35.	
32,769 13 5	£	E. 131,808 19 53 P. 2,873 9 2	Ib. 2/36.	
9,433 19 2	3	134,682 8 7¾ E. 32,471 5 7¼ 8 P. 3,314 14 10 35,786 0 5¼	E.A. 388/5 and 9; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/14, 37.	
23,746 1 8	196,410 17 01	E. 220,156 18 9 4 P. 116,947 10 7½ 337,104 9 4¼	Ib. 2/15d., 38d. Cf. M.B.E. (T.R.), 203/112. See above iv, 104-5.	
14,280 7 9		E. 52,141 15 9½ P. 11,793 12 0	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/40.	
25,607 4 9	61,140 14 5	63,935 7 9½ E. 86,747 19 2½ 5 P. 1,085 8 11 87,833 8 1½	Ib. m. 40d.; M.B.E. (T.R.), 204. See above, iv, 111 and Corrigenda.	

¹ Exchequer issues, Easter 1331-Mich. 1332—£17,074 5s. 2d.

² Exchequer issues, Mich. 1332–Mich. 1333–£48,854 7s. 5½d.

³ Exchequer issues, Mich. 1337-Mich. 1338-£165,281 8s. 11d.

⁴ Exchequer issues, Mich. 1338-15 Apr., 1340—£138,928 13s. 7½d.

⁵ The total (E) is given as corrected from the details. Exchequer issues, 29 Sept., 1341-3 Apr., 1344—£267,383,

		RECEIPTS.									
Regnal Years.			Rec. de Scac.		Rec. Forin.		Summa Rec.				
Edw. III 18-21	11 Apr., 1344– 24 Nov., 1347 (Wetwang)	R. A.	£ 178,752 38,940 217,693	s. 16 4	d. 1 9	£ 8,519	s. 7	d. 10¾	£ 226,212	8. 8	d. 83
21-23	24 Nov., 1347- 5 July, 1349 (Clopton dec.)	R. A.	18,648 2,483		$\frac{9\frac{1}{2}}{7\frac{1}{2}}$	1,263	16	71	22,396	4	01
23-24	5 July, 1349– 13 Feb., 1350 (Cusance)	R. A.	21,132 4,566 1,030	4	6 91	1,324	19	63	6,921	9	10
24-27	14 Feb., 1350– 23 Feb., 1353 (Retford)		5,596 51,501		3½ 0½	6,964	8	4	58,465	15	$4\frac{1}{2}$
27	23 Feb., 1353– 22 Feb., 1354 (Buckingham)		18,175	5	2	4,381	11	21	22,556	16	41
28-31	23 Feb., 1354– 26 Feb., 1357 (Buckingham)		127,389	18	8	1,598	16	1	128,988	14	8
31-32	26 Feb., 1357– 15 Dec., 1358 (Retford)		113,547	13	0	1,925	17	111	115,473	10	111
32-33	16 Dec., 1358- 3 Nov., 1359 (Walton)		38,820	15	$7\frac{1}{2}$	4,010	0	9	42,830	16	41/2
33-34	3 Nov., 1359- 7 Nov., 1360 (Farley)		108,624	5	71/2	20,743	16	03	129,368	1	84

Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d. 45,001 1 1½	£ s. d.	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	E.A. 390/12; Cf. Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 2/41. See above, iv, 116-8.
17,475 15 73		E. $24,008$ 0 $4\frac{3}{4}$ P. $1,918$ 15 $5\frac{1}{2}$ 25,926 15 $10\frac{1}{4}$	Enr. acc (W. and H.) 2/42.
6,810 6 101	670 0 0	E. $7,480 6 10\frac{1}{2}$ P. $749 16 10\frac{3}{4}$ $8,230 3 9\frac{1}{4}$	Ib. 3/51.
38,583 12 04		E. 57,052 17 74 P. 5,856 13 63 62,909 11 2	Ib. 4/1.
12,151 7 3½	$13,295 9 7\frac{3}{4}$	E. 24,765 14 5½ ² P. 681 2 6 25,446 16 11½	E.A. 392/12; Enr. acc (W. and H.) 4/2.
50,769 14 94		E. 123,250 9 03 P. 8,931 6 21	Ib.
32,324 10 24		132,181 15 3¼ E. 118,730 6 7½ P. 3,896 18 4¾	Ib. m. 1d.
19,716 0 41		122,627 5 0 E. 34,180 6 23 P. (incomplete)	Ib. m. 3.
8,554 6 01	146,167 17 113	E. 154,722 4 01 3 P. 6,897 15 4 161,619 19 41	E.A. 393/11; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/3, 3d.

¹ Exchequer issues, 4 Apr., 1344–28 Sept., 1347—£265,178 6s. 3d.

² Exchequer issues from Mich. 1352 to Mich. 1353—£99,664 17s. 2½d.

³ The "particulars" of the account have lower figures of expenditure. The exchequer issues from Mich. 1359 to Mich. 1360 were £74,244 7s. 8½d.

Edw.III 34-35	26 May, 1360- 13 Nov., 1361 (Ferriby)	£ s. d. 13,131 2 3½	£ s. d. 10,178 4 8½	£ s. d. 23,309 7 0
34-35	13 Nov., 1361		1	
35-36				20,000
	14 Nov., 1361- 13 Nov., 1362 (Manton)	$11,332 \ 10 \ 10\frac{1}{2}$	7,493 7 0½	18,825 17 11
36-37	13 Nov., 1362– 13 Nov., 1363 (Manton)	15,866 4 4	7,314 1 6½	23,180 5 10½
37-38	14 Nov., 1363– 13 Nov., 1364 (Manton)	20,465 9 4½	7,612 4 5½	28,077 13 10
38-40	14 Nov., 1364- 31 Jan., 1366 (Manton)	20,381 15 11½	11,419 3 2½	31,800 19 2
40-41	1 Feb., 1366– 31 Jan., 1367 (Gunthorpe)	18,472 3 5	10,688 17 0½	29,161 0 $5\frac{1}{2}$
41-42	1 Feb., 1367- 12 Feb., 1368 (Gunthorpe)	17,353 7 7	12,328 18 4½	29,682 5 11½
42-43	13 Feb., 1368- 12 Feb., 1369 (Brantingham)	12,563 8 11½	7,774 18 1½	20,338 7 1
43	13 Feb., 1369— 27 June, 1369 (Brantingham)	$3,779 \ 10 \ 4\frac{1}{2}$	5,903 3 101	9,682 14 3

Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	- Authority.	
£ s. d. 20,390 17 93	£ s. d.	£ s. d. E. 23,641 10 4‡ P. 1,862 1 0	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/5d.	
13,226 12 01		25,503 11 4½ E. 18,740 9 2¾ P. 1,472 11 11½	Ib. m. 7, 7d.	
17,483 9 9½		E. 22,057 6 8¼ P. 1,356 2 3 23,413 8 11¼	Ib. m. 7d.	
18,493 11 31		E. $23,424 6 3\frac{1}{2}$ P. $2,491 16 7\frac{1}{2}$ $25,916 2 11$	Ib. m. 9.	
22,683 7 111		$\begin{bmatrix} E. & 30,799 & 9 & 6\frac{3}{4} \\ P. & 3,379 & 2 & 8 \\ \hline & 34,178 & 12 & 2\frac{3}{4} \end{bmatrix}$	Ib. m. 10.	
17,545 4 10	5,390 19 5½	E. 22,936 4 3½ 1 P. 4,133 11 3½ 27,069 15 7	Ib. m. 10d.; E.A. 396/2.	
17,609 9 8		E. 23,034 0 1 P. 6,300 9 1½ 29,334 9 2½	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/11.	
11,265 12 11		$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	E.A. 396/9; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/7, 7d.	
4,345 2 7½		E. $5,745$ 7 $11\frac{3}{4}$ 8 P. $3,994$ 14 $1\frac{1}{4}$ 9,740 2 1	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/19; E.A. 396/11.	

Exchequer issues from 5 April, 1366 to 18 April, 1367—£116,991 13s. 0½d.
 Exchequer issues from 9 April, 1368 to 1 April, 1369—£144,225.
 Exchequer issues from 1 April, 1369, to 28 September, 1369, were £154,068.

Dagnal		RECEIPTS.							
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.					
Edw. III 43-45	27 June, 1369– 27 June, 1371 (Wakefield)	£ s. d. 119,831 15 0½	£ s. d. 5,289 13 6½	£ s. d. 125,121 8 634					
45-47	27 June, 1371– 27 June, 1373 (Wakefield)	31,003 14 1½	6,490 13 41	37,494 7 53					
47-48	27 June, 1373– 30 Sept., 1374 (Wakefield)	14,255 15 10	3,962 5 7½	18,218 1 5½					
48-49	30 Sept., 1374- 13 Oct., 1375 (Wakefield)	21,021 13 2	5,185 6 11	26,206 19 31					
49-50	14 Oct., 1375– 24 Nov., 1376 (Moulsoe)	17,441 16 0	4,791 12 4½	22,233 8 4½					
50-51 and 1 Ric. II.	25 Nov., 1376– 21 June, and 26 July, 1377 (Beverley)	7,885 19 4	5,449 5 04	13,335 4 44					
Ric. II. 1-2	1 July, 1377– 30 June, 1378 (Pakington)	17,725 10 0	835 9 111	18,560 19 111					
2-3	1 July, 1378- 30 June, 1379 (Pakington)	14,175 14 1½	2,232 2 51	16,407 16 7					

	EXPENSES.		
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d. 32,608 13 53	£ s. d.	£ s. d. E. 107,643 0 23 P. 18,801 1 83 1	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/21, 22.
27,624 13 101		126,444 1 11½ E. 35,538 16 7½ 2 P. 4,518 8 10	E.A. 397/5 and Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/22.
14,788 8 5		E. 17,962 8 0½ P. 2,584 13 5½	Ib. m. 22d.
13,383 7 9½		20,547 1 5¾ E. 16,839 13 9¾ P. 3,234 15 9	Ib. 5, m. 18.
14,694 18 8		20,074 9 63 E. 18,505 15 73 P. 3,745 2 01	Ib. m. 16.
9,046 18 4½		E. 12,012 14 1½ 3 P. 1,325 7 3	Ib. m. 18; E.A. 398/9.
13,367 16 51	2,629 0 73	13,338 1 4½ E. 15,996 17 1 P. 1,891 19 4	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/18d; E.A. 400/3.
11,380 2 4½	2,845 19 7½	17,888 16 5 E. 14,226 2 0 P. 1,959 7 2	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/19; E.A. 400/9.
		16,185 9 2	

With the figure for "prestita," cf. above iv, 166. The exchequer issues from Mich., 1369, to Mich., 1370, were £155,261 11s. 9½d.
 Exchequer issues from 6 April, 1371, to 17 April, 1373—£257,413 13s. 3d.
 Exchequer issues, 29 September, 1376-21 June, 1377—£94,070 3s. 10½d.

			RECEIPTS.	
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	. Summa Rec.
Ric. II 3-5	1 July, 1379– 30 Sept., 1381 (Pakington)	£ s. d. 32,160 0 9	£ s. d. 3,362 10 8½	£ s. d. 35,522 11 5½
5-6	30 Sept., 1381– 30 Sept., 1382 (Pakington)	17,714 17 8	2,644 4 0½	20,359 1 8½
6-7	1 Oct., 1382– 30 Sept., 1383 (Pakington)	15,551 9 0	2,071 16 23	17,623 5 23
7-8	1 Oct., 1383- 30 Sept., 1384 (Pakington)	14,899 3 91	2,452 5 2½	17,351 9 0
8-9	1 Oct., 1384– 30 Sept., 1385 (Pakington)	$19,381 \ 14 \ 7\frac{1}{2}$	3,198 0 0	$22,579 \ 14 \ 7\frac{1}{2}$
9-10	1 Oct., 1385– 30 Sept., 1386 (Pakington)	18,562 15 6	5,071 5 1	23,634 0 7
10-11	1 Oct., 1386– 30 Sept., 1387 (Pakington)	8,324 4 1½	5,380 3 3	13,704 7 4½
11-12	30 Sept., 1387– 30 Sept., 1388 (Pakington by executors)	13,666 19 8	5,002 7 01	18,669 6 81

	EXPENSES		
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d. 26,749 18 73	£ s. d. 8,896 19 83	£ s. d. E. 35,646 18 4½ P. 2,531 12 5	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/19.
15,599 14 4½	$3,295 6 2\frac{1}{2}$	38,178 10 9½ E. 18,895 0 6 P. 1,637 13 1	Enr. acc (W. and H.) 5/19d.; E.A. 400/19.
11,033 11 23	2,327 16 10	20,532 13 7 E. 13,361 8 0¾ 1 P. 2,540 0 2¼	Ib. 400/26; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/19d.
11,442 2 1	2,074 4 93	15,901 8 3 E. 13,516 6 10 ³ / ₄ ² P. 2,630 1 0 ¹ / ₄	Ib. m. 20; E.A. 401/2.
13,904 8 83	3,982 11 103	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ib. 401/9; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/20.
14,017 11 8	2,930 9 6	E. 16,948 1 2 ⁴ P. 5,346 9 6	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/20d.
9,550 12 11½	2,371 19 7	E. 11,922 12 6½ 5 P. 4,218 18 3½	Ib.; E.A. 401/9.
10,411 19 10	2,945 11 33	16,141 10 10 E. 13,357 11 $1\frac{3}{4}$ 6 P. 3,231 11 $7\frac{3}{4}$ 16,589 2 $9\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. 401/20; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/21.

 $^{^1}$ Exchequer issues, 1 October, 1382–26 September, 1383—£128,899 2s. $8\frac{1}{2}\mathrm{d}.$

² Exchequer issues, 1 October, 1383-6 September, 1384—£152,439 2s. 2d. ³ Exchequer issues, 3 October, 1384-20 September, 1385—£182,384 3s. 8d.

⁴ Exchequer issues from 9 Oct., 1385 to 27 July, 1386—£190,800 16s. 9d. ⁵ Exchequer issues from 2 Oct., 1386, to 22 Aug., 1387—£111,775 13s. 8d.

⁶ Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1387-15 Sept., 1388—£142,020 193. 11d.

Regnal		RECEIPTS.										
Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec. de	Sca	c.	Rec. Forin.			Summa Rec.				
Ric. II 12-13	30 Sept., 1388– 30 Sept., 1389 (Pakington by executors)	£ 12,530	s. 9		£ 3,931	s. 0		£ 16,461	s. 9]			
13-14	1 Oct., 1389– 26 July, 1390 (Pakington by executors)	13,131	16	$5\frac{1}{2}$	7,666	17	9	20,798	14	$2\frac{1}{2}$		
14-15	27 July, 1390– 30 Sept., 1391 (Carp)	17,202	17	4	5,646	2	81	22,849	0	01		
15-16	1 Oct., 1391– 30 Sept., 1392 (Carp)	15,531	9	81/2	5,388	7	$3\frac{1}{2}$	20,919	17	0		
16-17	1 Oct., 1392– 30 Sept., 1393 (Carp)	21,700	15	10	4,706	8	51	26,407	4	34		
17-19	1 Oct., 1393- 30 Sept., 1395 (Carp)	78,199	15	$5\frac{1}{2}$	5,017	4	101	83,217	0	4		
19-20	1 Oct., 1395– 30 Sept., 1396 (Carp)	28,096	12	2	2,336	14	101	30,433	7	01/2		
20-21	1 Oct., 1396- 30 Sept., 1397 (Carp)	35,073	15	5 1	4,675	18	$2\frac{1}{2}$	39,749	13	8		

	EXPENSES.		
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	Authority.
£ s. d. 10,744 16 10	£ s. d. 2,378 19 8‡	£ s. d. E. 13,123 16 61 P. 6,135 8 2	Enr. acc.t(W. and H.) m. 21. E.A. 402/1.
10,802 9 9½		$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ib. 402/5 Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/21, 21d.
16,425 0 4	3,935 3 111	E. 20,360 4 3½ P. 4,281 17 2¼	Ib. m. 22d.
15,459 16 51	2,698 0 1	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ib. m. 23; E.A. 402/9.
15,068 6 11	3,631 0 2½	21,850 4 5¼ E. 18,699 7 1½ 1 P. 4,425 7 9	Ib. 402/10 and 403/22 Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/23, 23d.
30,481 8 9	36,277 5 3	$\begin{array}{c} 23,124 \ 14 \ 10\frac{1}{2} \\ \text{E.} 66,758 \ 14 0^{\ 2} \\ \text{P.} 12,677 \ 13 4\frac{3}{4} \\ \hline 79,436 7 4\frac{3}{4} \end{array}$	Ib. m. 25; E.A. 402/20 and 403/1.
20,999 3 41	5,162 5 11½	E. $26,161 9 3\frac{3}{4}^3$ P. $5,069 17 5\frac{1}{2}$ $31,231 6 9\frac{1}{4}$	Ib. 403/9, 10; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/24.
32,331 6 6½	4,658 0 114	E. 36,989 6 7¾ 4 P. 4,759 9 3¼ 41,748 15 11	Ib. m. 25d.; E.A. 403/12.

¹ Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1392–12 Sept., 1393—£121,710 8s. 4½d.

² Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1393–12 Sept., 1395—£261,694 1s. 5½d.

³ Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1395–13 Sept., 1396—£122,047 2s. 0½d.

⁴ Exchequer issues, 2 Oct., 1396–1 Sept., 1397—£146,762 17s. 6½d.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.									
		Rec. de Scac.			Rec.	Rec. Forin.			Summa Rec.		
Ric. II 21-22	1 Oct., 1397– 30 Sept., 1398 (Carp)	£ 25,372					1	£ 29,349			
22-23	1 Oct., 1398– 30 Sept., 1399 (Carp by executors)	38,204	14	3	17,862	11	10	56,067	6	11	

¹ By a slip the total is given in the enrolled account as £56,167 6s. 1d.

	•							
Но	sp.		For	in.			Summa	Authority.
£ 29,834		d. 81/2	£ 7,926				£ s. d. 37,760 8 11½ 1 3,193 14 1 40,954 3 0½	E.A. 403/18; Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 5/25d.
26,762	1	3	13,339	4	5	E. P.	40,101 5 8 6,116 4 1 46,217 9 9	Ib. m. 26.

¹ Exchequer issues, 2 Oct., 1397-31 Aug., 1398-£124,532 2s.

B. THE GREAT WARDROBE, 1257-1399.

For statements regarding the evidence on which the following tables are based, see above, iv, 416-417, 419-420.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rece	ipts		Exp	ense	3.	Authority.
Hen. III 41-42	29 Sept., 1257– 7 July, 1258	£ 1,164		d. 3	£ 1,936	s. 10		C.R. 85/11.
42-45	8 July, 1258– 25 July, 1261	3,741	13	311	6,428	0	$5\frac{1}{2}^{2}$	En. Accts. (W. and H.), 1/1d, 2.
49	Jan., 6 Aug., 1265				483	10	$2\frac{1}{2}$	Pipe 114/19d. E.A. 350/4.
Edw. I 1-2								
2-3	18 Oct., 1274– 20 Nov., 1275				3,008	6	7	Pipe 119/22.
4	20 Nov., 1275– 20 Nov., 1276	3,300	0	0				Ib. 123/23.
5	20 Nov., 1276– 20 Nov., 1277				4,300	0	0	Ib. Cf. E.A. 350/22.
6	20 Nov., 1277– 20 Nov., 1278	3,358	0	0				Pipe 123/22d.
7	20 Nov., 1278– 20 Nov., 1279	7,547	10	$1\frac{1}{2}$ 3				Ib. 124/24d.
8	20 Nov., 1279– 20 Nov., 1280	3,515	16	91				Ib. 124/30d.
9	20 Nov., 1280– 20 Nov., 1281	3,292	4	9				Ib. 128/31d.

¹ This is clearly only part of the receipt.

² See above iv, 418, n. 1.

⁸ See above iv, 421, n. 2.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. I	20 Nov., 1281– 20 Nov., 1282	£ s, d, 3,413 1 0½	£ s. d.	Pipe 128/31d.
11	20 Nov., 1282– 20 Nov., 1283	3,840 1 2½		Ib. 129/5.
12	20 Nov., 1283– 20 Nov., 1284	3,372 6 1		Ib.
13	20 Nov., 1284– 20 Nov., 1285	4,350 14 0	2,010 3 41	Pipe 136/31.
14	20 Nov., 1285– 20 Nov., 1286	6,526 10 2	1,756 1 82	Ib. Cf. E.A. 352/1, 2.
14-15 8	20 Nov., 1285- 10 Aug., 1287	9,446 9 10	8,600 3 04	E.A. 352/3.
15	20 Nov., 1286– 20 Nov., 1287	2,101 9 0		Pipe 136/31d; 138/26.
15-16 ³	10 Aug., 1287- 20 Nov., 1288	2,661 18 2\frac{1}{2}	2,760 9 01	E.A. 352/10. Cf. Pipe 138/26d.
16	20 Nov., 1287- 20 Nov., 1288	2,593 18 0		<i>Ib.</i> 136/31d ; 138/26.
17	20 Nov., 1288– 20 Nov., 1289	4,340 10 8 3,519 16 1½	4,380 10 8	Pipe 138/26. E.A. 352/10, 15.
18	20 Nov., 1289– 20 Nov., 1290	8,038 16 10 11,514 19 9½	9,853 1 5	Pipe 138/26. E.A. 352/10. Cf. E.A. 352/22.
19	20 Nov., 1290– 20 Nov., 1291	5,823 4 9		Pipe 138/25.
20-21	Evidence lacking.			

 $^{^{\}mathtt{1}}$ This sum was expended in liveries of robes ; E.A. 351/17.

² This sum was expended in liveries of robes; E.A. 351/25, 26. ³ See above, iv, 420, n. 1, for some discussion of these figures.

⁴ A note has been added to these figures (in E.4.352/3) to the effect that the wardrobe account enrolled by the exchequer erroneously entered the expenses as £8627 19s. 8d. This sum is exactly sixpence more than the great wardrobe receipt for the two full regnal years 14 and 15 Edward I as given above.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. I 22	20 Nov., 1293– 20 Nov., 1294	£ s. d. 6,567 13 1	£ s. d.	M.B.E. 202/56.
23	20 Nov., 1294– 20 Nov., 1295	4,921 6 9		Ib.
24	20 Nov., 1295– 20 Nov., 1296			
25	20 Nov., 1296– 20 Nov., 1297	8,718 17 5		Ms. Ad. 7965/150.
26-27	Evidence lacking			
28	20 Nov., 1299– 20 Nov., 1300	4,391 19 4½1		L.Q.G. (Soc. Ant.), pp. 354-5.
29	20 Nov., 1300– 20 Nov., 1301	4,147 1 6		Ms. Ad. 7966 A/153; ef. ff. 157, 157d.
30-32	Evidence lacking.			
32-35	20 Nov., 1303– 7 July, 1307	$5,176 9 4\frac{1}{2}$		Ib. 35,293/49d.
Edw. 11 1-9	Evidence lacking.			
9	8 July, 1315- 7 July, 1316	$3,761 9 4\frac{3}{4}$		En. Accts. (W. and H.) 2/1d.
9-14	1 Feb., 1316- 10 Sept., 1320?	17,840 14 2½ 4		Ib. 2/2.

¹ This is the receipt from the wardrobe only, as recorded in the wardrobe account of the year.

² This sum represents the "summa totius oneris R. de Stokes."

³ En. Accts. (W. and H.) 2/1d, 2, enters no advances to the great wardrobe between 10 and 13 Edw. II, and in 14 and 15 Edw. II gives only a combined total for the clerk of the great wardrobe's receipt and the payments to the keeper of the hanaper for the chancellor's fee and other charges. The combined total is £2,936 16s. 10¾d., so that the great wardrobe could not have received much more than £2000. The entry under 15 Edw. II includes also the payments to the chamberlain of Wales and others, so that its sum of £13,419 1s. 4½d. gives no real information as to the great wardrobe expenses, though it suggests an upward tendency.

Wardrobe "praestita" to the keeper of the great wardrobe between those dates.

	1	I .			1			1
Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec	eipt	B.	Exp	pense	s.	Authority.
Edw. II 14-15	11 Sept., 1320- 19 Dec., 1321	£ ? 2,000	s. 0	d. 01	£	s.	d.	
15-17	20 Dec., 1321- 25 Aug., 1323		? 1					
17	26 Aug., 1323– 7 July, 1324	933	6	8	962	0	$7\frac{1}{2}$	En. Accts. (W. and H.) 3/1. E.A. 379/12.
18	8 July, 1324– 7 July, 1325	779	2	73	620	2	7	En. Accts. (W. and H.), 3/2d. E.A. 380/14, 15.
19	8 July, 1325– 7 July, 1326	947	6	$9\frac{3}{4}$	1,021	18	$6\frac{1}{2}$	En. Accts. (W. and H.) 3/5. E.A. 381/9.
20	8 July, 1326– 24 Jan., 1327	. 983	0	0	2,427	0	81	En. Accts. (W. and H.) 3/7.
Edw. III	25 Jan. 1327– 24 Jan. 1328	4,504	10	3	4,574	0	33	En. Accts. (W. and H.) 3/9.
2	25 Jan. 1328– 26 Jan. 1329	4,960	15	61	3,642	9	61	Ib. m. 11.
3	26 Jan. 1329– 24 Jan. 1330	2,871	10	6	3,893	18	$9\frac{1}{4}$	Ib. m. 13.
4	25 Jan. 1330– 24 Jan., 1331	4,057	19	0	6,697	6	5	Ib. m. 16.
5	25 Jan., 1331– 24 Jan., 1332	8,278	16	6	5,158	6	$1\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. m. 19.
6	25 Jan., 1332– 24 Jan., 1333	7,123	1	$6\frac{1}{2}$	10,283	7	$6\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. mm. 21, 21d.
7-8	25 Jan. 1333– 18 Aug., 1334	10,031	0	113	7,808	6	71	Ib. m. 24 and 2/11.
8-9	18 Aug., 1334– 1 Apr., 1335	4,285	8	53	4,266	16	$6\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. m. 27 and 2/9.

¹ See note 3 on opposite page.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. III 9-10	1 Apr. 1335- 29 Sept., 1336	£ s. d. 7,951 0 8½	£ s. d. 10,245 12 93	En. Accts. (W. and H.) 3/28, and 2/5.
10-11	29 Sept., 1336– 2 Sept., 1337	8,562 17 21	7,996 12 13	Ib. 3/30 and 2/7d.
11-12	2 Sept., 1337– 29 Sept., 1338	3,297 3 8½	6,804 2 21	Ib. 3/32.
12-13	29 Sept., 1338– 29 Sept., 1339	5,126 11 93	4,034 13 53	Ib. m. 34.
13-14	29 Sept., 1339– 29 Sept., 1340	$1,941 0 7\frac{3}{4}$	3,053 6 7	Ib. m. 35.
14-15	29 Sept., 1340- 29 Sept., 1341	1,839 0 101	3,256 9 6	Ib. m. 36.
15-16	29 Sept., 1341– 29 Sept., 1342	3,870 18 13	$3,348 \ 16 \ 9\frac{3}{4}$	Ib. m. 38,
16-17	29 Sept., 1342- 29 Sept., 1343	$3,299 0 0_{\frac{1}{4}}$	2,469 11 41	Ib. m. 37.
17–18	29 Sept. 1343- 2 Aug., 1344	7,568 2 10½	5,456 3 9	Ib. m. 39.
18-19	2 Aug., 1344– 22 Dec., 1345	4,826 15 111	3,698 3 514	Ib. m. 42.
19-20	22 Dec., 1345– 28 Sept., 1346	1,733 4 1	2,408 1 3½	Ib. m. 44.
20-21	29 Sept., 1346– 29 Sept., 1347	3,138 6 11½	1,770 6 11½	Ib. m. 45.
21-22	29 Sept., 1347– 31 Jan., 1349	8,516 13 71	7,316 4 1½	Ib. m. 45d47.
23-24	31 Jan., 1349– 14 Feb., 1350	4,556 15 6	3,437 18 9	Ib. m. 50.
24-25	16 Feb., 1350– 29 Sept., 1351	11,833 5 2	7,956 18 8	Ib. m. 48.
25-34	Evidence lacking			

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. III 34-35	1 Nov., 1360– 29 June, 1361	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	£ s. d. 5,051 7 11½	En. Acets. (W. and H) 4/4.
35-36	29 June, 1361– 29 June, 1362	3,949 18 2	3,920 10 5	Ib. m. 6.
36-37	29 June, 1362– 29 June, 1363	5,305 14 10	5,360 16 4	Ib. m. 8.
37-38	29 June, 1363– 29 June, 1364	8,490 2 7½	7,858 19 21	Ib. m. 12
38-39	29 June, 1364- 29 June, 1365	7,689 17 1½	8,586 5 91	Ib. m. 13.
39-40	29 June, 1365– 29 June, 1366	9,485 10 8	11,718 8 2½	Ib. m. 14.
40-41	29 June, 1366– 29 Sept., 1367	17,020 4 01/2	11,992 6 31	Ib. m. 14d.
41-42	29 Sept., 1367– 29 Sept., 1368	4,371 2 8	5,792 18 61	<i>Ib.</i> m. 15d.
42-43	29 Sept., 1368– 29 Sept., 1369	5,531 17 3	4,611 18 61	Ib. m. 16
43-44	29 Sept., 1369– 29 Sept., 1370	$3,311 0 7\frac{1}{2}$	4,440 13 5\frac{1}{2}	<i>Ib.</i> m. 16d.
44-45	29 Sept., 1370– 7 Nov., 1371	1,733 12 04	3,579 10 11	Ib. m. 17.
45-46	24 Nov., 1371– 24 Nov., 1372	401 0 8	$1,533$ 3 $10\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. m. 23.
46-47	24 Nov., 1372– 24 Nov., 1373	605 12 8	1,383 5 $5\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. m. 24.
47-48	24 Nov., 1373- 24 Nov., 1374	2,356 0 4	1,477 11 83	Ib. m. 25.
48-51	24 Nov., 1374– 21 June, 1377	6,828 17 1	5,692 18 31	Ib. m. 26.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Rec	eipt	8.	Exp	ense	3.	Authority.
Ric. II	20 Dec. 1376– 29 Sept., 1377	£	S.	d.	£ 2,486		d. 54	En. Accts., F. 14, 3 R. II. A; cf. I.R. 481/3.
1-3	29 Sept, 1377 29 Sept., 1379	3,423	19	5	4,284	16	$2\frac{1}{2}$	En. Accts. (W. and H.) 5/1.
3-5	29 Sept., 1379– 29 Sept., 1381	6,051	0	$10\frac{1}{2}$	5,835	3	3	Ib. m. 2; E.A. 400/12.
5-7	29 Sept., 1381– 29 Sept., 1383	8,135	7	6	7,646	0	$9\frac{1}{2}$	En. Accts. (W. and H.) 5/2d.
7-9	29 Sept., 1383– 29 Sept., 1385–	6,998	2	2	6,872	9	$3\frac{1}{2}$	Ib. m. 3.
9-11	29 Sept., 1385– 29 Sept., 1387	6,686	12	9	7,064	13	6	Ib. m. 4.
11-14	Evidence lacking							
14-16	30 Nov., 1390– 29 Sept., 1392	5,113	13	$3\frac{1}{2}$	8,032	10	51	Ib. m. 5.
16-18	29 Sept., 1392- 29 Sept., 1394	14,395	9	2	15,838	4	31/2	Ib. m. 6.
18-21	29 Sept., 1394– 10 April, 1398	49,557	7	21/4	45,225	14	91	Ib. mm. 6d., 7.
21-22	10 April, 1398– 29 Sept., 1398	712	6	6	3,770	10	3	Ib. m. 8.
22-23	29 Sept., 1398– 29 Sept., 1399	14,561	7	2	11,923	11	51	Ib. m. 9d.

C. THE PRIVY WARDROBE, 1344-1399.

Dates of Account.	Receipt.	Authority.		
Edw III. 17 Oct., 1344-9 May, 1353.	£ s. d. 4,005 9 2	Pipe 198/34, 36.		
9 May, 1353-24 June, 1360.	3,669 3 4	E.A. 392/14, 393/9; Pipe 206/53.		
24 June, 1360-20 Jan. 1365.	453 12 3	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/5, 9d; E.A. 394/2, 14.		
20 Jan., 1365–21 June, 1377.	6,491 11 2	Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/19d., 20, 27; E.A. 395/1; 397/10, 19; 398/1.		
Ric. II 22 June, 1377–24 Sept., 1381.	237 15 2	E.A. 397/19, 400/5, 10; F. 9 R. II., G. m. 7.		
24 Sept., 1381-9 May, 1382.	393 6 8	E.A. 400/15; F. 10 R. II., F. m. 14d.		
9 May, 1382–16 Jan., 1396.	$2,973 \ 18 \ 5\frac{1}{2}$	E.A. 400/22, 23; F. 19 R. II., E. m. 29.		
20 Jan., 1396–5 Nov., 1399.	988 10 11	F. 21 R. II., H. m. 46d.; 1 Hen. IV., H.		



CORRIGENDA ET ADDENDA.

VOLUME I.

PAGE

8, n. line 8, after see insert also Rot. Parl. III, 424 (for use of term in 1399)

16, line 16, for judicial read original

17, n. 3, add, In 1912 L. Perrichet published, as a "thèse de la faculté de droit de Paris," La Grande Chancellerie royale en France des origines à 1328: see also F. Lot, in Rev. Hist. (1915), 120, 145 ff.

19, n., see addenda to i. 155 n.

23, line 3, for notarial system read method of authentication by notarial act

26, line 16, for collectors' read collector's

30, n. 2, for the development of the royal secretariat, see the Ph.D. thesis of Mrs. C. S. S. Higham, The Principal Secretary of State. A Survey of the Office from 1550 to 1680. M.U.P. 1923. A brief sketch is given of the earlier history of the office.

34, line 15, see iii. 442, n. 1

n. 1, line 9, after payments insert for which allowance was

12, for certain types of payment read such allowances

13, after enrolment of insert like and before sent insert the enrolment to be

14, for warrants read warrant and for payment read allowance

36, line 22, after Vol. II add Mr. H. Jenkinson tells me that a transcript has been found in LS 13/277. Cf. ii, 158

41, line 2, for now in the press read would be welcome

24, for is read has and for in the press read been made

44, line 32, for or read and

47, n. line 2, for 376/1 read 376/7, and for 8 Edw. II read 9 Edw. II

52, line 11, for exceptiona read exceptional

22, after among insert the records of the Pipe Office and Audit Office (see P.R.O. Lists and Indexes II Declared Accounts) and

53, line 7, for have read has

32, for accounts read account note, for vol. iii. read vol. iv.

54, lines 35.36, Mr. R. L. Atkinson has kindly informed me that two other privy seal writs of 1230 have now been found: see C.W. 1/1b (20 [Dec.] 1230: Excerpta Rot. Fin. p. 208); 1/1d (1 Dec. 1230: not recorded in the printed Calendar C.W.). Cf. also i. 210-211 (and n. 1).

55, n. last line, before See later, insert Cf. also C.P.R. 1292-1301, p. 125 (Nov. 1294), "Memorandum that letters close were directed to the above persons

under the king's privy seal and enrolled in the wardrobe." last line, for v. read iv

65, line 5, for John read Thomas

76, lines 12-15, 29; The identity of the Hampshire and Yorkshire Herberts and the sonship of St. William of York are proved by the inscription on a sundial slab on Weaverthorp church in the Yorkshire wolds ("In honore sancti Andree apostoli Herebertus Wintonie hoc monasterium fecit in tempore re []":

W. G. Collingwood, Yorks. Arch. Journal xxi. 276) and by the charter by which archbishop Thomas II enfeoffed Herbert the chamberlain and his son with Weaverthorp (Monasticon VI. 1196, cccix.). I am indebted to Mr. John Bilson for drawing my attention to these points.

24: for treasurer read chamberlain

nn. 5, 6; transpose the last sentence of n. 5 to the end of n. 6

78, line 16, for Osbeit read Osbert

85, n. 5, line 5, for two read three

86, line 26, for Hen. III read Hen. I

89, n. 2, for "camerariusque" read "camerarius qui"

90, n. 1, lines 15-17, for correction of this statement see iii. 407, n. 2, iv. 338, n. 2

91, n. 1, lines 7-13,Mr. J. H. Round did not accept this suggestion. (f. also *Pipe R.S.* No. 58, pp. 96-97

93, n. 4, add For later developments of the system of normal arithmetic see F. P. Barnard, The Casting Counter and the Casting Board (Oxford 1916); cf. E.H.R. XXXII, 438.

95, n. 2, add For an original writ of "computate" addressed to the barons of the exchequer by the Empress Maud in 1141, see Salter, Early Oxford Charters, No. 68

96, n. 3, add All this tends to support Mr. G. J. Turner's contention that the editors of the Oxford Dialogus were in error when they preferred to read "Wintonie" for "Westmonasterii" in Ib. p. 65; E.H.R. (1904), XIX.286-8. The provision of ink at a charge of 2s. per annum by the sacristan of Westminster Abbey, a claim described as "de antiquo jure" in the Dialogus, is another evidence of Westminster as the normal place of the sessions of the exchequer under Henry II. For London as the seat of the exchequer, see also F. Liebermann, Gesetze der Angelsachsen, II, 573 (50/b).

103, n. 2, line 14, after from insert Pipe

106, n. 3, for p. 6 read p. 7

107, n. 4, for vol. iii, read vol. iv.

109, n. 1, last sentence, This statement is to be corrected by iv. 338

110, line 4, for days read ways

112, n. 5; I am indebted to Dr. J. H. Round for the following: Henry
Turpin was provided for in the county of Sussex but only late
in the reign. Strathampton (now Strettington) had been held
by Hugh de Gundeville, one of Henry's typical "administrative"
class, but he seems to have died childless for on the roll of 1189
(1.R.I.) we find half the property (the whole worth £5 a
year) was allotted "Henrico fratri Turpini," an entry which is
unindexed. Some fifteen years later jurors made return that
Henry Turpin had, when chamberlain, been given the land by
H. II and had held it until he went off crusading with R. I. He
must have died en route, for his son and heir William, sent to

Messina, where R. I was then, and got confirmation of the land. But he was afterwards wrongfully disseised by the earl of Arundel. It is hard to say which is Christian and which surname, e.g. H. II "dedit Henrico Turpin terram illam qui tunc fuit suus camerarius."

113, n. 3, for p. 163 read p. 166

for xi m. read xl m. [the same quotation is made on p. 117, n. 5, where the sum is correctly given but the page again incorrectly]

n. 4, for Herbert read Fitzherbert

n. 5, last line, for Berkhampstead read Berkhamsted

114, line 27, for offices read officers

115, line 9, for the first person read one of the first persons.

line 11, after Wells. add A Thomas clericus de camera is the sole witness of a writ of Henry II before 1173. [Salter, Early Oxford Charters, No. 36, cf. below pp. 117, 161]

117, n. 5, for p. 163 read 166

124, lines 21-22, Mr. R. L. Poole tells me that he has not seen it noticed that the design of the seal of majesty can certainly be regarded as one of the artistic innovations of Otto III.

129, n. line 5, from "Rufus, Geoffrey de" delete de

131, n. 2, for a recently discovered chancellor, Girard, see above vi. Appendix I, pp. 1-2

133, line 6, after Thomas insert, archdeacon of Canterbury before his election

n. 1, add Wil. Cant. ib. i, 5, speaks of Thomas' chancery as "scribatus suus" n. 3, add Cf. ib. i, 5, for William of Canterbury's shorter and less informing account.

n. 5, line 5, for he read Walter

add Thomas was "regis collateralis et cancellarius"; Wil. Cant. i. 5

134, n. 5, add Miss Norgate and others say that William Longchamp was "chancellor of Aquitaine" before Richard I's accession. I find Ric. Devizes, p. 6, says of him "qui et ante coronam comitis Pictauorum fuerat cancellarius"—(E. Hist. Soc.). This means he was household chancellor of count Richard, not the "local chancellor" of Aquitaine or Poitou. There were no "local chancellors" as early as that, that I have discovered.

135, n. 1, Cf. the addendum to p. 134, n. 5, immediately above.

n. 3, line 4, for "literae" read "litterae"

136 (n. 3 from previous page), line 43, for is working up for read has published in 44, after Review insert XXXV. 214-17

137, line 2, for the former read letters patent; delete normally sealed and insert divided into two categories, the former normally sealed like charters with green wax and lacs de soie in two colours, and the latter with white wax. (See Salter, Med. Archives Oxford VII, and Mr. C. G. Crump's review of Mr. Salter in E.H.R., XXXVII, 270 seq.)

138, line 23, for even read ever

139, n. 1, add It seems likely Henry II's sons had their chanceries also: see

C.P.R. 1334-8, p. 415, and iii. 195, n. 2

141, lines 10-14, I confuse the "counter-seal" proper, such as a signet used to make a single-faced seal a double-faced seal pendant ad hoc, and the two-faced or coin seal where the two faces were of the same size. These were probably first used independently and afterwards also as counter-seals when a one-piece seal was used pendant. The signet did not begin as a counter-

seal, though it came to be used as such in the twelfth century, but its use for closing, and perhaps for stamping, private documents seems to have come earlier; (see also i. 147, lines 3-6)

144, lines 18-20, see also i. 291-2

n. 2, line 18, after used insert at that period

145, n. 1, lines 5-10, Cf. below addenda to pp. 291-2.

last line, for Hart. read Harl.

n. 3, lines 8-10, Mr. Poole translated this passage on p. 115, but I appear to have overlooked it. He also suggests to me that there is no objection to holding that Robert "magister scriptorii" was made "custos sigilli" as well.

147, n. 2, line 22, for did not use read used

add John had a "secretum" (a gem) when count of Mortain;

Durham Seals (Archaeol. Aelian. 3rd Series XIII.), pp. 396-7.

[For the counter seal of archbishop Theobald with the legend SIGNUM SECRETUM, see Salter, Early Oxford Charters, No. 34 n.]

151, line 8, for suspecting read believing

153, n. 1, line 1, for Henry I read Henry III.

155, n., add, and below iii. 85, 86, 87, 226; and Foedera, III, 801, 807, 821, 825, for Peter of Castile's chancellor of his privy or secret seal.

line 12, for Aragon read Castile

156, n. 4, add see also ib. p. 66, 16 June, 1206, "per paruum sigillum quia magnum non erat praesens"

157, line 23, for signed read sealed

161 nn. 3, 4, transpose "Several . . . clerk" of n. 4 to n. 3

162, n. 1, add Marsh was often away from court, see Mise in Cole, Records passim.

n. 5, line 1, after 209 add , where William of Sainte-Mère-Église is called "protonotarius noster" in a letter of 19 April, 1193, the first mention of this office. The title was growing in popularity with the late twelfth century Rhenish prelates, and Mr. R. L. Poole suggests to me that Richard I "heard of it in his captivity and promptly bestowed it on William."

last line, for. read; and add K. Norgate in D.N.B., XXVIII, 138a. Mr. Poole says he can only find that Walter dictated a letter (which he afterwards witnessed); Epp. Cantuar, pp. 282, 545. He also suggests that John's order of 1199 has a foreign look, with bezant as the normal currency employed. The ratio of gold to silver seems higher than it normally was in England.

164, line 10, after luggage insert and sometimes as temporarily separated from him [Cole, Records, p. 233]

171, n. 1, add Cf. Liebermann, Gesetze der Angelsachsen, I, 660

172, lines 8-21, note that the secretum consilium of Philip VI met in camera regis;

Chronog. reg. France I, 80, 81

185, line 2, charters issued abroad, e.g. 27 May St. Malo, and 26 October St. Pol, 14, H. III, were "by Nicholas de Neville, vice-regent of the chancellor"; Charter Roll, 24.

n. 1, line 3, after p. 140 insert See also Diceto, I, 406.

186, n. I, line 6, for cancellaria, read cancellaria; and before and insert Maxwell-Lyte, Notes on the Great Seal, p. 329

10, after ib. p. 312 insert Cf. Maxwell-Lyte ut supra p. 4

189, n. 6, add Mr. C. G. Crump suggests the source of Peter de Rivaux's name may have been Airvault (Aurea Vallis), Deux Sévres, ar. Parthenay; see also G. J. Turner, E.H.R., XVIII. 112, 114

193, n. 1, line 3, for They are read One item is

for J. de Kirkham read W. de Kirkham

n. 2, lines 1, 2, for £17,074 read £16,174 and for £9,545 read £10,445

194, line 24, for £9924 read £9974

197, last line, after Kirkham delete;

199, line 10, for Godfrey read Geoffrey

200, n. 3, line 8, for treasureships read treasurerships

203, line 9, for Roger read Peter

n. 2 should read A collection of Richard I's very scattered acts is much needed.

205, line 16, for phenomena read phenomenon

207, n. 2, line 1, for sending read sealing

208, n. 1, line 5, for were read was

210, lines 25-27, see corrigendum to p. 54 above n. 1, line 3, for probably read probability

211, line 5, for steward's read king's n. 1, see corrigendum to p. 54 above

218, lines 21-25, See Miss Mabel H. Mills, Trans. R. Hist. S. 4th series, vol. x. 111-34 (especially pp. 130-1), "The Reforms at the Exchequer"

n. 2, for C. Ch. R. i. read Ib., p. 489; n. 3, for i. read p. 491; n. 4, for i. read pp. 493, 494, 500, 569

234, line 23, for Argentoin read Argentein, and for Herefordie read Hertfordie

235, line 4, after compotum de insert mm

244, n. 1, Miss M. H. Mills has pointed out to me E.A. 505/4, m. 7 (? 1239-40) as showing the existence of chamber rolls at that date; cf. ii. 44, also

n. 2, line 5, for Wendover read Flores Hist.

248, line 6, for William read Walter

249, n. 1, line 19, for 1439 read 1239

254, n. 4, add Gaddesden's last account is now printed in Cannon, Great Roll of the Pipe, 26, H. III (Yale U.P., 1918), pp. 126-8

256, line 5, after Edward I add, and with that for Edmund, earl of Lancaster his brother. [C. Ch.R. II, 135, shows receipt of 150 marks by Edmund at Leicester per manus Regin. Cokeyn clerk of his wardrobe, 20 Nov. 1269]

n. 1, line 6, after p. 6 add On 8-10 Nov., 1260, Edward's clerks included W. de Windsor, Nicholas de la Legh and Robert Burnell (C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 126). Burnell was also a clerk in Dec. 1264 (ib. p. 394). On 29 May, 1261 (45 H. III), John le Bretun, who in 1257 was bailiff of Edward at Abergavenny and the three castles (C.P.R. 1247-58, p. 586), was "custos garderobe nostre" (Charter of E. fil. H. III facsimiled in Earwaker's East Cheshire, II, 460). Thomas Bolton was another witness to the charter which granted Macclesfield to be a free borough with a merchant gild. But in Nov. 1261 John le Bretun, steward of the king's son was "too busy in Edward's affairs to attend to the keeping of Montgomery castle," so his appointment was cancelled and Hamo Lestrange was ordered to

assume the custody (*C.P.R.* 1258-66, p. 191). Bretun was sent beyond seas as envoy of the king and his son, 14 Oct., 1259 (*ib.* pp. 44-5) and was still witnessing Edward's charters

28 Dec., 1269 (ib. 1266-72, p. 312)

line 9, before Thomas of Bolton, add Edward's steward in 41 H. III (1256-57) was William de Chauncey (M.R., K.R. 30), and in 1265 Thomas de Clare, "adolescens nobilis tanquam familiaris et cubicularius" (Wykes, p. 162); and after Thomas of Bolton, insert previously Ed.'s sergeant at Evesham empowered to receive rebels to king's peace; C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 15

10, after his clerk add since 1260; C.P.R. 1258-66, p. 126; and at end add, In July 1267 Bolton was still Ed.'s steward with power to

receive rebels into king's peace, C.P.R. 1266-72, p. 90

13, after had insert his exchequer at Bristol and

add See also G. J. Turner, E.H.R. XVIII, 114; Matt. P. v. 340; and R.G. I, Supplément, p. 36

14, add about 1272 Robert Burnel (cf. Corrigenda II, 2, n. 6).

n. 2, add His son Edm. of Almaine had wardrobe clerks in 1291; see also for Roger Drayton his treasurer, C.P.R. 1281-92, pp. 489, 520

257, line 6, for wardrobe read wardrobes and delete accounts

n. 1, add In 5 E. II, Edward Balliol was in their "comitiua"; E.A. 374/19. John de Weston was their steward 30 Sept., 1310-29 Sept., 1311; E.A. 374/9

n. 5, line 4, for Preussen read Preussen-

258, line 3, J. Smith's Lives of the Berkeleys shows that many of the Berkeley house-hold accounts still survived in the seventeenth century. Of these Smith, a Berkeley steward, made excellent use; Bristol and Gloucester Arch. Soc., 3 vols.

261, line 14, for Artaud read Aubrey

17 for Artaud of Saint Romain read Aubrey of Fécamp

lines 22-3 Nôtre Dame de Briançon near Albertville

263, line 5, for remained read was reputed to be

267, line 27, A further source of confusion is suggested by a writ patent of 22 April, 1246 (C.P.R. 1232-47, p. 478), which speaks of the "New Exchequer which the king has established for this [the fabric of Westminster Abbey] at Westminster, and has appointed R. the archdeacon of Westminster and Edward of Westminster treasurers of the said exchequer." (For Edward of Westminster see H. Jenkinson in Archaeologia, clxxiv. 322 et seq.)

268, n. 1, line 2, for London, read London.,

274, n. 2, line 4, for London, read London.,

n. 3, last two lines, delete See as . . . III. n. 5, line 3, for ib. i. 436 read ib. i. 436.

276, n. 3, line 2, for Juridicales read Juridiciales

277, n. 3, for previous read following

278, line 12, for its read his

after custody insert of the king's wardrobe

279, n. 1, line 4, for word read words

280, n. 2, line 1, for 1258 read 1257

284, lines 23-25, see vi. Appendix I, p. 4

288, n. 2, see also Ann. Burton, p. 345 (regis) "senescallus et a secretis, vir providus et discretus et in utroque jure, canonico scilicet et civili peritus." Lexinton died in 1256, ib. p. 376

291, n. 3, add Another example is at Durham (Durham Seals 2-2 reg. 9). It is described and figured by Mr. C. H. Hunter-Blair in Archeol. Aelian., 3rd series, XIII. 400, plate 42, no. 3029. Mr. Blair thinks that the archaic style, notably the unarmoured horse of the king, suggests that it is a replica of the exchequer seal of Henry III. Its date is 9 July, 1291

292 n. 1, insert before The earliest etc. The Durham example of Edward I.'s exchequer seal supplies this (See Addendum to p. 291, n. 3). It is round and 3½ inches in diameter. The obverse is the king armoured and mounted, on a non-armoured horse, with the inscription EDWARDUS REX ANGLIAE...I DUX AQUIT. The reverse is armorial with the three leopards of England and is inscribed [SI]GILLUM DE SCACCARIO DOMINI REGIS. The wax is dark green, already the exchequer colour. Note the continuity of type dimensions.

296, n. 2, line 2, for after Oct. 25 read at least 28 Sept., and after 1260 ald, on 28 Sept. he last attested a charter as justiciar of England.

20 Oct., Ch.R. 50/6

line 3, after 1260 add [he first attested a charter as justiciar of England on 6 Nov. at Westminster, Ch.R. 51/36] and after Philip Basset (from June 12, 1261) add [he attested charters as justiciar of England on 14 June, 24 July, 8 Aug., 5 Oct., and 7 Nov., Ch.R. 51/12, 7, 5, 3, 2, 1]

297, lines 9-13, See Mabel H. Mills, E.H.R. XXXII, 481-96 (1921), "Adventus Vicecomitum 1258-72." Miss Mills holds that the burden of debt, which made later pipe rolls largely a record of obsolete debt, accumulated during the barons' wars, and that the object of later reforms was to remove these debts. But the reforms of H. III and Ed. I seem to have failed and Stapledon had to deal with the same problems in 1323-26

line 19, after post. 2 add The important new point is that Wingham was sworn to seal no writs, except writs of course, unless they were sanctioned

by the council of fifteen.

for His read Wingham's

n. 2, For the dilapidation and poverty of St. Martin's-le-Grand in 1257 see C.P.R. 1247-58, p. 588

298, n. 4, for Feb. 1263 read Feb. 1262

302, line 30, after years. add When the chancellor was away from court, and Wingham at least was a frequent absentee, the seal was kept either in the wardrobe or in the chamber, and when so kept was normally used for sealing under the direction of Walter of Merton, then apparently the chief chancery clerk. It was on such an occasion that H. III sent to the constable of Dover castle, Richard Grey, one of fifteen mandates for the reception and escort of the Papal legate Velasco, without any reference to the fifteen. Grey might perhaps assume that a passport to a distinguished visitor was a 'writ of course,' but the council, knowing that Velasco's business was to restore Aylmer to Winchester, grew indignant; see E.H.R. XL, 403-11

30, fcr Though read Thereupon

31, delete in 1259

32, after chamber, insert and drove Grey out of office, assuming it for himself, on the ground of Grey's violation of the provisions of 1258;

E.H.R. XL, 403-11. But neither Wingham nor Merton was molested for his complicity in the king's act. Accordingly we may safely say that

n. 7, add This alternation of chamber with wardrobe is interesting. It would, however, be rash to regard it as an anticipation of the deliberate policy of Ed. II and Ed. III to set up the chamber as a more personal and controllable household office than the wardrobe, by then gradually becoming a political as well as a household department.

303, line 24, for the sealing of English writs with the exchequer seal by Walter of Merton see M.R. K.R. 33/4d. communia, Michaelmas term: "Rex Thesaurario, cancellario et baronibus, salutem. Mandamus vobis quod sigillum quo nunc utimini ad scaccarium liberari fac. H. le Bigot, justic. et Waltero de Merton ad custodiam regni et eiusdem regni negotia expedienda quamdiu fuerimus in partibus transmarinis, et loco sigilli predicti recipiatis ad negotia scaccarii sigillum quod est in custodia Edwardi de Westmonasterio sub sigillo H. London. electi. Mandauimus siquidem eidem Henrico quod sigillum illud vobis fac. liberari." It shows that this only prevailed for part of the time. But what was Edward of Westminster's seal? Cf. p. 145 and the notes there. For knowledge of this writ I am indebted to Professor F. M. Powicke.

n. 2, add See also Lib. de Ant. Leg., p. 43, "Hoc anno [1259] ante Natale Domini, mutatum est sigillum domini regis, adhuc ultra mare existentis [at Paris] cujus superscriptio talis est 'Henricus Dei gratia Rex Anglie, Dominus Hibernie, et Dux Aquitanie.'" A marginal note reads: "De novo sigillo regis tunc impleta est prophetia que dicit 'Miro mutationis modo, gladius superabitur a sceptro' quod tunc impletum fuit. Nam rex in veteri sigillo suo tenuit et gladium et sceptrum, in novo, autem, sceptrum sine gladio." I have to thank Dr. R. F. Treharne for drawing my attention to these points.

308, lines 13-14, See Antiq. Journal, Jan. 1921, where Mr. Charles Johnson explains these phrases (under elemosyna) as indicating a payment to redeem a royal ring offered as alms to a saint.

309, line 12, after Montfortian interest. insert But after 5 March, Master Chishull restored the seal to the king, who committed it to Thomas of Cantilupe. He forthwith sealed with it; Ch.R. 54. The first normal charter issued afterwards, on 14 March, Westminster, 1265, was no. 54, and was "by T. de C. the chan.," a form superseded since 1239 by per manus regis. This form continued until 14 April, but from 15 May to the end of Cantilupe's period the form "by king" obtained.

313, n. 2, add His predecessor, Thomas Wymondham, was described as king's clerk and treasurer.

314, line 9, note to follow custody: I have omitted treasurers and chancellors, but the treasurers were Thomas of Wymondham, John Chishull and Philip of Eye; see vi. 19

n. 2, line 3, for Ing. read Inq.

315, lines 5, 6, this statement, as Professor Tout left it, is not supported by Lewknor's account. See above, App. II., p. 76.

315, line 31, as a note to departments as he would. add Yet the old hostility between exchequer and wardrobe was not altogether abated. Thus in 54 H. III (Oct. 1269-70) the exchequer described as "molestissi-

mum" the action of the old king's "rather rampagious wardrobe"; C. R. 87, 54 H. III, schedule (letter) attached to m. 3; see H. Jenkinson, a review of this book, London Mercury, Sept. 1920. See also, L. Ehrlich in E.H.R. XXXVI, 553-4, "Exchequer and Wardrobe in 1270," where this letter, from the treasurer and chamberlains to the king, is printed. It explains that after the king's "ultimum recessum a Westmonasterio, tulerunt custodes warderobe vestre vobiscum, quod non credimus vos latere, quicquid tunc habuimus in thesauro, viz. mille marcas, praeter pecuniam que prius liberaueramus in eadem warderoba." They therefore cannot pay the "nuncii" abroad, 100 marks, because they have not the money "quod nobis est molestissimum." This proves that my suggestion minimises rather than over-emphasises the strained relations

same line, for There is, accordingly, read Nevertheless there remains n. 1, line 3, for Sadington read Octington

VOLUME II.

2, line 1, for originally read originally

n. 6, line 1, for I, 256, n. 4 read I, 256, note 1.

See Baldwin, King's Council, p. 72, where is quoted Exch. Plea Roll, 1. Ed. I, m. 6, giving one of witnesses to an exchequer process as "R. B. cancellario domini Edwardi predicti domini regis primogeniti." Professor Baldwin dates this process 1 Ed. I, but that is clearly wrong. Mrs. Sharp has kindly drawn my attention to this point.

3, line 5, delete the

n. 3, for 29 Nov., 1274 read 29 Nov., 1272

n. 4, for Thomas of Wymondham read John Chishull

4, n. 1, Mr. C. G. Crump has pointed out to me that Burnell's account, and that of his subordinate John of London, are in Pipe Roll 9, Ed. I, m. 4

5, n. 3, lines 3-4, the liveries were "by Burnell," Mr. C. G. Crump reminds me. n. 4, line 9, Mr. C. G. Crump is of the opinion that E.A. 350/8 is a membrane of states and views of accounts, presumably from a memoranda roll.

11, line 25, for six read five

n., Cf. with C.P.R. 1266-72, p. 475, which records as keeper of the rolls of chancery, on 22 Dec., 1269, John Kirkeby; and modify first recorded holder to one of the first recorded holders

16, line 22, "Droxford": the earliest instance of this spelling belongs to 1390, and occurs in the will of a rector of 'Droxford'; Wykeham's Register, II, 424

17, line, 25, delete whom he succeeded as treasurer

18, n. 3, C.C.R. 1339-41, p. 631, shows Benstead held the manor of Bensted, Hants, therefore the modern form of his name is Binstead

21, line 25, I have omitted from this list Langton's predecessor as cofferer, Henry of Wheatley (1284-87), who followed Ed. I to Gascony and died there on 20 Nov., 1287; see above, vi. Appendix I, p. 30. Langton

was certainly cofferer by 1 July, 1288, and it looks as though he immediately succeeded Wheatley; E.A. 352/18: see also A. G. Little in Revue de l'histoire française, ii. 252 and below p. 30.

26, for (1288-90) read (1287-1290)

22, line 1, for further evidence of Manton's work in the north, see S.H.R. xxiv, 246 (1927); P. W. I, 369; C.P.R. 1301-7, p. 109; MSS. Ad. 7966 f. 46. On 11 March, 1303, his Irish goods were sequestrated (C.F.R. I, 471;

Cal. Doc. Ire. 1302-7, p. 69), and even at this date a cofferer was still often called simply clerk of the wardrobe.

26, n. 5, line 2, for before 11 March, read on 16 February; after p. 325 add Dugdale, Bar. I., 249

28. last line but one, for six read five

30, line 25, for eight read seven

35, line 3, for of the end read at the end

38, line 16, for seal read seal4

39, n. 3, see corrigendum to ii. 21, line 25; and see also Liber. Memor. Ecclesie de Bernewelle (ed. J. W. Clark), p. 227, for the visit to Barnwell of Philip the cofferer of the king's wardrobe, with the king's offerings, on 2 April, 1293

n. 4, add E.A. 352/24 (1289-90)

42, n. 2, add On 3 July, 1277, Ralph de Dunion was queen's treasurer (Ch.R. II, 204), and Sir Guy Ferre was queen's steward. Alexander Bradenham was queen's chaplain and Richard Morel usher of her chamber.

43, lines 7, 12, for Pampsworth read Papworth

9-10, Professor Hilda Johnstone differs from me on this point. She says that Henry's wardrobe was broken up on his death and that the wardrobes of Alfonso and Henry ran concurrently. Miss Johnstone also informs me that Papworth was clericus uxoratus

16, The wardrobe for the king's sons, Thomas and Edmund, was continued to the next reign. The cost in 2 Ed. II was £1763 6s. 3d.; Pipe 16, Ed. II, m. 50

n. 1, line 4, after cofferer insert from 1299

44, lines 4-6, As shedding some light on the condition of the chamber, Miss M. H.

Mills has supplied me with the fact that in the middle of m. 7 of

E.A. 505/4 (? 1239-40) occurs this phrase: "Transcriptum rotul'
de camera regis recept' per manus magistri B... [MS. torn
away]. See also corrigendum to i. 244, n. 1.

58, line 9, MSS. Ad. 35,114/11 shows that there was still a wardrobe storehouse

in the Tower in 1324.

65, line 7, For another Edwardian bastide in England see C.P.R. 1281-92, p. 217;
C.Ch.R. II, 337; J. Tait, "Study of Early Municipal History in England" (Proc. Brit. Ac. x. 206)

n. 1, line 3, see also Misc. Bks. Ex., T. R. 201/7, 11, 16d.

74, line 21, see Cal. Inq. Misc. I, 1219-1307, p. 455 for chancery accommodation in Canterbury in 1293

79, n. 2, last line, for cession read accession See C.P.R. 1292-1301, 26 Dec., 1298, for counterfeiting of king's and prince's privy seals by Italian merchants; I have to thank Professor Hilda Johnstone for this reference.

80, n. 2, line 9, for Humphrey, bishop-elect of Hereford read Humphrey Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex

13, delete I think

14, delete sentence in brackets and insert after Exch. Accts. K. 505/31

22, for T. of R. vol. exliv. read T. of R. vol. exliv, celxxviii, celxxix, celxxx

23, for Mr. G. Armytage Smith read Mr. S. Armitage-Smith See, v, 311, n. 2

88, line 14, for £447,446 17s. 3d. read £549,887 17s. 53d

91, line 12, for privy seal read great seal.

99, line 33, after originally insert simply

35, after also insert in process of time

n. line 3, delete from a receipt. See also H. Jenkinson in Archaeologia lxxiv (1925), 289-351, "Mediæval Tallies, Public and Private."

101, line 9, for this read thus

103, see corrigendum to ii, 105, n. 3

105, n. 3, add See H. Jenkinson, Archaeologia, lxxiv. (1925), 289-351, "Mediæval Tallies, Public and Private." Cf. ii, 99, and corrigenda to same.

119, line 9, for 1337 read 1338

19, for £37,826 read £39,826

n. 1, for III, read iv

126, lines 16-19, Mr. Charles Johnson is of the opinion that this quintus compotus is Droxford's fifth personal account for 27 Ed. I, of receipts and expenses administered directly by himself and his personal clerks. He tells me that E.A. 356/3 for the same year is marked primus compotus, and points out that E.A. 355/27 is a cash account only. It looks as though Droxford sent in his accounts for 27 Ed. I in driblets. Did he ever send in one complete account or does the sum of the five or more accounts make the complete one?

133, n. line 2, transpose "from before maisnie to before grant

158, see addendum to i, 36, line 22

165, et seq. The early pages of this section need to be modified in the light of B.J.R.L. vii. 384-420; and Bull. Instit. Hist. R. ii. 37-45.

166, lines 6-7, See also C. V. Langlois, Textes rel. à l'hist. du parlement jusque 1314, p. 103

n. 5, line 6, for filiorum read filiarum

168 and notes 1, 2, for Pichford read Pitchford

n. 1, Sir Geoffrey Pitchford in 1273-74 acted in some capacity to Edward of Carnarvon's brother Henry. He was controller to Papworth keeper of the wardrobe of the king's children and also "custos puerorum regis in eodem castro existencium." The controllers of the time of H. III were higher in rank than the keepers. But Pitchford was a knight also, and Papworth was his clerical assistant. See B.J.R.L. vii. 387, 388.

n. 2, Peter of Abyton was already a clerk in the household of Edward, the king's son, on 8 October, 1294, when he was authorised to stay in England on Edward the king's son's service (C.P.R., 1292-1307, p. 96), and the protection was renewed on 16 May, 1297 (ib. p. 414)

171, line 14, for Ingelard of Warley, see Worcester Historical Society Liber Albus of Worcester Priory, edit. by J. M. Wilson, especially pp. 17, 19, 21

n. 1, line 3, Melton is described as "nuper confrarius regine" in 1306-7; E.A. 365/10, p. 61: MSS. Ad. 35292/63d.

174, n. 1, line 2, for eleemosyna read eleemosyne

176, n. 4, line 2, for earl of Richard read earl of Richmond

178, line 29, for shows read suggests

181, n. 1, line 8, for over half a read a single. last line, for roll read books

185, lines 1-2, see E.H.R. XLII. 180-200.

line 25, for prince's read earl's

27, for cofferer read wardrober

198, n. 1, line 2, for Conway Davies (pp. 382-386) read Conway Davies (p. 382). line 4, for (Ms. K. 11, dorso) read (Ms. K. 11, on the dorse of a transcript of the earlier ordinances)

226, line 15, for Warley see Wilson, J. M., Liber Albus Wig. nos. 266-347 m. 22, letters about Warley

n. 3, line 4, for July 1311 read January 1311

232, line 8, for Edward Mauley read Edmund Mauley

236, n. 1, line 1, for 375/1 read 375/9

238, line 30, for 19 October, 1323 read 30 April 1322

n. 1, Miss Mabel H. Mills refers me to M.R., L.T.R. 97/4, for a schedule concerning the account of William Melton, late keeper of the wardrobe, showing that the end of the account is entered on Pipe 18, Ed. II, under Gloucester. Cf. other cases of ends of accounts and sometimes whole accounts being hidden away under a county.

n. 1, lines 2-3, for 8 Edward II read 9 Edward II

240, line 8, for least read last

n. 3, line 2, for £5492 read £5482

265, line 11, for No exception was made read The only exception was

15, before Likewise etc. insert Accordingly such keepers of great horses were still to receive their funds from, and render their accounts to, the king's wardrobe

266, lines 10-11, for 3 read 7, and delete less four days

14, delete October 14 and

15-17, for were read was

for days read day

for at read on

delete the keeper of the wardrobe

19, after accounts read, while the keeper of the wardrobe was due to appear on 14 Oct.

267, headline, for 1325 read 1326

271, line 25, for treasurership of the exchequer read chancellorship

26, after controller insert and keeper of the privy seal

27, see above iii, 2; iv. 91-92 and n. 1

n. 4, The date of Wodehouse's appointment as escheator is 30 Dec. 1310 ; $C.F.R.~{\rm ii.}~77$

273, lines 5-8, 13, see above iv. 91, n. 3

275, line 8, for 8 July, 1322 to 31 April, 1323 read 8 July, 1321 to 30 April, 1322
 n. 1, table, last line, for April 31 read April 30

278, n. 3, see also M.R., K.R. 103/9d., where a memorandum records that, on 4 Aug. 1326, John Ockham, lately cofferer of the king's wardrobe, delivered to the exchequer a certain book touching the account of John Benstead, entitled Liber de unde respondebit anno secundo (139 fol.), and a bag containing particulars of the accounts of divers offices of the "hospicium" of 1 Ed. II

279, line 2, Melton's accounts were completed and presented for audit by his two

deputies, Robert Wodehouse and Richard Ferriby; M.R., K.R. 89, M.R., L.T.R. 86, (9 Ed. II), Communia-Recorda—Easter term, under marginal heading Anglia.

 For examples relating to Droxford's accounts, see M.R., K.R. 103/149 and Mem. Rolls, 1-5 Ed. III passim

14, In 1331, the books of Warley's account were in the exchequer; C.C.R. 1330-33, p. 250

22, For an example of the delays in presenting Wodehouse's account, see M.R., K.R. 103/150

n. 6, Waltham was still molested by the exchequer in 1331, C.C.R. 1330-33, p. 213. Cf. above iv. 91, n. 3

284, line 13, for cause read course

285, n. 2, line 1, for XXXV read xxxvii. The ordinances enclosed are, Mr. R. L. Atkinson says, Chancery, Parl. Proc. 4/8

294, n. 2, line 3, delete and daily, and for seal read seals

300, line 9, for August 20 read July 7

lines 14-15, delete a month before he lost the privy seal, and for 1323,4 read 1323.4

the last sentence should read: Thus, he kept his household and horses at

Witsand from 24 Feb. to 25 March, 1320,
awaiting the king's proposed journey to
France, but then they returned to London
because the visit was postponed to the summer.

n. 2, last line, Thomas Catel was still prosperous in 5 Ed. III; Coram Rege Roll, no. 284, m. 2

301, n. 4, see above iii. 2; iv. 91-92 and n. 1

304, lines 23-25, see above ii. 301, n. 4

note, line 1, for 1314 read 1315; cf. above v. 110: last line, for IV read v

305, n. 3, Ayleston is mentioned as keeper of the privy seal on 16 May, 1324, in Cobham's Register X, 95

309, line 19, for Ayleston read Harleston 20, delete infant [He was about 14]

328, line 14, for July 1319.4 read January 1319.4

330, n. 2, Was this Richard of Lusteshull the Richard of Lusteshull warden of St. Cross, Winchester, who died in or before 1349? Reg. Wykeham, II, 29

339, n. 4. See also C.F.R. iii. 137, 139, 140, 142-3. For the special clerk, see William Coshall in I.R. 201 (20 March)

340, line 11, Miss M. H. Mills tells me that a whole set of sheriffs' accounts for forfeited lands (1322) exists, and that Sheriffs Accounts 15/6 contain, among various accounts, that for the lands of Mortimer of Wigmore.

341, line 2. This passage must be modified in the light of E.H.R. XXXVIII, 63-71; XXXIX, 482. Cf. above iii. 19, n. 2

345, n. 2, line 5, for 562-680 read 662-680.

346, line 3, after for insert nearly

4, for keepership read receivership

351, heading, for reversed read reserved

VOLUME III.

PAGE

6, line 22, for Robert Harleston read William Harleston

8, n. 1, line 1, for oin read om

17, n. 4, line 5, for 28 Nov. read 30 Nov.

24, n. 3, for Edmund Bohun read Edward Bohun

25, line 23, delete to court

26, for or to pay read or to court to pay

29, n. 6, for Edmund Bohun read Edward Bohun

34, line 8, for Maurice of Berkeley read Thomas of Berkeley

18 for at once read soon. [Viz. 8 Dec, 1330 (C.P.R., 1330-34, p. 22). But the office of justice of Chester to which he had been appointed for life on 27 Aug., 1328 (C.P.R. 1327-30, p. 317, and in which he was still acting on 9 Oct., 1330 (Chester Plea Roll, 42, m. 1), was taken from him, and his deputy was ordered to surrender the office to William Clinton on 23 Oct. 1330 (C.P.R., 1330-34, p. 13, cf. infra, p. 37).]

36, line 6, for On the day read When

8, for two read four

39, n. 3 line 10, for Scalaconica read Scalacronica

41, lines 20-21, I have somewhat exaggerated Stratford's non-residence as chancellor of Oxford, see Snappe's Formulary, pp. 76-7 (Ox. Hist. Soc.)

n. 2, line 5, before William Skelton insert But his successor, John de Leche, was instituted on 10 Nov., 1338, and his successor,

line 6, for before 28 Oct., 1340 read on 26 Dec., 1339; Snappe's Formulary, pp. 76-7 (Ox. Hist. Soc.)

42, n. 3, line 5, for 14 Dec. read 1 Dec. line 7, for vol. v. read vol. vi.

43, n. 6, last line, for vol. v. read vol. vi.

44, Mr. Charles Johnson reminds me that for most of the period 1337-40 the king was out of England. Probably "K. and C." would not have been so common had he been at home all the time.

53, line 1, for 1336 read 1334. Professor A. E. Prince drew my attention to this point, and I accept his emendation.

n. 2, line 4, for 1324-34 read 1329-34

54, line 5, for 1343 read 1344

57, n. 2, Mr. Johnson assures me that "the place where the seal was has nothing to do with the dating of writs. The place-date may be either that of the warrant or of any of the places at which one or more of the clerks of the first bench might be stationed. Thus it will be found on examination that recognisances were taken in chancery at inconsistent places on the same day. Besides which, allowance has to be made for antedated writs authorising the taking of profits from a date before the grant was actually made."

60, line 26, for London read Lincoln

73, lines 3-10;
84, n. 1, lines 2-5;
149, lines 1-2;

Professor Prince tells me that he is convinced the framers of the Walton Ordinances had in mind three particular paymasters of the Scottish forces in 1337-38 (Ousefleet, St. Albans, and Weston), when they drew up the clauses, providing for the appointment and indicating the chief duties of a special treasurer of war. Since the grounds on which he bases his opinion are soon to be discussed in print by him,

it would be out of place for me to disclose them here, but I gratefully acknowledge and accept his elucidation of this matter.

74, n. 3, Mr. Johnson suggests that this section "only means that all drafts on the wardrobe, like those on the exchequer, if for extraordinaries, must be made by warrant of privy seal, the warrant being similarly controlled by the clerk of the chamber."

76, n., last line, for and § IV "The Signet and the Secretary." read § IV The Signet under Richard II, and § V The Secretary and the Signet Office under Richard II

93, n. 1, the P.R.O. unclassed fragment is now described as Exchequer Miscellanea, 4/53

100, n. 2, Kilsby is also described as "nostre chancellier" in Anc. Deeds, v. xxi. 24b line 11, for regularly read occasionally

102, line 25, for Dec. 7 read Dec. 8

112, nn. 2, 3, transfer from note 2 to note 3 "The writs are dated," etc.

116, last line, for the prebend read this prebend

117, n. 1, This note needs to be revised entirely. Professor A. Hamilton-Thompson and Mr. Edgar B. Graves have both pointed out to me that my conjectures are unnecessary, and Mr. Hamilton-Thompson has most kindly traced for me the history of the relationship between the treasurership of York and the prebend of Wilton. Wilton was certainly a prebend in the church of York from c. 1250 when it was annexed to the treasurership by archbishop Gray (Reg. Gray Surtees Soc. 56, p. 198). Owing, however, to the annexation of a second prebend to the office, it was detached from the treasurership c. 1300 for about fifty years. This treatment of Wilton as a separate prebend was overlooked by Le Neve. As Kilsby had been earlier granted the prebend of Wilton, on 6 April, 1337 (C.P.R. 1334-38, pp. 413, 424), my remarks on the difficulties of dating writs of chancery are out of place here; the "lately" of the writ of 15 April, 1340, obviously refers to the grant made in 1337, which was made in archbishop Melton's lifetime, whereas any grant made after 4 April, 1340, was not.

120, n. 2, for John Darcy, the elder, and the cousin, steward of the household, see also C. Pap. Reg. Let. III, 12; Foedera II, 1115

152, n. 3, last line, The answer to my question, Where is the "roll of Brittany?" is, Mr. Charles Johnson tells me, that a part of it, a mere fragment, has now been found in the P.R.O. and classed as Patent Rolls (Supplementary) 28A (roll of Vannes)

153, line 7, for now finally read temporarily. He was re-appointed chief baron in

160, n. 2, line 9, for Thoresby read Hatfield

161, line 14, for 1345 read 1344

16, for 1345 read 1344

25, for nearly read over

n. 3, line 1, after act insert at the wardrobe

163, line 8, William Kilsby's accounts for the chamber were audited before 8 Dec.,
1343, on which date the exchequer was ordered to discharge Kilsby;
C.C.R. 1339-41, p. 618

169, n. 7, line 1, delete and before Calais

176, n. 1, line 1, for Winwick read Kilsby

177, line 17, after secretaries insert of state

186, n. 3, line 1, for On July 1369 read In July 1369

190, line 20, delete of Fors and insert ancient before house

203, line 3, for 1345 read 1344

204, line 14, Mr. ('harles Johnson points out to me that Henry III coined gold, though on a very small scale.

206, n. 3, for 166-169 read 166, 168 and n. 2, 169, 170

212, n. 2, line 4, for 1346 read 1345

214, n. 2, line 8, for one occasion read several occasions

215, n. 4, lines 22-3, for the lay John Waltham, brother of the subdean, married a sister of Thoresby, read a sister of Thoresby married an uncle (a Waltham) of the subdean and his lay brother.

Add to the pedigree, another brother of John Thoresby, archbishop of York, Geoffrey Thoresby, who acted in 1347 as John's agent for receiving money; I.R. 339/44

218, lines 20-21, for chamberlainship read barony

219, line 21, for (1350-53) read (1350-54)

23, for (1355-56) read (1354-55); for (1356-60) read (1355-60)

222, line 20, for therefore was relieved of read seems to have retained his office although forsaking

223, line 17, for sealed at Woodstock read dated at Woodstock

224, line 19, for Brétigni-lés-Chartres read Brétigni-lès-Chartres

227, line 24, for king's read kings'

233, n. 1, line 7, read and died 11 Sept. 1362 (M.R., K.R., 139, Com. E.t. Ad. rec.)

234, line 15, for until 1371 read together for

16, for nearly five read three and a half

after When he resigned insert the great wardrobe in 1371

30, for 1362 read 1361

237, line 11, for begin read begins; for enrolled read issued

n. 8 from previous page, line 4, for writ of privy seal read bill of privy seal

238, n. 3, lines 11-13, see vol. v. 38, n. 5, for a correction of this statement

241, line 20, for carry read carries

248, n. 2, line 7, after clerk insert in 1367, and delete the rest of the line 8, delete in 1369

251, line 3, for Worcester read Bath and Wells

253, line 5, for 1368 read 1366. n. 4, line 3, for 1870 read 1370

278, line 12, transpose chancery and exchequer

26, delete the outgoing controller of the wardrobe

n. 9, line 2, for them read the treasury

279, line 6, for 1372 read 1371

7, for (1376) read (1376-77), and for (1376-77) read (1377)

15, for household read wardrobe

296, n. 2, line 3, for on 1377 read in 1377

326, n. 5, from p. 325, line 5, delete quotation marks. [The calendar says "the late King Edward, the late prince of Wales" etc.]

6, Before for insert quotation marks "

332, line 11, for 28 June read 26 June

23, for roll read rôle

336, n. 2, line 1, for an read a

370, line 1, for office read household

371, n. 3, last line, for v. read iv.

376, n. 2, line 3, for de la Ware read de la Mare

378, n. 2, for the dates of Scrope's appointment and entry into office, see the corri-

gendum to p. 380, line 8

380, line 8, Courtenay only left office on 30 Nov., 1381, and Scrope's appointment and entry into office were made only on 4 Dec., 1381 (C.C.R. 1381-85, p. 97), despite the payment to him of his "fee of wax" from 30 Oct., 1381; cf. p. 378, n. 2

381, n. 1, line 3, for 1386 read 1380

405, n. 1, lines 4, 5, for on his way on an official journey to Rome read whilst paying an official visit to the Curia. M. Edouard Perroy has kindly reminded me that the Curia was then at Genoa. Cf. v. 215.

9, for § IV read § V

419, n. 3 (cont. p. 420, line 48), for Worcester read Woodstock

422, n. 4, line 1, for (f. 76) read pp. 211-2

2, for printed read published 5, for Lydd read Lyde

424, line 23, for Shrewsbury read Nottingham

446, n., Richard Ronhale was warden of the King's Hall at Cambridge. His accounts, 49 Ed. III—1 R. II, are in Exch. Accts., F. 3 R. II B. But Simon Neyland accounted 1-8 R. II and Thomas Hetherset 8-14 R. II, and Ralph Selby later. Was Ronhale put into chancery direct from his wardenship? He was not in the first form till 1382. He furnishes an instance of a King's Hall man going into public service.

454, line 18, for Neville read Arundel

462, line 21, for a dean of York read dean of York

467, n. 2, lines 5, 6, transfer " from before of to before plus

471, n. 2, line 15, for June read February

481, n. 5, line 3, for London."; read London.",

486, line 7, for July 7 read June 7

493, n. 1, line 3, for sealing read drafting

VOLUME IV.

vi. line 28, for 1377-99 read 1327-77

ix, line 9, for 1355-56 read 1333-56

xiv, line 22, under "List of Documents," etc., for wardrobe read exchequer

4, n. 1, last line (p. 5), delete 27 Sept.

7, line 5, for 17 September read 18 September

n. 4, for § IV.—The Signet and the Secretary read § V.—The Secretary and the Signet Office under Richard II

27, n. 1, [for new facts on this matter see E.H.R. XLVII. (1932), 276-280. -J. T.]

34, line 8, for sealed read tested

35, line 15, delete permanent

39, n. 2, line 6, for at read from

41, transpose notes 4 and 5

46, n. 2, line 1, for pp. read p.

63, n. 1, line 5, for seal read fee

71, line 7, insert comma after knight (bis)

72, line 7, evidence of Cusance's activity as treasurer of the household of Edward of Windsor is also furnished by Cal. Chan. Warrants, i. 560

n. 4, line 4, for nephew read brother. For this correction I am indebted to Mr. G. J. de Cusance Mead

6, for 5 Dec, 1342 read 11 Dec. 1345

79, line 11, for 29 September, 1332 read 18 November, 1331

85, n. 1, line 1, for £65,920 read £65,930

96, n. 4, line 3, for 1333 read 1334

97, n., Professor A. E. Prince has pointed out to me the existence in MSS. Cotton Nero C., VIII. of the wardrobe controllers' accounts for 8-11 Edward III, 1334-37, which supplement the enrolled account of keeper Ferriby (1334-37). The controllers who served under Ferriby were William de la Zouch (1334-35) and Edmund de la Beche (1335-37). Their accounts are valuable not only for the details they supply illuminative of the wardrobe's part in the conduct of the Scottish war, but also for the light they shed on contemporary military organisation and development. Professor Prince is engaged in a study of this last subject and came upon these accounts in the course of his investigations. [See E.H.R. XLVI. 353 ff.1

101 (lines 1-17),

100 (line 18 to end), Professor Prince has suggested to me that "the beginning of 1338" is too early a date to place the "languishing" of the Scottish war, and that the government at York was not as ineffective as I have implied. He points out that the army and garrisons functioning in Scotland, until. certainly July 1338, were of considerable size and capacity, and that the payment and control of these forces were attended to methodically and efficiently. As Mr. Prince is working out these, and other related problems, in some detail, and expects to publish the result at an early date (see corrigendum under iii. 73, lines 3-10, etc.), I need only say here that I am glad to accept his modification of my too sweeping statements.

106, n. 1, lines 7-9, Professor Prince has suggested to me that Melsa's story may well relate to the fire referred to in the wardrobe account 203/190, quoted above, p. 103, n. 1, lines 3-4

108, line 8, for cl rk read clerk

111, line 18, for £87,838 read £87,833

120, line 18, for £25,925 read £25,926

123, n., line 24, for 19 June read 16 June

135, line 8, for £132,182 read £132,181

137, line 21, for under three keepers, Buckingham, Retford and Walton read under two keepers, Buckingham and Retford

138, line 30, for £149,722, read £154,722

143, n. 1, line 9, See v, 307, n. 3

144, n. 1, line 1, after example, insert on 26 July, 1359

2, for Arundel read Warwick

150, line 6, for overhandling read overhauling

155, n. 3, line 4, for on read in

156, line 12, for 1365 read 1361

n. 5, line 2, for keeper read controller

163, line 14, after Retford insert, who became an ordinary baron

15, for ordinary barons read treasurer

164, line 12, for treasurer of the exchequer read keeper of the wardrobe

166, line 12, for £18,850 read £18,801

182, n. 3, line 1, for reges read regis

190, n. 1, line 4, for deserviit read deserviiit

200, line 5, for his read John's

205, line 18, delete to the treasury and

19, for were read was; for rewards read reward

222, line 17, for Berkhamstead read Berkhamsted

231, n. 1, The petition is extant (A.P. 8336) but is printed in Rot. Parl. from the late copy here referred to. This note is furnished by Mr. R. L. Atkinson

232, n. 1, for p. 36 read p. 361

241, line 6, for Isabella read Avelina; and for This great lady read Avelina's mother, Isabella Redvers. Cf. E.H.R. XLIV, 433

12, for historically so read henceforth

13, after Holderness insert .; delete that; and begin new sentence with It is

247, n. 3, for Ib. pp. read C.F.R. v.

255, n. 1, line 1, for v. read vi.

257, n. 4, delete 116-18

261, lines 21-24, see v. 180, and E.A. 390/8/7, a wardrobe account of 1344 in which Hatfield is again described as "clerk of the king's secret seal."

262, line 17, for Richard read Robert

n. 1, delete chap.

269, lines 11-13, delete sentence Already . . . 1348.2 n. 2, delete

277, n. 3, line 11, for 1341 read 1337

302, line 5, for keepers read receivers

333, n. 4, last line, for p. 234 read p. 334

334, line 19, for 1384 read 1384-85

338, n. 6, for Ch.R. 146, Nos. 519 and 152, read Ch.R. 146/19; 152/11-18

339, n. 1, for v. read vi

340, line 29, for Huntington read Huntingdon

345, I am indebted to M. Edouard Perroy for the following additions to my list of Knights of the Chamber:

Edin. Univ. Lib. MS. Laing, 351, f. 27 v.º Felbrigg, George Jan. 1393

Harleston, John 1384 Ib. f. 123. Ib. f. 47 v.º 1390-96

Lysse, William 381, n. 4, line 2, delete later

386, n. 1, lines 10-12, Miss Rose Graham's paper on "The Order of St. Antoine de

Viennois and its English Commandery, St. Anthony's, Threadneedle Street," is now published in the Archaeological Journal, LXXXIV (1927), pp. 341-406. The pages on which the Macclesfields are mentioned are 358-61. John Macclesfield the younger was made Master of St. Anthony's for life on 21 Feb., 1392, but the elder Macclesfield was again made master for life on 8 April,

1392, and remained Master until 1423

388, line 10, for 1378 read 1377

411, line 20, for ten read fifteen

416, n. 1, for Enr. Acc. (W. & H.) m. 49 read Enr. Acc. (W. & H.) 3/49

417, n. 1, for vol. v. read vol. vi.

420, n. 1, line 21, for Pipe 134 17 Edw. I read Pipe 138, 21 Edw. (account for 17 Edw. I)

420, n. 1, line 22, for Pipe 135, 8 Edw. I read Pipe 138, 21 Edw. I (account for 18 Edw. I)

436, n., line 2, for disposidit read disposuerit

446, n. 6, line 6, for J. de Ferriby read R. de Ferriby

449, line 7, Mr. Charles Johnson points out to me that the custos cambii or warden or keeper of the mint was responsible for providing the bullion for coinage and taking the king's profit. The magister monete was responsible for the weight and fineness of the coin.

9, add Above, p. 422.

460, line 10, for spoilation read spoliation

VOLUME V.

x, lines 16 and 17, for William Skirlaw read Walter Skirlaw

xiv, Section V, line 2, for Braybrooke read Braybrook

111, Mr. J. H. Johnson points out that MSS. Cotton Nero, C, viii, shows Donnington acting in the summer of 1335

210, line 13. For doubts as to Richard's cheerful acquiescence see B.J.R.L., Jan. 1930, pp. 145 ff.

220, n. 1, see addendum to iv. 386, n. 1

232, line 21, for 1276 read 1286

265, lines 11-15 should read: between January, 1286, and September, 1289, the income from queen's gold was £2875, while between September, 1289, and November, 1290, queen's gold and the chattels of condemned Jews produced £1564 out of a total of £3898

267, n. 1, for C.P.R. read C.C.R.

274, n. 1, for pp. 11, 398 read pp. 101, 398

275, n. 5, after C.P.R. insert 1327-30, pp. 66-69

277, n. I, after C.P.R. insert 1334-38

289, n. 4, line 1, for Thiss ection read This section

299, line 22, for central officials read central officials—23, read commissioners—paid

304, n. 2, line 4, for on letters read for the reissue of letters

n. 9, from p. 303, line 2, read further such seals

311, n. 2, line 3, insert a comma after registers

318, n. 1, lines 2.3, for "the daughter of Payn" read the lady Fitzpayn. Miss

L. J. Redstone has kindly drawn my attention to this
point and refers me to Complete Peerage, 2nd ed. v. 452,
for the Fitzpayns and Wisley Manor.

329, n. 1, line 1, insert mentioned in before E.A. 179/8

333, n. 1, insert e.g. M.B.E., T.R., 279, f. 228 before see below

357, line 14, after issues insert and the bailiff of Risborough made payments of his farm there ²

n. 2, add and f. 62

371, n. 5, line 5, before as insert and containing the note of warrant homout, ich dene,

PAGE

390, n. 2, for granted read granted to. This and the next correction were kindly sent by Mr. R. L. Atkinson

407, line 8, for Cornwall read Chester

9, for March 29 read March 17

431, n. 2, line 5, add See Plate VI below

VOLUME VI.

30, line 24, Philip Everdon, see corrigendum to ii. 39, n. 3

68, line 23. Professor Tait has furmshed the following note. Peter of Galicia (de Galiciano), King's clerk, constable of Bordeaux, 1329-1331, was employed in missions abroad under Edward II and Edward III. He received from bishop Halton of Carlisle the rich living of Horncastle, Lincolnshire, before 2 September, 1313 (Register of Halton (C. and Y. Soc.), Introd., pp. xxxv-vi; C.P.R., 1313-17, p. 14), and was canon in the church of Rouen (ib. 1324-27, p. 88), and of Agen (ib. 1327-30, p. 455). He was living in 1334 (ib. 1334-38, p. 31).



INDEX

BY

MABEL H. MILLS.

PREFATORY NOTE.

Professor Tout originally entrusted the compilation of the Index to Dr. Broome, and she had prepared a large number of preliminary slips for persons and places, a smaller number for subjects, when his illness necessitated her giving up this part of the work. It was in these circumstances that I was asked at her suggestion to take over the Index -to finish what she had begun. For the arrangement of material and the general scheme, I must take full responsibility, though the original plans have been carefully followed wherever practicable, but experience of what was required made some modifications desirable as the work progressed. To make a perfect index is an impossible task, and the present attempt will not escape its share of criticism; but it may be pleaded that a strenuous effort has been made to draw up a logical scheme, to assist scholars and students to find the information they need, to make easier the task of co-ordinating the material on the various offices of state, and to render more readily available the encyclopædia of information on many sides of mediæval life which is so marked a feature of the book.

My work with the Index would have been considerably more difficult had it not been for the invaluable assistance that I have received from various persons, to whom it is pleasant to make acknowledgment for all that they have done to help me. To Dr. Broome I am specially grateful for her cordial co-operation and her unfailing kindness in elucidating the problems that I have taken to her. She has also read the proofs and helped with the identification of places. Miss Agnes Sandys generously contributed the subject slips of Vol. II., pp. 51-169, before my work had begun. Miss H. M. Cam made several useful suggestions. Mr. Charles Johnson and Mr. Hilary Jenkinson of the Public Record Office were most kind in giving me the benefit of their experience with regard to methods of arrangement and other knotty points. Certain

(133)

sections have benefited by the review of them by Professor Johnstone and Mrs. Sharp, especially with regard to the Queens' and Black Prince's Households and Aquitaine. I want also to record my gratitude to Miss Edith Scroggs for the work which she did on the identification of English place names and to Miss Florence Kemp for her cheerful and accurate assistance in the duller and more mechanical side of the work. Finally, I am deeply in debt to Professor Tait and Mr. McKechnie for all that they have done at every stage of the work to render my task easier, and to Mrs. Tout for her courtesy throughout.

SCHEME.

GENERAL REMARKS.

This scheme, on the whole, follows the accepted rules for indexing, but a certain amount of modification was necessary to meet the special requirements of the case. Unless care and forethought were employed there was grave danger that the subject entries would be gathered together in a few main headings which would become utterly unmanageable. Again, there is a vast mass of information scattered throughout these volumes which will be of value to scholars not specifically or primarily interested in the history of administration. The scheme as it stands aims at overcoming these difficulties in three ways. (1) In the main administrative headings a single system of rather elaborate sectional headings has been rigidly adhered to as far as the central administration was concerned, and when necessary for the lesser groups, such as local government. (2) Special attention has been given to biographical sections, and every reference, however seemingly unimportant, has been included. (3) For certain types of subjects other than those mentioned in (1) the system has been to collect all the references into groups with generic names: into this category fall Crops and Grains, Arms and Armour, Textiles, Receptacles, Occupations. To summarise, administrative subjects have to some extent been decentralised, but elsewhere the arrangement has been to group scattered entries under a general heading with cross-references from the small to the large general group. It may be added that cross-references have been extensively employed throughout in order to bring the relative sections into relation with each other and to facilitate reference

I. GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE HEADINGS. These are headings dealing with general and abstract sides of the subject.

They include such subjects as ADMINISTRATION, FINANCE. RECORDS. These should only be searched for generalisations, the parallel sections under each office will be found to contain the information for that office. Thus, under *Administration* will be found Dr. Tout's plans for "the present work," but the individual schemes for Chamber and Wardrobe are found under these headings respectively.

II. ADMINISTRATIVE SECTIONS.

1. KING'S ADMINISTRATION. The most important offices are the Chamber, Chancery, Council, Exchequer, Household, Parliament, Privy Seal Office, Wardrobe, Great Wardrobe, and Privy Wardrobe.

Certain subjects do not fall strictly under the above headings, and yet they are closely allied with them. Of such are the great officers of state, the Chamberlain, the Chancellor, the Treasurer and similar officials. Or again the various Seals are a case in point: here all references to the Great Seal, the Privy Seal and their fellows have been grouped under the main heading Seals, but the Privy Seal Office is under Privy Seal Office under P., so as to make it possible to arrange this office on parallel lines to the other great offices of state.

A word of explanation of the use of the word early as a chronological indication is advisable. When there was a very large block of entries in any section, it was broken up by inserting the reigns to which the references applied. "Early" means any date before the reign of the first king given in that entry. On the other hand, late or more usually later developments usually refers to any date after 1399.

The material has been grouped under the following headings :-

- (i) Administration. This is the general section and contains information and material which cannot be easily placed elsewhere.
- (ii) CONNECTIONS AND COMPARISONS. Connections are links with other offices of state and household; comparisons those with subordinate administrations or with the institutions of other countries.
- (iii) DEPARTMENTS. Here are grouped the actual departments of the particular office. For example, this section under Household brings together the Chamber, Council, Court, Domestic Offices, Hall, Marshalsea, Wardrobe and similar offices, but in the case of the more important there is only a cross-reference to the office itself (Wardrobe: see Wardrobe). In this way it is hoped to throw the various offshoots of the Household into relation with each other. This is a special case, since the household is the essence of the domestic administration, and in it are grouped certain really domestic offices (such as the kitchen) which do not appear elsewhere. But the same principle is followed in

the case of other offices of state, though the word "Departments" does not always appear.

- (iv) Finances. Under this heading are three sub-sections, namely, Revenue, Expenditure, and Accounts, the whole section being designed to give information on the finances of each office. By collecting all these together from every administration, the reader will obtain all the information which Dr. Tout has accumulated on finance. It follows that when an account is discussed in the text from the point of view of audit it is properly included here, but when its bearings are diplomatic and record the particulars will be entered below under Records.
- (v) QUARTERS AND TRAVELS. This includes all information about the office being in and out of court, the *hospicium*, the dining and sleeping arrangements, itineraries and transport.
- (vi) Records. The arrangement of this section consists of a preliminary paragraph containing information on the records as a whole, with the various classes of records in alphabetical order below.
- (vii) Reforms form a group to themselves which includes the information about the various ordinances and statutes as they affect the particular office of state.
- (viii) Seals. Into this section have been assembled all the details of the seals which at any time were connected with that office.
- (ix) STAFF. It has not always been easy to distinguish between the staff responsible for the administration and the administration itself. These two sections and to a lesser extent some of the others are supplementary, so that it may be necessary to consult more than one to obtain all the information available.

Use of Italics.

The grouping of entries has been broken up as far as possible, so as to facilitate reference. It was found that there were groups of large sub-sections below those marked (i) to (ix) above. Italics have been employed to distinguish the titles of these. Thus, under Finance in any office are the italic headings Revenue, Expenditure, Accounts. Similarly, under Records and Staff italics are used. Here they may at first sight appear superfluous, but a reference to Letters or Writs under Records in any office, to Receiver of the Chamber, Baron of the Exchequer, or Keeper of the Wardrobe will reveal their purpose.

- 2. OTHER ADMINISTRATIONS.
- (1) QUEEN'S AND SUBORDINATE ROYAL ADMINISTRATIONS; and
- (2) Magnates' and Similar Administrations.

Under both (1) and (2) a double system of indexing was found necessary, i.e., under the name of the person concerned and under the appropriate administration. Thus the Queens' and Black Prince's households are under the name of the queen and under Edward of Woodstock with either a detailed entry or a cross-reference under Household, and similarly in other cases. The details of the arrangement under individuals is given below under Biography.

- (3) Local Administration. This is rather a miscellaneous group. In only a few cases will local administrative history be found here, since city and county chanceries and exchequers are not a common feature of the book, except in special cases, such as the palatinate administrations of Chester and Lancaster, and the administrations of Wales, Normandy, and Aquitaine. In other cases references should be made to the topographical section below.
- (4) OF OTHER COUNTRIES. Under this heading have been grouped all references to parallel offices and organisations abroad. Here, as elsewhere under Section 2, the double system has been followed, and the references are also found under Empire, Europe, France, and similar titles.

In entries under Section 2 a compromise has been effected between the scheme outlined in Section 1 and the normal arrangement in indexes, according to the needs of the individual case, the determining factor being in most cases the length of the entry and its contents.

III. BIOGRAPHY.

- 1. ROYAL FAMILY AND MAGNATES. Members of the royal family are indexed under their Christian names, with cross-references from the names of their birth-places and titles. This rule only applies to the immediate family of the king: in the case of other relations, such as the earls and dukes of Lancaster, the ordinary rule for magnates, namely, indexing under the surname, has been adopted. Thus, Henry of Bolingbroke, Henry of Grosmont and Henry of Lancaster are under Lancaster, the earls of Arundel under FitzAlan, as also for the sake of uniformity are Sir John Arundel and the cardinal.
- 2. Ecclesiastics are indexed under their surnames, but since the connection of certain bishoprics and other ecclesiastical preferments with the civil service is a matter of some importance, a list of the holders will be found under the ecclesiastical title.
- 3. CIVIL SERVANTS. Where there are two or more men of the same name, they have been distinguished as far as possible by the use of numerals, and every effort has been made to distinguish between them.

William de Norwell may serve as an example of the nature of the problem. Several people have endeavoured to answer the question whether there were two men of this name or only one, and have failed to find a satisfactory solution. Where necessary, every entry has been re-examined after indexing, and an attempt made to ascertain Dr. Tout's final conclusions on the point.

The grouping together of the several offices held by one civil servant, or their separation, depended on the nature of the references in the text: thus in the case of certain holders of the chancellorship and treasurership, the references to both offices occurred on almost identically the same pages of the volume. Again, a minister who was always a bishop when he held office, would have both his office and ecclesiastical rank given each time. In such cases the two are grouped in one set of references to save space.

The order of the offices is sometimes alphabetical and sometimes in order of precedence: no definite rule has been adopted in these cases.

The use of de and of before a surname as far as possible follows the form used in the book.

IV. TOPOGRAPHY. Place names have been indexed even when they occurred only as part of the title of a person or the identification of the place from which a civil servant took his name. The general rule for identifications has been that (1) in the case of the British Isles and France the county or department has been given, but (2) since the places in other countries are nearly always well known, only the country has been given, unless there was special cause for making an exception. The addition of the abbreviations "co." for county, and "dep." for department, is not uniform, since variations were sometimes desirable for typographical and other reasons. Also absolute rigidity here and in the case of similar small points would have added considerably to the cost of production without adding to the value of the Index.

LOCAL ADMINISTRATION. Certain branches of local administration are more properly considered here, since they have no direct place in the sections dealing with the central administration, not being parallel developments to them. Such entries are to be found under the general headings Borough, City, County, Hundred, Sheriff, Town. Reference is also necessary to the individual places to ensure that all references have been found, for it was impossible to include every small reference over again under the general heading as well as under the place name, though all the more important are so grouped.

Also in some cases the entry occurs in yet a third place, as, for example, the writs for parliamentary expenses under parliament.

V. POLITICAL AND SOCIAL HISTORY. Neither of these have any obvious sections in the Index, but information about both can be easily obtained. The main new features of political history have been grouped under the events themselves, and also when necessary under the name of the king. The headings "Richard II." and to a lesser extent, "Edward II." and "Edward III." have assembled new facts and aspects of the subject. The Chapter Analyses in the Tables of Contents serves to supplement these sections, and accounts for the fact that greater emphasis has not been laid on this side of the Index. The Hundred Years War will be found as a section under France.

In the case of Social History, a great deal of valuable information may be gathered from the heading "Quarters and Travels" under each office of state, and from the collective headings such as Crops and Grains, Textiles, Arms and Armour, Animals, Bankers, Books, Occupations, Merchants, Clothing, and Furniture.

VI. ABBREVIATIONS.

CORRIGENDA. The form C. vi. with a page reference is used to attract the reader's attention to the fact that there is a correction on that subject at the given page of volume vi. Many of these corrections embody new discoveries and contributions made by other scholars, since the original volume was printed. They are thus important, and in a number of cases the references have been inserted in places where there is not an actual correction of the text but where the correction throws light on the subject of the entry. If the purpose of the reference is not obvious, an insertion has been made in the form (ref. ii. 235), i.e., reference vol. ii, page 235. This means that on the given page of vol. vi. will be found a correction of vol. ii. p. 235 which will throw light on the particular point where this entry occurs.

List of Abbreviations.

Abp.	archbishop.	Knt.	knight.
Alex.	Alexander.	Marg.	Margaret.
Bp.	bishop.	Nich.	Nicholas.
Co.	county.	Pet.	Peter.
C. vi.	corrigenda in vol. vi. at	Ph.	Philip.
	the given page.	Ra.	Ralph.
Dep.	department.	Reg.	Reginald.
Edm.	Edmund.	Rich.	Richard.
Edw.	Edward.	Rob.	Robert.
Ge.	Geoffrey.	Rog.	Roger.
Gilb.	Gilbert.	Si.	Simon.
Hen.	Henry.	Ste.	Stephen.
Hu.	Hugh.	Subord	inate subordinate royal.
Is.	Isabella.	Th.	Thomas.
Jo.	John.	Walt.	Walter.
Kath.	Katherine.	Wi.	William.

INDEX.

Aaron, the Jew, of London, v. 265 n. 3. | Abingdon (co. Berks.), v. 65; Abacus (counting table), of exchequer, i. 93, 96 n. 3;

for queen's exchequer, v. 239-40;

for privy seal office, v. 74.

Abberbury (Adderbury), Richard the

elder, v. 261 n. 8.

Sir Richard, in service of Black Prince and of Rich. of Bordeaux, iii. 330-2; iv. 191; v. 261; queen's chamberlain and member of her council, iv. 201 n. 1, 344; v. 261-3; knight of chamber, iii. 331, 404, 413 n. 3, 429; iv. 201 n. 1, 334, 341, 344; vi. 57; receiver of chamber, iv. 334-5; vi. 57.1

see also Adderbury.

Abbeville (France, dep. Somme), Edw. of Carnarvon's chancery at, ii. 180:

canon of, v. 325;

house in, v. 277 n. 5;

prebends in collegiate church of St. Wulfran, v. 277 and n. 5.

Abbeys: see under Monasteries.

Abbots: see under Monasteries. Abductions, of Marg. de la Beche, iv. 130 n. 7; of Agnes "Lan-

cheeron," iii. 424 n. 2; v. 260. Abel, John, queen's steward, v. 240.

Aberdeen (co. Aberdeen), v. 128 n. 1, 152 n. 2.

Abergavenny (co. Monmouth), bailiff of, C. vi. 115;

lordship of, iv. 275-6.

Abergwili (co. Carmarthen), prebends and canonries at, iv. 77 n. 8; v. 88, 97 n. 2.

market of, iv. 100 n. 2: monks of, iv. 405.

Abingdon, Peter, of household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 168, 169 n. 2, 171; C. vi. 121.

Richard of, baron of exchequer, ii. 197 n. 4; chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 61.

Abyton: see Abingdon.

Acastr', Robert of, iv. 271 n. 6.

Acastro, Roger de, i. 234.

Acciaiuoli, society of, iv. 89.

Accountancy: see Accounts; Book-keeping; Finance.

Accountants, methods of, ii. 85; committed to Fleet, iv. 283.

ACCOUNTS:

KING'S ACCOUNTS:

difficulties concerning figures in, i. 249 n. 1; ii. 85-7, 94 n. 2;

errors in, iv. 430;

allowances on, iii. 145; iv. 289 n. 3, 319 n. 3, 320, 402 n. 3, 411 n. 4;

petition of Commons concerning arrears, iii. 8;

law and custom of, iv. 90;

magnates' commission to examine (1379), iii. 348.

AUDIT: i. 262, 264, 272, 282, 295; ii. 66 n.; iii. 132-3; iv. 84,

by king's councillors, iv. 335;

of accounts of Peter de Rivaux: see under name:

special committee under Walton Ordinances (1338), iii. 70-2, 74-6, 78; v. 12.

There are apparently two men here, but it is difficult to distinguish the one from the other.

Foreign: see under Exchequer; see also under Chamber; Chamber lands; Chancery; Embassies; Exchequer; Finance; Household; Lands; London (House of Converts); Nuncii; Purveyance; Seals, Privy; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy; Works.

OTHER ACCOUNTS:

QUEEN'S ACCOUNTS:

see under Chamber; Exchequer; Household; Wardrobe; or under each queen by name.

SUBORDINATE HOUSEHOLD ACCOUNTS:

see under Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock (Black Prince); Jo. of Gaunt.

MAGNATES' ACCOUNTS:

see under Household, Magnates'; Clare, Eliz. of; Eresby; Lancaster, Hen. of (1) and (3); Lancaster, Th. of.

LOCAL ACCOUNTS:

of ministers (hidden in shire accounts), v. 339;

see also under Aquitaine; Chester, county and palatinate of; Cornwall, duchy of; Flint, county of; Haverford; Holderness; Ponthieu; Sheriff; Templars; Wales.

of craftsmen, iv. 357.

of foreign countries: see under individual countries.

Accursi, Francesco, ii. 124 n.

Ace, Thomas, king's yeoman, iii. 40 and n. 2.

Acquittance, letters of: see Letters. Acquittances: see Exchequer. Acre (Palestine), ii. 5 and n. 3, 23.

Acta consilii: see Council, king's. Acton (co. Midd.), iii. 2 n. 3.

Acton Burnell (co. Salop), ii. 61 n. 2. Acton, Nicholas, king's clerk, chamberlain and escheator of North

Wales, vi. 62, 64.

Acts, of attainder, iii. 432-3; of 1388, reversal of, iv. 1, 5;

of Union with Wales, v. 144 n. 1; see also Council, Great; Ordinances; Parliament; Privy seal office; Statutes.

Adam, the chamberlain, i. 80, 89 n. 4. Adam, king's tailor: see Adenettus.

Adam le Tayllur de Bidek: see Adenettus.

Adams, G. B., Origin of the English Constitution, i. 6 n.

Adderbury, Thomas, keeper of queen's horses, v. 264:

see also Abberbury.

Adderley (co. Salop), ii. 351 n. 5.

Adenettus (Adinettus, Admettus), king's tailor, ii. 159; iv. 358 n. 5, 385, 388, 394; clerk of, iv. 370 n. 1; controller of great wardrobe, iv. 419; keeper (buyer) of great wardrobe, ii. 25, 62 n. 6; iv. 352 n. 3, 369-73, 419, 420-1 nn., 429 n. 1; vi. 35; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 420 n. 1).

ADMINISTRATION:

CENTRAL:

 i. 1-17, 28-9, 155, 174, 177-87, 214, 232, 242, 313-7;
 present work on, i. 18-25, 28-9,

31, 177-8;

decreasing value of household accounts for, iii. 177-8;

early, i. 12, 100, 108 n. 4, 177-87;

tendencies of, v. 187, 228-30; separation from court, ii. 47-9; iv. 177;

departments of, iv. 87 n. 3, 129; development of, ii. 47-9, 268; iii. 201, 323-4; iv. 216, 225; concentration in Tower of London, iv. 280;

transference of civil servants, iv. 152-3: see also under Civil Service; and under each department;

under Hen. III, i. 264-78, 294-5; ii. 2-3; iii. 323; position of Pet. de Rivaux, i. 216-32; overseas, i. 146 n. 2, 149, 269-71, 292-4, 304-5; under Edw. L. ii. 1-9, 153-5;

under Edw. I, ii. 1-9, 153-5; co-operation of departments.

ii. 91 n. 2; crisis and trials of 1289, ii. 65-8;

under Edw. II, importance of reign, ii. 188; chamber

and, ii. 355-6; under Edw. III, comparison of changes in 1326 and 1330, 30; iii. relations with Papacy, iii. 220-1; position of chamber, iv. 304; early years, iii. 40-62, 323; Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 77-80, 183-4, 221-4, 227-8; iv. 118-19; v. 11-14, 55; crisis of 1340-1, ii. 66; iii. 42, 110-14, 118-42, 171; iv. 252, 294; v. 320; archbishop Stratford's theory, iii. 127; during period 1360-71, iii. 231, 257, 263-5; national balancesheets (c. 1363-5), iii. 242, see also under Exchequer; Wykeham's policy, iii. 264; at end of reign, iii, 281-2, 287-8, 318; iv. 152-3; the crisis of 1371, iii. 231, 266-80; v. 328; comparison with crisis of 1341, iii. 274-5: Black Prince's policy (1371-6), v. 398-9; Jo. of Gaunt's position in 1373-7, iii. 285-321 passim; work of Good Parliament (1376), iii. 288-90, 299-300, 303-7; effect of wars on, iii. 56, 66-8, 79, 141; iv. 98-118, 138, 254, 265, 294; v. 12-15, 55-6, 129; centre at York, iii. 56-61; iv. 101, 395, see also York; during Hundred Years' War (1338-41), iii. 56, 67-8, 90-121 passim; (1341-60), iii. 160-73, 224-30; iv. 250; v. 21-6, 37: see also France (Hundred Years' War);

under Rich. II, iv. 187; abuses, ii. 373, 380, 391, 408; iv. 16-17, 45, 48; military development of household, iv. 198; during minority, iii. 323, 336, 341-2, 346, 349-50; poll tax and Peasants' Revolt, iii. 359-66, 373, 385; 1382-9, iii. 385-7, 418, 421, 428, 438-9, 447;

king in control (1389), iii. 456-7, 465; king's council, iii. 465-9; movements in 1392, iii. 480-2; during visits to Ireland, iii. 487-95; iv. 53-5, 57; during visits to Calais, iv. 3-4; during period of autocracy, iv. 35, 41-2; migrations of departments (1398), iv. 34; during revolution of 1399, iv. 61-4; effect of, iv. 64-8;

after 1399, departmental interchange continued, iv. 225; Tudor household, iv. 202; place of queen's household in,

v. 231-2:

see also under Army; Chamber; Chancery; Council; Court, king's; Courts, Law; Exchequer; Finances; Household; Parliament; Regent; Seals; State; War; Wardrobe: Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy.

EXECUTIVE:

functions of, i. 5; weakness of, iv. 66; separation of court and national administration, i. 177-81; under Rich. II, iii. 388.

Reform: under Edw. II, ii. 189, 194, 205-7, 342-3; iv. 83; under Edw. III, iii. 154, 257-9; iv. 97, 113, 129;

commissions to enquire (1379-81), iii. 351-4, 356, 358, 380-2; of 1382-9, iii. 386-7, 389, 452; by continual and great council of 1386-7, iii. 415-17;

in 1388, iii. 428, 436-43;

see also under Ordinances; Reforms; and under individual departments.

Comparisons:

with queen's, v. 230-1; with Black Prince's, v. 295, 394, 429-30;

with Jo. of Gaunt's, v. 430-1; with magnates', v. 429-31;

with European countries, i. 7; iii. 200; with France, ii. 312-13; v. 142-9, 179, 196-9, 201. OTHER ADMINISTRATIONS: SUBORDINATE ROYAL:

of queen, v. 231-89; inquiry into, v. 236, 238, 255, 271, 283;

of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 165-87:

of Edw. of Woodstock (Black Prince), v. 289-440.

Local Administration: i. 10; declared against Edw. II, iii. 4; in Walton ordinances, iii. 74; removal of officials in 1341, iii. 274;

under Rich. II, iv. 16-17, 42-4; later developments, iv. 68;

of Edw. of Carnarvon's domains, ii. 169-70;

relations of Gascony to English departments, v. 301;

see also Aquitaine; Boroughs; Chester; Cornwall; Counties; Lancaster; Ireland; London; Palatinates; Poitou; Ponthieu; Towns; Wales; and under each county.

FOREIGN:

see Europe; Empire; Papacy; and under individual countries.

Administrator, professional, iii. 218-20, 447;

of Edw. of Windsor, v. 315 n. 4; of Edw. of Woodstock, v. 312, 315; of Rob. Tawton's estates, iv. 78.

Admirals: see under Admiralty. ADMIRALTY:

king's wardrobe as, ii. 143; court of: see under Courts, law; international code of, iii. 468;

admirals, under Edw. III, iii. 110, 278, 356 n. 4, 397, 402-3; iv. 166 n. 3; under Rich. II, iii. 343, 396-7, 402-3, 417, 439, 455; iv. 45, 50, 54; under Hen. IV, iv. 63; Sir Walt. Manny, iv. 101, 110; headquarters of, iii. 468 n.; under-admiral, iv. 166 n. 3.

Advocate, at court of Rome, iii. 462; in ecclesiastical courts, iii. 462; iv. 18 n. 2.

Advowries, ii. 170 n. 2.

Advowsons, ii. 354; iv. 248-9, 275 n. 4; v. 183, 276: see also Benefices. Aeth, William d', steward of house-

hold, i. 314 n. 4; vi. 41. Agen (France, Lot et Garonne), v. 269

Agen (France, Lot et Garonne), v. 269 n. 3;

archives of, v. 406 n. 5;

bishop, ii. 64;

canon, C. vi. 131; citizens of, i. 271-2.

Agenais (France), i. 19 n.; v. 269, 292 n. 2;

receiver of, iv. 427 n. 1.

Agincourt (France, Pas de Calais), battle of, iv. 225.

Agisters, ii. 363.

Aids, value of, iii. 146;

from towns, i. 105;

for knighting king's eldest son, ii. 101 n. 1;

for marrying king's eldest daughter, i. 105;

prohibited without consent of parliament, iii. 105;

collectors and taxers of, iii. 129.

Aigle, l', honour of, v. 279.

Aiguebelle (France, Savoie), in Maurienne, collegiate church of, i. 263.

Aigueblanche, James of, keeper of wardrobe of Eleanor of Provence, i. 255 and n. 1, 263; v. 234, 267 n. 3.

Peter of, keeper of wardrobe, i. 260-3; vi. 25, 74-5; C. vi. 116; bishop of Hereford, i. 262, 293 n. 1.

Ailward, chamberlain, i. 109 n. 2. Aire, river, bridge over, ii. 244.

Aire, Jehan d': see Dayre, Jo. of. Airmyn on the Humber (co. York.), ii. 306 and n. 1.

Airmyn, family of, ii. 306 n. 1.

Adam of, chancery clerk, ii. 280 n. 3, 306 n. 1.

Richard, chancery clerk, ii. 304; v. 3; keeper of rolls of chancery, ii. 307-8; iii. 214 n. 2; keeper of house of converts, iii. 103 n. 3, 214 n. 2; v. 4; clerk of privy seal, ii. 304-7 and nn.; v. 3, 100, 103, 110; C. vi. 123; keeper of great seal, ii. 308 n. 1; vi. 10; keeper of privy seal, v. 3-4, 20-1, 100; vi. 51.

William, chancery official, ii. 218-19, | Allerton, Richard, clerk of keeper of 221, 302 n. 2, 304, 306-9, 351; keeper of rolls of chancery, ii. 306-8; iii. 214 n. 1; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 43-4; vi. 22; keeper of great seal, ii. 218 n., 306-8; iii. 3, 5, 8; v. 3-4; vi. 7-11 (many times); chancellor's fee of, iv. 93 n. 3; keeper of privy seal, ii. 306-8; vi. 50; bishop of Norwich, ii. 218, 221, 307-8; iii. 3 and n. 1; vi. 10, 22.

Airvault (Aurea Vallis, France, Deux

Sèvres), C. vi. 115.

Aiulf, chamberlain, i. 89 n. 4. Akinn, Oliver of, ii. 37 n. 2.

Alan, the Templar, i. 272.

Alard, Stephen, of Winchelsea, ii. 359 n. 2.

Albano (Italy), cardinal bishop of, iv. 268 n. 8.

Albemarle: see under Aumale.

Albertini, society of, iv. 89.

Albinus, king's squire and chamberlain, ii. 319 n. 2; iv. 444-5.

Albret, Amanieu of, ii. 139 n. 5. Aldeburgh, Richard de, justice of

common bench, iv. 413 n. 3.

Aldermanbury: see London. Aldersgate Street: see London.

Aldgate: see London.

Aldrington, Henry, tailor to Black Prince, v. 347 n. 2, 434 n. 4.

Aldworth (co. Berks), iv. 81 and n. 2. Alewives: see Occupations.

Alexander III, king of Scotland, v. 150. Alexander the porter, in king's house-

hold, ii. 159. Alexander, valet, keeper of armour in

Tower, iv. 445. ALFONSO, son of Edw. I, ii. 165;

household of, ii. 7 n. 2, 165-6; wardrobe of, iv. 369 n. C. vi. 120; keeper of, ii. 3 n. 5, 4, 7 n. 2, 43.

Algarkirk (co. Linc.), ii. 100 n. 1.

Aliens: see Foreigners.

of, Aljubarrota (Portugal), battle iii. 395.

All Souls College: see Oxford. Allerchurch: see Alvechurch.

Allerthorpe, Lawrence, secondary, baron, and auditor of exchequer, iii. 456 n. 2.

privy seal, v. 78 n. 5.

Robert, usher of chamber, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6.

Allies, of Edw. I, ii. 107, 119;

of Edw. III, iii. 66, 86, 104, 113; iv. 80.

Allington (co. Lincoln), v. 380.

Allowances, on accounts: see Accounts.

Alloy: see Currency.

Almonds: see Food.

Almoner, king's, i. 245; ii. 48 n. 2; iv. 107, 268; vi. 25; of Eleanor of Provence, v. 233; of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171; of Eresby household, ii. 182.

Almonry, clerks of: see Chancery (staff).

Alms, king's, i. 182, 308 n. 1; ii. 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1, 127 n. 1, 357; C. vi. 118, 120; entertainment of poor, ii. 277; from Hen. III, iv. 366; of Edw. III, iv. 109 n. 1,

118, 144-5, 166 n. 2, 172, 173 n. 2, 178, 180 n. 4, 181 n. 1, 294; from Rich. II, iv. 220 n.;

queen's, iv. 173 n. 2; v. 235 n. 2, 243, 273; from Black Prince, v. 330, 346 n. 6,

348, 359;

to St. Anthony's Hospital, London, iv. 386 n. 1.

Alnoth, engineer, i. 163-4.

Alphonse of Poitiers, v. 269.

Alpibus, Peter de, queen's physician, v. 234.

Alton (Hants.), i. 75; iv. 179, 221 n. 2. Alvechurch (Allerchurch, co. Worcester), iii. 419 n. 3; v. 218 n. 1.

Alveton, John, steward of Black Prince's chamber lands, v. 359, 439.

Ambassadors: see Embassies.

Amercements, i. 234; iii. 191;

by steward and marshals of king's household, ii. 264; of towns, ii. 264: see also Fines.

Amesbury (co. Wilts.), convent of, ii. 104 n. 2; v. 124 n. 1, 231 n. 2; prioress of, v. 124 n. 1; Eleanor of Provence at, v. 232-3.

cattle, i. 106; ii. 263, 349 n. 1;

deer, i. 306; ii. 81; iv. 196 n. 7;

falcons, iv. 318, 327, 347; for Black

hart, white, Rich. II's badge and

horses, i. 269, 271; ii. 105 n. 3, 174

n. 2, 361; iii. 495 n. 1; v. 100;

barbed, ii. 136; black, iv. 435

livery of, iv. 10, 24, 62, 199, 206;

geese, payment in, ii. 226 n. 3;

hens, i. 249 n. 1; v. 271 n. 4;

elephant, i. 273 and n. 6;

Prince, v. 308 n. 8;

greyhounds, iv. 173 n. 2;

iii. 290;

goats, ii. 363;

Amiens (France, Somme), i. 272, 306-7; Animals: ii. 176, 298 n. 2; Mise of, i. 308; treaty of, ii. 62. Ammunition, for Welsh castles, iv. 190; fabrication of, iv. 352. Amobrages, v. 255, 265-6. Amory, Richard, auditor for Wales and Cheshire, ii. 180; justice of North Wales, vi. 59-60; steward of household, ii. 273; vi. 42. Roger of, ii. 204, 205 n., 252 n. 1, 340. Amounderness (co. Lancs.), hundred of, iv. 157, 158 n. 4. Ampelford (Ampleforth), John, clerk of market, iv. 110, 123 n., 124 n. 1. Ampleforth, J., iv. 128 n. 1. Amusements, Rich. II's taste in, iv. 5; of privy seal clerks, v. 108-9; of chancery, iii. 446; interludes, ii. 357; masquerades, iv. 391; revels, iv. 176; see also under Sports; Tournaments. Amwell, John of, controller of queen's gold, v. 251-2. Anagni (Italy, prov. Rome), outrage at, ii. 57 n. 3. Angers (France, Maine et Loire), i. 163 n. 2. Angevins, Empire of: i. 180, 182; seals of, i. 123, 151-7. Angle (France): see Angles. Angle, Guichard d', magister of Rich.

n. 3; hackney, iv. 444 n. 2; pack, i. 186 n.; sumpter, ii. 136, 336, 364; v. 241 n. 4; travelling, ii. 136 : games, king's, iv. 391; of Edw. the hired by members of parliament, Black Prince, v. 308; played iii. 291 n.; by students of inns of court and for army, ii. 119; iii. 421; iv. 100, 103 n. 3, 110, 139, 144 n. 4; war, ii. 136 n. 1, 138, 140-2, 329 n. 3; iv. 266; v. 240 n. 3; lost in battle, ii. 47, 120 n. 1, 142 n. 2, 329 n. 3; iv. 111 n. 5, 158 n. 4; at battle of Falkirk. household, collector of queen's ii. 142: harness for, i. 165, 236; iv. 469; v. 264: see also under Harness. king's horses, i. 261 n. 1; ii. 46, 252, 265, 362-3; iii. 237; iv. 139, 348; C. vi. 122; for transport of crown and great dishes, iv. 468; grooms safeguarding, iv. 348; keepers of, ii. 265; iv. 38 n. 1; C. vi. 122; of Bordeaux, iii. 325, 331; rolls of, ii. 252; surveying of, iv. 190; marshal of Aquitaine, iv. 266, 269-70; transport of, v. 344 n. 2, 378 n. 2; earl of iv. 145 n. 1; Huntingdon, iii. 325; v. 344 n. 2. for king's chamber, ii. 347; Angles (France, ? dep. La Vendée, arr. iv. 294, 327; for king's Les Sables d'Olonne), iii. 325 n. 5. household, ii. 136, 158-60; Anglesey, county of, ii. 169; 225; for chancery, sheriffdom of, iii. 40; iii. 168 n. 1; for privy seal sub-sheriff of, v. 341 n. 1. office, v. 30, 38 n. 4, 74, Anglo-Saxon Chronicle: see under 78; for wardrobe, i. 164, Chronicles. 165 n. 3, 167, 236; ii. 37 Angoulême, Itier Bochard of: n. 2, 44-6, 301 n. 4; for under Bochard. great wardrobe, iv. 397;

queen's, v. 243, 249, 255, 264; keeper of, v. 255, 264; master of, v. 261; Black Prince's, v. 308 n. 7, 313, 333 n. 2, 344, 348 n. 4: of Edm., son of Hen. III, v. 233 n. 4; of five abbots, iii. 168 n. 1; of Rob. Baldock, ii. 300: of Rob. Braybrook, v. 213 n. 1; of lord of Eresby, ii. 182; of Hen. Ingelby, v. 105; of Th. of Lancaster, ii. 185 n. 2; of duke of Milan, iv. 347: grooms: see under Occupation; hounds, king's, iii. 237; queen's, v. 245 n. 2; lambs, ninth on, iii, 107, 110; leopards, on exchequer seal, C. vi. 117; on privy seal, v. 134-5, 138-42; lions, in the Tower, iv. 476 n. 1; heraldic, used by Rich. II, v. 142; ostriches, iv. 318; feathers of, on privy seal of Rich. II, v. 142; of Black Prince. v. 330, 425-6; on his secret seal, v. 428; on great seal of Aquitaine, v. 428; owl, parable of, iii. 271; porcupine, v. 243 n. 6; swans, of Black Prince, v. 344, 371; embroideries of, v. 364 n. 1. Anjou (France), i. 143; seneschal of, i. 110-11. Anjou, Geoffrey of, i. 147, n. 2. Henry of: see under Hen. II. Annales Londonienses: see under Chronicles. Annales Monasterii de Oseneia: see under Chronicles. Annales Paulini: see under Chronicles. ANNE OF BOHEMIA, QUEEN OF RICHARD II: iii. 197 n. 1, 382 n. 3, 383, 404-5, 424, 435, 486; iv. 1, 201, 221-2, 461, 465, 479; v. 259-63; marriage of, iii. 383; v. 213-14; personality of, v. 263; intercession for Londoners (1392), iii. 481; ADMINISTRATION: accounts, iv. 201; v. 260 auditors, iv. 201; v. 261; v. 260-1;

amobrages, v. 266; attorney, v. 261, 265; bailiffs, v. 260, 262: chamber, iii. 424; chamberlain, v. 261-3; confessor, v. 260-1; council, v. 261-2, 280; court, v. 260-1: Bohemians at. iii. 404-5, 435-6; v. 261, 263; debts, iv. 201; v. 262 n. 2; dower, v. 280; exchequer, v. 262; finances, iii. 436; v. 280-1, 284; revenue, iv. 201, 212, 328; household, iii. 382 n. 3, 404, 435-6; iv. 200-1; v. 260-3, 280-1; knights, iii. 395; v. 260; lady-in-waiting, v. 260; lands, iv. 328; v. 260-2, 280; master of horse, v. 261: officials, v. 260; receivers, v. 260, 262: general receiver, iv. 200-1, 212; v. 261-2; records, v. 260, 262 n. 1, 263; seals, v. 289; privy, v. 452; signet, v. 204, 226, 289; secretary, v. 204, 226, 261: tailor, v. 263; treasurer, v. 261-2, 289; wardrobe, iv. 412; v. 259, 262-3; great wardrobe, v. 262-3. Annuities, cameral rents as, i. 170; inquiry into, iii. 348; from exchequer, iv. 130 n. 7; from Black Prince v. 374-5; Hoccleve's, v. 108-9; to privy seal clerks: see under Privy Seal Office. Anonimalle Chronicle: see underChronicles. Anson, Sir William, Law and Custom of the Constitution, i. 143 n. 4. Antiquaries, Society of, Liber Quotidianus Contrarotulatoris Garderobæ, i. 48. Antwerp (Belgium, prov. Antwerp), iii. 51 n., 85 nn., 87 nn., 90 n. 2, 92, 94, 96.7, 99, 104, n. 4; iv. 106 n. 1, 396 n. 4; Edw. III at, iii. 90; iv. 107 n. 1, 403;

Thomas of, bishop of Carlisle, Edw. III's government at, iii. 90-1; iii. 294, 334, 344. iv. 103 and n. 1, 382, 396, 411, Walter of, valet of chamber, ii. 329 441, 482; v. 69; castle of, iii. 90; iv. 103 n. 1; n. 2. Appledore (co. Kent), v. 243. houses at, iv. 103; staple at, iii. 50, 51 n., 91, 99; Appledurcombe (co. Hants), priory of, iv. 247; mayor of, iii. 99; prior of, iv. 298. treaty of (1338), iii. 80 n. 4; Apples: see under Crops and Grains. abbot and monks of, iv. 107 n. 1; Appleton, —, Franciscan friar, iii. 372. St. Michael's abbey, iii. 90 and n. 3. Apposer: see under Exchequer. Apothecaries, v. 242; Apprentices, education of, v. 81; king's, iv. 471; of chancery clerks, iii. 212-13, 446-7; queen's, v. 242, 285; of law, iii. 202, 211-14, 369, 381, see also under Merchants; Occupa-423, 446-7; books and records of, tions. iii. 369; schools for, iii. 202, 212-Appeal, the, of the Lords Appellants, iii. 426-7, 431-3, 459; 13; residences of, iii. 446; iv. 22, 30; of privy seal clerks, v. 106. the new (1397), iv. 22-3, 26. Appropriation, of churches, iv. 292. Appeals, from jurisdiction of courts, AQUITAINE (France): i. 235, 268, 272, 292; ii. 65, 176, iv. 45 n. 2; to king's council, iv. 52; 289 and n.; iii. 34 n. 1, 233 n. 1, to pope, ii. 233 n. 3; iii. 476; 252, 283; C. vi. 119; kinsfolk from Gascony, v. 313. Pet. de Gaveston Appellants, in trials by battle, iv. 45. ii. 193, 232; Nicholas Huggate Appellants (lords appellant), iii. 409in, iv. 73; 10, 425-43, 448 n. 4, 453, 454 n. 1, bastides, ii. 65; 457-9, 463, 468, 471 n. 2; iv. 6, private deeds, v. 304; 35; v. 51; lands, ii. 14 n. 2; meeting with Rich. II in White magnates, ii. 110 nn.; iii. 260; Hall at Westminster, iii. 431; v. 300-1: oaths to protect, iii. 437; merchants, iv. 87-8, 427 n. 1; Rich. II arms himself against, notarial system, v. 375, 377; iv. 465 n. 2; his revenge on, use of paper in, v. 173, 406; iv. 1, 21-2, 25-7, 39-40; towns, ii. 117, 353; v. 300; party of, iii. 426, 461, 485; iv. 5, 8, wine, iv. 172 n. 1, 180. 12-13, 27, 39, 52, 205; Administration: rule of, iii. 438-53; of duchy, ii. 117-18; iii. 172, 464; political theories of, iii. 440; v. 265 n. 4, 291 n. 2, 300-6, victims of, iv. 5, 49; 342 n. 6, 364-5; principality, v. 252-3, 292, reform of administration, iii. 440-3; household appointments, iv. 203; 296, 299-306, 313-14, 328, 334, effect on household finances of, 342 n. 6; iv. 206: authorities on, v. 301 n. 1, 312-13: and the use of the signet, v. 207: Hen. III in, i. 220 n. 2, 264-78, attitude to king's secretary and 292-4; iv. 356-7 and nn., clerks of signet, v. 218. 358, 361, 363; Appellants, the new, in 1397, iv. 22-3, Edw. I in, ii. 6, 14 n. 2, 15-16, 26-30. 25-6, 62-7, 70, 79 n. 1, 89, 115-Appellees, trials of, iii. 433-4. 118, 123, 150 n.; v. 265 n. 4: Appleby, Robert of, clerk and receiver vi. 66 n. of chamber, sub-dean of York, Edward of Windsor as duke, ii. 323 n. 1, 328-30; vi. 54. ii. 310; iv. 73; "governor and administrator " of, v. 315 and

under Edw. III, iii. 172; Black Prince as king's lieutenant in. iii. 328; v. 299-307, 312, 373-8 and nn., 388 nn., 395, 401-2, 404; as prince of Aquitaine, iii. 252-3; iv. 143 n. 1; v. 43, 291-4, 296, 299-307, 313, 328, 347, 364-7, 373 n. 5, 374-8, 384, 390 n. 2, 401-2, 404; titles used by him, v. 292, 407; creation of principality, iii. 252; iv. 143 n. 1; v. 291-2, 342 n. 6, 380, 410 n. 4, 416 n. 4, 428: duration of, v. 291-2, 300-1, 397-8, 406; government of, modifications under, v. 300-6; relations with Black Prince's central administration, v. 368; and his lands in England and Wales, v. 389; Rich. of Bordeaux's childhood in, v. 292;

Jo. of Gaunt in, iii. 328, 486;
iv. 6; as duke of Guienne,
iii. 464, 466;

in French hands (1294-1303), vi. 66 n. 2;

waning English influence, v. 292, 398;

chancery (secretariat), of principality, v. 303 and n. 8, 305, 381 n. 3, 401, 406, 412-15, 418;

council, of duchy, ii. 150; v. 300; of principality, v. 302, 383; Black Prince's court in, v. 291-2, 345-6;

court (law), v. 302; seal of, v. 302-5, 376, 408 n. 8; court of superiority, v. 302-5;

appeals to king, v. 313; homage for duchy, ii. 176; iii. 37; iv. 73; homage and fealty in, v. 303 n. 3, 365 n. 5;

Black Prince's household, as lieutenant and as prince, v. 346-7, 367;

treasury, ii. 6, 116-17; v. 302; wars, Edw. I's., ii. 90, 96, 193, 119, 132; Gascons in Edwardian army, ii. 139; Hundred Years' War, iii. 149, 263, 271, 355; Black Prince's army in, v. 420 n. 3; wardrobe of duke, i. 256; under Hen. III, i. 220 n. 2, 256, 294; keeper of, of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 74;

of prince, iii. 197; v. 330, 347, 349, 435 nn.;

great wardrobe of duke, iv. 360, 362, 419; of prince, v. 352;

FINANCES:

of duchy, ii. 116-18; vi. 66 n.; of principality, v. 292 and n. 3, 313, 364-7;

revenue, of duchy, i. 268-9, 271; ii. 89-90, 96, 104 n. 2, 110, 116 and n. 1, 117; iii. 26, 174; iv. 73, 422; customs, ii. 111 n. 1; v. 365 n. 5; issues of Bordeaux, ii. 111 n. 1;

of principality, iv. 171; v. 302, 347-348, 364-367; customs, v. 365 n. 5; taxation, v. 302, 366;

expenditure, of duchy, ii. 118; iii. 149;

accounts, of duchy, ii. 118 iv. 143 n. 1; v. 309;

accounts, of principality, iv. 143 n. 1; v. 307 and n. 3, 365-6 and nn.:

Lordship, v. 291 n. 2, 292 n. 4, 301, 305;

Records:

v. 307-8; authentication of, v. 375;

accounts, v. 309, 347; rolls concerning rents and profits, v. 365 n. 5;

grants, v. 303-5, 378 n. 2; under great seal of Aquitaine, v. 305; letters, v. 303, 427 n. 6; dating of,

letters, v. 303, 427 n. 6; dating of, v. 408-10, 430 n. 2; publication of king's letters, v. 304 n. 5;

to Gascons (1326), v. 116; of king's lieutenant, v. 163 n. 4; of Black Prince, v. 308, 405, 408-10, 413-15, 423; under great seal, v. 303; letters from seneschal, v. 303;

under seal of contracts, C. vi. 130;

warrants, under principality, v. 371-2;

writs, under duchy, v. 303 nn.

king's lieutenant, under duchy, Reforms of 1323, v. 303 n. 9. iii. 271, 437; v. 4, 163 n. 4, SEALS: 291 n. 2, 300, 304; vi. 66; see of duchy, i. 270, 275 n. 3, 293; also above under Black Prince; v. 302-4, 371, 404-6; prince's lieutenant, iii. 275; of principality, v. 304-6, 367, principality, marshal. under 368 n. 3. 371, 375, 382, 404-6; v. 344 n. 2, 378 n. 2; methods of sealing, v. 302, 374, officials, iii. 464; v. 302, 303 n. 8; 416-20: and English royal seals, v. 302 n. 7; 334 n. 9; Black Prince's, v. 377; local officials, v. 439 n. 1; great seal of principality, v. 302, receivers, ii. 117; iv. 74; v. 307 n. 3, 305, 339 n. 3, 368 n. 3, 375-7, 378 n. 2, 401-2, 404, 405 n. 3, 439 n. 1; of moneys and victuals in, iv. 72-3; 406, 408 n. 8, 427-9; instruseneschal, under duchy, i. 275 n.; ments under, v. 414-15; ii. 118, 242, 243 n.; iii. 27, English great seal in, v. 304-5; 233 n. 1; iv. 77 n. 2; v. 4, Black Prince's privy seals, v. 369, 291 n. 2, 300, 302-3, 365 n. 5, 372 n. 1, 374-5, 377, 409 n. 1. 386, 390 n. 2; vi. 69 n.; under 421 n. 2, 426; as king's lieulordship, v. 291 n. 2; under tenant, v. 360, 374, 408 nn., principality, v. 302-3, 349 n. 3, 421 n. 2, 422-5, 427 n. 4; as 365 n. 3; lieutenant of, v. 303; prince, v. 375, 401, seal of, v. 303; 408-9 nn.; secret seal of king's lieutenant, v. 163 n. 4; seneschals of districts, v. 302 n. 6; seal of court of Gascony, v. 302-5, treasurer. under principality, v. 329, 364-6 nn., 367, 380; 376; for contracts, v. 302-5, 376, vi. 70-1: Black Prince's usher-in, v. 361 n. 7; 408 n. 8: local, v. 376 and n. 2, 404; buyer of great wardrobe in, vi. little seal, v. 303 n. 8; 34; duke of: see under Administration STAFF: Black Prince's staff in, iv. 194; above. v. 420 n. 3, 435 n. 1; proprince of: see entries referring to tections for, v. 313, 342 n. 6. Black Prince and to principality, 402 n. 5, 425 n. 4; above; also under Edw. of Woodauditors, v. 303, 365 n. 3, 366; stock. chancellor, under principality, iii. 253, 285; v. 302-3 and nn., princess of, v. 292: see also under Joan of Kent. 305, 376-7; C. vi. 113; ARAGON: constable, v. 386 n. 5; see also barons of, v. 153 n. 1. Bordeaux (constable): Administration: controller, v. 302; v. 152-7; counsellors, of king's lieutenant, chamber, v. 154, 156 n. 5; v. 163 n. 4; chancery, v. 45 n. 7, 156; envoys from England, v. 381; council, v. 154; governor, under duchy, i. 159 n. 2; household, v. 153-7; judge, v. 302 and n. 1; chief officers, v. 153-7; household ordinance judge, iv. 39 n. 5; of 1344. keeper of seal, i. 275 n. 3; v. 152-4; keeper of wardrobe of Edw. of secretariat, v. 154-5. Windsor in, iv. 74; of prince, Records: v. 435 nn: v. 154-6. lieutenant-general in lordship, SEALS: v. 291 n. 2; v. 152-7;

sealing methods, v. 153-6; bulls, | Armitage-Smith, S., iii. 194 n. 3, v. 153, 155 and n. 3; 287 n. 3; C. vi. 120-1; king's secret seal, i. 155 n. 1. John of Gaunt, iii. 315 n. 5, 327 n. 1, 392 n.; iv. 158 n. 1; chamberlains, v. 153-6: John of Gaunt's Register, iii. 194 n. 3. chancellor, v. 45 n. 7, 153-5; 402 n. 5. chancellor of secret seal, i. 155 Armour: see under Arms and Armour. n. 1; iii. 100 n. 2; C. vi. 114; Armourers: see under Arms and vice-chancellor, v. 45 n. 7, 154 Armour; Occupations: Wardn. 1, 155; robe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy. maistre racional, v. 153; Armouries, in Tower of London, messengers, v. 154 n. 1; i. 157; iii. 180; iv. 294, 365 notaries, v. 154; n. 3, 408, 444, 453 n. 4, 478, 482; protonotary, v. 154 n. 1, 155; thefts during Peasants' Revolt, secretaries, v. 154-5; iv. 460-1; keepers of, iv. 481-2. kings: see under James II: Pet. IV. Arms, Falkirk Roll of, ii. 141. Araz, Nicole de, clerk of king's chapel, ARMS (HERALDIC): ii. 160. emblazoning of, iv. 391; Arblaster: see Army (Archers). of England, v. 137-42, 421-2, 424-8 Archbishoprics, keepers of, i. 106 n. 2; and nn.; C. vi. 117; schismatic, iv. 265. standards stolen from Tower in Archbishops, to summon convocation 1381, iv. 461; (1371), iii. 268; shield of Edw. the Confessor, v. 204; at Good Parliament (1376), iii. 291; leopards, used on Gascon seals, jurisdiction of, v. 20; v. 303 n. 1; precedence of, iii. 206; v. 27; of St. George, iv. 461; taxation of, iii. 355 n. 2; of Black Prince, v. 421-31: see also under Canterbury; York. of Brabant, v. 287; Archdeacon, roll of: see under Exof France, v. 136-42: chequer (records). of Hainault, v. 289; Archers: see under Army; Cheshire; of Scotland, v. 151 n. 2; Household; Ireland; Wales. seals of, v. 134-5, 138-43; in Aragon, Archery, iv. 10 n. 3, 469. v. 156. Arches, court of: see under Courts, ARMS AND ARMOUR: Law. unlawful possession of Archives: see Records. iii. 60; wearing of, iii. 440; in Arcq, Douët d', Collection des sceaux parliament, iv. 24; des Archives Nationales, i. 63, 65; KING'S: v. 203. Ardern, John of, clerk of wardrobe, i. 165, 269; ii. 142-3, 353; iii. 178-9, 197, 268 n. 5; ii. 126 n. 1. iv. 478; Ardres (France, Pas de Calais), iv. 5. Edw. III's taste in, iv. 390; Argentine, Giles of, steward of housegift of, iv. 469; hold, i. 298 and n. 3, 311 nn. chamber, iv. 255, 427, 446, 448 Richard of, steward of household, n. 6: i. 203 n. 4; vi. 39-40. for household, i. 165, 236; Argentein, Richard de, sheriff of ii. 143; iii. 268 n. 5; Hertford, i. 234. accounts for, iv. 255, 308, 453, Aristocracy: see Magnates. 457 n. 3; Arithmetic: see under Book-keeping. surveying, iv. 266; Armes, Gerard des, king's polisher of transport, iv. 427 n. 2, 450 n.; arms, iv. 390 n. 12. control of great wardrobe over, Richard des, clerk of keeper of privy iv. 394, 440-1; seal, v. 78 n. 5.

store of, v. 356 n. 1; keeper, captured from king's enemies, iv. 478; v. 344, 355: for Edw. III's wars, iv. 100, of Rich. of Bordeaux, iv. 191; of earl of Arundel, iv. 478; 116 n. 1, 439, 450; for Hu. Despenser the Younger, for Rich. II's Irish expeditions, ii. 357; iv. 466; for king's ships, iv. 308, 446 of duke of Gloucester, iv. 478; n. 7; of earl of Warwick, iv. 478; IN THE TOWER: ii. 53, 58; iv. 365 n. 3, 389, of rebels, iv. 478. 397, 401, 439-40, 444-5, 455, ARMS AND ARMOUR: 461 n. 1, 468-71, 478-9; breastplates, iv. 470; maker thefts during Peasants Revolt, of, iv. 476; iv. 460-1, 467-8; caps, iron, iv. 352 n. 3; coats of mail, iv. 461; removed from queen's chamber, hauberks, ii. 22; iv. 461 n. 1, iv. 465; workshops of, iv. 479; 469 n. 4, 470 n. 1, 478; helmets, iv. 446 n. 7, 461; STORES: making and repair of, iv. 441 bows and arrows, iv. 10 n. 3, n. 4, 453 n. 4, 397 n. 2, 470, 470, 474; maker of, iv. 474: 474-6; andunder Occupations: oil and bran for cleaning, iv. 475; arrows, iv. 415, 446 n. 7, purchase of, iv. 100, 295, 481; storage of, ii. 54; iii. 178; 461-2, 469, 475, 477-8; bows, ii. 357; iv. 415, 440, 461, iv. 439, 483 n. 8; 463, 469, 475, 477-8; crossin king's wardrobes, iv. 443, bows, i. 269; iv. 365, 415, 440, 459 n. 1, 469-70, 474-5; 483; in great wardrobe, iv. 352-3, maker of, iv. 474: see also 365, 397-9, 434, 440, 448 n. 6; atillator under Wardrobe, Great; long-bow, iv. 474; in privy wardrobe, iv. 255, 259, 281, 353, 452, 465-70; in "removing" privy wardbow-staves, iv. 469; bowstrings, iv. 470, 475; robe, iv. 482; bolts, iv. 365, 440, 469-70, 475; STAFF: maker of, iv. 474; armourers, iv. 202, 295, 308, caltraps, iv. 470; 397 n. 2, 400, 411, 453 n. 4, hatchets of war, iv. 469, 475; 473, 475, 479, 481; in Tower, lances, iv. 469, 475; ii. 53; iv. 89-92, 440, 445, pikes, iv. 461, 469; 475-6; accounts, iv. 446 quivers, iv. 470, 475; n. 8, 478; hospicia and springalds, iv. 476; houses, iv. 389 n. 9, 401, swords, iv. 461; 479; staff, iv. 411, 476; see also under Artillery; Wardworkshops, ii. 53; iv. 445; robe of Robes and Armour. clerk, iv. 448, 450 n. 1, 452; ARMY: keepers, iii. 179; iv. 365 n. 3, i. 19, 49; ii. 44, 59, 126, 131-145, 444-5, 448, 483 n. 8; in the 156; iv. 468; Tower, iv. 404 nn., 445, 448, baggage of, iv. 146: 481; pay-rolls of: see under Housereceivers, iv. 266; hold; yeoman, iv. 448, 476 n. 1; equipping of, ii. 119; iii. 53, 178; ARMOUR: iv. 387, 397, 469; of Black Prince, v. 316, 351 financing of, iv. 113, 145, 468: n. 8; armourers, v. 322; at siege of Bedford, i. 235:

under Edw. I, ii. 22, 126 n. 1, 131-45, 156;

under Edw. II, iv. 73;

under Edw. III, iii. 169, 172, 222, 224-5; iv. 84, 100, 106, 109-10, 115-16, 138-41; v. 22; C. vi. 128; guns and artillery of, iv. 415-16;

under Rich. II, iii. 383, 387-9, 395, 411, 418, 421, 465 n. 2; iv. 10, 15-16, 24, 45-6, 56; of Jo. of Gaunt (1386), iii. 397; military development of household, iv. 198; on visits to Ireland, iii. 488-90; iv. 53-6, 424; v. 223;

in 1399, iv. 57-61; Scots in, ii. 138;

military contingents of privy seal officials, v. 89-90:

officials, v. 89-90; mutiny, ii. 144 n. 2; iii. 388, 392 n.; iv. 110-11;

Archers: ii. 22-3, 135, 138, 144 n. 2; iii. 389, 421 n. 2; iv. 107 n. 5; v. 48, 89-90, 216;

foot, iv. 101-3 and nn., 107, 469; v. 300 n.;

horse, iv. 469-70; v. 221, 300 n.; in king's household, ii. 136-7, 232, 256;

who bear king's treasure chest, ii. 136;

for Edw. I's wars, ii. 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1;

for Edw. III's wars, iii. 157, 162, 263 n. 1; iv. 101-3 and nn., 107, 116 n. 3, 120, 137, 144 n. 3, 166 n. 3;

in Black Prince's service, v. 346 n. 7, 420 n. 3;

in Rich. II's service, iii. 371 n. 2, 489-90; iv. 46, 198 n. 5, 200, 411, 466; v. 207 n. 2;

summoned to defend realm (1399), iv. 57;

Cheshire, iv. 101; v. 298; Rich. II's bodyguard of, iii. 421; iv. 24, 29, 33, 35, 37, 46, 53, 62, 206;

Welsh, iv. 102, 413; v. 298; in Edw. of Carnarvon's household, ii. 173;

crossbowmen, i. 236; ii. 47, 119 n. 2, 138-9, 141; iv. 295; Artillerists, in king's household, ii. 141;

CAVALRY: ii. 138;

wages of, ii. 46;

household, ii. 135-6, 140-1;

hobelers, iv. 101, 116 n. 3, 166 n. 3;

knights, ii. 133-4; under Edw. I, ii. 138-9, 141, 144 n. 2; on Edw. III's wars, iv. 101-2, 103 n. 3, 107, 137 n. 2; knights banneret, under Edw. I, ii. 47, 138-9, 141; under Edw. III, iv. 101, 103 n. 3, 107;

GARRISONS:

in Scotch campaigns (1299-1300), ii. 140 n. 1; of royal castles, ii. 137;

Infantry: ii. 46, 135, 144;
household, ii. 136-7, 141;
county, iv. 98;

for Scottish campaigns, ii. 72, 138:

Welsh, iv. 102 n. 1;

knights: see under Cavalry above; Knights.

MEN-AT-ARMS: ii. 22-3, 133-4, 140-1; iii. 371 n. 2; iv. 17 n. 4, 18, 46, 411:

gifts, fees, liveries and wages, i. 265, 269; ii. 341, 359; iv. 166 n. 3; v. 89;

in household, iii. 24; iv. 46; to be continually at court (1330), iii. 24;

attached to great wardrobe, iv. 411:

in king's army, ii. 140-1; iv. 100-102, 103 n. 3, 107;

in Nottingham castle (1330), iii. 29 n. 6;

attending Edw. III at council of Winchester (1371), iii. 268 n. 5; in the Tower (1381), iii. 371 n. 2; with Rob. Vere in Ireland, iii. 421

n. 2; for Rich. II's expedition to Ireland (1394), iii. 489 n. 5; iv. 198 n. 5;

in train of magnates supporting Rich. II (Sept. 1397), iv. 24; summoned to defend realm (1399),

iv. 57; of Black Prince, v. 346 n. 5;

in Scotland, iii. 395; v. 9-10; of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 263 n. 1; in chancellor's comitiua, iii. 157; in service of keeper of privy seal, under constable and seneschal of Gasconv. v. 300 n. 1: in Wi. Kilsby's comitiua, iii. 162; under bishop of Norwich, iii. 389; in retinue of earl of Pembroke, iii. 263 n. 1; in Jo. Thoresby's retinue, iii. 86 mercenaries, English, i. 171; foreign, i. 271: ii. 141; iii. 4; iv. 84; militia, organisation of, ii. 135; pikemen, iii, 421; spearmen, of Wales and Cheshire, v. 298; SOLDIERS: professional, ii. 134-7; levying of, iii. 84, 97; iv. 100; musters, ii. 135, 139; iv. 57-8, 60; permitted to export wool, iii. 96; in king's household, iii. 115; iv. 10, 46, 198, 206, 223; for Welsh campaign of 1295, iv. 394: during Hundred Years' War iv. 98, 101, 116, 294; for Rich. II's second visit to Ireland iv. 48; wages, gifts and liveries of, i. 194, 270; iii. 110; under Edw. I, ii. 94 n. 1, 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1, 126, 138; iv. 392 n. 3; under Edw. II, ii. 262, 341; during Hundred Years' War, iv. 116; in Gascony, iii. 253 n. 4; in households of magnates, iv. 214; Irish, for Scottish wars, iv. 382; Welsh, v. 298 n. 4; captains, i. 277; generals, iii. 33, 39, 101-2; ap-

iv. 10, 46, 198, 206, 223; for Welsh campaign of 1295, iv. 394; during Hundred Years' War. iv. 98, 101, 116, 294; for Rich. II's second visit to Ireland iv. 48; wages, gifts and liveries of, i. 194, 270; iii. 110; under Edw. I, ii. 94 n. 1, 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1, 126, 138; iv. 392 n. 3; under Edw. II, ii. 262, 341; during Hundred Years' War, iv. 116; in Gascony, iii. 253 n. 4; in households of magnates, iv. 214; Irish, for Scottish wars, iv. 382; Welsh, v. 298 n. 4; STAFF; captains, i. 277; generals, iii. 33, 39, 101-2; appointment of, iii. 396-7; regulations in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 73; Scottish, ii. 22; officers, iv. 102 n. 1; paymasters, C. vi. 124-5; see also under Ammunition; Arms and Armour; Artillery; Animals (horses); France (Hundred Years')

arbalast, iv. 295, 474; balls, used in Crécy-Calais campaign, iv. 470, 479; cannons, in custody of keeper of wardrobe, iv. 459 n.; stolen by peasants in 1381, iv. 461; master of, iv. 411 n. 4; engines of war, i. 194; iv. 281, 476; master of, iv. 471 n. 7; stolen by peasants in 1381, iv. 461; master of, iv. 411 n. 4; engines of war, i. 194; iv. 281, 476; master of, iv. 471 n. 4; engines of war, i. 194; iv. 281, 476; master of, iv. 471 n. 4; engines of war, i. 194; iv. 281, 476; master of, iv. 470 n. 2; missiles for, iv. 470; in Tower of London, iv. 465 n. 2, 467 n. 2; missiles for, iv. 473-5; bullets for, iv. 471-2; gunners, iv. 471-2; clerk of, iv. 471-2; mangonel, i. 235; ii. 361; iv. 470-1; ribalds (1345), iv. 470-1; ribalds (1345), iv. 470-1; ribalds (1345), iv. 470-1; ribalds (1345), iv. 470; see also under Fire-arms; Gunpowder. Artists: see under Occupations. Artois (France), revolt of, v. 277 n. 7.

ARMY (Contd.) Household; Knights; War): Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Wardrobe, Privy. Arnulf the Old, count of Flanders, i. 125. Arnulf, Mr., i. 308 and n. 2. Arras: see under Cloth. Array: see under Commissioners. Arrows: see under Arms and Armour. Artevelde, James van, iii. 105 n. 2, 153. Arthur, king, i. 171. Arthur, prince of Wales, iv. 410 n. 7. Articuli super cartas: see under Charters; Household. Artificers: see under Occupations. ARTILLERY: fabrication of, iv. 352; maker of, iv. 473-4, 476 n. 4; in royal castles, ii. 137; for Edw. III's wars, iv. 308, 415-16; for Rich. II's Irish expeditions, iv. 466; after 1399, iv. 481; for "certain urgent and secret affairs," iv. 465 n. 2; arbalast, iv. 295, 474; balls, used in Crécy-Calais campaign, iv. 471; for cannons, iv. 461, 470, 479; cannons, in custody of keeper of wardrobe, iv. 459 n.; stolen by peasants in 1381, iv. 461; master of, iv. 411 n. 4; engines of war, i. 194; iv. 281, 476; maker of, iv. 474; siege, keeper of, i. 273; privy wardrobe supply of, iv. 470; in Tower of London, iv. 465 n. 2, 467 n. 2: missiles for, iv. 281; guns, iv. 190, 453 n. 4, 470-6; used on Crécy-Calais campaign. iv. 415-16, 470-1; accessories for. iv. 473-5; bullets for, iv. 416, 475; gunners, iv. 471-2; clerk of, iv. 471-2: mangonel, i. 235; petraria, i. 235; ii. 361; iv. 474; quarrels, i. 269; ii. 53; iv. 470-1;

Arts, degrees in : see under Degrees. Arundel (co. Sussex), rape of, iii. 40; "shire court" at, iii. 40.

Arundel, earl of, granted fee farm of Chester, v. 405 n. 4; lands of, v. 292 n. 2; see also under Aubigny, William d'; Fitzalan;

Arundel, John, assistant clerk of privy seal, v. 71, 74, 80;

Sir John: see FitzAlan.

Thomas: see FitzAlan.

William of, buyer (keeper) of great wardrobe, iv. 368; vi. 34.

Ash (co. Kent), parson of, v. 98.

Ash (co. Surrey), parish of, ii. 351 n. 5. Ashby de la Zouch (co. Leicester), ii. 364; iv. 194 n. 1.

Ashby, David of, ii. 5 n. 3;

Ashcombe, Robert, king's embroiderer, iv. 391 n. 4.

Ashley, Simon de, clerk, iv. 387 n. 2. Sir William J., Economic History and Theory, ii. 101 nn.: Economic Organisation of England, ii. 101 n. 4.

Ashridge (co. Herts), ii. 168 n. 5.

Ashton, Henry, iii. 226 and n. 2. Matthew, clerk of privy seal, v. 90,

110, 114 n. 1.

Robert, king's chamberlain, iii. 278-9, 313, 320; iv. 339; vi. 47; C. vi. 126: chancellor and king's lieutenant in Ireland, treasurer, iii. 278-9, 312, 314-15; vi. 23.

Askeby, John of, a clerk of chamber,

iv. 107 and n. 2.

Robert of, iii. 98; chancellor of Ireland, iii. 159 n. 3; clerk of chamber, iii. 114 n. 1, 115; keeper of great seal, vi. 8.

Askelby, R. de, chancery official, ii. 218 n.

Asphale, Geoffrey of, keeper of queen's wardrobe (treasurer), ii. 42 n. 2; v. 236-8, 270; in service of Edw. I, v. 236-7; pluralist, v. 237-8.

Robert of, knt., ii. 278 n. 3; steward of Is., queen of Edw. II, v. 276.

Assemblies, diocesan, iii. 66 n. 2; unlawful, iii. 456.

Assenden, William, iv. 348.

Asserio, Rigaud de, bp. of Winchester, v. 168.

Assessment: see under Taxation.

Assessors, of justices at assizes, iv. 20: see also under Household; Taxation. Asseurs: see assessors under Household (staff).

ASSIGNMENTS:

of revenues of churches, i. 276: of issues of Jewry, i. 276; writs for wardrobe leases, iv. 128; of matters reserved to chamber, v. 186:

letters of: see under Letters: tallies of: see under Tallies.

Assize rolls: see under Courts, law.

Assizes: see under Courts, law:

of cloth, iv. 370 n. 1. Asthall, Thomas, king's clerk, chamber-

lain of North Wales, vi. 61.

Asthwayt, John of, iv. 450.

Asti (Italy), merchants of, iii. 154; iv. 104.

Aston, Hugh, clerk of common bench, iii. 210 n. 2; wife of, iii. 210.

Richard, treasurer of queen Philippa, iv. 149 n. 1.

Thomas, sheriff and escheator, iv. 275 n. 6.

Athelstan, charter of, iii. 12 n. 3.

Atkinson, R. L., C. vi. 111, 123, 129, 131: Richard II and the Death of the Duke of Gloucester, iv. 27 n.

Attachments, made by sergeant of earl marshal, ii. 252.

Attainder, acts of: see under Acts. Attorney, letters of: see under Letters.

ATTORNEYS:

ii. 308 n. 2; iii. 109 n. 2, 226 n. 2; iv. 90, 133 n. 2, 139 n. 1, 236 n. 4; v. 239, 384 n. 1;

at exchequer of audit, iv. 90;

of Edw. I (1270-2), ii. 1-2;

of queen, v. 261, 265; of Black Prince, v. 326, 395;

for Black Prince's retinue Aquitaine, v. 313;

of receiver of chamber, iv. 235 n. 4; of wardrobe officials, ii. 279 n. 5;

iv. 398 n. 4; of keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 119 n. 1;

of dukes of Norfolk and Hereford, iv. 4 n. 2, 13, 18 and n. 2, 39 n. 1, 41, 52-3;

Edw., son of Hen. III; Is. queen of Rich. II: Joan of Kent: Jo. of Gaunt.

Attornments, received by chancellor, iii. 153.

Aubert, Felix, Le Parlement de Paris, i. 8 n.

Aubigny, William d', earl of Arundel, C. vi. 112.

Aubrev, Andrew, iv. 403 and n. 5. Audencier: see under France.

Audit: see under Accounts.

exchequer of: see under Exchequer. Auditors, of accounts, king's councillors as, iv. 335: see also under Chamber; Chamber Lands; Chester (palatinate of); Contrariants; Exchequer; Gascony; Household (of magnates); Taxa-

queens': see under Household

tion; Wales; Wardrobe.

(queen's, staff).

of subordinate royal households: see under Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock.

of magnates: see under Household, of magnates.

Auditores querelarum (1290-3), ii. 66-8; v. 271.

Audley, Hugh of, iii. 24 n. 2; joined middle party, ii. 204; justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Hugh, the elder, steward of house-

hold, ii. 293; vi. 42. Hugh, earl of Gloucester, iii. 39, 94, 113, 156, 189; earldom conferred on (1337), iii. 63 n. 1.

James, yeoman of chamber, ii. 320: on Black Prince's council, v. 386 and nn.

Audley, forfeited lands of, ii. 340. Aukborough (co. Lincoln), ii. 293.

Aumale, abbey of (France, Seine Inf.), iv. 247 n. 2.

Aumale, house of, iv. 247 and n. 2.

Aumale, duke of: see under Edw. of Langley.

Aumbry: see under Furniture. Aurai (France, dep. Morbihan), battle of, iii. 265.

see also under Anne of Bohemia; Austin canons, priory of, at Ravenstone, i. 264.

Austin friars: see under Friars.

Autograph, of king, v. 61; of Edw. III, to Pope Jo. XXII, iii. 27-8;

of Rich, II, v. 216.

Auvergne (France), Jo. of Gaunt's march through, iii. 285.

Avantagium, iv. 170 n. 2.

Avenery: see under Edw. of Woodstock: Household, king's.

Avesbury: see under Chronicles.

AVIGNON (France, dep. Vaucluse): ii. 200, 307; iii. 16, 17 n. 4, 254-5; v. 20.

PAPACY AT: ii. 298 n. 2; iii. 27, 85 n, 6, 100 n, 2, 117-18, 120 n. 1, 158 n. 3, 160 and n. 2, 169 n. 7, 200-1, 207, 212, 254-5, 341, 400, 436; iv. 161, 248, 261;

> informed of Rich. II's coronation, v. 47;

missions from Edw. III to, v. 19;

messengers to, v. 29;

Black Prince's envoy at, v. 326, 390:

Rich. Bury at, v. 5 n .7, 7-8; Michael Northburgh at, v. 27, 30, 32;

bishop of Winchester at, v. 168; letters from, v. 20 n. 2;

Administration: iii. 201;

payment of yearly tribute. vi. 51;

chancery, v. 180; court, ii. 307; iii. 400; privy seal clerk at, v. 87; formulæ of, v. 25 n. 5; Edw. III's proctor at, v. 17;

bulls of provision, v. 26 n. 3; seals of, v. 195.

Avranches (France, dep. Manche), i. 133 n. 4.

Axbridge (co. Somerset), i. 234.

Axholme, Isle of (co. Lines.), ii. 339; iii. 449 n.

Axmouth, William of, king's clerk, i. 273; iv. 362 n. 3. Aylesbury (co. Bucks), iv. 58.

Ayleston, Robert of, keeper of privy | Bagot, Sir William, iv. 4 n. 2, 11-15. seal, baron of exchequer, treasurer, ii. 305 and nn., 307; iii. 43, 60; v. 2 n., 8; vi. 22, 50-1; C. vi. 123; prebendary of Hastings, archdeacon of Berkshire, v. 8; vi. 22.

Aylward, chamberlain, i. 113, 115 n. 9. Aymeri, -, Black Prince's clerk,

v. 415 n. 2.

Avremynne: see Airmyn.

Ayzon, Bernard, canon of Bazas. constable of Bordeaux, vi. 65.

Bachelor, degree of: see Degrees. Bachelors, of the realm, iii. 389: of Black Prince, v. 344 n. 7: see also under Knights bachelor.

Bacon, John, iv. 193 n. 1, 318 n. 3, 325 n. 1, 334-6, 337 n. 1; v. 214; in roval households. subordinate v. 214 n. 4; in Black Prince's service, v. 380-1, 384, 438; chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 358, 369 n. 1, 451; iv. 318 n. 3, 334.5; v. 214-15, 225; receiver of chamber, iii. 358, 451; iv. 190-1, 334-5, 337 n. 1; vi. 57; C. vi. 129; king's secretary, iii. 369 n. 1, 405 n. 1, 451; iv. 334; v. 211, 214-17, 381; vi. 57; ecclesiastical preferment of, v. 215-17.

Thomas, iv. 413 n. 3.

Badeneye, Geoffrey de, v. 129 n. 3. Badges, Rich. II's white hart, iv. 10, 24, 62, 199, 206; complaints in parliament against wearing of, iii. 440; of magnates, iii. 440.

Badlesmere-Burghersh clan, iii. 23. Badlesmere, lady, ii. 204; iii. 16 n. 2;

v. 275. Bartholomew, ii. 204, 205 n., 209, 241-2, 272, 306 n. 7; iii. 10 n. 2, 15-16; steward of household, ii. 242-5, 273; vi. 42; lands of, ii. 338, 340; iii. 10 n. 2; v. 166,

275;

Guncelin of, justice of Chester, ii. 204. Baggage, of exchequer, iii. 82 n. 4; of Edw. III's army, iv. 146; of queen, v. 243; of Eleanor Despenser, v. 241 n. 4.

Baggeston, Osbert of, controller of Bordeaux, ii. 38 n. 3, 65 n. 4.

18 n. 2, 25, 48, 52, 55-6, 58, 59 n. 1. 64, 342.

Bags: see Receptacles.

Bagworth (co. Leic.), ii. 351 n. 5.

Bail, ii. 56; iii. 301, 308, 414, 486; v. 66.

Bailay (Bayley), Edmund, clerk of privy seal, v. 92, 105, 110.

John, clerk of privy seal, v. 80, 105,

Lawrence, clerk of privy seal, v. 92, 98, 105, 110.

Baildon, W. P., Select Cases in Chancery, i. 17 n. 1, 38.

Bailiffs: iv. 373;

king's, i. 156, 190; ii. 229;

accounts of, ii. 259, 268;

instructions to, ii. 340-1;

and collection of poll tax of 1380-1, iii. 359-60;

of chamber lands, iv. 231, 306 n. 1, 309, 454;

of the Landes (France), i. 274 n. 1; in county, iv. 44; of hundreds, ii. 170; of liberties, ii. 135, 170; of manors, i. 203; of towns, iv. 355;

see also under Anne of Bohemia: Chamber lands; Eleanor of Eleanor of Provence; Castile; Holderness; Household; Hundreds; Is., queen of Edw. II; Marg. of France; Newcastle-on-Tyne; Philippa of Hainault; Ponthieu; Towns.

Bailiwicks, grant of, iii. 148.

Bain, Joseph, Calendar of Documents of Scotland, ii. 139 n. 1.

Baker, Geoffrey: see under Chronicles. Robert, iii. 368 n. 3.

Thomas, of Fobbing, iii. 367.

Bakers: see Occupations.

Bakery: see under Household; Wardrobe.

Baketon, William, Black Prince's butler, v. 344 n. 3.

Bakewell Hall: see under London.

Bakewell, John of, on council of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 178;

seneschal of Ponthieu, ii. 178 and n. 1.

Balances, mending of, v. 241.

tion: Exchequer (of receipt). Baldock (co. Herts.), ii. 300 n. 2.

Baldock, family of, ii. 306 n. 1.

Ralph, archdeacon of Middlesex, bishop of London, chancellor, ii. 12, 214, 299; v. 117 n. 2; vi. 7; attempts to imitate French chancery system, v. 146.

Richard, ii. 300 n. 2.

Robert, ii. 208, 210, 221, 272-3, 299-306; v. 5; C. vi. 122-3; "the brain of the Despensers," ii. 272-3, 304; chancellor, ii. 212, 214, 216, 218, 271, 273, 303-4, 307-10, 312; iii. 4-5; v. 2-3, 168 and n. 1; vi. 10; C. vi. 122-3 (ref. to ii. 271, 301); policy concerning chancery and privy seal office, v. 3-4, 33, 169; keeper of privy seal, ii. 273, 299-305; iii. 159; iv. 91-2; v. 165, 167; C. vi. 123; controller of wardrobe, ii. 272-3, 279, 300-3; iv. 91-2; keeper of privy seal, and controller of wardrobe, v. 2-4; vi. 28, 50; archdeacon of Middlesex, ii. 299-300; v. 167; vi. 10.

Baldoke: see Baldock.

Balduin, John, iv. 326 n. 4.

Baldwin, J. F., iii. 304 n. 2, 308 n. 3; v. 63, 102, 304 n. 4; The King's Council in the Middle Ages, i. 11-12, 64; ii. 148-9; iii. 90-2 nn., 97 n. 2, 304 n. 2, 327 n. 1, 335 n., 467 n. 2, 471 n. 2; iv. 51-2; v. 77 nn., 101 n. 3; C. vi. 119; Cases before the King's Council, iii. 181 n. 1; The Household Administration of Henry Lacy and Thomas of Lancaster, iii. 194 n. 3; The Chancery of the Duchy of Lancaster, iii. 194 nn.; v. 400 n. 4.

Ball, John, iii. 368, 376.

Ballads, of Thomas Hoccleve, v. 108, 109 n. 2; to chancellor, v. 108.

Ballardi, the, iv. 352 n. 3.

Balliol, Edward, iii. 56, 65; C. vi. 116. John (1), i. 244 n. 2; ii. 90.

John (2), king of Scotland, v. 151 n. 2. Balliol College: see under Oxford.

Bamburgh (co. Northumb.), eastle of, iii. 308 n. 5.

Balance-sheets: see under Administra- | Bamburgh John, iii., 222; clerk of regent's privy seal, v. 37-8, 114 n. 1. Thomas iii. 5; keeper of rolls of

chancery, iii. 43; keeper of great seal, iii. 81, 103 nn.; vi. 12-13.

Bampton, John, iii. 366-7.

Banaster, Adam, knight of Lancaster's household, ii. 186 and n. 2.

Banbury (co. Oxon.), iv. 179.

Bangor (co. Carnarvon), bishop of: see Swaffham, Jo., bishopric of, iii. 424 n. 1; cathedral of, iii. 424 n. 1; canon of, v. 326 n. 9.

Bangre, Alexander: see under Ongar. BANKERS: ii. 101-2 nn.: iv. 89:

in England, ii. 101 n. 3;

king's chief, privileges of, ii. 29; imprisonment of (1341), iii. 130-1; loans to Edw. I, ii. 124; to Edw. III, iii. 110:

English: iii. 67, 121;

loans to Edw. III, iii. 67: iv. 84 n. 4, 85-90:

see also under Pole.

Templars, i. 245, 250 n. 2; ii. 52. Foreign: ii. 88-9, 101 n. 3;

pawning of wardrobe debentures to, ii. 126;

outcry against, under Edw. II. ii. 124;

loans to Edw. III, iii. 67, 115, 154; iv. 85-9, 235-6;

Gascon, ii. 65, 193;

German societies of, iii. 115:

Italian, i. 271; ii. 4, 101 n. 3, 112. 117 and nn., 120 n. 1, 121, 163;

and chamber, ii. 315;

under Edw. I, ii. 120 n. 1, 121; as bankers, ii. 114 n. 1, 115 n. 1 loans to Edw. I, i. 124; ii. 4-5, 89, 99, 105 n. 3, 107. 112-13, 117, 176; farmers of customs, ii. 113, 114 n. 1, 120-6, 319;

receivers of revenues in Ponthieu, ii. 174;

under Edw. II, ii. 193, 315;

loans to Edw. III, iii. 115; iv. 85-9, 293;

of Netherlands, iii. 115;

see also under Loans; Merchants: Templars; and under names of countries.

Bannerets: see under Knights.

Banners, devices on, iv. 391; o bannerets, ii. 141.

Bannister, —, on Black Prince's council, v. 385 n. 6.

Bannockburn (Stirling, co. Stirling), battle of, ii. 119, 185, 207, 215, 226 n. 3, 237, 294, 296, 324, 326, 329 and n. 3, 331; v. 150, 239; capture of privy seal and its keeper at, ii. 294, 303; v. 67, 78, 135; campaign of, ii. 201-2, 236, 324 n. 3.

Banquets, of Rich. II to his enemies, iv. 21-2; of Sir Pet. de la Mare for Good Parliament, iii. 318 n. 4; of parliament of 1377, iii. 318; of 1397, iv. 29.

Banstead (co. Surrey), ii. 18 n. 3; iii. 309 n. 3; C. vi. 119.

Bar, Joan of, Countess of Warenne, council of, v. 387 n. 6.

Barbary, crusade to, iv. 202 n. 1.

Barbe, Aicard, constable of Bordeaux, ii. 363; vi. 68.

Barbers: see Occupations.

Barcelona (Spain), v. 155; archives at, v. 121, 152, 158.

Barde, Avcard: see Barbe.

Bardelby, Hugh de, clerk of chancery, ii. 280 n. 3.

Robert, keeper of great seal, ii. 218 n.; vi. 7-10.

Bardi, Florentine merchants, ii. 101 n. 3; iii. 17, 115; iv. 89, 107 n. 1, 287, 401; v. 168; "king's merchants," iv. 89; position in English finances, iv. 326 n. 4;

loans to Edw. I, ii. 101 n. 3; to Edw. II, ii. 327, 359 n. 5; to Edw. III, iii. 110 n. 3; iv. 85-9, 105 n. 1, 107, 235 n., 292, 294, 326 n. 4; v. 7 and n. 2; vi. 51 n.; to chamber, ii. 327, 389 n. 5; iv. 236 and n. 4, 292, 294; to wardrobe, iv. 104-5, 292 n. 7; repayment of, iii. 110 n. 3; iv. 86-7, 292 n. 8; to queen Philippa, v. 279; to Black Prince, v. 363 n. 4;

their house in Lombard Street, iii. 101 n. 3; iv. 401-5.

Doffus de', ii. 327, n. 3.

Walter de', master-moneyer at Tower Mint, iii. 243 n. 3; iv. 326 n. 4. Bardin: see Chronicles.

Bardney, Walter of, cofferer, of London, i. 165 n. 2.

Bardolf, Robert, knight of chamber, iv. 344.

Barentyn, Drew of, steward of household, vi. 40.

Barford, Baldwin, knight of chamber, iv. 344.

Bargemen: see Occupations.

Barges, king's, iv. 145 n. 1; clerk of, iv. 308;

of Black Prince, v. 344; of Rich. of Bordeaux, iv. 191; of masters of chancery, iii. 211; see also under Boats; Fleet; Ships.

Barhudus (barhutus): see under Language.

Barking (co. Suff.), parson of, v. 98.

Barlaston (co. Staffs.), iv. 51 n.

Barnack, John, iv. 245 n. 3.

Barnard Castle (co. Durham), ii. 358. Barnard, F. P., The Casting Counter and the Casting Board, C. vi. 112.

Barnes, F. R., paper in Finance and Trade under Edward III, iii. 67 n. 3. Joshua, History of Edward III, iii. 126 n. 2.

Barnet (co. Herts.), iv. 179.

Barnet, John (1), treasurer of exchequer, bp. of Worcester, iii. 229, 232-3, 239-42, 246-51, 258, 260-1, 265; v. 41; vi. 23; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 251); diplomatic work at Calais, iii. 229-30, 232 n. 3; bp. of Bath and Wells, and later of Ely, iii. 232-3, 251, 260-1; archdeacon of London, iii. 232 n. 3.

John (2), Black Prince's clerk in Aquitaine, archdeacon of Essex, iii. 232 n. 3; v. 381.

Barneton (diocese of Ely), church of, v. 239 n. 1.

Barnsley (co. York), iii. 419 n. 3. Barnstaple (co. Devon), iv. 77.

Barnwell (Bernewell, co. Cambs.), C. vi. 120; priory of, iii. 374, 452.

BARONS AND BARONAGE:

Baronage, and development of chamber system, ii. 355;

choice of ministers by advice of,

iii. 133-5, 258, 272;

in parliament, ii. 149 n. 1, 194, 196-7, 213-14, 230-1, 242, 285, 320; iii. 36, 61 n. 1, 258, 272, 296 nn., 390; appointment of ministers by, ii. 195, 285; of king's chamberlain, ii. 332; attack on crown by (1383), iii. 390;

Froissart's description of lands of, v. 294 n.;

Lesser Baronage, councils of, ii. 182; policy of, ii. 190-1; household of, ii. 182;

wardrobe of, ii. 182;

Baron, a grade in peerage, iii. 125 n. 4, 296 n. 1, 327, 346 n. 2, 347 n. 3, 352;

creation of, iii. 429; iv. 202, 204; on council of twelve (1377), iii, 327; Barony, theory of, iv. 204;

see also under Magnates.

Barons' Wars: see under Wars.

Barons, of exchequer: see under Exchequer (Staff);

of Ireland: see under Ireland:

of Cinque Ports: see under Cinque Ports.

Barrels: see Receptacles.

Barrow (co. Chester). living iv. 386 n. 1.

Bartholomew de camera, i. 161 n. 2. Bartholomew, Ethiopian slave, iv. 367 n. 8.

Barton Seagrave (co. Northants.), v. 246 n. 1.

Barton, Hugh, on Black Prince's staff, keeper of Black Prince's wardrobe, v. 337 n. 8, 349, 367 n. 6, 435.

John, clerk of privy seal, v. 110. Walter of, cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 21; vi. 30.

Basinghall: see under London.

Baskets: see under Receptacles.

Basses-Pyrénées (France), archives of, v. 406 n. 5.

Basset, Philip, justiciar, i. 296 n. 2, 299 and nn.; ii. 2 n. 1, 4; C. vi. 117. Ralph, iii. 315; v. 166; vi. 60. Thomas, i. 268 and n. 2.

Bassingbourne, John, v. 396 n. 3.

counsel and consent of, iii, 121; Bastides (Villeneuves), ii. 65, 116; iii. 236 : C. vi. 120.

Bataille, John de la, ii. 278 n. 3.

William de la, deputy chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 62.

Bateson, Mary, Leicester Records, iii. 291 n.; Mediæval England, iii. 291 n.; iv. 350 n. ; Scottish King's Household, v. 150 n. 3, 151 n. 1.

Bath (bath-tubs): see Furniture.

Bath (co. Somerset), i. 233; iv. 33 n. 3, 34 n. 1.

Bath (Bordeaux), bastide of, ii. 65.

Bath and Wells, bishop of, i. 206 n. 2, 234, 236-7; ii. 71 n.; v. 217, 376 n. 5; seal of, i. 206 n. 2; house of, v. 71;

see under Barnet, Jo. (1); Burnell, Rob.; Droxford, Jo.; Erghum, Ra.: Harewell, Jo.: March, Wi.: Shrewsbury, Ra.; Skirlaw, Walt.; bishopric of, i. 89 n. 4; iii. 428 n. 1;

iv. 284 n. 4, 324.

see also under Wells.

Battle (co. Sussex), abbot of, i. 235.

Battle, trial by, iv. 45.

Battles: see Agincourt; Aljubarrota; Aurai; Bannockburn; Boroughbridge: Byland: Cocherel: Crécy; Dunbar; Dupplin Moor; Epila; Evesham; Falkirk; Fréteval; Halidon Hill; La Rochelle; Lewes; Myton; Nájera; Neville's Cross; Otterburn: Poitiers; Radcot Bridge; Roosebeke; Rosslyn; Sluys; Walsham (North).

Batyn, Richard, v. 65.

Baumgarten, P. M., Aus Kanzlei und Kammer : Erörterungen zur Kurialen Hof- und Verwaltungsgeschichte im xiii, xiv, und xv Jahrhundert, i. 17 and n. 2.

Bavaria, Louis of: see under Louis. Bayeux, bishop of: see Harcourt, Ph.

Bayley: see Bailay.

Baynard's Castle: see under London. Bayonne (France, Basses Pyrénées), hostages at, ii. 95; great wardrobe at, i. 273 n. 7, 274 and n. 1; iv. 362; sailors of, v. 237 n. 2; seals of, v. 376 n. 2.

Bazas (France, Gironde), canon of, vi. 65.

Bealknap, Robert, chief justice of common bench, iii. 366 n. 3, 375, 422 and n. 4, 455 n. 4; iv. 20; v. 202.

Beams (Berks.), manor of, iv. 130 n. 7; v. 320 n. 8.

Beans: see Crops and Grains.

Beatrice, daughter of Hen. III, i. 283. Beauce, the (France, Eure et Loir), iii. 224.

Beauchamp, barony of, iv. 204;

family, estates of, iii. 21;

chamberlainship of exchequer, ii. 244; iii. 218, 273 n. 2, 451; iv. 163:

see also under Exchequer (staff). Sir Giles, knight of chamber, ii. 334 n. 1; on king's council in Netherlands, iii. 89-90, 120.

Guy, earl of Warwick, ii. 201, 203, 239; iii. 77 n. 1; iv. 405-6.

John (1), on king's council in Netherlands, iii. 89-90, 120; captain of Calais, iv. 405-6, 471 n.; house of, iv. 405-7, 409.

John (2), of Holt, iv. 204, 335, 337 n. 1; vi. 44, 57, 61; knight of chamber, iii. 404; iv. 344; v. 193-4; vi. 57, 61; receiver of chamber, iv. 204 and n. 4, 335; vi. 57; steward of household, iii. 401, 416, 428-9; iv. 204-5, 335; vi. 44, 61; impeachment and execution of, iii. 432 n. 2, 434-5; iv. 204.

Roger, knight of chamber, iv. 255

Sir Roger, of Bletsoe, iii. 296 n. 2, 298-9; on councils and committees, iii. 327, 335 n., 343-5, 347 n. 3; as king's chamberlain, iii. 279, 307-8, 327; iv. 339; vi. 47; C. vi. 126.

Thomas, earl of Warwick (1315-69), iii. 40, 153 n. 1, 188, 190 and nn.; iv. 100-1, 406; C. vi. 128; re-

tinue of, iv. 100-1.

Thomas, earl of Warwick (1369-1401), iii. 190 n. 2, 291, 295, 299, 315, 350 n., 410, 438, 485; iv. 12 n. 4, 52, 478; on parliamentary commissions, iii. 347 n. 3, 352,

380 n. 2; lord appellant, iii. 410, 425-6, 435, 455, 458; iv. 15, 20, 22, 26-8; forfeited lands of, iv. 12 n. 4.

Sir Walter, steward of household, ii. 26, 34, 49-50, 91 and n. 2, 142; vi. 42; C. vi. 120, and Errata to vol. II.

William, iii. 112, 122 n. 4, 439 n.; on Black Prince's council, v. 323; acting king's chamberlain, iii. 353, 356; iv. 333 n. 3, 340; vi. 48; captain of Calais, iii. 439 n.; executor of Joan of Kent, iii. 332 n. 1.

Beaufort, family of, iii. 486; iv. 6, 20. Henry, son of John of Gaunt, bp. of Lincoln, iii. 272; iv. 9, 55.

James, controller of wardrobe,
iv. 133, 137; vi. 29; C. vi. 128.
John, earl of Somerset, marquis of
Dorset, iv. 20, 22-3, 26, 28, 31
n. 1, 37, 39 n. 2, 45, 64.

Beaulieu (co. Hants.), iv. 181.

Beaumanoir (co. Leic.), iii. 418, 419 n. 3.

Beaumont, lands of, iv. 124. Henry of, ii. 171, 230.

John, lord Beaumont, iii. 418; iv. 2. Beauvais, Maria of, v. 258.

Philip of, king's surgeon, ii. 23. Simon of, king's surgeon, v. 258.

Beauveer, i. 169 n. 1.

Bebington, J. de, ii. 105 n. 1.

Beche in Aldworth (co. Berks), manor house of, iv. 81; v. 320 n. 8.

Beche, family effigies of, iv. 81 n. 2.

Edmund de la, controller of wardrobe, iii. 53 n. 2; iv. 81, 89 and n. 9, 99 n. 1, 381 and n. 1; vi. 29; C. vi. 128; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 53 n. 2; iv. 81, 374, 381, 395; vi. 33, 36; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 53 n. 2; iv. 79, 81, 96, 100, 102, 104 n. 3, 381; v. 77; vi. 27, 88-9; archdeacon of Berkshire, iv. 81.

Margaret de la, iv. 81 n. 5, 130 n. 7. N. de la, lands of, ii. 351 n. 4.

Nicholas de la, v. 173, 358 n. 5; deputy-marshal, v. 320; warden of Tower, master of household of Edw. of Woodstock, iii. 121 and n. 1; iv. 81 and n. 5; v. 318, 320-2, 433.

Bécherel (France, dep. Ille et Vilaine), iii. 290.

Becket, Thomas, chancellor, i. 16, 128 n. 4, 132-3, 139; vi. 3; C. vi. 113; archdeacon of Canterbury, vi. 3; C. vi. 113; abp. of Canterbury, iii. 102, 111 n. 3, 123, 126, 128, 163 n. 1, 325, 411; shrine of, iii. 411; iv. 35, 53, 166 n. 2; chantry dedicated to: see Stratford-on-Avon.

Beckwith, William, iii. 483. Bedding: see Furniture.

Beddington (co. Surr.), v. 45;

Bed: see Furniture.

Bedford, county of, ii. 363; v. 393 n. 6; sheriff of, ii. 363; iv. 43; knight of shire of, iii. 305 n. 3.

Bedford (co. Bedford), i. 169 n. 1; iii. 24, 34-5, 284 n. 3, 446 n.; castle of, i. 194, 234-5; goldsmith of, i. 234; riding of, iii. 24, 34-5; siege of, i. 194, 232, 234; vi. 75 n. 1.

Bedford, archdeacon of, i. 296 n. 3: see Crakehall, Jo.

Bedford, countess of: see Is., eldest daughter of Edw. III.

Bedford, duke of, records of, v. 416 n. 5.

Bedroom: see under Chamber.

Bedthegn: see under Chamberlain.

Bedwyn, Walter of, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 126 n. 1, 128 n.; cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 21, 40-1, 51 n. 2, 127 n. 3; iv. 90; vi. 30.

Beeford in Holderness (co. Yorks.), ii. 354.

Beer: see under Beverages.

Beeston (Cheshire), castle of, ii. 179 n. 1; iv. 73 n. 3.

Beggars, exempted from poll-tax, iii. 349;

legislation concerning, iii. 440.

Bek, Alice, ii. 183.

Anthony (1), knight, ii. 14 n. 1.

Anthony (2), deputy keeper of wardrobe, ii. 8, 14, 21; vi. 26; bp. of Durham, ii. 14, 21, 152, 182 n., 191.

Eva, ii. 182 n. 1.

John, in Lancaster household, ii. 186 and n. 3.

John, lord of Eresby, ii. 182 n.; household of: see Eresby.

Thomas, keeper of wardrobe, ii. 5 n. 4, 8, 14, 21, 39, 62, 87-8, 160; iv. 421 n. 2; vi. 6, 26, 76-9; keeper of great seal, vi. 6; bp. of Lincoln, iii. 162; bp. of St. David's, ii. 14, 182 n.

Walter, ii. 182 n.

Bel, John le, canon of Liége, iii. 32-3. Bele, William, in privy seal office, v. 78 n. 5.

Belers, Roger, ii. 186, 219 n.; iii. 19; baron of exchequer, ii. 186, 219 n., 220-1, 260 n. 2; vi. 21; attempt to divide exchequer, ii. 211, 221, 268; iii. 19 n. 3; deputy treasurer of exchequer, vi. 21.

Belesby, William, v. 344 n. 7.

Belet, Hervey, i. 165, n. 5.

Bellano Monte, Guy de, clerk of privy seal, v. 110.

Bellasis (Yorks.?), ii. 354. Bellême, Robert of, i. 91.

Belvero, Robert, chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 61.

Bémont, Charles, and Michel, F., Rôles Gascons, i. 43, 269 n. 1, 292, 293 n. 3.

Charles, Supplément au tome premier des Rôles Gascons, Corrections et Additions, i. 268 n. 4; Chartes des libertés anglaises, ii. 153 n.; La Date du Modus Tenendi Parliamentum, iii. 138 n. 2.

Benauges (France, Gironde), i. 293 n. 2.

Bench, king's: see under Courts, Law; Justices.

Benches, of chancery clerks: see Chancery (staff).

Benches: see Furniture.

Benedict, master, i. 158 n. 2.

Benedict IX, pope, librarian and chancellor of, i. 128 n. 1.

Benedict XII, pope, iii. 119, 162.

Benefices:

patrons of, i. 279; iv. 196 n. 7; exchange of, iv. 119; papal claims to dispose of, iii. 200-1;

presentations, v. 165;

of civil servants, ii. 296; iii. 449; iv. 18 and n. 2, 63, 76-7 and nn., 131 n. 4, 189, 377, 385-6: v. 36, 234; of privy seal clerks. v. 84, 88, 91 n. 4, 92, 95-9, 104 n. 1; of signet clerks, v. 220, 224; of wardrobe clerks, ii. 29-30; of queen's wardrobe staff, v. 234 n. 2, 237;

of aliens, iv. 119, 246, 248; hunters of, ii. 286 n. 2; iii. 255; temporalities of, iv. 249:

in gift of crown, ii. 271 n. 1; iii. 84, 85 n. 4, 236; iv. 154 n. 3, 332; v. 169; of chancellor, ii. 354; iii. 17 n. 2, 152, 261, 402 n. 1; v. 99, 212 n. 2, 257, 368; of Black Prince, v. 319, 368, 379, 381, 394; of bp. of Exeter, iv. 77; of Th. of Lancaster, iii. 85 n. 6; in Channel Islands, iv. 248:

in Ireland, v. 283;

see also under Advowsons.

Benstead, John, ii, 18-20, 68-9, 83 and n. 1, 108, 149 n. 1, 192-3, 225-6, 257, 307; iv. 90, 223; v. 30; C. vi. 119, 122; usher of wardrobe, ii. 18 and n. 5, 23; controller of wardrobe, i. 247 n. 2; ii. 18-20, 37-8, 47-8, 68-9, 77 and n. 2, 83 n. 1, 93, 108, 141 and n. 4, 225, 257, 288, 303; vi. 28; C. vi. 119; keeper of privy seal, ii. 19, 37-8, 68-9, 79, 82-3, 283, 303; iii. 85; v. 67 and n. 1, 134 n. 7, 145 n. 3; clerk of, v. 78; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 192-3, 225, 232 n. 4, 238, 278, 288, 361-2; iv. 93; vi. 6, 26, 82-5; keeper of great seal, ii. 68-9; iii. 85; v. 14; vi. 6.

Petronilla, ii. 278 n. 3; iv. 90.

Bentworth (Bynteworth, co. Hants), v. 10.

Bentworth (Bynteworth), Richard of, iii. 80 n. 3; v. 10; keeper of privy seal, iii. 81, 84; v. 10-11; vi. 52; bp. of London, chancellor, iii. 43, 81-2, 88, 98 n. 1, 100-2; v. 10; vi. 12; C. vi. 125. e, John de la, constal

constable of Bere, John Bordeaux, vi. 65.

Richard, on Black Prince's staff, v. 344 n. 7, 360, 432.

Bereford, Sir Simon, iii. 24 n. 3, 137-8. Berkeley (co. Gloucs.), iv. 59; castle of, iii. 14 and n. 1, 16 n. 1, 22;

Berkeley, family of, household accounts of, C. vi. 116; steward of. C. vi. 116.

Berkeley, Maurice of, iii. 23 n. 4, 34; C. vi. 124; lands of, ii. 340.

Maurice, son of Th., v. 422 n. 7. Thomas, iii. 14 n. 1, 34; v. 394 n. 2. 422 n. 7; C. vi. 124.

Berkhamsted (co. Herts.), iii. 287, 376, 379 n. 2; iv. 176, 194 n. 1, 222; v. 398; castle of, ii. 63 n. 4; v. 244 n. 7, 318, 321;

council of (1381), iii. 379;

honour of, i. 113 n. 5; v. 290, 291 n. 1, 299, 392-3; C. vi. 113.

Berkhamsted, Henry of, v. 321, 344 n. 2.

William, escheator, iv. 253 n., 274-5. Berkshire, county of, iv. 100 n. 3, 276 n. 2; v. 393 n. 6;

sheriff of, iv. 43 n. 3.

Berkshire, archdeacon of, iv. 81; v. 376 n. 5:

see also under Ayleston, Ro.; Beche. Edm.; Harewell, Jo.

Berkyng, Christina, iv. 434 n. 7. William, goldsmith, iv. 434 n. 7. Bermondsey (co. Surrey), prior of,

iv. 72 n. 4: see Cusance, John.

Bernard, king's scribe, i. 132.

Berners, James, knight of chamber, iii. 404, 421, 429, 434-5; iv. 341, 344.

Bernevall, Henry de, i. 238.

Berneville, John de, ii. 79 n. 2, 293-4.

Bernewell: see Barnwell. Bertie, family of, i. 90 n.

BERWICK-ON-TWEED: ii. 77 n. 2, 81, 236 n. 1, 274, 289 n., 294, 300; iii. 57 n. 2, 217, 394-5; iv. 450 n. 1; v. 144 n. 1, 284; burgesses of, ii. 362; captain of, iii. 458; castle of, ii. 126 n. 1; iii. 394; constable of, ii. 142; local king's chamber at, v. 179 n. 1; exchequer of, iii. 49; garrison for, ii. 126 n. 1; iv. 101; keeper of, iv. 101 n. 2; muster at (1299), ii. 139, 144 n. 2;

King's Administration: Edw. III at, iv. 99 and n. 1; chamber at, v. 179; chancery at, ii. 47, 74, 81; wardrobe at, ii. 47, 80 n. 2, 119 n. 3; iii. 66; great wardrobe at, iv. 394.

Berwick, Hugh, keeper of Cheshire, iii. 122 n. 4; on Black Prince's staff, v. 358 n. 3, 440 n. 1; king's clerk, ii. 19 n. 4, 47, 83 and n. 2;

v. 238.

John of, keeper of queen's gold, ii. 42 n. 2; v. 238, 265 n. 4; keeper of queen's wardrobe, v. 238-9, 272.

Besançon (France, Doubs), archbishop of, vice-chancellor of, i. 127 n. 2.

Best, A. M., The Financing and Organisation of the Household of the Queens of England during the first part of the fourteenth

century, v. 241 n. 1.

Beverages: from king's domain, iv. 211; purveyance for household, iv. 351; for wardrobe staff, ii. 299; beer, ii. 173, 249, 357; v. 68; verjuice, from king's gardens, iv. 211; see also under Butler; Wines.

Beverley (Yorks.), ii. 280 n. 3; iii. 493 n. 2; iv. 271 n. 4;

canons of, iii. 415, 418; v. 104 n. 1. Beverley, official family of, iv. 156.

John, iv. 156 n. 2.

Richard (1), cofferer of wardrobe, iii. 313, 329 n. 3; iv. 156, 160, 193, 200; vi. 32; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 313, 318 n. 4, 329 n. 3; iv. 153, 156, 160 n. 3, 185, 192, 193 and n. 1; vi. 27; account of, iii. 318 n. 4; iv. 164 n. 2, 167, 173, 184; vi. 94-5; described as keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 193 n. 1.

Richard (2), in Jo. of Gaunt's household, iii. 329 n. 3; iv. 192 n. 1.

Sir Richard (3), in Jo. of Gaunt's service, iii. 329 n. 3; iv. 192 n. 1.

Robert, iv. 156 n. 2. Bezants: see Currency.

Bicknor, Robert, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 60.

Bidache (France, dep. Basses Pyrénées), iv. 369 n. 1.

King's Administration: Edw. III | Bidek (Bidik), Adam de: see Adenat. iv. 99 and n. 1: chamber at, ettus, king's tailor.

Bidik: see Bidache.

Bidun, Ermigerda, i. 254 n. 6. John, i. 254 n. 6.

Bigod, family lands of, iii. 326, 410. Hugh, justiciar, i. 296 n. 2, 302, 305; C. vi. 117-18.

Hugh, first earl of Norfolk, i. 106. Roger, chamberlain of (in Domesday Book), i. 71 n. 3.

Roger, earl of Norfolk (d. 1221),

i. 202.

Roger, marshal (1246), i. 90 n. Roger, earl of Norfolk (d. 1306), earl marshal, ii. 152, 191, 252 n. 2. William, ii. 5 n. 3.

Bigorre, currency of: see Currency

(Chipot).

Bikenore, Thomas de, ii. 158.

Bilkemore, Robert, steward of Black Prince's household, v. 317-18, 432. Billericay (co. Essex), iv. 180.

Billingford, Jas., iii. 488 n. 3, 492 n. 2.

Billingsgate: see under London.
Bills, certification of, iii. 101 n. 6;
before king's council, iii. 466;
v. 52; of king's council, iii. 71,
78, 145-6; secret seal warrants
for, v. 169; of appeal of treason

(1397), iv. 22; presented by Th. Haxey to Commons, iv. 17, 18 n. 2; in grant of letters patent, v. 227-8; signed ("signed bill"), v. 227-8; of treasurer: see Ex-

chequer (records):

see also under Edw. of Woodstock; Exchequer; Privy Seal Office; Seals (Griffin; Secret; Signet); Treasurer; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, great.

Bilsington (co. Kent), priory of, iii. 422 n. 4; C. vi. 127.

Bilson, John, C. vi. 112.

Bindon (Dorset), abbey of, iv. 78 n. 2. Binstead (co. Hants), ii. 18 n. 3; C. vi. 119.

Binstead (co. Sussex), ii. 18 n. 3 C. vi. 119.

Birch, Walter de Gray, Catalogue of Seals in the Department of Manuscripts in the British Museum, i. 63, 66. Birchin Lane: see under London, Bird, W. H. B., i. 110 n. 3; The Peasants' Rising in 1381 and the

King's Itinerary, iii. 376 n. 1.

Birds: see Animals.

Birkine, John, i. 234.

Birley (co. Hereford), iii. 331 n. 2. Birth-dates (mediæval), ii. 183 n. 1.

Biscay, lord of, v. 292, 408.

Bisham (co. Berks.), ii. 318 n. 1; iv. 69 n. 1, 70.

Bishop, H. E., v. 124 n. 2.

BISHOPRICS: keepers of, i. 106, 301-302; preferment of civil servants, iii. 219-20, 232-3, 253-5; iv. 23, 32, 188; see also under Civil Servants; temporalities of, iii. 116, 193 n. 1, 311-12; iv. 190, 249, 324; v. 268, 376 n. 5; Welsh, iii. 192-3; and under name of see.

BISHOPS: i. 62, 67 n., 70 n. 2; education of, iii. 254-5; election of, iv. 291; v. 394; enthronement of, iv. 222; scutage from, ii. 114 n. 2; translation (1388) of, iii.

436;

political influence of, iii. 188, 309, 341, 393, 434; in parliament, iii. 15, 105, 138-9, 291; iv. 29; on councils and commissions, iii. 272, 327, 352; joined coalition against Edw. II (1326), iii. 4; archbishop Stratford's letter to, iii. 88; and Edw. III's wars, iii. 272; iv. 101;

supporters of Rich. II, iv. 7, 9-10,

17, 23, 32, 54;

attitude of rebels (1381) to, iii. 368; administration of: see under Chancellor;

households of, iii. 390 n. 3; town houses of, iii. 157; v. 71;

seals of, v. 160;

and under Household; name of diocese.

Bishopsthorpe (co. York), ii. 259 n. 3; iii. 59.

Bishopstrowe (Bisshopestre, co. Wilts.), v. 168 n. 1.

Blackburn (co. Lancs.), iii. 357 n. 3. Henry, controller and keeper of Black Prince's wardrobe, v. 349, 360-1, 396 n. 5, 434-6, 439. Black Death, iii. 142, 164, 172-3, 182 n. 1, 183, 204 n. 1, 260, 290, 385; iv. 122, 130; deaths from, iii. 206, 220; iv. 121 n. 1; v. 19, 26, 183 n. 1; economic dislocation from, iv. 127, 129, 132, 414 n. 2.

Black friars: see Friars.

Blackheath (co. Kent), iii. 368, 371. Black Prince: see Edw. of Woodstock.

Blake, John (1), apprentice at law, iii. 421 n. 4, 423-4, 434.

John (2), clerk of king's works, iii. 423 n. 4.

Blanche, queen of Navarre, ii. 107 n. 3. Blanche of France, ii. 52 n. 3.

Blanche of Lancaster, iii. 252 and n. 1; wife of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 260, 286 n. 2.

daughter of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 392 n. Blankeneye, William of, iv. 123 n.

Blaston, Thomas, baron of exchequer, iii. 125 n. 1.

Bleeding, ii. 249.

Blida, Adam de, ii. 142 n. 1.

Blithburge: see Blyborough.

Bloet, Robert, bp. of Lincoln, chancellor, vi. 2.

Blois, John of, iii. 421 n. 1.

Bloom, J. H., English Seals, i. 63.

Blount, Thomas, knight of chamber, iv. 345.

Thomas le, steward of household, ii. 273; vi. 42.

(Blunt), Sir William le, keeper of great seal, iii. 3 n. 1; vi. 10.

Bloxham, W., in privy seal office, v. 78 n. 5, 79.

Blumvill, Thomas de, i. 237.

Blund, Edward, i. 108 n. 3, 115 and n. 9; iv. 354 n. 2.

Blundeville, Ranulf de, earl of Chester, iii. 192; v. 392 n. 1.

Blunt, William le : see Blount.

Bluntesden, Henry of, ii. 48 n. 2. Blyborough, manor of (co. Lines.),

ii. 179 n. 4.

Blyborough (Blitheburge), William of, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 23 and n. 6, 30, 160, 163; in subordinate royal households, ii. 166-8, 170-1, 176 n. 4, 178-81, 225; C. vi. 122; "chancellor of Chester," ii. 170 n. 3, 178-9.

Board of green cloth: see under Household.

Boatmen: see Occupations.

Boats: fishermen's, iv. 250; or Thames, v. 73, 109;

king's, ii. 359; keeper of, ii. 349; for privy seal clerks, v. 73; for Black Prince's staff, v. 373; for exchequer, ii. 258 n.; for king's wardrobe, i. 165; ii. 46; for privy wardrobe of robes, iv. 444 n. 3;

see also Barges; Fleet; Sailors;

Ships.

Bochard, Itier, of Angoulême, constable of Bordeaux, director of Gascon treasury, ii. 117 and n. 6, 150 n.; vi. 66.

Bock, F., v. 128 n. 5.

Bodiam (co. Sussex), iii. 411 n. 1.

Bodkin, silver, iv. 356 n. 2.

Bodleian, library: see under Libraries.
Bohemia: Simon Burley's journey to,
iii. 368; iv. 10; marriage treaty
with, iii. 382-3; envoys from,
v. 213; king of: see under
John; Romans; Wenceslas.

Bohemians with queen Anne, iii. 405, 435-6; v. 261, 263.

Bohun, family of, iii. 33, 295, 409. Edmund: see Bohun, Edw.

Edward, iii. 24 n. 3, 29 n. 6, 39; C. vi. 124; justice of North Wales, vi. 60.

Humphrey, earl of Hereford (1275-98), ii. 80 n. 2, 152; C. vi. 120.

Humphrey, earl of Hereford (1298-1322), ii. 191-2, 200, 204-5, 209; iii. 39 n. 1; iv. 445; constable of England, ii. 50, 134 n. 2, 243; on committee to reform household (1318), ii. 52 n. 4, 176 n. 4, 242; iii. 39 n. 1; clerk of, iii. 313 n. 1; wardrobe of, ii. 52 n. 4.

Humphrey, earl of Hereford (1336-61), iii. 39 and n. 1, 190 and n. 1. Humphrey, earl of Hereford (1361-73), iii. 39 and n. 1, 313 n. 1.

Humphrey, bishop elect of Hereford, ii. 80 n. 2; C. vi. 120.

John, earl of Hereford (d. 1335), iii. 39 n. 1.

Mary, household of, i. 257; iii. 486.

William, iii. 33; earl of Northampton, iii. 39, 63 n. 1, 80 n. 4, 89-90, 120, 152, 162; iv. 102, 107 n. 5; v. 193.

Bois, Sir Richard du, marshal of household, ii. 158, 252 n. 2.

Boistard, W., serviens regis, i. 164 n. 2. Boivin-Champeaux, M., i. 148 n. 1.

Bokingham: see Buckingham.

Boleyn, Robert, v. 222.

Bolingbroke, Henry of: see Lancaster, Hen. of (3).

Bolland, W. C., Year Books, i. 44 and n. Bologna, Francis of (Francesco Accursi), ii. 124.

Bolton (co. Yorks.), iii. 277.

Bolton, Thomas, on staff of Edw. son of Hen. III, i. 256 n. 1; C. vi. 115-16.

William, clerk of privy seal, iii. 169; v. 22, 110.

Bolts: see under Arms and Armour. Bonacius Lombardus (Lombardi): see Lombardus.

Bond, Nicholas, on Black Prince's staff, iii. 308 n. 3, 331; knight of chamber, keeper of great seal, vi. 16.

Bonds, acknowledged in chancery, iii. 170; of city of London, iii. 336 n. 5.

Bondsmen, iv. 240 n. 4; manumission of, iv. 296-7; in Peasants' Revolt, iii. 374.

Bonegente, Peter, ii. 363.

Bonelli, —, Black Prince's clerk in Aquitaine, v. 415 n. 2.

Boniface VIII, pope, ii. 110 and n. 2, 121; and treaty of Montreuil, v. 272.

Boniface IX, pope, iv. 8, 196 n. 1; v. 220 n. 1.

Book-binding, iv. 388 and n. 6; v. 333. Book-keeping, mediæval methods of, ii. 339 n. 4; iii. 93, 96 n. 5; iv. 112, 143 n. 2; C. vi. 112; loans for purposes of, iv. 317 n. 5, 326 n. 4; in king's chamber, i. 116; in exchequer and wardrobe, i. 249 n. 1; iv. 117, 169-72, 209-10, 420 n. 2; C. vi. 112; and under names of government departments.

Books: making of, i. 47; see under
Accounts; Chamber; Edw. of
Woodstock; Exchequer; Gascony; Philippa of Hainault;
Household; Wardrobe.
of dictamen, v. 121;
Exchequer: see under Exchequer;

Exchequer: see under Exchequer; formula, i. 65; ii. 226 n. 3.; Hoccleve's (privy seal), i. 165; v. 110, 121;

in French, iv, 318 n. 6; v. 249; household, iii. 418; iv. 407 n. 2; law, i. 38; v. 28; of apprentices at law, iii. 369;

letter books: see under Bury,
Rich.; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw.
of Woodstock; Jo. of Gaunt;

of poems, i. 69: and under Chaucer; Gower; Hoccleve;

of præstita, ii. 15 n. 5;

religious, i. 69; iv. 388 n. 6; v. 249; Bible, iv. 318 n. 6; gradual, v. 249; homilies, v. 249; ordinal, v. 249; service, iv. 327;

romances, i. 69; iv. 318 n. 6; v. 249; wardrobe, i. 47-50, 257; ii. 17 n. 2, 80 n. 2, 116, 127-9, 279-80;

king's, library of, i. 69; iv. 318; v. 28;

queen's, v. 249, 284-6;

of queen's wardrobe, ii. 42; v. 285; of Rich. Bury, iii. 26 n. 2; v. 6 n. 2; of Michael Northburgh, v. 28; of Jo, of Ockham, ii. 226 n. 3;

Black Book of Exchequer, i. 83 n. 2; Black Book of Household of Edw. IV, iv. 337, 407-8;

Dialogus de Scaccario: see under Exchequer:

Liber Pontificalis, i. 230;

Liber Quotidianus Garderobe, ii. 141; Liber Regalis seu Ordo Consecrandi Regem, iv. 207 n. 2;

Philobiblon, iii. 25-6 nn.; v. 6 n. 2; Year: see under Courts, law.

Boor, John, dean of king's chapel, iii. 490.

Boots: see Clothing.

BORDEAUX (France, dep. Gironde): i. 159 n. 2; ii. 46; iii. 275, 283; iv. 73, 166; letters received at, v. 304 n. 2; annexed to king's chamber, ii. 353; bastide of Bath, ii. 65; rents and customs of, i. 271; receivers of customs at, ii. 117; Dominicans of, i. 275 n. 1; farm of, v. 234 n. 6; Franciscans of, i. 275 n. 1; men of, i. 266 n. 4, 271-2, 276; ii. 353 n. 4; provostship of, i. 271; receiver of, iii. 26 n. 1; iv. 74 nn.; revenue from, ii. 111 n. 1; iii. 348; iv. 211; rue des Ayres, iv. 362 n. 3; v. 347; seal and counter seal for contracts in, v. 302-4 nn., 417 n. 6; ships at, v. 269; wheat exported to, iii. 289 n. 5; wine from, iv. 211;

as capital of Gascony: v. 302; under Hen. III, i. 199, 269, 272,

278, 292 and n. 5;

castle of, ii. 65; v. 376, 380; controller of, v. 303 n. 8, 365 nn.; customs on wine in, v. 365 n. 5;

constable of, i. 274; ii. 6, 117-18, 128 n. 1, 363; iii. 26, 424 n. 1; iv. 39, 74 and nn., 116, 383; v. 300; vi. 65-72; C. vi. 131; under Black Prince, v. 300, 302-3, 307 n. 3, 330, 334 n. 9, 346 n. 7, 365 n. 3, 376; vi. 70-1; C. vi. 128; Rich. Bury, iii. 26; iv. 74; v. 68; Wi. Farley, iii. 233 and n. 1, 253; iv. 143; vi. 70; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 233 n. 1); Adam Limber, ii. 150 n. 1; iv. 74; v. 4; vi. 68-9; finances of, iv. 143 n. 1; v. 303 n. 1, 364 n. 2, 366 n. 1, 402, 404;

constabulary of, clerk keeper's seal, v. 303 n. 9;

controller of, ii. 38 n. 3, 65 n. 4; Gascon council at, ii. 150 n.;

currency of, ii. 6 and n. 2; exchequer at, ii. 118 n. 1;

mint at, ii. 117;

missions to, ii. 20 and n. 4, 69 n. 6; seneschal of, v. 367 n. 3;

serjeant-general of, v. 365 n. 3; treasury of, v. 307, 346, 366;

wardrobe at, i. 268, 274 n. 3; ii. 46,

Black Prince's wardrobe at, iv. 362 n. 3; v. 347;

great wardrobe at, i. 273-5; iv. 362 and n. 3.

Bordeaux, archbishop of, i. 272. Bordeaux, Oliver of, king's yeoman, ii. 322; seal of, v. 165 n. 4.

Bordelais pound: see Currency.

Boreway, Thomas, in privy seal office, v. 78 n. 5.

Boroughbridge (co. Yorks.), battle of, ii. 209, 258, 275, 302, 339; v. 153 n. 1; campaign of, ii. 258.

Boroughs: iii. 185 n. 4, 281; bailiffs of, iii. 359; charters of, iii. 373; creation of, C. vi. 115; constables of, iii. 363; levies from, ii. 135; mayors of, iii. 359; officials of, iii. 75; representatives in parliament of, ii. 149 n. 1, 153; iii. 105, 262 n. 3, 268 and nn., 269 and n. 2, 284 n. 3, 291 and n., 305, 352 n. 1, 447-8; v. 97 n. 4; parliamentary expenses writs, iii. 268 and nn., 269 and n. 2, 284 n. 3, 447-8; represented at great councils, iii. 182 n. 2, 269; representatives on 1380 commission, iii. 352; seals under Statute of Cambridge, iii. 440; taxation of, iii. 48, 107, 359; burghal privileges in places which were not boroughs, iv. 297 n. 2: see also under names of boroughs.

Bosham, Herbert of, i. 139 n. 1.

Boston (co. Lines.), customs of, iv. 86 n. 4, 88-9, 319, 392-3; v. 277, 279-81; fair of, iv. 351 n. 1, 357, 366.

Boston (St. Botulph), Sybil of, ii. 100 n.; Reg., son of, ii. 100 n. Botetourt, John, ii. 196, 200, 231, 320-1, 353 n. 1; and lords ordainers, ii. 234 and n. 4.

Maud, iv. 230 n. 4.

Botyld, John, iv. 348.

Boudon, William of, service in subordinate households, ii. 171; iii. 8-9; v. 242; wardrobe official, ii. 225; baron of exchequer, iii. 8-9.

Boulogne (France, Pas de Calais), i. 263, 272, 277, 307 n. 1; ii. 45, 283; iv. 57; Edw. II. married at, v. 132; church of St. Mary's at, i. 264; port of, iv. 57. Bourchier, Sir Robert, chancellor, iii. 124, 151 and n., 153, 156-7 and nn.; v. 183 n. 1; vi. 13.

Bourguignon, Peter le, i. 234.

Bourney, —, on Black Prince's council, v. 385 n. 6.

Bourt, Roger, v. 271 n. 2.

Bower-thegn: see Chamberlain, Bowes (co. Yorks.), castle of, v. 262. Bowet, Henry, archdeacon of Lincoln,

sowet, Henry, archdeacon of Lincoln, constable of Bordeaux, iv. 39; vi. 72.

Bowland, forest of, iii. 483 n. 3. Bowmen: see Archers under Army. Bows: see under Arms and Armour.

Bowyer: see Occupations.

Boxes: see Receptacles.
Boys: see under Household (staff).

Brabant: ii. 69 n. 2, 107 n. 3, 195 n. 2; iii. 45, 91, 97-9, 105, 128, 178, 200, 426; iv. 103 n. 3, 117, 267; Edw. III in, iii. 97; wardrobe in, iv. 397, 402, 423; arms (heraldic) of, v. 287; lion of, iii. 105 n. 2; merchants of, ii. 94 n. 1.

Brabant, duchess of: see under Marg., daughter of Edw. I.

duke of, ii. 119 n. 2, 167, 183; iii. 104-5, 119; clerk of, v. 81-2; son of, ii. 166 n. 4, 167, 195 n. 2; household of, ii. 183-4; family marriages of, v. 19.

Brackley, Walter of, keeper of wardrobe, i. 45, 190-200, 233-8, 246; vi. 25, 74-5; bp. of Ossory, i. 200.

Bracton, definition of chamber, i. 170.

Brade(n)ham, Alexander, queen's chaplain, i. 255 n. 1; v. 235; C. vi. 120.

Bradeston, Thomas, king's chamberlain, vi. 46.

Bradford, John of, v. 168 n. 1. Bradhen: see Brade(n)ham. Bradley, Ralph, i. 107 n. 3.

Walter, controller and keeper of queen's wardrobe, i. 107 and n. 3, 248, 254-5 and nn.; v. 234-5 and nn., 267-9 and nn.; C. vi. 115. Bradninch (co. Devon), v. 291 n. 1.

Bradstone (co. Devon), iv. 77 n. 6.

Bradwardine, Thomas, clerk of household, the profound doctor, iv. 114; abp. of Canterbury, iii. 220; iv. 114; v. 26 and n. 3.

Braintree (co. Essex), iii. 369. Bramber (co. Suss.), ii. 351 n. 5.

Bramber, Peter of, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 24.

Peter, messenger, ii. 50 n. 4.

Thomas, king's secretary, clerk of secret seal, iv. 261 n. 3, 262; v. 180; chirographer of common bench, iii. 237; keeper of privy seal, iii. 219-20, 238; iv. 259, 263; v. 33-4; vi. 53; C. vi. 126; clerk and receiver of chamber, iii. 169, 237-8; iv. 116, 258-9, 261-3 and nn., 280, 285, 290-1, 454-5 and nn.; v. 34, 180, 291 n. 1; vi. 55; ecclesiastical preferment of, v. 180.

Bramford (co. Suff.), iii. 80-1.

Bran, iv. 475.

Brancaster, John, king's notary, iii. 28 n. 1, 212, 226 n. 2, 253 n. 3; v. 114 n.; negotiating treaties of Brétigni and Calais, iii. 225 n. 2, 226, 228-9; clerk of chancery, v. 109 n. 1; engaged on diplomatic missions, iii. 212, 217 n. 4; Black Prince's clerk, v. 378 n. 5.

Brancepeth (co. Durham), iii. 249 n. Brank, signature on privy seal writ, v. 114 n.

Branketre: see Brancaster.

Brantingham (Brantyngham), exchequer family of, iii. 215 n. 1, 248 n. 2, 261; v. 105.

Ralph, chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 248-50, 251 n. 1, 261; iv. 155.

Thomas, iii. 225; iv. 133 n. 2; treasurer of Calais, iii. 248 nn., 261; iv. 142, 154, 164; C. vi. 126; cofferer of wardrobe, iii. 225, 261; iv. 139, 140 n. 2, 141-2, 156, 164; vi. 32; C. vi. 128; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 225, 233, 261; iv. 153-4, 160, 163-5 and nn., 169-73; vi. 27, 92-3; baron of exchequer, iv. 163; C. vi. 128; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 233, 261-2, 265, 267, 272, 332, 345,

353, 356, 358, 455; iv. 163, 347-8; v. 44; vi. 23-4; C. vi. 128; bp. of Exeter, iii. 233, 262, 272, 332, 345, 393, 396 and nn., 409, 459; iv. 8, 153; vi. 23-4; on committees and commissions, iii. 297, 380 n. 2, 396 n. 2, 415.

Braoses, estates of, iii. 326.

Brass: see Metals.

Brasses in churches, v. 44-5 and nn., 97.

Bray (co. Berks.), ii. 126; iv. 70, 230. Braybrook, Robert, king's secretary, iii. 330, 358 n. 4, 382 n. 3, 402, 405 n. 1; v. 211-14, 217; vi. 57; diplomatic missions of, v. 213-14; chancellor of Ireland, iv. 55 n. 1; chancellor, iii. 388-9, 402; v. 214; vi. 17; bp. of London, iii. 332 n. 1, 388-9, 402, 428 n. 1, 437-8, 494; iv. 54-5; v. 211 n. 2; vi. 17.

Brayton, Thomas, clerk of chancery, keeper of great seal, iii. 153; vi. 13-15.

Bread: see under Food.

Breamore (co. Hants.), iv. 181.

Breastplates: see Arms and Armour.

Bréauté, Falkes de, i. 194-5, 220, 234; steward of household, vi. 38.

William de, i. 234.

Brecon (co. Brecon), chamberlain of, v. 144 n. 1.

Brember, Idonea, widow of Sir Nich., iv. 197 n. 6.

Sir. Nicholas, iii. 375, 396 n. 2, 424,
433; iv. 197, 325 n. 2; mayor of London, iii. 391, 393; trial for treason, iii. 426, 433.

Peter of, cofferer's clerk, ii. 40 n. 6: see also Bramber.

Brent Eleigh (co. Suff.), v. 238 n. 1. Brentford (co. Middlesex), iv. 30.

Brentwood (co. Essex), iii. 366-7.

Bresslau, Harry, Handbuch der Urkundenlehre für Deutschland und Italien, i. 66, 124 and nn., 127 n. 1, 128 n. 1; v. 156 n. 5, 158.

Brest (France, dep. Finistère), captain of, iii. 455;

port of, iv. 110 n. 4.

Bret, J. le, i. 293 n. 2. Thomas, iv. 325 n. 4. Brétigni (France, Eure et Loir), | Brissaud, D., Les Anglais en Guyenne campaign of, iii. 221; iv. 177, 477; v. 77; treaty of, iii. 100 n. 2, 176, 178, 221, 224; iv. 145, 477; v. 38: negotiations and drafting. iii. 226-30; v. 36, 38; ratification, v. 407 n. 7.

Breton, Ranulf le, i. 198-9, 214, 225 n. 3, 238; treasurer of chamber, i. 217, n. 1; controller of wardrobe, vi. 27; keeper of wardrobe, i. 197-200, 246; vi. 25.

Richard le, i. 108 n. 4, 113, 117.

William le, i. 147 n. 2.

Bretun, John le, on staff of Edw., son of Hen. III, C. vi. 115.

Brewer: see Occupations.

Brewer, William, i. 156.

Brian, Guy, iii. 238 n. 1, 285, 296, 298-9, 319, 347 n. 3, 352, 380 n. 2; iv. 121 n. 4, 161, 255 n. 2; knight of chamber, iv. 255 n. 2; chamberlain, iv. 255, 339-40; vi. 46, 48; steward of household, iii. 225, 234, 243 n. 3, 285-6; iv. 139, 140 n. 2, 161; vi. 43.

Briancon (France, Hautes-Alpes), Notre Dame de, C. vi. 116.

Briançon, house of, i. 261.

Bribery, iii. 121, 259-60, 300, 409; iv. 52; v. 28 n. 2.

Brice, Master, cook of household, ii. 159.

Brick-layers: see Occupations.

Bridgnorth (co. Salop.), dean of: see Rivaux (Peter de); prebend of, iv. 78 n. 2.

Bridlington (Yorks.), ii. 302-3; canon of: see Chronicles.

Brie, F. W. D., Brute Chronicle edited by, iv. 194 n. 3.

Brigandage, iii. 483.

Brigham, John, clerk of privy seal, iii. 225 n. 3; v. 85 n. 9, 110 and n. 2.

William: see Brigham, Jo.

Brikenhale, Richard of, house of, iv. 395 and n. 4.

Brill (co. Bucks.), iv. 297; v. 190 and n. 1.

Brinkworth (co. Wilts.), iii. 206 n. 1. Brinton, Thomas, bp. of Rochester, iii. 295 n. 2, 317, 347 n. 3, 352, 380 n. 2.

(1875), v. 301 n. 1.

BRISTOL (co. Gloucs.): iii. 1, 168 n. 1, 485 n. 6, 487, 495 and nn.; iv. 34 and n. 1, 45, 58-60; v. 267, 274, 279-80; castle of, iv. 59; v. 274: prison of, v. 218: mayor and commune of, v. 252; port of, v. 260 n. 6; staple at, iii. 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4; king's cellar at, i. 233; local exchequer at, C. vi. 116; relations with queen, iv. 149 n. 1. 319 n. 2; v. 267.

parliament of (1326), iii. 1; parliamentary committee (1398) at,

iv. 34 n. 1, 36, 38.

"Britania" (unidentified iv. 34 n. 1.

British Museum, records in, i. 48, 67; v. 128, 403; MS. Cotton, Tib. A. vi. and Packington's Chronicle, iv. 194 n. 3; formularies and book of dictamen at, v. 121;

seals in, i. 63; v. 204 n. 4, 288, 426, 443-52.

Brittany: (France), iii. 139-40, 163, 200, 350; iv. 190 n. 5; v. 18-19; campaigns and expeditions in, i. 198-9, 207-8; iii. 151-2, 156-7, 161-2, 164, 286, 339-40, 354, 361; iv. 110-11, 295, 302; v. 17-18, 35; castles in, iv. 250, 317; lands in, iv. 250, 317; moneys of, iv. 327-8, 347; roll of: see under chancery (records); towns of, iii. 290; iv. 317.

Brittany, duchess of, iv. 391 n. 8;

duke of, iii. 139, 349.

Brittany, John of, earl of Richmond. ii. 176 n. 4, 192 n.; C. vi. 121; granted honour of Richmond. v. 269, 280.

Broadcloth: see Textiles.

Brocas, Arnold, chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 430 n. 3, 451-2; clerk of king's works, iii. 451-2.

Bernard, iii. 413 n. 3; receiver of Aquitaine, iv. 143 n. 1; v. 307 n. 3; vi. 70; C. vi. 128.

John, iv. 269-70.

Broce, Peter de la, chamberlain (France), i. 172-3; ii. 358. Brockenhurst (co. Hants.), iv. 181.

Brocklesby, William of, baron of exchequer, iii. 125 n. 1; iv. 112 n. 3.
Broil, Gerard de, ii. 163.

Brok, Walter atte, iv. 103 n. 1.

Broken wharf: see under London.

Brome, Adam de, chancery clerk, founder of Oriel College, ii. 144 n. 2; iii. 5 and n. 4.

Bromfield (co. Salop.), iv. 28.

Bromley, Gilbert of, usher of wardrobe, ii. 23 n. 2.

J., queen's tailor, iv. 389 n. 5. Brompton (co. Somerset), iv. 245 n. 2. Bromsgrove, Richard of, ii. 119 n. 3.

Broome, D. M., iv. 76 n. 3, 173; v. 124 n. 2, 128 n. 5, 129 n. 1, 139 n. 3, 231 n. 2, 421 n. 6; Auditors of the Foreign Accounts of the Exchequer. 1310-1327, iii. 19 and nn.; iv. 265 n. 2; Exchequer Migrations to York in the 13th and 14th Centuries, iii. 15 n. 1, 58 n. 2, 59 n. 3, 480; Life of Roger Belers (unpublished thesis), ii. 186 n. 4; Preliminary Investigation of the Exchequer of Edward III (unpublished thesis), iii. 47 and n. 4, 208 n. 3, 273 n. 1; v. 337 n. 5; The Ransom of John II, king of France, 1360-70, iii. 243 n. 2; v. 364 nn.: see also under Tout, T. F.

Brotherton, Thomas of, son of Edw. I: see under Thomas.

Broughton, John of, ii. 297 and n.

Brown, R. Stewart, Accounts of the Chamberlains of Chester, 1301-1360, i. 256 n. 4; ii. 170 n. 2; Advouries of Cheshire, ii. 170 n. 2.

Broxham, William, v. 47 n. 1.

Bruce, Robert: see under Robert I.

Bruges (Belgium), ii. 46, 195 n. 2; iii. 228, 319; iv. 106, 140 n. 2; v. 193; conference at, v. 89; English merchants at, iii. 229 n. 2; house in, iv. 403; negotiations for Rich. II's marriages at, v. 213-214; staple at, iii. 50, 51 n., 185 and n. 2; St. Donatian's, i. 130 and n. 2; wardrobe at, iii. 113; iv. 106-7; great wardrobe at, iv. 397, 403.

Bruges, Peterkin of, king's armourer, iv. 389 n. 10.

Brun, Clarmund wife of, i. 233.

Brunham, John, wardrobe official, iv. 75 n. 6, 94.

John, senior, keeper of Black Prince's wardrobe, chamberlain of Chester, v. 316, 433.

John, junior, chamberlain or receiver of Chester, v. 316 n. 2;

see also Burnham.

Brussels (Belgium), iv. 106 and n. 3; draft treaty of, iii. 99.

Brustal: see Burstall.

Bubwith, Nicholas, keeper of rolls of chancery, iv. 63; keeper of privy seal, v. 83 n. 3.

Buch, Captal de: see Greilly, Jo.

Buchan, earl of, ii. 90 n. 1.

Bucke, Emery, buyer of wardrobe, iv. 366.

Buckets: see Receptacles.

Buckingham, county of, ii. 363; iii. 123; v. 393 n. 6; sheriff of, i. 234; ii. 363; iv. 43; v. 167; Black Prince's official in, v. 359.

Buckingham, earl of: see Th. of Woodstock.

(Bokingham), Buckingham John, iii. 218-19; iv. 133, 163, 374, 381, 383, 387; baron of exchequer, iii. 218, 222; iv. 135, 163; C. vi. 126 (refs. to iii. 218, 222); chamberlain of exchequer, iv. 381; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 218); keeper of regent's privy seal, iii. 218, 222-4; v. 37-8; C. vi. 126 (ref. iii. 218); keeper of privy seal, iii. 218, 227-30, 232, 238, 254-5; iv. 135, 140 n. 2, 381; v. 37-9, 77-8 and nn., 114 n. 1, 133 n. 5, 141; vi. 53; negotiator of treaty of Calais, iii. 228-30; v. 38; controller of wardrobe, iii. 218; iv. 131, 133, 137; vi. 29; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 218, 315; iv. 133-5, 137, 170 n. 1, 179, 381, 431-4; v. 193; vi. 27, 90-1; C. vi. 128; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 218; iv. 131, 133, 381-2, 405, 416; iv. 428, 431-2; v. 37; vi. 36; bp. of Lincoln, iii. 218-19, 232, 254-5, 309 n. 4, 315; iv. 135, 381 and n. 4; v. 39, 45 n. 4; house of, iii. 177 n. 2.

Buckland, Nicholas, chamber official, iii. 116 n. 3; iv. 249 n. 3, 266 n. 2, 267-9, 271, 273 n. 6, 279-84, 287 n. 1, 300, 446 n. 7, 447, 452.

Bucklersbury: see under London. Bucknell, —, clerk of signet, v. 230.

Bucks: see Animals.
Budgets, exchequer: see under Ex-

Budgets, exchequer: see under Exchequer (of Receipt); of Edw. of Carnaryon's household,

ii. 173-4.

Bugshill (co. Suss.), iii. 235 n. 1.

Builders: see Occupations.
Buildings materials for

Buildings, materials for, ii. 358; iv. 402 n. 3; care and repair of, iv. 312; Rich. II's expenditure on, iv. 46, 212; Wi. of Wykeham's connection with, iii. 236.

Builth (co. Brecon), ii. 351 n. 4.

Bullets: see Artillery.

Bullion: see Currency.

Bullock, John, tapicer, iv. 391 n. 3.

Bulls: see under Papacy; of kings of Aragon, v. 153, 155.

Bulstrode (co. Bucks.), ii. 351 n. 5. Buoni, Bartholomew, Lombard merchant, iv. 326 n. 4.

Burd, R., Civic Factions in London and their Relation to Political Parties, 1376-99, iv. 195 n. 1.

Bures, John of, chamber official, ii. 327. Richard of, on staff of Eleanor of Castile, ii. 42 n. 2; v. 236 n. 4, 238.

Burford (co. Oxon.), iii. 427; v. 98. Burgesses: see Boroughs and under names of boroughs.

Burgh, Elizabeth of: see Clare.

Hubert de, king's chamberlain, i. 159 and n. 1; justiciar, i. 191, 195, 200-1, 205-10, 214-6, 219 and n. 3, 225 n. 3, 238, 251, 290-1; records of, i. 290; delivery of charters and muniments to, v. 162; privy seal of, i. 206-7, 209, 291.

Hugh de, clerk of chancery, ii. 144 n. 2; keeper of great seal, vi. 8.

William de, i. 199, 260-2, 264 n. 3; clerk of wardrobe, i. 199; controller of wardrobe, i. 260-1 and nn., 264 n. 3; vi. 27, 74-5.

Sir William, justice of common bench, iii. 422-3.

Burgham, Daniel, v. 66.

Burghersh, Bartholomew, junior, Black Prince's councillor, steward of Wallingford, v. 321 n. 2, 359 n. 3, 385.

senior, iii. 23, 24 n. 3, 27, 35, 37, 151 n., 168; iv. 80; v. 321, 325; master of Black Prince's household and his councillor, iii. 121 n. 1; v. 318-21, 325, 385, 433; chamberlain, iii. 173; iv. 115, 126-8; v. 321 n. 3; vi. 46; butler of, v. 321; retinue of, v. 325, 387 n. 6.

Henry, treasurer of exchequer, chancellor, iii. 16-17, 27-8, 34-5, 43, 45 n. 1, 60; v. 5-6; vi. 11, 21-2; bp. of Lincoln, iii. 23, 66, 80, 88, 99, 115, 123-4; iv. 249; v. 66;

clerk of, iii. 45 n. 1.

Burghill, John, Dominican, confessor to Rich. II, bp. of Llandaff, and later of Lichfield, iii. 490; iv. 9, 34, 54.

Burglary: see Robbery.

Burgoyne (unidentified), ii. 347 n. 5. Burgundy: iii. 178, 200, 224, 243; iv. 329-30; free county of, iv. 72 and n. 5; ransoms of, iii. 243-5; iv. 326, 329-30; chamberlain and

secret seal of, iv. 263; v. 160. Burgundy, duke of, iii. 226; iv. 15; see also under Philip the Bold.

Burial, cloth and wax for, iv. 435 n. 3; in Westminster abbey, iii. 461-2; iv. 9; of hearts, ii. 22 n. 4.

Burke, Edmund, i. 20-21, 119 n. 2; iv. 411.

Burley (co. Yorks.), ii. 351 n. 5.

Burley, John, knight of chamber, iv. 345.

Margaret de, iii. 331 n. 2.

Sir Simon de, i. 20; iii. 331, 332 n. 1, 340, 341 n., 345, 367-8, 406-7, 411, 416, 417 n. 1, 428-9; iv. 205, 409 n. 4; v. 217; "master" of Rich. II, iii. 331, 349; chamberlain of Rich. of Bordeaux, iii. 331; iv. 190, 339; king's chamberlain, iii. 331, 349, 382 n. 3, 392 n., 400-1, 404, 429; iv. 10, 197, 320, 333-4, 337, 339-41; v. 212-13 nn., 263; vi. 47, 49, 56; acting-receiver of

chamber, iv. 333-4, 337; vi. 56; | Burton, John, chancery clerk, keeper absent during Peasants' Revolt. iii. 367-8; impeachment, iii. 432 n. 2, 433-5; iv. 197; squire of, iv. 333 n. 3.

Walter, iii. 331 n. 2.

Burnell, Robert, character of, ii. 21: on staff of Edw., son of Hen. III, i. 256 n. 1; ii. 2-3; C. vi. 115-16, 119; confidant of Edw. I, regent (1272-4), ii. 2-7, 10; chancellor, bp. of Bath and Wells, i. 57; ii. 7, 10-14, 17, 60-5, 67, 71 n., 73-9, 83, 117-18, 122, 215, 217;

Burnham, Edward, ii. 321 n. 3.

Thomas, sheriff of Lincolnshire, ii. 317 n. 3, 318 n. 2.

see also Brunham.

Burnley (co. Lancs.), ii. 358 n. 4.

Burstall (Brustal, co. Yorks.), priory of, iv. 247 and nn., 298 n. 1, 312:

Burstall, William, keeper of rolls of chancery, and of house of converts, iii. 214, 450; keeper of great seal, vi. 15-16.

Burstead (Billericay) (co. Essex).

iv. 180.

Burstowe, William de, chamberlain of Chester, ii. 363.

BURSTWICK - IN - HOLDERNESS (co. Yorks.): chapel of, iv. 247 n. 2; castle of, ii. 351 n. 5; franchise of, iii. 99, 101 n. 3; iv. 250 n. 2, 270-2; manor of, ii. 338, 350, 351 n. 5, 352-3; iii. 99, 101 n. 3; iv. 232, 239-42, 247, 253-4, 264-5, 297 n. 2, 305, 449; v. 276; justices in, iv. 270-1; tenants of, iv. 296-7; staff of, ii. 350 n. 3; iv. 253; iv. 240 n. 3, 297; co iv. 253; escheators, iv. bailiff. coroners, iv. 253; iv. 253; keepers, justices. iv. 240, 264;

Bond Burstwick manor, iv. 240 n. 4, 250 n. 2, 296-7; bondsmen of, iv. 240 n. 4, 296-7; custom of,

iv. 297.

Burtheyn: see under Chamberlain. Burton Overy (co. Leics.), iv. 194 and n. 1.

of rolls of chancery, iii. 432 n. 1, 442 n. 1, 450; deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 60.

Richard, iv. 262; C. vi. 129.

Robert (1), receiver of chamber, iii. 167, 169; iv. 116, 258-9, 262, 280, 295, 453-4, 469 n. 1; v. 184 n. 5, 189; vi. 55; C. vi. 129; accounts of, i. 53; iv. 258, 288-91, 295, 299, 308; clerk of secret seal, iv. 262; v. 180; C. vi. 129.

Robert (2), archdeacon of Winchester, iii. 169 n. 3.

Robert (3), on staff of earl of Salisbury, iii. 169 n. 3.

Burtt, Joseph, accounts for Lancaster children's household, ii. 184 n. 2.

Bury St. Edmunds (co. Suff.), iii. 6 n. 3, 80 n. 3, 374; iv. 179; v. 271 n. 3:

fair of, i. 276 n. 2;

abbey of, iii. 374; abbot of, i. 170 n. 1, 234-5; chamber of, i. 170 n. 1; monk of, iv. 409 n. 4; prior of, iii. 374.

Bury, Adam, iv. 433 n. 1; v. 364 n. 1; citizen and mayor of London, mayor of Calais, iii. 289-90, 301, 308 n. 3, 317; iv. 433 n. 1.

Richard, ii. 308 n. 2; iii. 5 n. 2, 6; iv. 74 and nn., 235 n. 2, 292 n. 6; v. 5, 7, 54; vi. 51 n.; career of, iii. 25-8, 36, 43-4, 54-5, 60, 80, 88; iv. 74 and nn., 94-5, 235 n. 2, 236; v. 6-7; in household of Edw. of Carnarvon, v. 316; constable of Bordeaux, iii. 26 n. 1; vi. 68; receiver of chamber, vi. 55; keeper of privy seal, iii. 26-8, 36, 54-5, 57 n. 1, 100 n. 2, 175-6 and nn.; iv. 76, 94-5, 236; v. 8-14 passim, 20; vi. 51; cofferer of wardrobe, vi. 31; keeper of wardrobe, iv. 76, 78, 94-5, 427; v. 5 n. 1, 30 n. 7; vi. 26, 86-7; treasurer, chancellor, iii. 36, 43-4; v. 7-8; vi. 12, 22; ecclesiastical preferment of, iii. 5 n. 2; v. 7; bp. of Durham, iii. 36, 101, 103, 255; iv. 250; v. 7, 20: connection with Philobiblon, iii. 25-6 nn.; v. 6 n. 2; promotion of knowledge by, iii. 26 n. 2, 255; letter-book of, i. 65; ii. 306 n. 7; books of, iii. 26 n. 2; v. 6 n. 2.

Robert, clerk of privy seal, v. 111.

Simon, iii. 26 n. 2.

Bush, John, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 24. Bushy, Hugh, sheriff of Lincolnshire, iv. 11 n. 1.

Sir John, speaker of Commons, iv. 11-17, 21, 24-6, 31 n. 1, 33, 38, 48, 52, 55-6, 58-9, 64, 342; family of, iv. 11.

Sir William, iv. 12 n. 2.

Butcher: see Occupations.

BUTLER:

King's: i. 70, 159; ii. 101 n. 1, 254, 361; iii. 22, 304 n. 4; iv. 74 n. 3; under Edw. III, iv. 85, 87-8, 116, 142 n. 4, 158-9, 170-1; under Rich. II, iv. 197, 202, 211-12; accounts of, ii. 261, 264, 266; iv. 142, 147, 151, 171; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 266); accountable to wardrobe of household, iii. 179; iv. 132; profits of, iv. 171; barrels for, iv. 434; seal of, v. 201 n. 4; deputies of, iv. 159; see also under London, chamberlain (of wines); Household; Pole (Rich. de la); Wardrobe:

in subordinate households: under Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Household (Queen's);

of baronial household, ii. 182; of Bartholomew Burghersh, v. 321. Butler, of Warrington, family of, v. 36. James, third earl of Ormond, iii. 490.

Butterwick, John, iii. 370.

Thomas of, ii. 24.

Buttons: see Clothing.

Buxhill, Alan, under-chamberlain, constable of Tower, iii. 235, 277, 309 n. 1, 339-40, 366 n. 4; vi. 47.

Buyer: see under Household; Purveyors; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great (staff).

Byfleet (co. Surr.), manor of, ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1, 234 n. 2, 242, 312 n. 2; v. 290-1 and nn., 358; bailiffs of, v. 358 n. 3; reeve of, v. 358 n. 3.; park of, v. 345.

Byker, William, king's armourer, iv. 473, 479; hospicium of, iv. 479. Byland (Yorks.), battle of, ii. 302 n. 2, 303; v. 136.

Byly, Peres de, sergeant at arms, ii. 163.

Bynteworth: see Bentworth.

Byzantine Empire: see (Eastern).

Cabinet, the eighteenth century, iv. 202.

Cables, hemp for, iv. 308.

Cadamo, William de, i. 234.

Cadewallon, fine paid by, i. 106 n. 7. Cadillac (France, Gironde), iv. 384 n. 5.

Cadzand (Flanders), iv. 101.

Caen (France, Calvados), iii. 166, 170 n. 2; iv. 478; Norman exchequer at, i. 160 n. 1: see also Cadamo. Caerphilly (co. Glam.), iii. 2 n. 3;

iv. 80; castle of, iii. 121 n. 2. Cahorsins, bankers, ii. 101 nn.

Caistor (co. Lincs.), v. 4 n. 3; prebend of, iii. 215 n. 4.

CALAIS (France, Pas de Calais):

Town: iii. 193 n. 1, 224, 232 n. 3, 382 n. 3, 383, 390, 425, 490; iv. 22, 118, 144-6, 148, 177, 190, 478; Edw. III at, iii. 168, 221-2; iv. 137, 138 n. 4; v. 21, 34; Rich. II at, iv. 1-9, 15, 222; Jo. II of France at, iv. 145 n. 1; Black Prince at, v. 354 n. 4, 357; Jo. of Gaunt at, iii. 283; iv. 166; Michael Northburgh at, v. 29, 32; Gloucester's murder at, iv. 27 and n.; flight of earl of Suffolk to, iii. 426;

burghers, v. 57, 280;

butchers, v. 57;

castle, iv. 471 n. 1 :

captain, iii. 439 n., 484; iv. 4 n. 2. 13, 205, 471; v. 29-30 nn.;

customs of, iii. 298;

defences, iii. 313; garrison, iii. 261 n. 5; iv. 164; guns at, iv. 472;

exchange, iii. 243, 290, 478 and n. 5:

governor, iii. 299; iv. 406; houses in, v. 280, 331, 360; keeper of: see warden below: market hall, v. 57: mayor, iii. 289-90, 301; keeper of mint, iv. 131 n. 4; revenue from, iii. 243 and n. 1, 348; iv. 171, 326; St. Nicholas' Church, iv. 5: staple at, iii. 185-6, 243, 263, 289, 294, 308, 437, 476-9; iv. 164; proclamation concerning, iii. 308: treasurer of, iii. 229 n. 2, 233 248 n. 1, 261 n. 5, 369 n. 2, 457; iv. 7, 51 n. 1, 62, 131 n. 4, 142, 153-5, 163-4, 171-2; v. 57, 221, 225: warden of, iii. 277; iv. 459 n. 1.

warden of, iii. 277; iv. 459 n. 1. As CAPITAL: iii. 169-70; iv. 116, 164; v. 21, 23, 190-1; C. vi. 125 (ref. to iii. 169 n. 7); instruments issued at, iii. 166 n. 3,

228; iv. 145 n. 3, 287 n. 1; administration during siege,

administration during siege iv. 482; v. 25;

Black Prince's administration at, v. 357;

English army at, iii. 439; iv. 138, 141;

household at, iv. 146;

wardrobe at, iv. 106 n. 1, 116 n. 1, 412, 483;

CAMPAIGN OF: see France (Hundred Years' War);

siege of, iii. 163-4, 170, 172; iv. 38 n. 2, 116, 118, 132, 280-1, 471; v. 21-5, 319; (chancery) rolls of, iii. 170, 228;

rolls of, in. 170, 228;
TREATIES OF: truce of 1347, v. 23;
treaty of 1354, v. 30, 128, n. 5;
treaty of 1360, iii. 178, 224, 22731, 237, 243, 325 n. 5; iv. 141,
145, 148, 152, 175-6, 325, 423,
471; v. 140-1; negotiations
for, v. 36, 38; undertaking to
observe terms, v. 425 n. 5;
alteration in king's style, v. 176
n. 6; lands ceded to Edw. III
by, v. 291; Black Prince and,
v. 354 n. 4, 425 nn.; repudiation of, iii. 260, 262, 264-5;
iv. 152; v. 200;

negotiations for peace (1384), v. 48; negotiations for treaty (1396), iv. 1-6.

Calceto, Mathilda de, barony of, i. 234.

Caldewell, William, v. 423 n. 6. Caldwell, prior of, i. 234.

Calendars of chancery records: see under Chancery.

Calhau, Arnold, i. 266 n. 4. Bertrand, ii. 232 n. 2.

Calrade, Geoffrey de, merchant of Provence, i. 237.

Caltraps: see under Arms. Calveleigh, David, vi. 60. Calveley, Hugh, iii. 390.

Cambrésis (France), ii. 107 n. 3.

Cambridge, county of, ii. 317; iii. 107 n. 4; v. 391 n. 4, 393 n. 6; knight of shire of, iv. 12 n. 2; Peasants' Revolt in, iii. 373-4; sheriff of, i, 234; ii. 105 n. 1, 347 n. 4; iii. 94 n. 3; iv. 43 n. 3, 425 n. 3; collection of poll tax (1380-1) in, iii. 362.

Cambridge (co. Camb.), iii. 121, 374, 421; v. 272 n. 3; castle, iii. 123 n. 3; v. 272 n. 3; mayor, iii. 374;

parliament of (1388), iii. 291 n.,
431 n. 2, 440-1, 452, 474, 476-7;
v. 51; statute of, iii. 440 n. 2;
iv. 392;

university of, chancellor of, iii. 374 n. 1; scholars at, ii. 174 n. 1; v. 225 n. 7; privileges and records of, iii. 374; Corpus Christi College, iii. 374 n. 2; v. 150 n. 3; King's Hall at, ii. 174 n. 1; C. vi. 127; library of, v. 121; Michaelhouse, iii. 6; iv. 452; Pembroke Hall, iii. 276; Trinity College, ii. 174 n. 1.

Cambridge, earl of: see under Edm. of Langley; Jülich, Wi. of.

Cambridge, Henry of (1), king's tailor, iv. 388 n. 2, 444 n. 3.

Henry of (2), king's clerk, iv. 388

n. 2.

John, prior of Bury St. Edmunds' abbey, iii. 374.

Thomas, ii. 179-80; iv. 74 n. 6. Camera: see Chamber.

Camera apostolica: see Papacy.

Camera clericorum: see under Wardrobe (staff).

Camera Curie: see under Wardrobe (administration).

Camera denariorum: see under France. Camera, Thomas de : see Glemeh.

Cameys Ditton (co. Camb.?), v. 271

Campaigns: see under Bannockburn; Boroughbridge; Brétigni; Brittany; Carlaverock; Crécy-Calais; France; Galloway; Gascony; Halidon Hill; Kerry; Nájera; Netherlands; Poitiers; Poitou; Bridge; Scotland: Radcot Spain; Taillebourg; Thiérache; Wales.

Matthew, merchant of Canaceon, Asti, iii. 154.

Cancellieri, F., De Secretariis, i. 230 n. 3.

Candelaria: see under Household.

Candles, ii. 162; making of, ii. 256; for household, ii. 249, 255-6, 333; for wardrobe, ii. 41.

Canon law: see Law.

Cannon, H. L., The Great Roll of the Pipe, 26 Hen. III, C. vi. 115.

Cannon: see Artillery.

CANTERBURY (co. Kent): i. 183 n. 2: iii. 128, 269 n. 2, 283, 284 n. 3; iv. 3 n. 1, 8-9, 108; C. vi. 120; Rich. II at, iii. 472 n. 1; iv. 53 and n. 5, 220; archbishop Stratford at, iii. 123-4; court at, ii. 120 n. 2; household at, iv. 118 n. 3; bailiffs, iii. 360 n. 1;

cross, iii. 133, 135 n. 1; iv. 30; mint and exchange, iv. 355, 447 n. 2, 449, 455-8;

poll tax and peasants' revolt, iii. 362-3, 368;

staple, iii. 185 n. 4:

pilgrimages to, iv. 35, 53, 166 n. 2; v. 16;

shrines at, iv. 166 n. 2, 220 n.; of St. Thomas, iv. 35, 53, 166 n. 2;

cathedral (Christ Church), i. 118; iii. 128, 352 n. 2; iv. 220 n.; v. 416 n. 6, 426 n. 5; chapter of, iii. 41; library at, ii. 198 n. 1; Canvas: see Textiles,

monks of, i. 118; ii. 3; iii. 123, 128, 231-2, 368; iv. 8; v. 28 n. 2, 183 n. 1; porter at, iii. 103 n. 1; prior of, v. 16 n. 6, 245;

St. Augustine's abbey, ii. 297 and n.: iii. 128 n.; v. 166; abbot of,

i. 235:

St. Gregory's priory, iii. 283 n. 2; archbishop of, i. 235; ii. 3; iii. 176, 341, 353, 359 n. 2, 471 n. 1; iv. 8-9, 16 n., 18, 99 n. 2, 114; v. 26-7, 124 n. 2, 193; Black Prince's will proved before, v. 397 n. 6; chamber of, i. 67 n.; iii. 111 n. 4; knights of, i. 158 n. 2; prison of, iii. 368; seals of, v. 160; C. vi. 114:

see also Becket, Th.; Bradwardine, Th.; Courtenay, Wi.; Fitz Alan, Th.; Islip, Si.; Langham, Si.; Meopham, Si.; Offord, Jo.; Peckham, Jo.; Reynolds, Walt.; Savoy, Boniface of: Stratford, Jo. (1); Sudbury, Si.; Walden, Rog.; Walter, Hubert; Winchelsea, Th. of;

archbishopric of, i. 200-1 and nn.: iii. 16, 58-9, 203; iv. 8-9, 64;

v. 26 n. 3;

convocation of, iii. 318-19; archdeacon of, iii. 41; iv. 195; see also under Becket, Th.; Ridel, Ge.; Stratford, Rob. (1); diocese of, v. 268 n. 4;

great council at (1392), iii. 472 n., 473.

Canterbury Tales: see Chaucer. Canterbury, Gervase of, i. 118.

Henry of, clerk of Edward of Carnarvon, ii. 168, 171.

Canterbury, William of, C. vi. 113.

Cantilupe, Nicholas, iii. 89-90, 120, 128, 129 n. 2. Thomas of, chancellor, i. 297, 309-

312; vi. 5; C. vi. 118.

William of (1), steward of household, i. 203-4; vi. 4, 38-9; keeper of great seal, vi. 4.

William of (2), steward of house. hold, vi. 39.

Cantiran, John de, v. 303 n. 8.

Capella, Richard de, bp. of Hereford, Carlisle (co. Cumb.), i. 84 n. 2; ii. 112 i. 128 n. 4.

Capital, of England, ii. 47-8.

see London; Westminster; Winchester; York.

Capitalists, ii. 101 n. 3; iii. 22, 319; iv. 197.

Caps: see under Arms and Armour; Clothing.

Capua, Thomas de, formula book of, ii. 226 n. 3.

Carauanna: see Language.

Carbonel, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

Cardiff (co. Glam.), iii. 2 n. 3, 50 n. 4, 487 n. ; iv. 102; staple at, iii. 50 n. 4.

Cardigan, county of, ii. 169; v. 357. Cardigan (co. Cardigan), ii. 114 n. 2; castle of, v. 357 n. 3.

Cardinal College: see Oxford.

Cardinals, ii. 298 n. 3; iii. 238 n. 1, 348, 462 n. 5; iv. 235 n. 2; v. 23, 193, 215, 308 n. 10; as mediators between England and France (1347), v. 23, 25 n. 5.

Carew, family of, v. 45.

Carew, Nicholas, iii. 309 n. 3; v. 43-5 and nn.; knight of shire for Surrey, iii. 268 n. 5, 276 n. 4, 338 n. 3; keeper of privy seal, iii. 267-8, 279; v. 44-5, 78 n. 4; vi. 53; clerk of, v. 78 n. 4; keeper of great seal, vi. 15.

Nicholas the younger, v. 45 n. 2.

Carisbrooke (co. Hants.), iv. 72; v. 190-1; castle, iv. 241-2; bailiff, iv. 74 n. 6; keeper, iv. 264; honour, iv. 241-2, 254; see also Wight, Isle of; priory of, iv. 247.

Carlaverock, campaign of, ii. 120 n. 2, 138-40; siege of, ii. 138.

Carleton (co. Yorks.), ii. 351 n. 5.

Carleton, John, in service of Black Prince, keeper of his wardrobe, v. 337 n. 8, 367 n. 5, 380, 391 n. 4, 435, 438; treasurer of Aquitaine, v. 329 n. 1, 367 n. 5; vi. 71; ecclesiastical preferment of, v. 380. Thomas, king's armourer, iv. 390. William, houses of, iv. 398.

see also Carlton.

Carlisle (co. Cumb.), i. 84 n. 2; ii. 112 n. 1, 144 n. 2, 363-4; castle, iv. 83 n.; exchequer (local) of, iii. 48 and n. 7; St. Mary, prior of, ii. 363; Edw. I at, v. 164, 273 n. 2; chancery at, ii. 75 n. 5; wardrobe at, ii. 104 n. 1; great wardrobe at, iv. 394; small wardrobe at, iv. 443 n. 4;

parliament at (1307), ii. 75 n. 5. Carlisle, bishop of, i. 235; ii. 307; iv. 20 n. 1, 64; C. vi. 131; retinue of, iv. 101; see also Appleby, Th. de; Everdon, Silvester of; Mauclerc, Walt.; Merke, Th.

Carlisle, earl of: see Harclay, Andrew. Carlton, Henry, clerk of privy seal,

v. 105, 111.

John, clerk of privy seal, king's councillor, ii. 280 n. 3, 288, 359 n. 3; iii. 168 n. 3, 175 n. 1; iv. 114 n. 3; v. 22-3, 70, 76-7 and nn., 84, 101, 105, 111; coroner of Holderness, iv. 272; "sire en lois," a negotiator of treaty of Calais (1360), iii. 229; dean of Wells, v. 291 n. 1.

see also Carleton.

Carmarthen, county of, ii. 169; sheriff of, iii. 188.

Carmarthen (co. Carmarthen), ii. 114 n. 2; iii. 487 n.; iv. 60; castle, ii. 169; iii. 188; staple at, iii. 185 n. 4; administration at: see Wales, West.

Carmelites: see under Friars.

Carnarvon, county of, ii. 169; sheriff of, iii. 40.

Carnarvon (co. Carnarvon), v. 162 n. 2; castle, ii. 169; customs, iii. 96 n. 1; administration at: see Wales, North.

Carnarvon, Edward of: see Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. II.

Carnforth (Lancs.), iv. 245, n. 2.

CAROLINGIANS:

chamber under, i. 68 n., 72 and n.; chamberlain under, i. 70-2;

chancellor and his staff under, i. 127;

cubicularii under, i. 70; household of, i. 69-70; seals of, i. 124, 140; vestiarium under, i. 68 n., 72 and n. 1, 229;

see also Charles the Great.

Carp, John, iv. 223; clerk of wardrobe, iv. 160; cofferer of wardrobe, iv. 185, 192-3, 200, 220; vi. 32; keeper of wardrobe. iii, 464, 489-91; iv. 50, 54, 192-3, 200, 215-18; vi. 27; accounts of, iv. 216-19 and nn., 224-5 and nn.; vi. 98-101.

Carpenters: see Occupations.

Carpenter, Thomas, of London, iv. 177 n. 1.

Carpets: see Furniture.

Carriages, for king's wardrobe, ii. 46, 255; iv. 482; of queen Isabella, v. 249; see also Carts; House-

Carswell, Richard, king's tailor, iv. 388 n. 2.

Carte, Th., Catalogue des rolles gascons,

Carter: see Occupations.

Carthorp, Peter of, wardrobe official, iv. 99 n. 1.

Carts, ii. 163, 258 n.; iii. 180 n. 2; iv. 359 n. 2, 397; v. 243, 344; for Henry, son of Edward I, ii. 43 n. 4; for king's wardrobe. i. 164, 165 n. 3, 168; ii. 44, 46, 163, 255-6; iv. 445:

see also under Carriages.

Carucages, i. 193, 234-5. Cary, Alice, iv. 308.

John, auditor of Black Prince's

accounts, v. 337 n. 8. Sir John, chief baron of exchequer, iii. 416, 423, 429-30, 450.

Thomas, porter of chamber, iv. 308 n. 4.

Casks: see Receptacles.

Casneto, William de, i. 108 n. 4. Cassac (Médoc), bastide at, ii. 65.

Cassy, John, chief baron of exchequer, iii. 450, 456.

Castello, William de, i. 233, 235, 237. CASTILE:

administration of, v. 157-8;

arms of, v. 287;

chancellor of, v. 157 and nn.; C. vi. 114;

dating of records in, v. 430 n. 2;

notaries in, v. 157;

seals of, i. 155 n.; v. 157, 430 n. 2; C. vi. 114:

treaties with, iii. 28 n. 1; v. 38 n. 1, 157;

dower of Eleanor of Castile, v. 270: Black Prince's relations with, v. 376

John of Gaunt and, iii. 252, 392 n., 393, 395; iv. 15;

king of: see also Hen. of Trastamare; Jo. of Gaunt; Pet. the Cruel.

Castle Rising (co. Norf.), v. 248. Castle (de Castello), Richard, clerk of

privy seal, v. 77 n. 2, 111.

William, auditor of Black Prince's accounts, v. 337 n. 8.

Castles: i. 98 n. 5, 105, 115; ii. 340-1; iii. 35, 263, 286-7; chamber administration of, ii. 346-7; iv. 266; custody of, iv. 121 n. 4; munitioning and works of, ii. 141-2; iv. 102 n. 3, 269, 469; purvevance for, ii. 265;

officials and men in: builders of, v. 20; captains, iv. 317-18; constables, i. 218; garrisons, ii. 137-8; ii. 170: keepers, i. 295, 299; iii. 9, 35, 236; surveyor, iii. 236;

of Hugh Despenser the younger, ii. 357; in Normandy and Brittany, iv. 317-

in Picardy, iv. 3 n. 2;

18:

on Scotch marches, ii. 119 n. 2: see also Ireland, and under names.

Castro Urdiales, lord of, v. 292, 408. Catalonia, count-kings of, v. 152;

administration of, v. 153. Catel, family of, ii. 300 n. 2.

Thomas, ii. 300 n. 2; C. vi. 123.

Cathedrals, builders of, v. 20; chancellors of chapters, i. 184; see also under names.

Cattle: see Animals.

Caus, barony of, i. 111 n. 8.

Caux, John of, abbot of Peterborough, treasurer of exchequer, i. 296 n. 3. 299; vi. 19.

Cavalry: see under Army.

Cavendish, John, chief justice king's bench, iii. 374, 376.

Caversham, William de, ii. 364. Cawston (co. Norf.), v. 271 n. 4. Celibacy: see under Clergy. Cellars, king's, i. 233; iv. 180, 183; and under Household; of keeper of privy seal, iii. 370. Cencius: see Honorius III.

Cendal: see Textiles (silk).

Census, of taxable population (1381), iii. 362-4, 366.

Cerioli, Nicholas, merchant of Genoa, iv. 429 n. 4.

Chacepore, Guidona, i. 263 and n. 1.

Hugh, i. 263 and n. 1.

Peter, i. 262-3, 264 and n. 4, 273-4, 278; keeper of wardrobe, i. 220 n. 2, 260-78, 298-9; iv. 356, 357 n. 1, 358, 363; vi. 25, 74-7; keeper of great seal, i. 288; vi. 5; archdeacon of Wells, i. 270-2.

Chaddesden, Henry, keeper of regent's

seal, v. 25.

Chains, for seals, v. 133, 175, 204, 425 n. 8.

Chairs: see Furniture.

Chambellan: see under France.

CHAMBER: i. 84, 107; iv. 254, 279, 313; meanings of term, i. 67-9, 84-5 and nn., 164 n. 1, 170-1, 189; ii. 315 n. 4; iv. 319 and n. 2; as residence, i. 189 n. 3; bedroom, i. 72; ii. 337; v. 295; camera Britannie, i. 171; C. vi. 114; of clerks in Winchester Castle, i. 116 n. 2; see also Tour de Jean-sans-

peur under Paris.

KING'S CHAMBER: his private apartments, i. 116 n. 2; bedroom, ii. 337; v. 295; intimate association with king's person, i. 229; ii. 326-7, 359-60; Edw. the Confessor's treasure-chest in, i. 72; the camera curie, i. 84-5; iv. 319 and n. 2; in the Dialogus de Scaccario, i. 100-3; at Berwick, v. 179; in hunting lodge at Clarendon, ii. 74-5; in Wallingford Castle, i. 189.

ADMINISTRATION: i. 4, 12, 21-3, 67-69, 78-80, 84-5, 101, 108, 119; restriction of authority, i. 170; differentiation into autonomous groups, iv. 279; continuity, iv. 319; work, iv. 353; as instrument of prerogative, ii. 207, 326, 342-3, 355-6; iv. 238, 265-6; early, i. 21-2, 74-92, 100-4, 108-9, 116, 119, 158-69; ii. 315; iv. 252;

under Hen. III, i. 179, 188-205. 214, 217-21, 229, 231, 240,

244;

under Edw. I, i. 229: ii. 43-4. 157, 159; in fourteenth century, i. 22, 53, 229; iv. 227-

under Edw. II, ii. 223, 314-60; functions and developments. ii. 207, 212-13, 218, 257-8, 268-9, 314-15, 323-7, 331-7, 342-3, 345, 348, 353; iv. 293; v, 170, 179; personal relations with king, ii. 359-60; control over administration, ii. 323; unpopular, iv. 230-1; traitor's lands and chattels, ii. 351-3; review of system, iv. 238;

under Edw. III, iii. 52; iv. 121, 227-318; v. 171; functions and developments, iii. 67, 76, 174-5; iv. 129, 235, 238-9, 251-6, 259-61, 289, 293, 296, 313; v. 7; administration, iv. 261; jurisdiction, iv. 89; military business, iii. 52; traditions, iv. 270; influence of hereditary chamberlain, iv. 161; control over ministers of state, v. 12; parliaments' attitude, iii. 306; iv. 296; attacks on, iv. 298; petitions, iv. 285-6, 296, 304; v. 183-5; dual administration, iii. 114, 169; iv. 239, 251-2, 256-9, 279; v. 191; Walton Ordinances (1338), iv. 109, 254; v. 12; effect of Hundred Years' War, iv. 96, 254, 288-96, 304; Greystock's work, iv. 300-3; re-organisation of 1355-6, iv. 258 n. 2, 303-10, 325, 442, 453; after 1356, iii. 288-9; iv. 312-13, 330-1; local organisation, iv. 252-4, 256; see also Chamber lands;

under Ric. II, iii. 330-1, 405; iv. 42, 227, 229, 312-48; functions, iv. 237, 325, 334-7, 388; political activities, iv. 322 and n. 2, 342; preserve of court party, iii. 404, 406-8; iv. 8; after 1399, i. 28; iv. 69, 202, 296, 343, 480 n. 5, 481; v. 227;

see also Of Accounts; Of Lands; Of Receipt; and Reforms below. Connections and Comparisons: and camera curie of twelfth century, ii. 315;

general, i. 229-30;

to chamber lands, iv. 279; v. 187, 359;

with chancery, i. 4, 121, 142, 153-5, 162-3, 179, 183, 187;

iii. 76; iv. 239;

with exchequer, i. 4, 39, 53, 94-6, 102, 119, 178-9, 183, 229, 231; iv. 335, 343; differentiated from treasury, i. 74-92; source of exchequer, i. 18, 101-2; under Edw. III, iv. 129, 153-4, 238, 281-2, 284-5, 297-304, 329-30, 432;

with household, i. 139; ii. 335;

iii. 55; iv. 313;

with privy seal and signet offices, v. 7 n. 1, 212 n. 2, 227;

with king's secretary, v. 214; with wardrobe, iv. 302-3; v. 7 n. 1; C. vi. 118, 124; separation from, i. 163, 189, 214, 229;

with great wardrobe, iv. 416, 455;

with privy wardrobe, iv. 255-6, 281, 416, 439-42, 444, 450 n. 1, 452-7;

with queen's administration, v. 277;

with Black Prince's, v. 356, 359, 361-2;

with French chambre du roi, i. 172; v. 149;

influence of papal chamber, i. 230-1.

DEPARTMENTS:

Of Accounts (Audit): iv. 228-9, 253, 270, 282-4, 297-300; the domestic exchequer, i. 18-19, 53, 84-5, 101-8, 121, 160; audit of accounts by, iii. 20, 117: iv. 239-50, 259 n. 1, 270, 298-9; accounts rendered at, i. 106-7, 158 and n. 2; ii. 196, 278, 316-24, 339-41, 350; iv. 250, 264, 272-6, 287, 447; accountants at, iv. 297-9; imprisonment of accountants, iv. 283; book-keeping, of ii. 207: exchequer to enforce audit, iv. 282-4: see also under Quarters and Travels below;

Of Lands: see Chamber lands; Of Receipt: sole royal treasury before the Conquest, i. 73-4; became a "second treasury," i. 74, 104-5, 158; iv. 330; storage of money, iv. 281, 330; ferms due in, iv. 298; exchequer assistance in collection of money, iv. 284, 299; quarters: see under Quarters

and Travels below;

Secretariat: a court chancery, ii. 326; growth of secretariat, i. 154-5, 157, 160-2; ii. 326; iv. 261, 276; under Edw. III, iii. 52, 176; iv. 253, 261, 269, 276, 278-9; v. 190;

privy wardrobe: iv. 482.

FINANCES: sphere, ii. 349, 356-60; iv. 260-1; under Edw. II, ii. 207, 276, 315-20, 348-56, 358-60, 362; and Italian bankers, ii. 315; under Edw. III, iii. 74, 176, 204-5, 237, 241, 246-8, 264; iv. 252, 286-95; evidence for, iv. 290; in privy wardrobe accounts, iv. 456; of Hundred Years' War, iv. 286, 288-96, 329; reforms, iii. 264; iv. 239; shady transactions of Latimer and Lyons, iii. 289;

Revenue: i. 85, 102-7, 110, 153, 158 and n. 1, 166, 170 and n. 2, 188; under Edw. II, ii. 339, 356; iv. 232; vi. 87 n. 2; under Edw. III, iv. 117

235, 251-3, 259, 286, 290-3, 302-3, 313-30, 347-8, 446: v. 191 n. 1; under Ric. II., iii. 417 n. 1; iv. 319-23, 334; "to live of its own," iv. 227; method of supply, iv. 227-9; from exchequer, iii. 205; iv. 302-3, 316, 333; certum, iv. 313-25, 328, 347-8; from other sources, iv. 316-20, 323-5; loans to, iv. 89, 235-6, 292-4, 315 n. 5; King John's ransom, iii. 246-8; iv. 329-30; collected by exchequer. iv. 306; money allocated in national balance sheets. iii. 241;

Expenditure: i. 107-8, 158; iv. 173, 235-6, 293-6, 324-5 and nn., 331, 333, 427; v. 133; authority for, iv. 455; king's personal expenses, iv. 212, 318; king's secret expenses, ii. 315; iv. 89 nn., 318-19, 325, 454; debts, iv. 314, 322-4; loans to exchequer, iv. 320 n. 2, 326-9, 347-8; to payments wardrobe, iv. 116; to privy wardrobe, iv. 466;

Accounts: i. 85, 104, 116; iv. 289 and n. 3, 333-4; under Edw. II, ii. 318, 327-31, 337, 341, 343-8, 353, 356, 358, 360 n. 1; under Edw. III, iv. 255-9, 279, 286-96, 307-8, 331, 446, 470; v. 34 n. 1; under Ric. II, iv. 330; audit of, iv. 232-4, 237-8, 265-7, 269-70, 286-9, 307-9; v. 341; C. vi. 125; place of audit, v. 189; nightly account to wardrobe, ii. 335; accountable to king only, iv. 286-8; exchequer control over, ii. 259-60; iv. 113, 312-30; audit by exchequer, iii. 20, 47; iv. 235, 238, 257, 259 n. 1, 288-90, 297-9, 306-7; before auditors of chamber, iv. 289; surveying of, iv. 269.

QUARTERS AND TRAVELS: follows court, i. 85, 96; iv. 278-9; fixed quarters of, i. 85; iv. 252-3,

270, 279, 281, 285; of chamber of accounts, iv. 270, 282; at receipt of chamber, iv. 270; in New Temple, i. 245 n. 3; in Tower of London, see London (Tower of); at Westminster, i. 164 n. 1; iv. 260, 282, 284-5, 303, 456; v. 189-90; at York and Newark ii. 357; hospicium, i. 169; lodgings, ii. 336; storehouse, ii. 53; iii. 53; iv. 279-81, 294, 300, 330, 415, 454; plate and valuables stored in, i. 158; ii. 344 n. 4; iv. 331; arms handed to, iv. 469; see also under Arms and Armour; coffers of, ii. 328 n. 5; iv. 332; sumpter-houses for, ii. 336.

RECORDS: ii. 314, 337, 343-8; iv. 253, 267, 269 and n. 6, 279, 281-3, 327; material for history of, i. 33, 42, 44, 52-3, 100-1, 155, 158; a record office in reign of John, i. 158; use of French and Latin, ii. 345; drafting, recording and custody of, iv. 278, 282, 284; v. 189-90; Greystock's surrender of, iv. 306 n. 1; in exchequer, iv. 231, 234-5, 282, 288, 303, 306-9; modern custody of,

iv. 270 n. 3;

accounts, i. 52-3; iv. 238, 282, 287-96, 309, 330, 444, 453-5; destruction of, iv. 286-8; books, iv. 306; controller's books, ii. 345-8; iii. 20; iv. 234; rolls, iv. 234, 258 n. 1, 279, 288, 305 n. 2; counter-rolls, ii. 345-78; iv. 444 n. 2; parcels, iv. 279; particulars, iv. 258 n. 1; of receipts, iv. 319; of issues, iv. 290, 295, 308; of advances to exchequer, iv, 330 n. 1, 347-8; of prestita, iv. 255-61, 453-5; certificates of onus, iv. 307; documents subsidiary to, i. 60, 62; v. 188;

charters, i. 158; commissions, iv. 278-9; extents, iv. 279;

letters and writs, i. 158; ii. 326; iv. 270 n. 3, 274-5 nn., 277, 284 n. 3, 299, 302 n. 2, 319 n. 3, 320;

mandates, iv. 270, 288;

memoranda, iv. 279, 282, 288, 305 n. 2, 306;

rolls, i. 108 and n. 4, 116-17; iv. 259 n. 1, 269; C. vi. 115, 120;

tallies, iv. 279;

warrants, iv. 277-9;

writs, ii. 326; iv. 258, 273 n. 8, 306 n. 1; v. 188-9; concerning abolition of chamber estate, iv. 306 n. 1; warranting Greystock's chamber appointment (1349), iv. 301; concerning things reserved to chamber accountable to exchequer, iv. 457; see also letters above.

Reforms: ii. 248; under Edw. II, ii. 228, 320, 331, 343; Despensers' policy, ii. 207, 258, 348; Stapeldon's policy, ii. 342-3; under Edw. III, iii. 264; iv. 128,

252, 304-5.

SEALS: i. 108, 154; iv. 253,276-8; v. 170-1, 178-9 and nn., 183; custody of, iv. 312; free from chancellor's control, i. 155; great seal in, i. 302-3; C. vi. 117-18; privy, ii. 296; v. 67; small, i. 24, 121, 154, 158, 160; secret (signet), i. 24; ii. 207, 354, 360; iii. 52, 176, 358, 405; iv. 236 n. 5, 239, 261, 263; v. 175 n. 4, 179, 186; griffin, i. 24; iii. 52; iv. 269, 276-9, 284 n. 3; v. 191 n. 1; see also under Seals.

STAFF: king's friends on, iii. 452; iv. 263-4, 313; complaints against, iv. 296 n. 2; diplomatic work, i. 118; iii. 439; v. 213 n. 1; meals in king's presence, ii. 249, 335-6; oath of, ii. 348 n. 2; privileges, ii. 335-6; promotion, iv. 256-7, 259, 262-3;

and household reforms, ii. 248-51, 332-7; assisted by other departments, iv. 278; relations with exchequer, i. 95-6; with wardrobe, ii. 332, 334-5; with privy wardrobe, iv. 264; compared with French civil service, v. 145, 149;

early, i. 69, 78 n. 5, 95, 110-19, 158-69; camera clericorum, i. 116, 232; ministri camere, i. 83, 85; connection with Hampshire, i. 80; Peter de Roches, i. 160-1;

under Edw. I, ii. 159, 248; under Edw. II, ii. 314-20, 327

n. 1, 332-7, 343, 357-8; lay, ii. 319, 327;

under Edw. III, iii. 52, 87, 115, 135; iv. 96-7, 228, 238-9, 251, 265, 270, 307; overseas, iii. 87, 167, 169; iv. 251-2, 280; v. 14;

under Rich. II, iii. 331-2; iv. 192,

421, 429, 482 n. 6; auditors, under Edw. II, ii. 328-9, 336, 341, 346-8; iv. 230-1, 233, 265; C. vi. 123; under Edw. III, ii. 346; iii. 169, 205; iv. 253, 257-9 nn., 264-70, 273 n. 6, 276, 279-89, 297, 299, 301, 303, 305 n. 2, 446-7, 452; see also under Stewards below;

chamberlain; see Chamberlain; clerks, early, i. 102-3, 112 n. 5, 115-19, 142, 154, 157, 160-9; ii. 319; under Hen. III, i. 182, 188-9, 214; under Edw. II, ii. 207, 319, 327, 336, 343, 359; iv. 233, 446, 448; under Edw. III, iii. 52, 87, 114-15 and nn., 219; iv. 107, 256, 260-3, 269, 272, 278, 281, 293 n. 4, 307, 441 n. 4, 453-5; v. 14, 19, 181 n. 2; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 269); under Rich. II, iii. 358, 400, 404-5, 421; promotion of, v. 34; as clerks of

¹ It is often impossible to distinguish between "the clerk of the chamber" and "chamber clerks," since the records themselves are not always definite. When the distinction can be made the clerk has been grouped under "receiver."

privy seal, v. 67; exchequer and chancery clerks among,

v. 190;

controller, ii. 345-8; iii. 4; iv. 234, 253, 265-6; v. 256; of warrants for great seal, iii. 70-5, 78, 145-6, 149-50; iv. 262; C. vi. 125; seal of, iii. 70;

cooks for "king's mouth," ii. 336;

coroners, iv. 270: see also Chamber lands (staff):

escheators, iv. 270, 272-6, 308-10: see also Chamber lands (staff);

ewerers, ii. 336;

herbergers, ii. 336;

justices, iv. 270-1: see also Chamber lands (staff);

keeper, i. 109, 216-17; iii. 179
n. 2; iv. 233, 302, 332;
deputy of, i. 217; of arms and
armour, iii. 179; of records,
C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 269); of
griffin seal, iv. 266, 278; of
secret seal, iv. 261-2; of

signet, iii. 330;

knights, under Edw. II, ii. 207, 319, 334, 336, 346, 357 n. 1; under Edw. III, iii. 52, 89, 123, 288 and nn., 301; iv. 89, 247, 255, 287, 333, 342; vi. 16, 56; under Rich. II, iii. 340, 343, 392 n., 404-5, 421, 425 n. 1, 429, 435, 439, 481; iv. 37-8 nn., 202-4, 325 nn., 334-5, 341-2; v. 213 n., 261; vi. 57, 61; their connection with poll tax (1380-1), iii. 358; Lollards among, iii. 425 n. 1; Bagot, Bushy and Green, iv. 10-14; v. 54; list of, iv. 344-6; C. vi. 129;

mariners, ii. 343;

officers (ministers, officials), i. 114; iv. 233; v. 78, 171 n. 4; C. vi. 113; under Edw. III, iii. 116, 163, 176, 306-7; iv. 235, 241 n. 1, 244, 251, 264, 269, 280 n. 1, 280-301, 331; receiving chamber moneys, after 1356, iv. 331;

influence in parliament. Good Parlia-285-6; ment's attitude to, iii. 306-7; under Rich. II, iii. 358, 449; iv. 342; impeached in Merciless Parliament, iii. 429, 434-5; chief officers of, i. 86, 109-10, 114; subordinate officers, i. 113-15; iv. 253, 331-2; domestic officers. iv. 264;

porters, ii. 343, 357; iv. 255, 308; receiver (clerk), early, i. 110-13, 116; under Edw. II, ii. 226, 296, 316 n. 5, 317-19, 324-31, 343-5, 347-9, 362; iv. 232-4, 255; C. vi. 122-3; overseas, iv. 252-3, 255-62; under Edw. III, iii. 246-7, 288 n. 2; iv. 111, 235-6, 252-67, 317 n. 4; v. 15; C. vi. 125; (1333-55), iii. 87, 167, 169; iv. 248-67 passim, 270 n. 3, 280-308 passim; v. 12, 15, 19, 34, 184 n. 5, 189; Wi. Kilsby, iii. 52, 84, 87; iv. 239, 277; v. 15, 19; Wi. of Wykeham, iii. 229, 234,237-8 nn.; iv. 331; v. 40; under Rich. II, iii. 358, 451; iv. 8, 197, 204, 322, 335, 462, 466; v. 53; C. vi. 129; duplication of, iv. 257-60; lay, iii. 234; relations with chamberlain, iv. 160; as king's secretary, iv. 261; v. 29 n. 1; as keeper of secret seal, ii. 325; iv. 262-3, 278; v. 160, 180-1, 211-12; as keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 258-9, 446-57 passim; loans from, iv. 116, 327, 347-8; decline in power, iv. 330-7; cancellation of commissions, iv. 301; list of, vi. 54-7; accounts of, i. 53; iv. 286-7, 290, 447; attorney of, iv. 235 n. 4; deputy of, iii. 167; iv. 255-9, 287, 446-7; v. 181; retinue of, ii. 329 n. 6; iv. 107;

receiver of jewels, iv. 233; sergeant-at-arms, ii. 336; sergeant purveyor for food and litter, ii. 334; servants, ii. 357; iv. 44 n. 2, 255; squires, ii. 248, 334-6, 357 n. 1; iii. 404; iv. 204, 245, 255, 329, 342, 444-5; keeper of viands for royal mouth, ii. 334; who carved before king, ii. 334; who served king with his cup, ii. 334:

stewards, under Edw. II, ii. 330, 336, 346-8, 351 n. 5, 354; iv. 265; v. 189-90; under Edw. III, ii. 346; iii. 205; iv. 253, 259 n. 1, 264-70, 276, 297, 303; chief, iv. 266-70, 278, 280; deputy of, iv. 267-9; retinue on Crécy-Calais campaign, iv. 268 n. 5;

stewards and auditors, iv. 267, 280, 289 n. 3, 305 n. 2, 306, 308; horses of, ii. 347; letters and writs to, iv. 270, 273 n. 8;

sumpter-men, ii. 336;

surveyors, ii. 334, 336; iii. 89; iv. 253, 265-9;

treasurer, i. 196, 200, 214-20, 228-9, 247 n. 2; iv. 49, 258 n. 3, 319 n. 1, 325 n. 3, 336-7;

usher, i. 84; ii. 159, 248, 333-4, 336; iii. 429; iv. 43 n. 3, 480-1 and nn.; assistants of, ii. 136;

writers, i. 160;

yeomen, ii. 316 n. 5, 317, 320, 322, 329, 334-6, 354, 357; iii. 89; iv. 255, 332, 443, 462; vi. 54, 56; seal of, ii. 291;

see also under Chamber lands; Household.

OTHER CHAMBERS:

QUEEN'S CHAMBER, i. 116 n. 2; ii. 162, 353; iii. 21, 241, 424; iv. 175, 182 n. 1, 281 n. 1, 296 n. 2, 319, 461, 465; v. 232, 234 n. 1, 236 n. 3, 243, 245 n. 6, 250-5, 259, 274, 277; Finances, v. 255-6, 278-81;

Staff: marshal, ii. 162; usher, c. vi. 120.

SUBORDINATE CHAMBERS:

king's children, prince of Wales, iv. 319 n. 2; see also Edw. of Carnaryon; Edw. of Windsor: Edw. of Woodstock; Lionel of Antwerp.

Magnates' Chambers: i. 170; v. 356; of bishops: see Canterbury, Archbishop of; Melton Wi.; of Hugh Despenser the Younger, ii. 357-8; and under Clare (Elizabeth of); Lancaster (Hen. of, Th. of); Magnates.

Officials' Chambers: receiver of, iii. 85 n. 6; and under Household; Privy Seal Office; Treasurer; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great: Wardrobe, Privy.

LOCAL CHAMBERS: of cities, i. 170; of forests: see Forests;

see also Berwick; Chester; Clare, Elizabeth of; Normandy.

FOREIGN COUNTRIES' CHAMBERS:

see Carolingians; Charles the
Great; Empire; Europe;
France; Germany; Papacy;
Scotland.

CHAMBER LANDS: i. 107; iv. 228, 312; under Edw. II. ii. 196. 207, 316-24, 326, 328-30, 337-56; iv. 228-9; v. 171, 179-80, 358; and ordinances of 1311, ii. 320-4; under Edw. III, iii. 48, 50, 52, 60, 174, 179, 205; iv. 228, 241, 291; v. 179; royal residences on, ii. 352-3; complaints, iv. 286; farming and leasing of, iv. 269, 312; franchises of, iv. 253, 265, 270; grants from, iii. 99, 314 n. 2; iv. 121; homage for, ii. 354; petitions, ii. 355; iv. 230-1, 304; C. vi. 129, privileges, iv. 296-7; serfs, iv. 297; tenants, iii. 11-12; iv. 296-7; upkeep, ii. 358. Administration: iii. 114, 174;

iv. 238, 251-3, 264-6, 270, 274-6, 278, 280; v. 187; relation to Chamber organisation, iv. 279; v. 187, 359; quarters at Tower and Westminster, iii. 167; iv. 282-3; secretariat for, iv. 239, 253, 269; suppression of (1326-7), iii. 11; iv. 230, 232 and n. 1; in custody of Queen Isabella, iii. 13, 20; iv. 232; v. 247, 275-6 nn.; returned to king (1330), iv. 239-40; revival of (1333-55), iv. 238-51, 264-5; reorganisation (1348-9),

iv. 281-6, 300-4; final abolition, iv. 230-4, 252, 254, 269, 276, 279, 285-6, 290, 296, 300-10, 312-13; v. 35; diverted to exchequer. ii. 342; and wardrobe manors, iv. 126-8; replaced by wardrobe, iv. 303; and privy wardrobe, iv. 456; and Black Prince's chamber, v. 359.

FINANCES:

revenue from, iv. 227-9, 266, 283 n. 4, 288-9, 291, 306 n. 1: and exchequer, iv. 298, 309; v. 185-6;

accounts of, accountability for, iv. 230-4, 240, 264; audit of, iv. 228, 231-4, 456;

surveying of, iv. 269.

RESERVATIONS: iv. 275-6; v. 183, 186; evidence for, iv. 298 n. 1; review of, ii. 351-4; iv. 239-51; lists sent to exchequer, iv. 298; escheats and wardships, iv. 124-6, 243-5; v. 357; forfeited estates, ii. 338, 340; iv. 124-6, 243-5; v. 357; of Langton, ii. 196, 316-324; of Templars, ii. 196, 316-324, 338; of Church, iv. 246-50, 298 n. 1; Wight and Holderness, iii. 253; iv. 247 n. 3, 274-5; beyond seas, ii. 353; iv. 250-1.

RECORDS: record office, iv. 253,

269, 306 n. 1;

coffers iv. 332; extents, ii. 354; iv. 306 n. 2; griffin seal writs as warrants, C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 277 n. 3).

SEALS: iv. 239, 253, 277-8; v. 179-192; see also Seals, Griffin.

STAFF: iv. 228-9, 238-9, 246-52, 264, 280, 457;

administrator, iv. 284, 300-4; auditors, iii. 167;

bailiffs, iv. 231, 306 n. 1, 454; clerks, ii. 357; iii. 167; iv. 253; coroners, iv. 253, 272;

escheators, ii. 354; iv. 275-6, 309-10, 253 n. 1; escheators in, iv. 253;

farmers, ii. 347 n. 4; iv. 240; justices in, iv. 253, 271;

keepers, ii. 197, 231, 318-24, 329-30 and nn., 335-6, 347, 354,

358; iv. 230-4, 240, 246-50, 253, 264-6, 269, 274-6, 283: officials, ii. 340-1; iv. 253; v. 183-6; iii. 116;

receivers, ii. 340-1; iv. 231-4, 266, 301;

servants, ii. 343:

stewards, ii. 347; iii. 123, 167; iv. 253, 300-1; lieutenant of, iv. 268:

supervisor, ii. 330; iv. 234 n. 2; surveyor, iv. 300:

for other entries: see under Chamber.

QUEEN'S: ii. 353; iii. 20-21; iv. 232; v. 247.

Chamber, Star. v. 73. CHAMBERLAIN:

meanings of title, i. 68 n., 70, 73 and n. 5, 110, 163;

custody of seals by, v. 144 n. 1, 160; compared with corresponding official in Aragon, v. 153.

OF ENGLAND (HEREDITARY):

grand, i. 109 n. 1;

master, i. 71 n. 3, 79 n. 4, 85-6, 88-92, 109; magnate and working chamberlains, i. 201;

of England, i. 89-92; iii. 463; iv. 6, 340; vi. 48-9; C. vi. 112; of England and Normandy, i. 111

hereditary, i. Ch. III passim; ii. 358; history of, iv. 338-41; coronation perquisites, iv. 94; sergeantries of, i. 114;

Fitzgerald, i. 101 and n. 2, 109; position of Robt. Malet, i. 91; the Mauduit, i. 75 n. 4, 79-80,

88-9, 91-2:

the Vere, i. 89-92, 109; iii. 407; iv. 338 and nn.; after 1355, iii. 235, 331, 335, 357, 394, 406-7, 429; iv. 161, 337-41; vi. 46-9; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 338 n. 6);

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon, iv. 339 n. 6, 340-1; vi. 48; deputy of, iii. 406; iv. 341.

KING'S CHAMBERLAIN: distinction between chamberlains and inofficers, i. 113; ferior pointment and oath, ii.

332; iii. 133 n. 4, 335, 350, 429, 463; v. 46, 50; wages, fees, and perquisites, i. 79, 85 n. 5, 89, 110 n. 3; ii. 26 nn., 44 n. I, 333; right to meals in household, i. 89; ii. 333; removal of, ii. 198; iii. 297-8, 301-2, 307; iv. 162; chamberlainship as office of state, v. 64; member of king's council, ii. 148 n. 2; iii. 471 n. I; as head of chamber, iv. 254; relations with receiver of chamber, iv. 160;

early, i. 70-7, 96, 111 n. 1, 154, 159 n. 1; C. vi. 112-13;

under Normans and Angevins, i. 70-1, 75-80, 87-9, 109-14, 158-9, 201; iv. 319 n. 1, 354 n. 2;

under Hen. III, i. 190-1, 232; under Edw. I, ii. 26-8, 31, 43-4,

157, 248, 251, 319;

under Edw. II, ii. 205, 224-6, 251, 253, 296, 302-3, 319, 332-4; iv. 254, 337; v. 168; Charlton, Jo., ii. 237, 241, 322-4; Hugh Despenser the Younger, ii. 208, 337, 348, 357-60; iv. 235; ordainers' policy towards, ii. 320; and household ordinances (1318), ii. 248, 332-4; magnates' complaint against (1321), ii. 301 n. 5;

under Edw. III, during minority, iii. 11 n. 1, 15; iv. 126, 235; 1330-40, iii. 89, 94-5; iv. 82; 1340-1, iii. 125, 151 n. 1; iv. 82, 108, 273; vi. 13; 1341-60, iii. 168, 173, 225; iv. 108, 115, 126, 331; v. 321 n. 3; 1360-71, iii. 234-5; 1371-7, iii. 278, 309 n. 4, 313, 320, 327; iv. 162;

under Rich. II, iii. 382 n. 3, 392 n.; iv. 2, 54, 187-9, 223, 333 n. 3, 339-40; v. 209, 212 n. 2, 448; during minority, iii. 353, 356; 1381-6, iii. 398-9; Sir Si. Burley, iii. 331, 349, 367, 382 n. 3, 392 n. 1, 401, 404, 406, 429; iv. 197, 333-4; v. 212-13 nn., 263, 339;

after 1399, iv. 202;

chamber of, ii. 333; iv. 285 n. 3; list of, vi. 45-50.

UNDER - CHAMBERLAIN (acting, under, vice-):

acting, iii. 279, 406; iv. 139; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 279); Wm. Latimer's shady transactions as, iii. 288-90;

under chamberlain, under Edw, III, iii. 225, 235, 277, 279, 288 n. 2; iv. 139, 255, 331; v. 386 n. 5; Wi. Latimer's removal and impeachment, iii. 297-8, 301-2, 307; iv. 162;

under Rich. II, iii. 421, 429, 463, 470, 491; iv. 10, 38, 49-50, 205, 319-20 and nn., 337-41; v. 209; called "king's chamberlains," iv. 337;

as receiver of chamber, vi. 56; on king's council (1389-95), iii. 470;

room of, iv. 285 n. 3; list of, vi. 46-50;

see also under Exchequer; Household; Ireland.

VARIOUS CHAMBERLAINS:

other than those of exchequer and chamber, i. 159;

of the candle, i. 89;

of London, i. 89 n. 4, 159-60, 217, 248; iv. 357;

of Sandwich, i. 159-60 nn., 248; of wines (king's butler), i. 90 n., 160 n. 1, 248; iv. 357; accounts of, ii. 31, 161; iv. 159 n. 2, 429, 434; see also under Butler, king's.

Queen's Chamberlain, i. 71 n. 3; v. 234 and n. 1, 254.

SUBORDINATE CHAMBERLAINS:

of king's children: see under
Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw.
of Woodstock; Rich. of
Bordeaux;

Non-Royal Chamberlain, i. 89 n. 4.

Magnates' Chamberlains:
of Roger Bigod, i. 71 n. 3;
of Abbot of Peterborough, i. 71

Officials' Chamberlains: of household officials, ii. 250, 254;

of keeper of wardrobe; see Wardrobe (staff, keeper);

of keeper of great wardrobe: see Wardrobe, Great (staff, keeper).

LOCAL CHAMBERLAINS:

of cities, i. 170; of London, i. 159 n. 3;

see under Brecon; Chester; Denbigh; Normandy; Palatinates; Scotland; Wales, North; Wales, West.

FOREIGN COUNTRIES' CHAMBER-LAINS: see under Burgundy; Carolingians; Empire; Europe; France; Holland; Netherlands; Papacy; Scotland.

Chamberlain, John, keeper of king's ships, iv. 312 n. 3.

Chambre, La: see under Ships. Chambrier: see under France.

Champvent, Sir Peter, steward of household, chamberlain, ii. 26, 34, 43-4, 62, 157; vi. 41, 45.

Peter of, keeper of king's arms, iv. 365 n. 3.

CHANCELLOR:

KING'S CHANCELLOR:

origin, i. 127;

appointment, i. 181, 284-6, 295, 299, 305, 307; iii. 412-13, 454-5; iv. 62; v. 214; by purchase, i. 128 n. 4, 185; nomination and appointment in parliament, iii. 335, 350; v. 46, 50, 57; change of, iii. 8, 15, 35-6, 81, 102, 111, 121, 123-4, 133 n. 4, 313; v. 34 n. 3, 35; resignation, i. 278; iii. 342, 460-1; C. vi. 118; demand for removal (1376), iii. 298;

oath, iii. 81-2, 133 n. 4, 402 n. 4,

455; iv. 4 n. 2;

promotion to, ii. 11, 13; iii. 450; v. 11, 23, 27, 53; ecclesiastical preferment, i. 184-5;

clerical, iii. 156, 160-1;

lay, iii. 151-8, 160, 202, 210, 267, 272, 276, 278; v. 44, 183 n. 1; lists of, i. 288; vi. 1-17.

FEE OF:

early, i. 85 n. 5, 134 n. 5, 182, 250, 284; ii. 78; under Hen. III, i. 297, 309 n. 1, 313; under Edw. I, ii. 51, 61, 76-7; under Edw. II, ii. 77 n. 1, 215 n. 1, 310-11; vi. 104 n. 3; under Edw. III, iii. 156-7; v. 40; under Rieh. II, iii. 353 n. 2, 378 n. 2;

issues of seal, ii. 61, 310-11;

iii. 12, 16 and n. 3;

meals provided from, iii. 444; tariff at John's accession, i. 135 n. 3;

additional allowance for clerks' robes, iv. 414 n. 2;

special supplement to layman, iii. 156-7;

parallel in privy seal office, v. 83.

FUNCTIONS:

position, i. 8-9, 15-16, 85 n. 4; head of chapel clerks, i. 128-30; work, ii. 19, 38-9, 91-3; iii. 90, 278, 465, 467-8; iv. 88; v. 55, 58, 64;

as minister of state, iii. 55; iv. 188; v. 6, 12-13, 54, 59; on king's council, iii. 466, 470-1, 473; v. 52, 60, 386;

in parliament, ii. 186;

secretarial, i. 16, 131, 154-5; at exchequer, i. 138, 142-3, 154, 183 n. 2; his clerk at exchequer: see Exchequer (staff);

as check on household staff, ii. 154;

auditor of queen's wardrobe accounts, i. 253;

jurisdiction of, iv. 45; v. 62-3; equitable jurisdiction, see Chancery (Administration);

pardons issued by, v. 58, 209; petitions to, v. 227;

refusal to seal grants, iii. 401; benefices in gift of: see Benefices;

relations with other ministers, iv. 122-8;

with keeper of privy seal, ii. 82-3; v. 15, 55-6, 168-9;

keeper of privy seal described as, iii. 85-7, 100, 175-6, 226; iv. 140; v. 14, 55-6, 157, 369 n. 1; C. vi. 125;

compared with Aragonese equivalent, v. 153.

HISTORY:

under Edw. the Confessor, i. 128, 131;

under Normans, i. 128, 131; under Angevins, i. 133-4, 154, 167; ii. 38 n. 3; C. vi. 113-14:

under Hen. III, i. 16, 182-4, 207, 209, 222-3, 241, 284-94, 297, 302-9, 313, 316; ii. 2; v. 287; C. vi. 114, 117-19; magnate, i. 184-5, 209, 212, 215-16, 219, 231, 284-5; ii. 76-7; for life, ii. 61;

under Edw. I, ii. 3, 7, 11-12, 15-16, 37 n. 2, 61-2, 68-9, 76-7, 79, 83 n. 2, 155, 186, 213; Burnell, ii. 61; C. vi.

116, 119;

under Edw. II, ii. 192-3, 197, 212-18, 242, 271, 273, 303-9; iii. 2 and n. 4, 4; v. 2; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 271); and reforms of exchequer (1318), ii. 260 n. 2; magnates' complaint against (1321), ii. 301 n. 5; policy concerning chamber lands, ii. 342;

under Edw. III, before 1338, iii. 16-17, 27, 36, 41-3; v. 7, 10; (1338-60), iii. 87, 94-5, 97, 102-3, 106, 111-12, 128, 164, 166 n. 5, 167, 203, 206-7; iv. 147 n. 1; v. 19, 38; C. vi. 125; Walton Ordinances sent to (1338), iii. 69, 79, 143; in the Walton Ordinances, iii. 72, 146-8; and crisis of 1341, iii. 129 n. 1, 135; during Crécy-Calais campaign, v. 22, Edington's policy, iv. 304-5; v. 35; as Black Prince's attorney, v. 395 n. 4; negotiating treaty of Calais (1360), iii. 228; (1360. 72), iii. 231-2, 238 n. 3, 239, 242, 246, 251, 255, 266, 283, 328 and n. 1; v. 41; William of Wykeham, iii. 255 n. 3, 259-60, 264-5, 272, 310-11; iv. 155; v. 39, 42; (1372-7), iii. 300,308, 309 n. 4;

under Rich, II, iii, 450; during minority, iii. 326, 332-3, 335-6, 345-6, 352-3, 356. 364; iv. 203, 410 n. 2; v. 212 n. 2; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 332); and parliament, iii. 340, 347; during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 371, 375-6, 378-82; C. vi. 127; (1381-6), iii. 387-90, 393-4, 401-4, 407; iv. 313 n. 2; v. 214, 217; removal and impeachment of Pole. iii. 412-14; (1386-96), iii. 417 n. 1, 458-61, 469, 479, 481; iv. 8-9; v. 51; in crisis of 1387, iii. 419 n. 3, 426; and Lords Appellant, iii. 441; reforms of 1388-9, iii. 437, 441-9; during king's visit to Ireland (1394-95), iii. 488, 492 n. 2, 493 n. 3, 494, 495 n. 3; during autocracy, iv. 9, 49-51; iii. 463; iv. 9, 49-51, 55-7; v. 224 n. 3;

(1399-1401), iii. 450; iv. 62; commons' petition against bribes to (1410), v. 28 n. 2.

QUARTERS AND TRAVELS:

in household, i. 209, 223; ii. 14 n. 2;

with court, i. 182, 207; C. vi. 117;

going out of court, i. 185, 310-11; ii. 48, 73-4, 76, 77 n. 1, 81; v. 169; C. vi. 117; his place in Westminster Hall, iii. 158;

when king overseas, i. 275, 303-4, 306; ii. 61-2, 64-5; iii. 67, 81, 114, 158, 165, 222; iv. 3-4; and keeper of great seal in Netherlands, v. 14;

board and lodgings of, i. 182; ii. 75 n. 5, 79, 80 n. 2; iii. 59, 211; allowance for

wine, v. 89; livery of wax secretary of, ii. 306; to, iv. 413: sermon to parliament (1381), household of: see Chancery iii. 379: (household): servants of, i. 166: houses hired by, v. 70-1; speeches of, iii. 314, 342 n. 3. inn of, iii. 198 n. 2; 343 n. 3, 354-5, 366 n. 1, 389, mansion of, iii. 157: 394: iv. 16: at York, iii. 57-8. squire of, ii. 76. LETTERS AND WRITS TO: instru-VICE-CHANCELLOR: vi. 4, 6-7; ments under griffin seal, under Angevins, i. 117 n. 1. v. 187; under privy seal, 133-5, 167 n. 1, 183 n. 1; ii. 76, 81; v. 64, 113, 117 ii. 38 n. 3; under Hen. III, i. 182-3, 185, n. 2, 162; order to execute writ returned to chamber, 209, 215; C. vi. 114; iv. 275; under secret seal, under Edw. I, ii. 12 n. 1, 61-3, v. 10, 165, 166 n. 4, 168-9, 69, 79 n. 1, 215, 306; 172; under signet, v. 173, fee of, i. 134, n 5, 135, 183 n. 1: 205-6, 219: see also Chancery; Seal, Great from king, iv. 289 n. 3; v. 164-5, (keeper). 183-4, 192-3; C. vi. 118; OTHER CHANCELLORS: concerning wardships and of exchequer: see Exchequer (staff); marriages, iv. 123 n. 1; from of Ireland: see Ireland; Black Prince, v. 416, n. 1; of exchequer of Ireland: see Ireland: cancellation of signet letters, of queen, v. 264; in Ireland, v. 252; v. 217-18; in subordinate households: see under warrants to, v. 227-8; Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; see also under Chancery; Seals; Chancellor's roll: see Exchequer Household, subordinate; Jo. of Gaunt; (records). CUSTODY OF SEALS BY: i. 127-8, of bishops, i. 127, 184; 131, 142-3, 145, 207, 209; of chapters, i. 184; of magnates, i. 127; ii. 72; v. 43, 133 n. 5; great seal, i. 56-7, 206-7, 209, local: see under Aquitaine; Chester; 225 n. 1, 250, 304 n. 1; Gascony; Lancaster; Normandy; v. 126 n. 2; to seal letters Palatinates; Poitou; Wales; with, v. 164; removal from of foreign countries: see under Aragon; Carolingians; Castile; custody of, i. 225 n. 1; v. 14-Empire; Europe; France; Nether-19, 21; lands; Papacy; Romans, king exchequer seal, i. 145 and n. 2, 183, 207-9; of: Scotland. Chancellor's Lane: see Chancery Lane surrender of seals with double under London. style to, v. 43; CHANCERY: delivery of seals to keepers in KING'S CHANCERY: 1369, v. 141; ADMINISTRATION: i. 3-4, 10, 12, see also Seals; ballads to, v. 108; 14, 17-18, 261; a school for administrators, clerks of, ii. 307; iii. 17 n. 2; relation to chancery clerks, iii. 159, ii. 14; king's control over, iii. 69; 210 n. 3, 211, 213; v. 208, 224: lay chancellor, comitiua of, iii. 157; household character, i. 155, family of, iii. 158; 222-3, 303, 313-14; "secretariat" and, i. 155 n.; personal seal of, i. 145 n. 1, 148, 212; ii. 283 n. 2; v. 130;

the scriptorium, i. 130-4, 142, 184, 186; C. vi. 113; traditions, ii. 246; iii. 445; general description, iii. 442-50; first survey, iii. 443; functions, ii. 284-5; iii. 76, 86, 91-5, 181, 291 n., 444-6; iv. 42; v. 52 n. 2, 58, 145 n. 3; as office of state, i. 23; ii. 311-12; iii. 55; v. 64; and king's council, iii. 465, 467; its connection with parliament, iii. 291 n., 467; v. 52; diplomatic work, iii. 400; legal and judicial work, i. 4 n., 16-17; ii. 311; iii. 442, 446, 468; v. 61-3; as court of equity, i. 16; ii. 311; iii. 180-1, 468; v. 62-3; appointment of sheriffs, iii. 71, 93-5; issue of formal documents, ii. 70-1, 73; activities without warrant, v. 368 n. 1; recognisances in, iii. 57 n. 2; departments of, iii. 444-6; systematisation of procedure, iii. 465; early, i. 12, 15, 127-39, 149; one chancery for England and Normandy, i. 81, 141-2, 160 n. 1; under Hen. III, i. 139, 140, 177-87, 207, 275, 284, 286-7, 297, 308-9, 316; under Edw. I, ii. 3, 9, 48, 60-8, 73-6, 78, 80, 82, 119 n. 2, 143-7, 157; state trials of 1289, ii. 66-8; iii. 130; under Edw. II, ii. 78; during crisis of 1326, iii. 2-4; under Edw. III, iii. 128, 135, 160, 306; during Scottish and French wars, iii. 67, 96, 99, 169-70, 228; iv. 148; v. 12, 22; under Rich. II, iii. 336, 361, 363, 365, 375, 492-3; later development of, iv. 67. CONNECTIONS AND COMPARISONS: connections with other depart-

ments, ii. 312-13; iv. 97;

with chamber, i. 4, 121, 142, 153-5, 162-3, 179, 183, 187; iii. 76; iv. 239, 307; exclusion from chamber lands, ii. 354; with exchequer, i. 138-9, 142-3, 208; iv. 128, 143, 233; see also Exchequer (staff, chancellor); with privy seal office, ii. 212, 304, 311-13; iii. 169, 442, 466; v. 3, 22, 42, 52, 168 n. 2; privy seal office takes less important functions, v. 56, 63-4; with wardrobe, i. 4, 166-7, 187, 232, 250, 276, 287, 289, 302-4; ii. 28 n. 2, 61-2, 68, 70-1, 156, 229; iv. 128; and accountability to wardrobe, ii. 311: liveries from great wardrobe, iv. 352; with Black Prince's administration, v. 342, 395, 429; with subordinate households, v. 431; with Black Prince's, v. 368, 370, 382, 416, 430; with magnate households, iii. 197-8, 430; with foreign chanceries, i. 149: with French, i. 23; ii. 212; v. 3, 146; Aragonese, v. 153. HANAPER: ii. 18, 75, 78; iii. 86 nn., 156, 170, 311, 445; iv. 116, 277; established 1244, i. 286; accounts, ii. 18, 61, 77-8, 265, 311; iii. 155; iv. 63, 429; fees, ii. 364; iii. 154; iv. 53 n. 2, 236; v. 127, 363; classification of records by, v. 127, 130 n. 2; keeper of: see under Staff below. HOUSEHOLD (hospicium): i. 16, 132 n. 1, 185-6, 286 n. 2; ii. 76 n. 3, 77, 215 n. 1, 310; iii. 212, 283; v. 69-72; staff maintained and fed by chancellor, ii. 51; table, iii. 156 n. 2,

158; robes, iii. 156 n. 2, 158;

156-8, 208, 210-11, 213;

under Edw. III, iii. 54, 103 n. 3,

under Rich. II, iii. 210, 444, 446-7;

sectional households in, iii. 212-13, 446; v. 69-72; of rolls office, v. 33 n. 1; houses of masters, iii. 444; houses of scriptores, i. 132 n. 1; college of men of, iii. 214;

see also under Staff below.

Inns of: iii. 16 n. 3, 198 n. 2, 212 n. 2, 213, 228, 446-7; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 212 n. 2); keeper of: see under Staff below. QUARTERS AND TRAVELS:

quarters in London, ii. 306; iii. 57, 90, 158, 167-8; at Westminster, ii. 75; iii. 54, 57, 158, 165, 167-8, 419 n. 3; iv. 128 n. 3, 177; "appointed place," iii. 493; in Westminster Hall, iii. 158, 161, 222; in White Hall, iii. 492; at Berwick, ii. 47, 74, 81; at Calais, iii. 170; at Clarendon, ii. 74-5; at Carlisle, ii. 75 n. 5; at Cowick and Haddlesey, ii. 259 n. 3; in Netherlands, iii. 160 n. 2; in St. Albans Abbey, iii. 376; at York, ii. 199, 260 n. 2; iii. 15, 56-61; itinerating with court, ii. 75, 154; iii. 168 n. 1; out of court, i. 12, 16, 19, 157, 181-2, 212, 231, 312; ii. 48, 51, 73-7 and nn., 290, 311; v. 129;

overseas, ii. 61-6, 74; iii. 166, 225-6; C. vi. 120;

remained in England, iii. 114, 158;

its location at any given time, iii. 57 n. 2, 165; its itinerary and king's, iv. 178;

itinerary under Edw. I, ii. 45; in autumn of 1326; ii. 2 n. 3; under Edw. III, iii. 15, 56-8, 60-1, 63, 80 and n. 3; under Rich. II, iii. 482; iv. 3-5, 34;

RECORDS 1: i. 12-13, 16; ii. 70 n. 2, 91 n. 2; ii. 36; iii. 223; v. 233; "an extract of," iv. 298; delivery to new keeper, iii. 5 n. 3;

diplomatic of, iv. 115 n. 5; v. 122-7, 408, 411; dating, iii. 128 n. 1; iv. 178; drafting, iii. 128 n. 1; folding, v. 122-7; sealing, iii. 128 n. 1; v. 122-7, 130-1, 222, 406, 419; C. vi. 113; preservation of seals, v. 419;

storage and custody, ii. 306; iii. 57, 60 n. 3, 64, 103 n. 3, 168 n. 1, 214, 369; iv. 34; destruction by rebels in 1381, iii. 369;

paper records in, v. 173;

search of, iii. 129, 244; examination under Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 78;

privy seal records transferred to, iii. 441; v. 51, 65;

wardrobe records in, iv. 350 n. 1;

compared to Black Prince's, v. 429;

accounts, i. 15; allowances on, ii. 324; iv. 93, 289 n. 3; list of chamber receipts, iv. 290;

charters, i. 135 n. 3; iii. 87 n. 1; v. 122, 126-7; C. vi. 113; hybrid, v. 412 n. 2; writ charter, i. 135; charter per manum custodis, iii. 223 n. 3;

commissions, v. 57;

files, iii. 492 n. 2;

inquisitions post mortem, v. 163 n. 2;

letters, ii. 277, 289, 309 n. 1; iv. 178; v. 165, 173, 304 n. 5, 410-13; contrary to Magna Carta, iii. 128; privy seal letter concerning chamber lands, v. 183-4; warrants for, v. 57, 167, 183;

letters close, i. 135 n. 3, 137 and n. 1, 152-3 and nn., 155; iv. 234 n. 1, 298; v. 124-7, 183, 418; diplomatic of, v. 60, 123-6, 131;

Other records will be found under Seals, Great.

evidence of Dialogus de Scaccario, i. 137; attitude of hanaper to, v. 127; concerning change of seals, v. 138; letters patent, ii. 63-4; v. 122, 124-7, 130, 183, 226-8, 429; diplomatic of, i. 135-7; v. 60, 123-6, 212 n. 2, 429; vi. 113; under privy seal, i. 155-6; surrender and cancelation of, iii. 417 n. 1; for Bolingbroke to receive duchy of Lancaster, iv. 39; Commons' complaint against (1386), v. 217; ordering defence of realm (1399), iv. 57; appointing keeper of privy seal, v. 41 n. 1; appointing keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 373-4; concerning Black Prince's administration of Wales, v. 333 n. 2; warrants for, ii. 81; iii. 417; v. 10, 188, 205-7, 217; and under Letters patent;

letters of protection, i. 135 n. 3; iv. 55 n. 2, 73, 280 n. 1; C. vi. 121;

mandates, i. 191; iv. 302 n. 3; v. 53:

miscellanea, i. 48; v. 250; ordinances: see Ordinances;

pardons, iii. 152; v. 423 nn.: see also Pardons;

recognisances, iii. 57 n. 2; C. vi. 124;

rolls, i. 38, 51, 121, 137, 151-3, 183-4; ii. 62-3, 70, 79-80, 279-80, 283; iii. 2 and n. 3, 224; v. 126-7; calendars of, i. 42-3; when king overseas, i. 209; iii. 87 n. 1; compilation of, iii. 20, 444; horse for carrying, iii. 168 n. 1; non-enrolment of letters on, ii. 80 n. 2; loans on, iv. 88; marginalia, ii. 147; and exchequer ordinance of 1326, ii. 305; evidence for king's seals on, i. 121; instruments under exchequer seal on, i. 303-4; under privy seal, ii. 72 n. 2; under small seal,

i. 183; references to griffin seal, v. 187; special formula in 1311, ii. 196-7; Wykeham's erasure of, iii. 311; information concerning Black Prince's administration on, v. 312, 403; and household rolls, i. 155; and wardrobe rolls, i. 166-7; and restriction of wardrobe receipts, i. 302:

roll for certification of bills, iii. 101 n. 6;

Brittany roll, iii. 152 n. 3; C. vi. 125;

Calais roll, iii. 170, 228;

charter rolls, i. 42, 51, 135 n. 3, 152; ii. 33, 63; iii. 18 n. 2; calendars of, i. 203 n. 4; iii. 37 n. 7:

close rolls, i. 42, 51, 152-3, 196, 199; ii. 64, 283; iii. 64-5, 80 n. 3, 223; v. 126; chamber business on, iv. 297, 298 n. 1; memoranda on, v. 136; Walton ordinances enrolled on, iii. 143-4; deed under privy seal of keeper of great seal on, iii. 103 n. 3; enrolment of "libellus famosus" on, v. 124 n. 2; recognisances on, iii. 57 n. 2; inscriptions of Edw. III's seals in 1371, v. 139 n. 3; and privy seal letters and writs. v. 65, 124 n. 2; great wardrobe finances on, iv. 417;

fine rolls, i. 43; iii. 223, 363 n. 3; v. 126;

French rolls, iii. 228; v. 18 n. 1, 126:

Gascon rolls, i. 43, 51, 266, 275 n. 3; ii. 64 nn., 79 n. 1; iii. 152 n. 3; v. 126, 312-13; Rotuli de Liberate ac de Misis et

Præstitis, i. 152 n. 2, 153 n. 1; liberate rolls, i. 43, 153 n. 1, 193 n. 3, 196-7, 199; ii. 305; iii. 70 n. 1; v. 126; C. vi. 114; value of figures for accounting purposes, i. 249 n. 1; wardrobe receipts on,

ii. 109;

Norman roll, iii. 170 and n. 2; patent rolls, i. 51; iii. 223; iv. 58 n. 1; v. 126; calendars of, i. 42; irregular entries on, i. 287, 290, 305-6; chamber reservations on, iv. 298 n. 1; memoranda on, v. 130; "by writ of privy seal," v. 166, 173-6; patents under small seal, i. 304-7;

Roman rolls, v. 126; staple rolls, iii. 187; statute rolls, iii. 182-3; treaty rolls, iii. 152 n. 3, 228; v. 18 n. 1;

warrants, i. 55-9; iii. 70 n. 1, 101 n. 6; v. 175 n. 4, 176, 312, 412-13, 415; arrangement of, v. 173 n. 5; calendar of, C. vi. 111; by guardian and council, iii. 223; dating of, iii. 419 n. 3; C. vi. 124; filling of, i. 55-6; petitions in, i. 57 and n. 2; regulation of warrants for issues, iii. 70-71; text of Walton ordinances in, iii. 143-4; for great seal, ii. 72 n. 2;

iv. 262; v. 370; under great seal, i. 209; under griffin seal, iv. 277 n. 3, 284 n. 3; v. 183-8;

under privy seal, i. 54; ii. 78-9; iii. 75, 78, 148, 407, 419 n. 3; v. 11-13, 57, 120-2, 140 n. 1, 162, 205-6, 228; when king overseas, iii. 87 n. 1, 170 n. 2; under regent's privy seal, iii. 165 n. 3; v. 372;

under secret seal, i. 58; iv. 277 n. 3; v. 161-81;

under signet, i. 58; iii. 407, 417, 441; v. 200, 203 n. 2, 205-6, 217, 219, 224, 228 n. 2;

under small seals, i. 58, 61; bills and warrants from Black Prince, v. 310;

writs, i. 11, 59-61, 102, 135 n. 3; ii. 64; iii. 17, 228; v. 13; C. vi. 121; diplomatic of, iii. 223, 417, 441, 473; sealing, iii. 375, 444-5; v. 129 and n. 1; drafting, iii. 375; v. 15; folding, iii. 375; v. 15; folding, iii. 444-5; v. 129 and n. 1; place and date, iii. 57 n. 2, 80 n. 3, 167-8 and nn., 268 n. 4, 419 n. 3, 421 n. 5, 487 and n. 1, 492-3 and nn., 495 n. 2; iv. 34; C. vi. 124-6; and king's itinerary, ii. 44 n. 2, 74; iii. 376; iv. 178; king's and regent's, iii. 152 n. 3;

divisions of, i. 135-7; legal functions of, v. 61; of great seal, iii. 2-3; iv. 87; v. 40 n. 2, 131; date and place of issue, iii. 57 n. 1; " of course," iii. 211; C. vi. 117; judicial i. 16; iii. 154; C. vi. 111; original, i. 16; iii. 154; v. 131 n. 2; C. vi. 111; for audit of accounts, iv. 95-6; concerning chamber, ii. 342; iv. 233-4, 297-8, 301, 447; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 277 n.); to exchequer, ii. 96; iv. 231; concerning reservation of wardships and marriages, iv. 125; concerning queen's gold, v. 267; concerning griffin seal warrants, v. 185; appointing commissions for election of sheriffs, iii. 93; taxation of ecclesiastics, iii. 88; for forest indictments, ii. 284; for those aggrieved by jurisdiction of verge, ii. 230; close, i. 137 n. 1; computate, i. 137; liberate, i. 95, 102, 137, 152 n. 2, 196-8, 208 n. 1, 224; iii. 70 n. 1; iv. 425; v. 11, 58; perdono, i. 137;

issued during Barons' Wars, C. vi. 117; under Edw. II, ii. 194, 199; appointing keepers of Templar and Langton lands, ii. 321; regulated by Walton Ordinances, v. 11-13; issued in crisis of 1399, iv. 57 n. 2, 58, 61;

writs and bills of privy seal to, ii. 72; v. 65, 114 n. 1, 116, 162 n. 2;

REFORM:

in Provisions of Oxford, i. 297-8; under Edw. II, ii. 188, 206-7, 212, 258-9, 268, 310-11; in Walton ordinances, iii. 69-74; iv. 262; under Rich. II, iii. 381-2, 437, 442-6, 461; v. 50-1; under Hen. V, iii. 443 n. 1;

SEALS:

see under Chancellor, custody of seals; Seals, Great;

development of departmental seals, i. 141, 183-4;

attitude to griffin seal, v. 182-5; to secret seal, v. 173-6; to signet, v. 181;

STAFF: i. 57 n., 139, 183; education, iii. 211, 446-7; v. 106; expenses, ii. 76; privileges, iii. 211; political leanings, i. 307; iii. 447; as money lenders, v. 100; promotion, ii. 12-13, 76; iii. 217, 462; v. 100; transferred to privy seal office, v. 55; promoted to keepership of privy seal, ii. 312; v. 3, 20-1; official families in, iii. 41-3, 215-17, 430 n. 3, 442, 449-50; v. 105; continuity in, iii. 46; ecclesiastical preferment, iii. 160, 215 n. 4; v. 99; promotion of wardrobe clerks to, ii. 10; iv. 188; secretarial work, i. 130-2;

early, i. 132-3; under Hen. III, i. 15, 296; under Edw. I, ii. 30, 71-2, 144, 154, 197; under Edw. II, ii. 200 n. 2, 218; under Edw. III, iii. 5, 42-3, 209, 227-8; under Rich. II, iii. 431 n. 2; iv. 55;

Black Prince's attorney-general in, v. 342 n. 4;

chancellor: see Chancellor;

king's chaplains, i. 182-3; chaufecire, iii. 209;

clerks, i. 15-16, 131-3, 145, 166, 182, 185-6, 210-11; v. 94 n. 2, 109 n. 1, 234 n. 1; differentiated from clerks of chapel, i. 212, 286-7; payment of, i. 297; food and drink for, iv. 93 n. 3; livery of robes to, iv. 414 n. 2; marriage of, iii. 209-10; v. 94; perquisites of, v. 90; retinue of, iii. 86 n. 5; iv. 144; complaints against, iii. 210 n. 1, 282, 381; jurisdiction of chancellor concerning offences, iii. 211; disgraced, ii. 351; errors of, iii. 144; v. 139 n. 3; in king's household, iv. 140; out of court, ii. 28; relations with household clerks, ii. 10-11; London journeys between and Westminster, iii. 212; overseas, i. 270, 275 n. 3; ii. 63-5; v. 15, 36;

clerks and laymen in, iii. 202, 209; v. 95;

queen's clerks, making writs in, v. 254; Black Prince's clerks and, v. 378;

foreign clerks, iii. 86;

compared with French chancery, v. 145-6;

work, i. 130-2; ii. 72-3; iii. 5, 8, 268; v. 11; as custodians of great seal, ii. 197 n. 4; iii. 81; attitude to griffin seal, v. 184, 185 n. 1; parliamentary work, iii. 447-9; v. 50; as clerks of parliament, v. 60; rules for allowing parliamentary expenses, iii. 284 n. 3; on king's council, ii. 148 n. 2, 149-50; as receivers of petitions, iii. 448; their ignorance of certain writs against chancellor, i. 287, 290;

working in other departments, v. 149 n. 1; for chamber, i. 162; iv. 278; v. 190; work at exchequer, i. 142-3, 146; chancellor's clerk at exchequer, i. 134, 139, 142-3, 145-6, 208, 223; ii. 38 n. 3; C. vi. 114; in privy seal office, v. 3-4, 77, 81; and privy seal clerks, v. 100; in wardrobe, ii. 280, 306; for Black Prince, v. 342 n. 6; in subordinate royal households, iv. 174; v. 286, 295; employed by magnates, iii. 217;

under Hen. III, i. 270, 275, 287, 308-9, 316; v. 146; C.

vi. 117;

under Edw. I, ii. 10-11, 13, 18 n. 2, 61-5, 70-2, 80-1, 83; under Edw. II, ii. 199, 214-15, 218, 305-6, 308-9, 359 n. 4; iv. 72 n. 5; and deposition of Edw. II, iii. 2 n. 3, 3;

under Edw. III, iii. 6, 17 n. 2, 42-3, 54, 81-2, 85-6, 115, 152 n. 4, 158-9, 161, 170, 187, 213, 215-17, 253, 286; iv. 78 n. 5, 178; v. 322 n. 3; C. vi. 124; in crisis of 1340-41, iii. 121, 124, 130, 274; in England (1359-60), iii. 222-3;

under Rich. II, iii. 336 n. 5, 361, 374 n. 5, 376, 400 n. 2, 402 n. 1, 407, 419 n. 3, 421 n. 5, 432 n. 1, 488, 492-3; iv. 3, 8, 18 n. 2, 51 n. 1, 62 n. 1, 199; v. 48; in 1399, iv. 57-8, 61;

general organisation, iii. 444-445:

"king's clerk dwelling in chancery," iii. 442 n. 4; clericus qui preest scriptorio,

i. 133-4;

magister scriptorii, i. 128-9 nn., 131, 133-4, 182;

chief (senior) clerks, iv. 18 n. 2; v. 78; meals and abode, v. 69-70;

grades, benches, or forms, iii. 210-11, 198, 443-4; v. 69-70; first bench, iii. 314, 444-6, 488 n. 3; iv. 63; v. 80 n. 3; C. vi. 124; deputy of, iii. 314 n. 1; second bench, iii. 211, 444-5; clerks of, iii. 444-5; third bench, iii. 445;

six clerks: see below under keeper of rolls;

twelve clerks, iii. 211;

clerks of almonry, iii. 445: clerks of crown, iii. 209-10,

431, 444, 448, 488 n. 3; v. 94;

clerk of patents, v. 227; clerks of robes, iii. 211;

clerks of masters in chancery: see below under Masters;

assistant clerks, iii. 211; v. 78, 81; pupils, iii. 213; school for junior clerks, iii. 209-210;

cursitors, iii. 211, 445; dictator, i. 133 n. 1;

keeper, ii. 197;

keeper of great seal: see under Seal, Great;

keeper of hanaper, i. 286, 297, 316; ii. 77-8, 265, 311; iii. 2 n. 4; iv. 63 n. 1; vi. 104 n. 3; under Edw. III, iii. 17 n. 1, 64 n. 4, 85, 154, 215; iv. 76 n. 3, 174 n. 4, 199 n. 1, 236 n. 5, 277, 414 n. 2; under Rich. II, iii. 444, 445 n. 2, 450, 488, 492 n. 2; compared with French audiencier, v. 148;

keeper of household, ii. 218, 306;

keeper of house of converts, ii. 218, 306-8; iii. 103 n. 3, 159, 214; v. 4, 33 n. 1, 93, 95-6, 99;

95-6, 99; keeper of inn of chancery, iii. 228;

keeper of rolls, ii. 11, 75 n. 5, 218, 306-8; iii. 213, 215; C. vi. 119; under Edw. III, iii. 5, 16 n. 3, 43, 60 n. 3, 103 n. 3, 121, 124, 153, 157-8 and nn., 215, 222, 236 n. 8; v. 16, 20, 100, 187; under Rich. II, iii. 401-2 and nn.,

413, 441-2 and nn., 444, 448, 450, 488, 492 n. 2; iv. 3, 51 and n. 1, 62-3, 200; v. 49, 57, 65, 74; six clerks of, iii. 213, 444; v. 69, 93; household of, iii. 213-14; residence of, iii. 214; Scottish equivalent of, v. 152 n. 4;

masters in chancery, iii. 211, 444-5; iv. 51 n. 1; barge of, iii. 211; clerks of, iii. 210 n. 3, 211, 444; "hospicium" of, iii. 210 n. 3, 211; houses

of, iii. 444;

notaries, ii. 70-1; iii. 439; v. 106, 114 n. 1; protonotaries, i. 133-5, 162, 182; C. vi. 114; fees of, i. 134 n. 5, 135;

officials, iii. 163, 208; v. 166° 330, 342 n. 6; taken overseas, iii. 67, 86; chief officers' appointments (1311), ii. 195, 231; remained in England (1340), iii. 114;

preceptors, iii. 444; scribes, i. 132-3, 182;

scriptores, i. 132 n. 1;

sealer of writs: see below under Spigurnell;

secretary, ii. 306 n. 7;

serjeants, i. 132-3, 186 n., 275; separation from staff of kings' chapel, i. 212;

spigurnell, i. 162, 186 n.; ii. 69, 124; iii. 209, 374; deputy of, ii. 69;

writers of writs of course, iii. 445:

see also Chancellor; Seals.

OTHER CHANCERIES:

Of exchequer: see under Exchequer;

Of Ireland: see Ireland;

Of wardrobe: see under Wardrobe;

Of queen, v. 410 n. 6;

Subordinate: see under Household (subordinate); Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; Jo. of Gaunt:

Local: see Aquitaine; Chester; Lancaster; Palatinates; Wales; Wales, North; Wales, West;

Of foreign countries: see Aragon; Avignon; Empire; Europe; France; Netherlands; Papacy; Romans, king of; Scotland.

Chancery Lane: see London.

Chandler: see Occupations; Ward-

Chandler, Margaret, nurse to Edw. of Windsor, iv. 71 n. 5.

Stephen, iv. 71 n. 5.

Chandos, Sir John, v. 386 n. 5, 397; lieutenant-general in parts of France, v. 291 n. 2, 386 n. 5; under chamberlain, iii. 225, 235, 331; iv. 139, 339; v. 386 n. 5; vi. 46; in Black Prince's household and council, v. 308 n. 9, 386 and nn., 389 n. 1;

Roger, sheriff of Hereford, iii. 35

n. 2.

Chandos herald, iv. 157 n. 4.

Channel Islands, iv. 29, 72, 248, 250; governor of, iv. 250; keeper of, iii. 121; iv. 82 and n. 5, 248; people of, iv. 248 n. 5.

Chanteloup (France, Seine et Oise),

iv. 144.

Chantries, iii. 102 n. 4, 215 n. 4; iv. 76 n. 1, 136; v. 35 n. 3, 37, 97; of St. Thomas at Stratfordon-Avon, iii. 102 n. 4; in Winchester Cathedral, iii. 232.

CHAPEL, KING'S.

furnishings and vestments for, i. 69; iv. 193 n. 1, 452 n. 5;

staff, i. 212, 286; ii. 51, 251; iii. 429-30;

chaplains, v. 216; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 160;

clerks, ii. 28, 48 n. 2, 51, 160; iii. 430; iv. 188; v. 53, 218 n. 2, 225; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 160; livery of robes to, iv. 414 n. 1;

dean, iii. 430, 435, 490; v. 218 n. 2;

serjeants, i. 186 n.

OTHER CHAPELS:

queen's, v. 235, 243; of subordinate royal households: see Edward of Woodstock;

of knight's manor, iii. 492; garrison chapels, ii. 142; wardens of, v. 80 n. 2;

see also under London (Chancery Lane, House of Converts).

Chapel of Pyx, ii. 53 n. 3.

Chaplains, ii. 171; iii. 210 n. 2, 236, 257; taxation of, iii. 355 n. 2; for Edw. III's campaign in Netherlands, iv. 102 n. 1; payments from queen Philippa to, v. 255;

king's, i. 182-3, 212, 238, 255, 286-7, 308 n. 1; ii. 24 n. 1; iii. 392, 405; iv. 54; position in chancery, i. 128 n. 1, 132-3, 182-3: see also Chancery (staff); Household; London (Chancery Lane, House of Converts);

queen's, i. 255 n. 1, 279; v. 233,

235; C. vi. 120;

of subordinate royal household: see under Edw. of Carnarvon; of baronial household, ii. 182: see also Household (of magnates);

of Hubert de Burgh, i. 195, 198, 200; of the Temple, i. 234;

of Nich. Huggate's chantry, iv. 76 n. 1;

papal, iv. 51. Chaplain, Sir John the, clerk of king's

chapel, ii. 160. Luke the, controller of wardrobe,

vi. 27. Sir Nicole the, clerk of king's chapel, ii. 160.

Chapot, pound: see Currency.

Chapters, cathedral, iii. 219;

of abbeys and cathedrals: see also Canterbury; Exeter; London (St. Paul's); Westminster (Abbey of); York.

Charcoal, for guns, iv. 474.

Charing Cross (co. Midd.), iii. 123, 425. Charlbury (co. Oxford), ii. 55 n. 3.

Charles I, iii. 418.

Charles the Great, i. 230;

administration under: see under Carolingians.

Charles II, king of Naples, v. 159.

Charles V, king of France, iii. 244 n., 262, 395; v. 176 n. 6, 199.

Charles VI, king of France, iv. 2, 5, 15, 20; daughter of: see Is. queen of Rich. II.

Charles, William, steward of household, i. 314 n. 4; vi. 41.

Charlton, John (1), in household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 172; chamberlain, ii. 198, 205, 208, 224-6, 234, 237, 239, 241-2, 296-7, 303, 319, 327, 332-5; vi. 45; ordinances of 1311 and, ii. 232 n. 1, 322, 324; lord of Powys, ii. 319; wife of, ii. 198.

John (2), king's chamberlain, iii. 225,

235; iv. 337; vi. 46.

John (3), of Powys, justice of North Wales, vi. 61.

Sir Robert, chief justice of common bench, iii. 429, 432 n. 1, 455 and n. 4.

Thomas, keeper of privy seal, ii. 242-3, 272, 297-9, 303; and controller of wardrobe, ii. 239, 241, 296-9; v. 2; vi. 28, 50; bishop of Hereford, treasurer of exchequer, ii. 298 n. 3; iii. 17-18; vi. 21; joined middle party, ii. 241, 297.

William, chancellor of exchequer,

iv. 195 n. 6.

Charnels, John, king's clerk, iii. 67 n. 2, 82, 84 n. 1; iv. 125 n. 1, 128 n. 1, 382-3; vi. 69; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 45 n. 1; iv. 374, 382; vi. 36; deputy treasurer of exchequer, iii. 45, 84 n. 1, 98 n. 2; vi. 22.

Charnwood Forest, iii. 418.

Charron, Guichard de, i. 306 n. 1. CHARTERS:

diplomatic of, v. 430; attestation of, ii. 33; iii. 37 n. 7; iv. 81 n. 7, 161; C. vi. 117; engrossment of, iii. 37 n. 7; sealing of, iii. 414; v. 122, 131 n. 1;

King's Charters: issue of, ii. 63; iii. 323; v. 129; C. vi. 118; at time of Peasants' Revolt, iii. 373; unconstitutional use by Rich, II, iv. 48; v. 217;

use of term by hanaper (of the great and little fee), v. 127,

130 n. 2;

of Athelstan, iii. 12 n. 3; of Edward the Confessor, i. 72-3;

Norman, i. 75-8;

of freewarren, ii. 221 n.; hybrid under great seal, v. 412 n. 2; inspeximus, iv. 291; of liberties, iii. 482; v. 59 n. 3; of pardon, iii. 152, 153 n. 1; v. 66, 93, 209; under privy seal, ii. 81, 144; v. 128 n. 3, 129; creating prince of Aquitaine: see under Aquitaine; of liberties of county of Chester, iii. 482; creating duchy of Cornwall, v. 290 n. 6: to John of Gaunt, iii. 464; granting palatinate of Lancaster, iii. 191 n. 2; conferring stewardship on earl of Lancaster, ii. 244; conferring earldom of Leicester on Si. de Montfort, i. 202; GREAT CHARTER (Magna Carta), i. 6, 180, 203; ii. 47, 229; iii. 313; confirmation of, iii. 13; enforcement of, ii. 153-4; iii. 132; archbishop Stratford's appeal to, iii. 128; judicium parium in, iii. 137; Articuli super Cartas, ii. 75, 91, 153-4, 194, 227, 284 and n. 1; iv. 351 n. 3; Confirmatio Cartarum, ii. 68-9, 91 n. 1, 93, 152-3; Charter of forests, confirmation of, Charter rolls: see Chancery (records). OTHER CHARTERS: of queen, iv. 281 n.; v. 193, n. 4, 236, 249, 285; of Edward, son of Hen. III, C. vi. 115-16; of Black Prince, v. 310, 410-12, 424; of Bardi, iv. 401 n. 6; of boroughs, iii. 373; of Hubert de Burgh, i. 290; v. 162; concerning butchers of Calais, v. 57; to Coventry, v. 193 n. 4; to Fécamp, i. 125-6: to Macclesfield, C. vi. 115: of St. Albans, iii, 373:

of Vere family, iii. 407 n. 2; iv. 338 n. 2; of archbishop of York, C. vi. 112; see also Chancery (records); Edward of Carnarvon; Empire; Exchequer; Netherlands; Privy Seal Office; Queenborough; Rouen; Seal, Small (records). Chartres (France, Eure-et-Loir), iii. 178; iv. 145. Chasteleyn, Richard, clerk of small wardrobe, iv. 443 n. 4. Châtelet: see under Paris. Chattels: see Goods and Chattels. Chaucer, Geoffrey, iii. 335, 413 n. 3, 417, 434 n. 4; iv. 33 n. 2; education of, iii. 202; v. 106 n. 4; poet and civil servant, iii. 229 n. 2, 254, 314, 457-8; iv. 312 n. 2, 342 n. 3; v. 75; Hoccleve's attitude to, v. 106 n. 4, 108-9; Canterbury Tales: Prioresse's Tale, i. 67 n.; House of Fame, iii. 417 n. 3; Life Records of, i. 36-7. Thomas, v. 261. Chaufecire: see Chancery (staff). Chaumaud, John de, i. 234. Chauncy, Joseph, prior of St. John of Jerusalem, treasurer of exchequer, ii. 3, 12-13; vi. 19. William, on staff of Edw., son of Hen. III, C. vi. 116. Chaundeler, Jakemin le, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 160. Robert, iv. 173 n. 1. Chaury, Robert de, controller of queen's wardrobe, v. 235. Cheap, ward of: see London. Chedworth, Thomas, chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 61. Cheese: see Food. Chelmerswick: see Chelmwick. Chelmsford (co. Essex), iii. 111 n. 4. Chelmwick (Chelmerswick, Cholmwyke), Richard, iv. 31 n. 1, 37. Chenies (Iselhampstede, Yeshamstede, Bucks.), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 298 n. 1, 230 n. 4. Chepstow (co. Mon.), iii. 2 n. 3. Cherbourg (France, Manche), keeper of, iii. 343 n. 1; abbey of St. Mary de Voto, i. 126 n. 1.

Cherries: see Crops and Grains. Chertsey (co. Surr.), iv. 179-80;

v. 410; abbey of, iv. 180. Chesoy, William of, queen's treasurer, ii. 43 n. 1; v. 239-40.

CHESTER, COUNTY OF: ii. 169-71; iii. 419-20 and nn.; v. 32, 297 n. 1, 299 n. 1, 419 n. 6;

grants to royal family in, iv. 72; granted to Edward of Windsor, iv. 69 n. 2, 72; Black Prince's visit to, v. 299 n. 2; Henry of Lancaster's attack on, iv. 59;

Richard II and, iv. 199; his adherents in, iv. 10; his bodyguard from, iv. 33, 35, 37, 199; archers in his bodyguard, iii. 421; iv. 24, 29, 53, 206;

administration of, iii. 122; iv. 70; earl of Chester's rights in, iii.

archers, iv. 101; v. 298 n. 1; and under Richard II's bodyguard above;

clerk from, iv. 385;

commissioners in (1351), v. 332, 342 n. 1, 383 n. 1;

commons of, iii. 483;

county court of, ii. 178; v. 319 n. 2; escheator of, v. 324 n. 4, 381 n. 5, 393;

farm of, v. 289 n. 6;

franchises of, iii. 483; see also Chester, franchise of;

keeper of fees, v. 299 n. 1, 393;

lordships and castles of, ii. 180; v. 391 n. 6;

complaints against Black Prince's administrative system, iii. 196 n. 3; v. 332;

revolt of, iii. 482-3;

sheriff of, iii. 483; iv. 43 n. 3; subsidy of 1371 in, iii. 270;

wardships in, v. 345-6.

CHESTER, FRANCHISE OF (earldom or palatinate, principality):

earldom of, ii. 169-70; iii. 192, 200, 408; iv. 28-9, 272; v. 289 n. 6, 290, 296, 392 n. 1; assigned to Edw. of Windsor, iv. 69; to Edward the Black Prince, v. 289-90, 392 n. 1; supporters of Rich. II in, iv. 60;

principality of, iv. 28-9, 43 n. 3; v. 210, 292;

administration of, ii. 169-71; v. 368 n. 2; under Black Prince, iii. 192-93; v. 149, 291 n. 1, 294, 296-7, 300, 326-7, 368, 392;

castles in, iv. 43 n. 3:

chamberlain of, ii. 35 n. 4, 169, 171, 174, 179-80, 363; iii. 25 and n. 2, 37 n. 4, 494 n. 5; iv. 73 n. 3; v. 144 n. 1; under Black Prince, v. 296-7, 300, 316 and nn., 327, 331 n. 3, 335, 341-2 nn., 372 n. 1, 375, 387 n. 8; accounts of, i. 247 n. 2; ii. 35 n. 4, 169, 170 n. 2, 179-81; auditors of, ii. 179-80; v. 400 n. 1; custody of seal by chamberlain, v. 144 n. 1;

chancellor of, ii. 170 n. 3, 179; chancery of, ii. 169-70, 178; v. 130 n. 3, 297, 307, 368 n. 1, 401, 417; seal of, iv. 69; v. 428; itinorate commissioners of the

itinerant commissioners of, v. 296;

constable of, iii. 427;

Black Prince's council in, v. 300, 383, 387 n. 1;

courts, of justice, v. 296; plea rolls of, ii. 169 n. 3; county court, v. 296; justices itinerant in, v. 390 n. 2; justices of peace in, iii. 184;

exchequer of, ii. 169-71; iii. 49; iv. 197; v. 296-8, 307, 333, 341-2, 384; estreats of, ii. 180; pleas in, v. 332 n. 3, 342 n. 1, 384; reform of, v. 342 n. 1; seal of, ii. 180; v. 130 n. 3, 296, 417, 421 n. 5, 428 n. 8, 429 n., 449;

eyre in, v. 357 n. 8;

finances of, ii. 174; iii. 421; v. 289 and nn., 316, 323 n. 4, 329, 345, 353 n. 7, 355 n. 1, 357, 363, 365 n. 5, 374-5, 393 n. 3, 433 n. 4;

Black Prince's grants in, v. 367; justice of, i. 247 n. 2; ii. 35 n. 4, 169-70, 204; iii. 13, 37, 122 n. 4, 420-1, 458, 483-4; iv. 38, 63, 73 n. 3, 199, 362 n. 6, 369 n. 1; C. vi. 124; under Black Prince, v. 296-8, 300, 387 n. 8, 389, 418 n. 10; clerk of, iii. 25; lieutenant of, v. 389 n. 4; keeper of the fees of, v. 299, 393; lands of, v. 291 n. 1, 390-3; officials in, ii. 179; iii. 195-6; v. 289 n. 6, 297, 400 n. 1; privileges of, v. 419 n. 6; records of, i. 35; ii. 170 n. 2; v. 306-7, 333 n. 2, 342, 402; accounts of, iv. 385 n.; v. 306-7, 400 n. 1; judicial, v. 307; plea rolls, ii. 169; recognisance rolls, v. 307, 375 n. 2, 389 n. 7, 403, 405 n. 5; register of letters concerning, v. 310, 311

seals of, v. 144 n. 1, 296, 307, 311, 367-8, 372 n. 1, 375 n. 2, 376 n. 3, 382, 401, 406: see also under chamberlain, chancery, ex-

chequer, above;

nn.; writs, v. 367;

competence of great seal of England in, v. 304; of prince's seal in, v. 368-9, 373 n. 4, 375 n. 2; sword of, v. 296;

Honour of, iii. 193 n. 2; v. 389 n. 5, 392-4; keeper of fees, v. 393.

Chester (co. Cheshire); ii. 44-5, 79, 179; iii. 49; iv. 60-1, 393;

castle of, ii. 169; iii. 419 n. 3; iv. 60, 73 n. 3; "wardrobe of wax" in, iv. 362;

fee-farm of, v. 405 n. 4;

mayor and citizens of, iii. 49 n. 4; v. 405 n. 4, 416 n. 6;

records of, v. 403 n. 8, 405 n. 4.

Chester, earl of: iii. 49 n. 4, 191; v. 290, 296, 299 n. 1, 392 n. 1; regalian powers of, iii. 313;

wardrobe of, i. 256-7;

see also Cyveiliog, Hu. of; Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Rich. of Bordeaux; Rich. II.

Chester, abbot of, v. 388 n. 2. archdeacon of: see Everden, Silvester of:

bishop of: see Coventry and Lichfield.

Chester's Inn: see under London. Chester, William, exchequer official, auditor to Black Prince, v. 337

Chesterfield-Derby, exchequer family of, iii. 215 n. 1; v. 105.

Chesterfield, Richard, treasurer's clerk in receipt, iii. 248-51.

Roger, iv. 128 n. 1.

Cheston, William of, iv. 435 n. 3; receiver of queen's exchequer, v. 253.

Chests: see Receptacles.

Cheyne, John, king's knight, iv. 44 n. 4. Chichester (co. Sussex), rape of, iii. 40. Chichester (co. Sussex), eity of, iii. 269 n. 2; staple at, iii. 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4;

diocese of, v. 268 n. 4;

archdeacon of, i. 118 n. 3;

bishop of, i. 235; iv. 9, 321 n. 1; v. 237; see also Langton, Jo.; Lynn, Wi.; Medford, Rich.; Neville, Ra. (1); Read, Wi.; Rushook, Th.; Stratford, Rob. (1); Waldby, Rob.;

canon of, v. 27 n. 3, 277 n. 5, 316 n. 4, 376; see also Hoo, Wi. (2); Northburgh, Michael;

dean of: see Greenfield, Wi.;

prebendary of, v. 44, 96, 376 n. 5: see also Winwick, Jo.

Chichester, Gervase of, clerk of chancery, i. 132 n. 3.

John, goldsmith, v. 133, 140-1, 175 n. 4.

Chieftains, Irish, iii. 490-1; iv. 59; v. 221-2; Welsh, i. 106.

Chigwell, Hamo of, v. 72 n. 1; mayor of London, ii. 55 n. 3. Robert, clerk of chancery, iii. 121.

Children, royal: see under Hen. III; Edw. I; Edw. II; Edw. III., and name of each child.

Chippenham (co. Wilts.), iv. 34 n. 1; forest of, i. 106 n. 1.

Chipping (co. Lanes.), v. 234 n. 6.

Chipping Campden (co. Gloues.), iv. 179.

Chiriton, W., iii. 154 n. 5.

Chirkland, Fitzalan estate of, iv. 28. Chirographer: see under Courts (law, common bench).

Chisenhale, Robert of, iv. 281 n. 2. Chishull (Chishall), John, i. 276-7;

chancellor of exchequer, i. 296-7; vi. 19; treasurer of exchequer, dean of St. Paul's, London, i. 313 nn.; vi. 19; chancellor, i. 297, 303, 306-7, 309, 313 n. 1; vi. 5; C. vi. 118-19.

Chivalry, iii. 32; great offices of, iv. 54; courts of: see under Courts.

Chiverdon, John, chamberlain and escheator of North Wales, vi. 62, 64.

Chiverston, John, steward of Gascony, vi. 69 n.

Chokes and Pinkney (co. Northts.), fee of, iv. 244 n. 1, 276 n. 2.

Cholmwyke: see Chelmwick.

Christ Church (co. Hants.), castle of, i. 216.

CHRONICLES: i. 63-4, 72-3; iii. 387; account of English armies, iv. 146; of king's council, iii. 471-2; of parliament, iii. 62, 266, 305, 430 n. 5; iv. 25 n. 1; of change of ministers (1340-1), iii. 122; of Crécy campaign, iv. 115, 471; of treaty of Calais (1360), iii. 229; of Peasants' Revolt, iii. 366; of fleet against France (1387), iii. 417-18; of Rich. II's itinerary (1387), iii. 418-19; of his quarrel with Londoners, iii. 479; of his extravagance, iv. 214;

attitude to administration, ii. 70; to Edw. II, ii. 191-2; to Rich. II, iv. 48, 50; to Black Prince, v. 291 n. 3, 312; to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 459; to Wi. of Wykeham,

iii. 255;

evidence concerning chamber, i. 100; household offices, i. 33-4; seals, v. 162, 177; writs under small seals, i. 61; keeper of privy seal, v. 46; king's secretary, v. 217; Is., queen of Edw. II, v. 245, 275; queen's ministers, v. 238;

Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, i. 128 n. 2; Anonimalle Chronicle, iii. 262 n. 3, 267 n. 1, 275, 290 n. 4, 295-6 nn., 302-3 nn., 305 nn., 340 nn., 366 n. 4, 378 n. 1; v. 399;

Avesbury, Rob., ii. 302 n. 2; iii. 29 n. 4, 111 n. 1, 118, 126 n. 2, 127 n.;

v. 27, 163 n. 1;

Baker, Geoffrey, iii. 16 and n. 1, 162 n. 5; iv. 236 n. 4; v. 141 n. 1, 245; Bardin, v. 144, 196-9;

Bridlington, Canon of, Gesta Edwardi de Carnarvon, ii. 195 n. 2, 301, 302 n. 2; v. 137;

Chronicles of Edward I and Edward II, i. 61;

Chronicon Angliæ (St. Albans, 1328-88), iii. 203, 290 n. 4, 295 n. 2, 296 n. 2, 305 n. 3, 320 n. 2;

Favent, Th., iii. 411 n. 4, 430 n. 5, 433 n.; iv. 197 n. 6; v. 218;

Fitzstephen, William, life of Becket, i. 96 n. 3, 111 n. 8, 128 n. 4, 132-3; Flores Historiarum (Robert of Read-

ing), ii. 57, 211 n. 2, 215 n. 2; iii. 378 n. 1; C. vi. 115 (ref. to i. 244 n. 2);

Flores Historiarum (Roger Wendover): see Wendover below;

Grandes Chroniques de France, iii. 226;

Froissart, iii. 239, 288 n. 1, 433 n., 467 n. 2; v. 280, 294 n., 360; Hardyng, Jo., iv. 46 n. 2;

Cont. Hemingburgh, iii. 126 n. 2; Higden, Polychronicon, ii. 186 n. 2; iii. 281 n. 1, 378 n. 1;

Howden, Roger, i. 90 n.;

Knighton, Hen., iii. 24 n. 1, 186 n. 2, 253 n. 2, 311 n. 3;

Cont. Knighton, iii. 367, 370 n. 2, 422 n. 2;

Chronicon de Lanercost, ii. 195 n. 2; v. 242;

Langtoft, Pet., ii. 22 and n. 4; Annales Londonienses, ii. 228 n.;

Liber de Antiquis Legibus, ii. 25; French chronicle of London, iii. 118-19, 121 n. 2, 122 n. 3, 123 n. 2;

Annales Paulini, ii. 195, 300; iii. 17 n. 4; iv. 235 n. 4;

Malmesbury, Vita Edwardi Secundi, i. 85-6, 71; ii. 195 n. 2, 238, 244-5, 331;

Malvern, Jo., iii. 236 n. 7, 267 n. 1, 290 n. 4, 327 n. 1; iv. 263 and n. 1;

Chron. de Melsa, iii. 106 n. 1; C. vi. 128;

Murimuth, Ad., ii. 302 n. 2; iii. 26 n. 2, 29 n. 4, 34 n. 3, 121 n. 2, 122 n. 3, 133 n. 4, 138 n. 2, 162 n. 5; iv. 236 n. 4;

Norman, i. 85:

Annales Monasterii de Oseneia, i. 15 n. 1, 228 n. 1;

Chronica Johannis de Oxenedes, i. 48-9; ii. 113 n. 2;

Pakington, Wi., iv. 194-5;

Paris, Matthew, i. 189 and n. 2, 245 and n. 1, 250, 263-4, 289; ii. 243 n. 1;

Peterborough, Benedict of, i. 90 n., 133 n. 5;

Reading, John of (Westminster), iii. 169 and n. 10, 185 n. 4, 203, 255 n. 4: see also Flores Historiarum above;

St. Albans, iii. 290 n. 4, 303 n. 2, 328, 346, 376; iv. 199: see also Chronicon Angliæ above;

Cont. Trivet, ii. 283 n. 3, 324-5; v. 135 n. 4;

Trokelowe, ii. 195 n. 2;

Wendover, Rog., Flores Historiarum, i. 162 n. 3, 224-6, 244; C. vi. 115 (ref. to i. 244 n. 2);

Westminster, iii. 378 n. 1, 433 n., 438, 456, 471; iv. 203: see also Flores Historiarum and Reading, John of, above;

Wykes, i. 311 and n. 2;

of St. Mary's, York: see Anonimalle Chronicle above.

CHURCH:

history in England, iii. 201; iv. 65; law of, iii. 425;

liberties of, iii. 88, 121, 123, 133-4, 311; attacks on, iii. 266-7, 315, 342, 441; archbishop Stratford's defence of, iii. 102, 126-9, 133;

courts of: see under Courts; archbishop Stratford's theory concerning church and state, iii. 126-128;

violation of sanctuary, iii. 341; anti-clericalism, iii. 266-75, 280-2, 341; iv. 160, 252, 263;

attitude to civil servants, v. 237-8; preferment in, iii. 112, 449: see also under Civil Service; Clerks; and each government department (staff);

papal centralization of government of, iii. 201;

decline of, iii. 201:

magnates of: see Abbots; Archbishop; Bishop; Clergy; Clerks; Magnates; and under names of monasteries and sees;

property, iv. 91; and under name of place:

Churches:

king's visits to, iv. 183, 221; offerings to, iv. 220 n.; queen's bequests to, iv. 175;

advowsons of: see Advowsons;

appropriation of, iv. 292;

farmers of, iii. 108;

patronage of, ii. 354;

property of, iii. 14; iv. 91; temporalities of, iv. 303; reserved to chamber, iv. 246-51;

presentations to: see Advowsons;
Benefices:

alien parsons of, iv. 247; in Holderness, iv. 247.

Cinnamon: see Spices.
Cinque Ports, barons, iii. 4, 269;
constable, iii. 428; represented
in parliament, iii. 291 n.; privileges, iii. 362 n. 1; exempted
from poll tax, iii. 362 n. 1; accustomed service, iii. 489; warden,
ii. 124; iii. 35, 37, 302.

Cipher, of Black Prince; see Signatures. Cippenham (co. Bucks.), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1.

Cirencester (co. Gloues.), iii. 3 n. 1, 487 n.; iv. 179.

abbot of, i. 212.

Cirugien, Simon le, ii. 160, 163. Cistercian houses, monks of, iii. 490;

iv. 9.
Cities, bailiffs, iii. 94, 359; community, iii. 94; representation on great councils, iii. 182 n. 2, 269; chamberlains: see under Chamberlain; represented in parliament, iii. 269 and n. 2, 291 and n.; on commission to enquire into administration (1380), iii. 352; mayors, iii. 94, 359; taxation, iii. 107, 359; treasurer: see under Chamberlain.

Civil law: see under Law.

CIVIL SERVANTS: i. 49; ii. 10, 189-90, 214, 217-18, 221; iv. 127-8; Hen. III's ideal, i. 287; under Edw. I, ii. 83 n. 2; description of, enlisted from smaller | Clarac, Arnald de, sergeant-at-arms, gentry, v. 35; unity of, iii. 358; iv. 162-4; corporate feeling among, iii. 213; lay, iii. 280-2, 449; iv. 152-3; marriage of, iii. 208-10; v. 70, 94; literary, iv. 194-5;

salaries of, iv. 129; fees to, v. 169;

money due to, ii. 90;

promotion of, ii. 10-20, 215, 310; iii. 28, 162, 201-3, 206, 217, 449-452; iv. 79, 130-1, 152-3, 162-4, 188-9, 195; v. 49, 76, 316; of Wykeham and Brantingham. iii. 260-2; see also under each government department; ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 310; iii. 162, 163 nn., 254; iv. 80-1 and nn.; v. 26-7. 349: see also under Benefices; to bishoprics, iii. 219-20, 232-3, 253-5; iv. 23, 32, 188;

life and work of, ii. 48; iii. 20, 161, 201-2; iv. 162-4; Hoccleve's description of, i. 29; on king's council, v. 101; combination of offices in different departments, iv. 336 n. 6; on commissions of peace, iii. 51; household branch of v. 109; punishment of, iii. 264;

political leanings of, iv. 66; in crisis of 1326-7, iii. 9-10; their connection with Peasants' Revolt,

iii. 365-6;

attitude of church to, v. 237-8; see also under Church;

in queen's household, v. 242, 284, 286; in Black Prince's service, v. 335-9,

385;

officials of magnates transferred to, iv. 152-3:

see also Clergy; Clerks; and under each government department;

in foreign countries: see under France. (France, Seine - In-Clair - Ruissel

férieure), abbey of, iv. 249. Clansmen, in Ireland, iv. 53.

Clanvowe, Thomas, king's knight, sheriff of Hereford; iv. 43 n. 3.

Sir John, iii. 332 n. 1, 425 n. 1; iv. 342 n. 1; knight of king's chamber, iii. 392 n. 1, 425 n. 1; iv. 342 n. 1, 345.

ii. 163.

Clare, house of, and the "middle party," ii. 204: co-heiress of. ii. 204

household of, iii. 233 n. 3.

Elizabeth of, iii. 233, 254; accounts of, iii. 199; iv. 154 and n. 1, 260. 310-11; clerks of, iii. 199; iv. 154, 310; chamber of, iii. 199; iv. 310-311; household of, iii. 199, 233, 254; iv. 310; receiver of, iii, 199; iv. 154, 260, 310-11; servant of. iv. 157; wardrobe of, iii. 199; iv. 310-11; keeper of, iii. 233, 254; iv. 154; will of, iv. 154.

Gilbert of (1262-95), earl of Glou-

cester, iv. 367;

Gilbert of (1295-1314), in household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 172, 177; earl of Gloucester, ii. 140 n. 1. 191, 295; v. 273.

Margaret of, wife of Edm., earl of

Cornwall, ii. 323, 351.

Margaret, wife of Pet. de Gaveston, ii. 350 n. 3; iii. 39.

Thomas of, C. vi. 116.

Clarendon (co. Wilts.), i. 237; ii. 70 n. 1; iii. 391 n. 1; iv. 179, 181, 182 nn., 219; v. 175; chamber for chancellor at, ii. 74-5; wardrobe at, i. 67 n.; iv. 349 n. 1; Constitutions of, ii. 233 n. 3.

Clarendon, Roger, knight of chamber, iv. 345.

Clarmund, wife of Brun, i. 233.

Claroun, John de, steward of household of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 71, 72 n. 4.

Claxton, John of, keeper of wardrobes of sons of Edw. I. i. 257

Claydon, Robert, keeper of hanaper, iv. 63 n. 1.

William, king's clerk, Clebury, escheator of North Wales, vi. 64.

Clee (co. Lincoln), iv. 139 n. 1.

Clee, William, iv. 139; controller of wardrobe, iii. 225, 234; iv. 139, 140 n. 2, 142 n. 4, 148 n. 2; vi. 29.

Clement IV, pope, v. 158. Clement V, pope, ii. 338.

Clement VI, pope, iii. 118, 162, 220; v. 20.

Clerc', John, of Hampton, iv. 348. CLERGY:

higher, in great council, iii. 389; in parliament, iii. 61 n. 1, 266, 271 n. 2; primate, as chief officer of state, iv. 9;

ordinations, iii. 238 n. 1, 312; iv. 77 n. 6; holy orders, ii. 286 n. 2; v. 28 n. 3, 94, 237, 252; priests, iii. 355 n. 2, 368; iv. 51 n. 1, 77 n. 6, 195; as law students at Oxford, v. 37; deacons, iii. 355 n. 2; subdeacon, iii. 281 n. 2; minor orders, iii. 281 n. 2; v. 28 n. 3, 94; dispensation on account of illegitimacy, v. 256;

tonsure, iii. 281, 452 n. 3; celibacy of, iii. 208-10; and membership of university, iii. 276;

children of, v. 98, 105; grievances of, iii. 284;

privilege of, ii. 22, 56-7; iii. 121, 130, 133, 160, 433-4; iv. 15 n. 1, 18 and n. 2, 433; prohibited from taking part in criminal justice, v. 145 n. 1;

residence of beneficed civil servants, v. 237:

renunciation of, i. 254; v. 80 n. 1; taxation of, ii. 13 and n. 1, 121; iii. 66, 88, 108, 191, 224, 271, 275, 317, 355 n. 2, 393; poll taxes, iii. 349, 359 n. 2, 360-1; see also under Taxation;

political leanings of, iii. 206; as king's ministers after 1371, iii. 280-2; diplomatic work of, iii. 88; as privy seal clerks, v. 80 n. 1, 94; opposition to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 318-20; to government during Rich. II's minority, iii. 341; crusading zeal of (1383), iii. 390; in convocation: see Convocation; in parliament: see Parliament; proctors of, iv. 25-6, 29, 31, 37;

anti-clerical movement, iv. 341-2; attacks on clerical ministers (1340-1, 1371), iii. 266, 270-1, 274-5: see also under Church; Civil Service; in Channel Islands, iv. 248;

see also Archbishops; Bishops; Church; Civil Servants; Clerks; Dispensations; Indulgences; and under each government department.

Clerkenwell: see under London.

CLERKS:

beneficed with cure of souls, iii. 281; marriage of, ii. 24 n. 1, 221 n.; iii. 208-10; v. 70, 94; C. vi. 120; keeping concubines, iii. 282;

as soldiers, ii. 20, 22; imprisonment of, iii. 134;

Irish, iii. 485 n. 6; Poitevin, i. 263; conflict with lawyers, iii. 282 n. 3; canonical limitations on pleading, iii. 281;

their attitude to archbishop Stratford (1340-1), iii, 125;

on inspectoral commissions (1380-1), iii. 362; sent with arms and artillery to Ireland, iv. 466;

King's Clerks: Hoccleve's description of their work, v. 107;

maintenance of, ii. 297; livery of robes to, iv. 414 n. 1; provision on retirement for, iv. 79 n. 4; monopoly of office, iii. 202; promotion of, ii. 10-16, 29-30, 214; iii. 85 n. 4; ecclesiastical preferment of, v. 96, 165;

as king's ministers, after 1371, iii. 273; iv. 188; "who stays continually by the king's side," ii. 19; their places taken by laymen, iv. 159-60;

in subordinate households, i. 253, 256 n. 1; ii. 175; v. 295;

foreign, i. 260, 276 n. 4, 278-9; in baronial households, ii. 182; see also under Chamber; Chamber

Lands; Chancery; Chapel; Civil Servants; Clergy; Council; Courts; Exchequer; Household; Parliament; Seals; State (ministers of); Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy.

six: see Chancery (staff); twelve: see Chancery (staff); of robes: see Chancery (staff); of king's ships: see Ships; of king's works: see Works; queen's: see under Queen:

in subordinate households: see under Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Jo. of Eltham; Jo. of Gaunt;

Jo. of Eltham; Jo. of Gaunt; foreign, i. 260 n. 1, 269; iii. 86; see also under France; Netherlands; Papacy; Scotland.

Clermont, John of, marshal of France, iv. 134.

Clewer, William, clerk of king's ships iv. 305 n. 2, 307-8.

Cliff (co. Yorks.), iii. 5 n. 2.

Cliff, Mr. Henry de, chancery official, ii. 218-19, 302 n. 1, 308-9; iii. 11 n. 3, 16 n. 3; keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 2 n. 3, 3 n. 1, 5, 16 n. 3, 43, 60 n. 3; his inn for clerks of chancery, iii. 16 n. 3; keeper of great seal, iii. 16 n. 3; vi. 8-12; keeper of privy seal, v. 168 n. 2; vi. 51.

William, ii. 301 n. 6; iii. 5 n. 2; iv. 78 n. 1; keeper of great seal, vi. 9-10; prebendary of Hastings,

iii. 5 n. 2.

Clifford, family of, iv. 382 n. 1; v. 54; town house of: see Clifford's Inn; lands of, ii. 340.

Clifford, lady, iii. 212 n. 2, 214.

John, clerk of king's chapel, v. 218 n. 2; see also Clifford, Rich.

Lewis, knight of chamber, iii. 332 n. 1, 425 n. 1, 469 n. 3; iv. 342 n. 1, 345.

Richard, clerk of king's chapel, iii. 430, 434 n. 5, 435, 452; keeper of privy seal, iv. 49-51, 55, 62-3, 189; v. 52-4 and nn., 83 n. 3; vi. 54; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 464; iv. 382, 385, 386 n. 1, 392; v. 53; vi. 33, 37, 54; bishop of Worcester, and London, iv. 189, 382; v. 54.

Robert, marshal of England, ii. 319. Sir Robert, knight in Edw. of Carnarvon's household, ii. 171-2. Thomas, knight of chamber, iv. 345.

Clifford's Inn: see under London. Clifton (co. Notts.), prebend of, v. 256. (co. Yorks.), ii. 120 n. 2. Clifton Campville (co. Staffs.), iv. 34 n. 1.

Clinton, Geoffrey of, treasurer and chamberlain of Hen. I, i. 77-80,

94, 95 n. 1.

William, iv. 232 n. 1; C. vi. 124; earl of Huntingdon, iii. 37-8, 63 n. 1, 84, 101 n. 5, 106 and n. 3, 112 and n. 2, 189; v. 30 n. 1; on Black Prince's council, v. 322, 396 n. 3; lands of, iv. 244 n. 1.

Clipstone (co. Notts.), ii. 288 n. 3, 329 n. 2, 351 n. 5; iii. 419 n. 3; iv. 232 n. 1, 482 n. 4; v. 32 n. 2,

166 n. 4, 172.

Clisseby, Roger de, ii. 359 n. 1.

Clitheroe (co. Lancs.), castle of iv. 136 n. 4; v. 96.

Clonne, Roger de, cofferer and treasurer to queen, v. 254, 257, 286 n. 6.

Clopton, Robert de, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

Simon, iv. 119 n. 4, 120.

Thomas, keeper of wardrobe, iv. 119-32; v. 26 n. 2; vi. 27, 90-1; C. vi. 128; canon of Lichfield, dean of Wimborne, iv. 119; brother of, iv. 122.

Walter, chief justice of king's bench, iii. 429, 432 n. 1, 455; v. 202.

Close rolls: see Chancery (records).

Closet, as store, i. 67-8. Cloth: see Textiles.

Cloth, exchequer: see under Exchequer;

for table of privy seal, v. 74.

Cloth, board of green: see under Household.

CLOTHING:

king's, drying of, i. 84; place where kept, iv. 443; Richard II's taste in, iv. 5, 46, 213, 390, 424; queen's, v. 249, 264;

of Edmund, son of Hen. III, v. 233 n. 4; of Black Prince,

v. 318;

for household, of king, iv. 327, 351; of Black Prince, v. 318, 320 n. 3, 330, 346 n. 6; of Th. of Lancaster, ii. 185; of countess of Lincoln, iv. 351 n. 1;

making of, iv. 356, 388, 412;

storing of, i. 67; iv. 397, 440; for army, iv. 387; for spearmen and bowmen of Wales and Chesshire, v. 298 and n. 1; boots, iv. 363; buttons, v. 359 n. 7; caps, iv. 414 n. 2; coat for minstrel, v. 308 n. 6; corset for Joan of Kent, v. 359 n. 7; doublets, iv. 461; fur, i. 68-9, 108, 258, 276; ii. 362; iv. 354, 356, 365, 392 n. 2, 414 n. 2, 418 n. 1; v. 104 n. 2; for king, i. 261 n. 1; for Edw. of Carnarvon iv. 413; for king's household, iv. 352, 356; for subordinate households, ii. 185; v. 243, 308, 309 n. 1, 316, 322 n. 3, 350; great wardrobe dealings in, i. 274 n. 3; iv. 352, 359, 412, 417 n. 2; girdle, v. 234 n. 1; hats, v. 344, n. 4; hoods, i. 236; ribbons, v. 344, n. 4; robes, i. 68-9, 108, 115, 236; ii. 69 n. 3; iv. 182, 354-5, 358, 360 nn., 451; for king, i. 197 n. 2; iv. 109 n. 1; king's gift of, iv. 413; for queen, i. 252; iv. 414, 415 n. 1; v. 273; for Edw. of Carnarvon, iv. 413; for Black Prince, v. 308 n. 10, 351 n. 8; for royal family, i. 236, 269; for coronations, iv. 413 n. 3, 421; for knighting of Edw. of Carnarvon, iv. 422 n. 1; of civil servants, v. 89; king's butler, i. 159 n. 3; chamber staff, i. 275; ii. 334; iv. 108, 294, 450 n. 2; chamberlains, iii. 463 n. 1; iv. 82 n. 2, 341 n. 3; chancellor, ii. 76; chancery staff, ii. 76; iii. 156 n. 2, 211, 444-5; iv. 414 n. 2; king's of chapel, iv. 414 n. 1, 450; king's councillor, iv. 114 n. 3, 158 n. 3; v. 27 n. 5, 101; barons of exchequer, iv. 414;

household, ii. 29-30, 116 n. 2, 119 n. 2, 158-60, 175, 249; iii. 96 n. 3; iv. 79 n. 4, 134, 173 n. 2, 210 n. 1, 217 n. 1, 352, 356-7, 413-14; clerk, iii. 239 n. 1, 466; iv. 451; v. 27 n. 5; steward, ii. 34; for Wi. of Wykeham, iv. 177 n. 2; judges, iv. 413 n. 3, 414 and n. 2; king's ministers, iii. 300:iv. 158 n. 3; privv seal staff, ii. 304 n.; v. 108, 262 n. 3; v. 70, 76-7, 88-9, 103; keeper, v. 26 n. 2; clerk of secret seal, iv. 262 n. 3; v. 180; wardrobe staff, ii. 15 n. 4, 41-2, 299; iv. 130, 450 n. 2; great wardrobe staff, iv. 367 n. 8, 387; keeper, ii. 25; iv. 367 n. 8; privy wardrobe staff, iv. 462; clerks of wardrobe of robes, iv. 450 and n. 2; keepers of local wardrobes, iv. 483 n. 5; for household of queen, iv. 269 n. 2; v. 254; of Black Prince, v. 308, 327 n. 12, 347 n. 2; of French king, ii. 28 n. 1; for archers, iv. 413; v. 298 n. 1; for friars, i. 275 n. 1; for knights and bannerets, iv. 413 and n. 3; for Oxford scholars, ii. 174 n. 1; livery of, i. 167, 273 n. 3; iv. 109 n. 1, 414-15, 420-1; v. 308 n. 4; vi. 103 nn.; wardrobe store of, iv. 361, 363; great wardrobe, iv. 363, 394; privy wardrobe, iv. 444, 482; shoes, i. 167, 275 n. 1; ii. 334-5; Clowes, R. L., v. 309 n. 1. Cloyne (co. Cork), bishopric iii. 424 n. 1. Clun (co. Salop), lordship of, iii. 21; iv. 28. Cluny, order of, iii. 354; iv. 72, 248; abbot of, iv. 248, 299. Clut, Enial, i. 106 n. 7. Clwyd (co. Denbigh), region of the, i. 266 n. 2.

Clyston, Robert, chamberlain and receiver of North Wales, vi. 63. | Cole, Henry, Documents illustrative of English History in the Thirteenth

Cnaresburg: see Knaresborough.

Coal: see under Fuel.

Coate, M., The Duchy of Cornwall, its History and Administration (1640-60), v. 290 n. 6.

Coats: see Clothing.

Cobham, barony of, iii. 347 n. 3.

John, iii. 327, 332 n. 1, 335 n., 344, 347 n. 3, 349-50 and nn., 396 n. 2, 416, 461 n. 1; in crisis of 1386-88, iii. 425 n. 3, 428 n. 1, 435, 438; condemnation and forfeiture, iv. 29, 35 n. 1.

Reginald, Edw. III's confidant,

iii. 89-90, 120.

Reynold, on Black Prince's council, v. 322.

Thomas, bp. of Worcester, iv. 231 n. 1.

Coblenz (Germany), iii. 90.

Cocherel (France, Eure), battle of, iii. 265.

Cockersand (co. Lancs.), abbot of, v. 266.

Cocket: see Customs; Seals.

Codfish: see Food.

Codington, Henry, master of chancery, iii. 211 n. 1.

John, clerk of parliament, iii. 448 n. 2.

Cofferer, king's: see under Wardrobe; of subordinate households: see under Is., queen of Edw. II; Marg. of France; Philippa of Hainault; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Lancaster, Th. of.

Cognisances, wearing of, iii. 440; iv. 16.

Coinage: see Currency.

"Cointance," John, i. 167 n. 4.

Cokefeld, Robert de, i. 237.

Cokeseye, Walter of, keeper of queen's wardrobe, v. 282.

Cokeyn, Reginald, clerk of wardrobe of Edm. of Lancaster, C. vi. 115. Cokham, John, cofferer of wardrobe,

vi. 31.

Colby, William, on queen's staff, v. 250 n. 3, 251, 256-7; clerk of privy seal, v. 111. Cole, Henry, Documents illustrative of English History in the Thirteenth and Fourteenth Centuries, i. 43, 45, 165 n. 5; ii. 56 n. 5, 57 n. 4. John, chamber official, ii. 327.

Coleby, William of, clerk of privy seal, ii. 280 n. 3; controller of chamber, ii. 345 and n. 2, 348 n. 2.

Colewick, Hugh, exchequer official, auditor to Black Prince, v. 336-7. College, Winwick's proposed founda-

tion of, v. 96.

Collingbourn, John, ii. 50 n. 6.

Peter, ii. 20, 24, 93 n., 225, 232-3; cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 226 n. 3, 232; vi. 30; C. vi. 122; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 198, 232-3; vi. 26.

Colloquia, of knights of shire (1338), iii. 79.

Colney, John, iv. 211 n. 2.

Cologne (Germany), archbishop of, iv. 20 n. 1.

provost of, iv. 20 n. 1.

Cologne, John, king's armourer, iv. 308, 389-91, 397 n. 2, 446 n. 8, 453 n. 4, 478.

Colommiers, Matthew of, king's chamberlain of London, chamberlain of city, i. 159 n. 3; butler of household, ii, 159.

Cobram, Luke, i. 274.

Colston, Robert of, clerk of chamber, clerk of privy wardrobe, iv. 453.

Columbariis, Michael de, i. 233. Columbers, Maheu de: see Colommiers.

Combat, single, iii. 379, 435: see also Duels.

Combe, Over (co. Camb.), rector of, iv. 77 n. 4.

Comitiua: see Retinue.

Commerce: see Trade.

Commissions:

of appointment, ii. 346; iv. 233;

of array, iii. 72; iv. 12;

to audit accounts, ii. 91; iii. 145; to enquire into administration

(1379-80), iii. 347-8, 351-4, 356, 358;

of auditores querelarum, v. 271; to consider complaints of Westminster (1338), iii. 64;

concerning chamber lands, iv. 271; v. 190;

Constitutio Domus Regis: see under

Household; Ordinances.

Talybont.

lay chancellors on, iii. 153; Complaints, against administration, iii. 133; iv. 271, 296 n. 2; to review principal courts, v. 50 n. 3; for removing collectors of customs, v. 208, 210; against household, ii. 227, 246-7. iii. 113 n. 2; diplomatic, iii. 439; iv. 1-2; v. 17-Compostella, Santiago of, ii. 65 n. 1. Compton, Alexander of, ii. 320-4; yeoman of chamber, ii. 316 n. 5, for fairs, iv. 354-5; concerning forfeitures, iv. 312-13; 317. to arrest forgers, ii. 294 n. 2; v. 66; Computate writs: see under Chancery; Exchequer: Writs. of household officers, iv. 123-4; Condat (France, Gironde), iv. 373 n. 2. inspectoral (1381), iii. 363; of justices of labourers and keepers Condom (France, dep. Gers.), ii, 64 n. 3. Confectioner: see Occupations. of peace, iv. 271; to enforce law, iv. 52; Confessors, choice permitted, iii. 210 for local government, iv. 42, 44; n. 1; of Edw. III, iii. 114 n. 1; concerning London, iii. 375, 480 n. 6; iv. 107, 114, 268; of Rich. II, iii. 381, 405, 452, 458, 490; iv. 9, 34, 188, 321 n. 1; of queen, of oyer et terminer, ii. 309 n. 1; iii. 129-30, 133, 154; iv. 174, 270; v. 169, 238 n. 5, 258, 283; v. 260-1, 264; of Edw. of Woodstock (Black Prince), v. 397: parliamentary, iii. 351-4, 414-7. 423-6, 428-30, 434, 438, 471 n. 2; see also under France, king of. iv. 21, 25; v. 51, 206 n. 1, 218; Congé d'élire, iii. 116; v. 26 n. 3. of eighteen (1398), iv. 25 n. 1, 183 n. 27 n. 1, 29-31, 34 n. 1, 35-41, Congresbury (co. Somerset), i. 234. 43 n. 3, 51; continual and great Conrad II: see under Italy. council of 1386, iii. 415; Conseye, Robert, ii. 297 and n.; v. 166. concerning queen's officials, v. 236, Constable, of England, ii. 50, 134 n. 2, 243-4; iii. 414; iv. 22, 45, 54, to enquire into robbery, ii. 54, 56: 59, 63; fee of, ii. 50 n. 3; see v. 71 n. 1. also under Bohun: of great seal: see under Seal, Great: household: see Household of sheriffs in Walton ordinances. (staff); iii. 146-7; in Aquitaine: see under Aquitaine; special, iv. 45 n. 2; Bordeaux; for taxation, iii. 97, 270, 360, 362-7: Tower: see under London iv. 47; (Tower). of trailbaston, iii. 154; Constables, iii. 363; for trial of king's ministers, ii. 293; king's, right of prisage, ii. 229; iii. 121 n. 2, 129-31, 133; of army, ii. 144 and n. 2; iii. 397; for trial of 1381 rebels, iii. 375-7; iv. 102 n. 1; of Black Prince, v. 390 n. 2, 391. of castles, ii. 142 and n. 1, 170; in 394; in Cheshire (1351), v. 332, Ireland: see under Ireland; 383 n. 1, 392 n. 2; of fleet, iv. 101; of Bishop of London, iv. 386 n. 1: of staple, iii. 186; see also under Quo Warranto. of townships, iii. 359: Committee, of audit, iv. 262; of see also under Boroughs; Chester: lords (1373), v. 398-9; of reform Cinque Ports; Dover; Edin-(1381), iii. 380. burgh; Oswestry; Towns. Common pleas: see Courts, Law; Constance of Castile, wife of Jo. of Justices. Gaunt, iii. 486. Commons, house of: see Parliament. Constantinople (Turkey), iv. 47. Commotes: see Gwynedd; Penllyn;

Constitution, theory of, iii. 126, 432-3; effect of ministerial crises of 1341 and 1371 on, iii. 274-5; drawn up by Merciless Parliament, iii. 436-8; the despotism of 1397-8, ch. x, section iv. passim.

Constitutions, of Clarendon: see Clarendon.

Cont. Hemingburgh: see Chronicles. Cont. Knighton: see Chronicles.

Cont. Trivet: see Chronicles.

Contempt, of royal judgment, iv. 20; imprisonment for, iv. 291.

Contracts, loans for household expenditure, iv. 85-8; between keeper of wardrobe and Ballardi, iv. 352 n. 3.

Contrariants, ii. 258; iii. 4, 10; fines and forfeitures of, ii. 349;

lands of, ii. 258, 338-41, 351-3; iii. 19-20, 205; iv. 230-1; C. vi. 123; administration of, ii. 259-60, 331 n. 1, 339-43, 349; iv. 243, 265; v. 167.

Controller: see under Chamber; Exchequer; Seals, Great; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Works;

in queen's household: see under Household, queen's;

in subordinate households: see under Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Jo. of Eltham; Jo. of Gaunt; Wardrobe (subordinate);

in Aquitaine: see under Aquitaine; of taxes: see under Taxation.
Convents: see under Monasteries.

Convers, John le, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 53 n. 3, 163; iv. 398 n. 2.

Converts, Spanish, v. 99; house of: see under London.

Convocation, iii. 268, 295, 317-19; taxation of clergy in, iii. 191, 266, 271, 284, 320.

Conway (co. Carnarvon), ii. 61 n. 2; iv. 32, 59 n. 2, 60, 78-9.

Cooks: see Occupations.

Cook-shopkeepers: see Occupations.
 Cook, John (1), keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 352 n. 2, 382, 404, 415-16, 431; v. 257; vi. 36.

John (2), treasurer and receiver of queen Philippa, iv. 383; v. 252-4, 257, 286.

John (3), v. 257 n. 11.

Cookham (co. Berks.), keeper of, iv. 230.

Cooper, Ivy M., on palace of Westminster, iv. 88 n. 3; v. 11 n. 1, 331 n. 3, 333 n. 6, 362 n. 1.

Copham, Thomas, king's armourer, iv. 389 n. 10.

Copper: see Metals.

Coq, Jehan le, i. 174 n. 1.

Corbeil (France, Seine et Oise), ii. 46. Corbridge, John of, ii. 126 n. 1.

Corby, William of, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 24, 40 n. 6; clerk of market and coroner of household, iv. 202.

Cords, iv. 281, 308, 348; v. 130.

Cordwainer: see Occupations.

Corfe (co. Dorset), iv. 181.

Corfe, Henry, v. 192 n. 3.

Cork (Ireland), staple at, iii. 185 n. 4. Cork, earl of: see Edw., earl of Rutland.

Corn: see Crops and Grains.

Cornage, receipt of, iii. 48. Corneli, John, house of, v. 380 n. 1.

Cornbury (co. Oxford), ii. 362.

Cornhill, Henry de, chancellor of St. Paul's, i. 233.

CORNWALL:

County: i. 168, n. 2; ii. 195 n. 2; v. 299;

relation to England, v. 299 n. 1; lands of duchy in, v. 298;

Black Prince and his administration in, v. 298, 300, 318, 373 n. 4:

parliamentary expenses, iii. 318 n. 2, 438 n. 2;

sheriff, v. 341 n. 1;

steward, iv. 37;

stannary, v. 325, 329, 336 n. 1, 363 n. 5;

poll tax (1380-1), iii. 362.

EARLDOM: ii. 193, 197, 232, 351; v. 392;

lands, ii. 232; v. 290; castles, ii. 232;

privileges, v. 298.

Duchy: iii. 192, 197 n. 1, 408; v. 298 n. 3, 352, 392; creation, iii. 62, 63 n. 1; v. 290 and n. 6;

administration, v. 290-1 and nn., 294, 296, 298-300, 327, 368, 383, 390, 392;

accounts, v. 291 n. 1, 337 n. 8, 365 n. 5, 434 n. 1;

exchequer, iii. 196 n. 3; v. 298

finances, v. 324 n. 4, 329, 345, 355 n. 1, 363;

lands, iii. 193 n. 2; v. 290, 291 n. 1, 292 n. 2, 299; tenants, v. 290 n. 6;

office, v. 299;

privileges, v. 298;

records, v. 307 and n. 2, 309 n. 1, 311, 376 n. 3, 403 n. 8; registers, v. 291 n. 1, 310 and n. 6; notes of letters, v. 311;

seals for, v. 368;

staff, officials, iii. 195-6; v. 298 n. 3; keeper of fees, iii. 193 n. 2; keeper of records, v. 309 n. 1; ministers, v. 291 n. 1, 365 n. 5, 400 n. 1; receiver, v. 327, 335, 337 n. 8, 434 n. 1;

wardrobe, i. 256; iv. 412; v. 352 n. 5; and under Wardrobe (subordinate).

Cornwall, countess of: see under Clare.

duke of, v. 299 n. 1: see also Duchy above and Edw. of Woodstock.

earl of, ii. 167 n. 3;

carters and sumpter men of, iv. 414 n. 1;

followers of, iv. 414 n. 1;

see also under Gaveston, Pet.; Jo. of Eltham; Rich. of Cornwall; archdeacon of: see Cusance, Wi.

Cornwall, Geoffrey of, iv. 245 n. 3. Thomas of, clerk of chancery, ii. 144 n. 2.

CORONATION:

of king, i. 202; ii. 238; iv. 421; oath, iii. 437; v. 116;

of Ed. I, ii. 4-5, 7; iv. 368-9, 421; of Edw. III, iv. 75 n. 6, 79 n. 5, 94, 96, 99, 386 n. 3, 413 n. 3;

of Rich. II, iii. 325-6, 329, 331 n. 4; iv. 193, 207; v. 47, 79; hereditary chamberlain at, iii. 406; iv. 339-40; court of claims before, iii. 325;

of queen, i. 92, 109; iii. 383; iv. 9,

Coroners, ii. 170; iii. 75, 79 n. 1, 122 n. 1; functions of, iii. 93, 94 n. 3; rolls of, iv. 272; see also under Burstwick; Chamber; Chamber Lands; County (and under name of each county); Holderness; Household; London; Palatinates; Wales; Wight, Isle of.

Corporations, ecclesiastical, privy seals

of, v. 131.

Corpus College: see Cambridge.

Correspondence, king's, i. 116; ii. 291; iii. 170; v. 21, 222;

with foreign powers, iii. 175-7; v. 124.

Corrodies, in monasteries, iii. 449; iv. 332, 384 n. 5, 390, 458 n. 2; v. 166; granted to king's clerks, iv. 181; v. 95, 109, 166.

Corsets: see Clothing.

Corsham (co. Wilts.), iv. 245 n. 2, 309.

Cory, John, iv. 266-7 and nn.; v. 326; in Black Prince's household, v. 326, 334 nn., 395 n. 2.

Coshall, William, C. vi. 123. Cosington, Stephen, v. 402 n. 5.

Cottiers, iii. 108.

Cottingham, Hugh of, on queen's staff, v. 261.

Robert of, ii. 70 n. 1; controller of wardrobe, ii. 18, 37, 80 n. 2; vi. 28.

Thomas, cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 48 n. 2; keeper of great seal, vi. 14.

Cotton, Bartholomew, i. 228 n. 1.

Coucy, lady of, v. 264; see also Isabella, daughter of Edward III.

Enguerrand, earl of Bedford, iii. 253, 406.

Philippa de, iii. 406 and n. 2. William de, iv. 245 n. 3; iv. 309.

COUNCIL:

BARONIAL (1258): i. 295, 309;

"the nobles of the," i. 301 n. 2;

of fifteen, ii. 205; C. vi. 117;

of twenty-four, i. 297, 301 n. 2;

CONTINUAL, ii. 148; iii. 414 n. 2: of 1376, iii. 294-301, 304; during Rich. II's minority, iii. 296 n. 1, 326-50, 352, 356, 386, 462; wages and attendance, iii. 344-5; of 1386, iii. 411 n. 4, 412, 414-15, 438-9. GREAT: definition of term, ii. 146, 148; iii. 29 n. 4, 308 n. 3, 336 n. 5, 414 n. 3; acts and ordinances of, iii. 402, 471; meeting places of, iii. 57; method of summoning, iii. 336 n. 5; v. 13, 59; bannerets in, iii. 346 n. 2, 347 n. 2; representatives of boroughs, iii. 182 n. 2, 269; commons, iii. 336 n. 5; lords, v. 50, 52; Wi. of Wykeham, iii. 239; v. 41; under Edw. III, iii. 182 n. 2, 304, 308-9, 311 n. 1; iv. 99; under Rich. II, iii. 326, 336-8, 387, 421, 454, 456, 460, 470-3, 475; iv. 36, 41, 48; v. 50; continual and great (1386), iii. 411 n. 4, 412, 414-15; at Berkhamsted, iii. 379; at Northampton, iii. 79; at Nottingham, iii. 29; iv. 99; at Reading, iii. 377-9; at Westminster, iii. 309, 346-7, 389, 453; at Winchester, iii. 268-70, 280, 286; iv. 35-6. KINGS, i. 3, 6, 10-12, 16; ii. 148; iii. 336 n. 5, 470-4; under Hen. III, i. 296, 308 n. 2, 316; iii. 299, 323-4; under Edw. I, ii. 3, 59, 62, 66, under Edw. II, ii. 215 n. 1, 219, 288, 290, 297, 300 n. 5; under Edw. III, iii. 88-90, 93, 131-6, 164-8, 170; 98-103, v. 19; under Rich. II, iii. 348, 351, 375, 388, 390, 396 and n. 4, 403, 413 n. 4, 428, 454-8, 465, 470-2;

iv. 22, 51-2; during minority, iii. 323-7, 335-6, 349 n. 3; during 1387, iii. 419 and nn., 421, 423 n. 4; after 1399, iii. 467; iv. 62; v. 61; Administration, functions, ii. 146-50, 161; iii. 44, 67-77, 207 n. 2, 367-9, 465-7; iv. 422 n. 2; v. 59-61, 219; C. vi. 124; administrative, iii. 69; iv. 41; bureaucratic, iv. 51-2; executive, v. 61; in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 71-3: ordinance for government of, iii. 465-6; inner council, iii. 99-100, 399: an embryonic cabinet, iii. 467; control by magnates of, v. 46; control of king's ministers by, ii. 148; iii. 415-16, 469; v. 18; punishment of false ministers, iii. 114 n. 1; and appointment of sheriffs, ii. 285 n. 1; iv. 43; diplomatic work, v. 102; financial work, iv. 47, 52, 86, 88-9, 107 n. 1, 326 n. 4, 328, 335, 364; v. 279-80; jurisdiction, iii. 249-50, 468; v. 63; and petitions, iii. 8, 12-13, 15 n. 3; v. 52, 62-3, 223; redress of grievances (1365), iii. 259; new appellants' bill of appeal before (1397), iv. 22; in parliament, iii. 38, 336 n. 5, 351; relation to parliament, ii. 148; iii. 38, 262 n. 3, 396 n. 2, 468-9; regulation of staple by, iii. 477; encouragement of wool trade, iii. 62; see also Meetings below; advice of, iii. 456, 473; refusals to attend, ii. 202-3; iii. 394; iv. 21, 61; fines for nonattendance before, v. 54; abuse of powers of, iv. 161; v. 57; resistance to Crown, iii. 469-70; v. 207-8; attitude to excommunication, v. 66.

CONNECTIONS AND COMPARISONS: relation to privy seal office, iii. 467; v. 1, 13, 17, 52, 59-60, 91, 101; to wardrobe, ii. 146-56, 260 n. 2; great wardrobe, iv. 370, 411; and Chamber lands, iv. 231-2, 301;

and queen's council, v. 262; and Black Prince's council, v. 332;

and administration of Ponthieu, v. 277;

compared with Black Prince's council, v. 382.

MEETINGS:

meeting places, iii. 165, 286 and n. 3, 394, 470; iv. 108, 183, 220, 410; v. 17-19, 29-30, 72-3, 170;

frequent meetings in 1338, iii. 79;

sectional meetings, iii. 61, 71, 77, 145-6, 164-5; iv. 148; movements of (1392), iii. 480-1;

at Berkhamsted (1381), iii. 379; in Ghent (1340), iii. 118-19;

when Rich. II was in Ireland, iii. 491, 493-4; iv. 55; v. 52; at Northampton (1338), iii. 92, 94-5;

at Nottingham and Shrewsbury, iii. 421-3; iv. 22;

at Walton (1338), iii. 80; at York (1323), iii. 259 n. 3, 260.

RECORDS: iii. 465, 467; v. 65; acta consilii, iii. 471 n. 2; clerk's journal, iii. 471 n. 2; letters to, v. 29, 34, 206, 223; minutes, iii. 457, 465; v. 102; order in, iv. 35 n. 1; ordinances, ii. 263; iii. 181-2; resolutions, iii. 473; v. 59; ordinances: see under Ordin

ances.
PERSONNEL: i. 279 n. 1; ii. 12, 69, 75, 83, 148-52, 336; iii. 414, 465; v. 10, 61, 101 n. 3; appointment, iii. 436, 438; method of summons, v. 13, 59, 208-9; oath, ii. 149;

attendances at, iii. 287;

iv. 33, 108; exemption from attendance, iii. 436 n. 1, 459; expenses, v. 29; complaints against members (1376), iii. 288;

under Edw. III, iii. 46, 76-7, 86, 160 n. 2, 168 n. 3, 229, 249, 289, 301, 350; iv. 114 n. 3, 261; v. 22-3, 27, 394; under Rich. II, iii. 465-7;

under Rich. II, iii. 465-7; iv. 16 n. 1, 38 n. 1, 49, 52, 54 n. 4, 343;

magnates, ii. 230; iii. 163, 396 n. 4, 446; iv. 343;

three chief ministers of state, v. 52, 59-60, 205;

keeper of privy seal, iii. 300, 466, 470; v. 17-19, 52, 60, 67-8, 72, 170, 386;

household officials, ii. 33, 35, 33; iv. 181, 220;

king's secretary, v. 60;

special committee, iii. 55; president, v. 386, 394 n. 2;

sovereign secretary, iii. 99-100;

governor, iii. 102;

Latimer, Lyons and Stafford, iii. 289, 301;

Green and Bushy, iv. 13-14; see also under Councillors; Magnates.

SECRETARIAT OF, iii. 465-7; v. 13, 59, 101-2;

the clerk of, iii. 466-7, 471; v. 52, 60-1, 97, 102-5;

clerks of, iii. 467; v. 60, 81, 103;

privy seal clerks, v. 13, 76, 101-2;

messengers, v. 60, 101;

Seal of: ii. 290; v. 59-61;

secret, iii. 106 n. 2, 239, 308 n. 3; v. 41;

Standing Council, set up by treaty of Leake (1318), iii. 138 n. 2, 186 n. 4, 205, 240; during Edw. III's minority, iii. 13; of 1377, iii. 396 n. 2; iv. 205.

REGENT'S:

during Edw. III's minority, iii. 10, 13;

under Edw. III, iii. 96-7, 101-6, 114 n. 1, 122, 166, 222; v. 21

7; v. 47, 212: also under Councillors: Regent. OTHER COUNCILS: queen's, v. 251-2, 255, 258-9, 261-2, 277, 280; of subordinate households: see under Edw. of Carnaryon: Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock: Jo. of Gaunt: Rich. of Bordeaux; council chamber of Hen., Prince of Wales (d. 1612), v. 299; of magnates, ii. 149-50; v. 387 n. 6; and under Barons; Magnates; Montague; Mowbray; Pole: feudal, i. 199 n. 3: of merchants, iii. 387: local: undersee Aquitaine: Chester; Poitou; Wales; of foreign countries: see under France: Scotland. Councillors (Counsellors) 1: King's Councillors: i. 224-5; iii. 237, 288, 307; v. 376 n. 5; the king's natural, i. 180; iii. 127; the chief, ii. 203, 239, 297; iii. 15 n. 3; iv. 16; appointment, iii. 8, 342, 460; fees and robes, iv. 158 n. 3; v.101; payment, iii. 470; iv. 108; v. 27 n. 5: complaint against, iii. 282; and bribery, iii. 300; of Edw. III, iii. 37, 276; the 1341 crisis, iii. 133, 140; removed in 1377, iii. 334; of Rich. II, iv. 16, 22; inner circle of, iii. 399; council of eighteen (1398), iv. 36; to regent, i. 292; iii. 100, 106; in Gascony, v. 163 n. 4; evil, of Hen. III, i. 245 n. 1; of Edw. II, ii. 202, 230, 245, 301 n. 6; of Rich. II, iii. 426,

434, 437; iv. 21;

n. 2, 23; personnel of, v. 20,

under Rich. II, iii. 332: iv. 56-

see also under Council: Court, king's; Regent. Of barons of Poitou, i. 199. Count Palatine, iv. 20. Counter: see Furniture. see under Chancery: Counter-roll: Edw. of Woodstock; Eleanor of Provence; Exchequer; Records; Wardrobe: Wardrobe, Great. Counter-seals: see under Seals. COUNTY: Peasants' Revolt in, iii. 373: pledge for Rich. II's safety, iv. 48; administration, ii. 169, 170 n. 2; iii. 71-2; v. 297-8; county court, i. 2, 281 n. 3; ii. 178: iii. 40, 48 n. 7, 81 n. 1; iv. 56; v. 319 n. 2; full, iii. 146-7, 282; v. 137-8; elections in, iii. 93-4, 146-7, 282; local exchequers, iii. 48; finances, i. 301; iii. 66; ferms i. 103 n. 1, 105; iv. 425; gentry, iii. 75, 437; juries, iii. 108; knights of shire, iii. 79 n. 1; at great councils, iii. 182 n. 2, 269, 472: in parliament, iii. 61-2 nn., 107; iv. 12, 31, 38 n. 2, 320; choice, iii. 312; iv. 23; qualifications, iii. 282; iv. 12 n. 4; oath, iv. 29; attendance, iii. 291 n.; expenses, see under Parliament; speeches, iii. 305; elect justices of peace, iii. 258; see also under Parliament: men of, iii. 72, 75, 146-7, 257; and election of sheriffs, iii. 93-4; military forces, ii. 135, 142; palatine, iv. 271-2; counties in, ii. 170; shire moot, see county court above; staff, iii. 71-2, 146-7; coroners, ii. 230; keepers of peace, iii. 71-2, 95 and n. 5; justices of peace, see under Justices; sergeants, iii. 282; sheriff, see Sheriff; taxation, iii. 66 n. 2, 108, 270 n. 1; inspectoral commissions of 1380-1, iii. 362-3;

see also under individual counties.

¹ It is impossible to draw a definite line here.

Courcy, Richard, queen's secretary, v. 226 n. 5, 263.

Couriers: see Nuncii.

COURT, KING'S, i. 2-6, 10-12; ii. 60; v. 40;

life of, ii. 31; king's daily life, i. 18-19;

description of, iii. 31-2; liveries to, iv. 413;

expenses, iv. 289, 294; daily, i. 45, 249, 301; ii. 115;

journeys, i. 74; iv. 88 n. 3, 115 n. 5, 220-2; see also Itineraries; on campaign, iv. 421; in Ireland (1394), iii. 491; and Westminster, ii. 47; see also London; Westminster;

education, iii. 202;

festivities and ceremonies, i. 190,

195; iii. 31; iv. 46; solemn courts, ii. 49 n. 2;

bishops, iv. 7-10;

ladies, iv. 10;

persons excluded, iii. 428 n. 4.

ADMINISTRATION:

Curia Regis, i. 83, 101, 178-81; iii. 62 n. 3;

offshoots of, i. 10-12, 15, 178-80; exchequer, i. 142; two benches, i. 142, 178; see also each government department;

familia regis: see under Household;

regents: see Regents;

policy of, i. 178; ii. 304; iv. 187; Savoyards and Provençals in, i. 241; and baronial ministers, i. 218-19, 222-3; baronial control (1258), i. 242; anticlericalism, iii. 441; appointment of ministers, iii. 398;

during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 372, 375;

ministers of, i. 218-19, 222-3, 270; iii. 201-2; chancery clerks in, iii. 445; dependants of, iv. 292; privy seal clerks at, v. 30-1;

modern, verge of, iv. 202; see also Household.

COURTLERS:

under Edw. II, ii. 192-4, 198, 202, 209; coalition against (1326), iii. 4; during minority of Edw. III, iii. 25; Edw. III's party (1330), iii. 36-7; under Edw. III, iii. 126, 288, 301;

during Rich. II's minority, iii. 327, 334, 340, 343; under Rich. II, iii. 371, 394-5, 398;

liveries for coronations, iv. 421; abuse of privy seal letters, v. 56;

influence of, ii. 189-90;

political theory of, iii. 441; struggle with baronage, ii. 337; anti-clerical, iv. 341-2; commission to keep great seal (1382), iii. 401; with Rich. II in 1399, iv. 54, 56; see also Councillors; Parties:

see also Chamber; Household

Wardrobe.

Court, queen's, v. 233: and under Anne of Bohemia.

Court (the Curia): see under Papacy. Court, inns of: see under Inns. Court, law: see under Courts, Law.

Courtenay, Hugh of, ii. 195 n. 2, 197 n. 2; earl of Devon, iii. 190 n. 1, 295 n. 1.

John of, controller of queen's ward-robe, v. 239.

Peter, king's chamberlain, iii. 429 and n. 7, 463; iv. 340, 341 n. 3; vi. 48; knight of chamber, iii. 392 n.; iv. 345; governor of Bristol castle, iv. 59.

Sir Philip, iii. 413 n. 3.

William, iii. 295, 298, 317, 319, 340-1; v. 97; on continual councils, iii. 327, 329, 334, 343-4, 347 n. 3; on reform committees (1379, 1381), iii. 347 n. 3, 380 n. 2; on commission of 1386, iii. 415; bp. of Hereford, iii. 284; v. 97; bp. of London, chancellor, iii. 378-80, 401; vi. 16; C. vi. 127; archbp. of Canterbury, iii. 378-80, 383, 392 n., 393-4, 401, 409, 425-6, 434, 437-8; iv. 3 n. 1, 8-9, 205.

Courtiers: see Court, king's. Courts, of chivalry, iv. 44-5;

county: see under County and name of each county;

fair, iv. 351 n. 3; v. 164 n. 5; of knights: see Knights;

prerogative, iv. 44-5:

seignorial, iii. 198 n. 4, 381;

of superiority: see under Aquitaine. COURTS, LAW: i. 3, 5, 17 n. 2, 19; iii. 124, 266; v. 342 n. 4; list of, iii. 437; administrative work, iii. 191; supremacy of parliament over, iii. 432 ; house of lords and trial of peers, iii. 432; suits in, ii. 227; iv. 45; petitions referred to, v. 52 n. 2; pleader in, iii. 181; lawyers and their clients, iii. 282; fines and queen's gold, v. 266; Black Prince's attorney-general, v. 342 n. 4; Year Books, i. 38; reform, ii. 195; iii. 381, 436-7; commission to enquire (1380), iii. 351; survey ordered by Merciless Parliament, iii. 442-3; women not to prosecute suits by maintenance, iii. 301; seals of, i. 140-1; staff, clerks' residences, iii. 446; officials, v. 330; chief, ii. 195. Admiralty Court, iii. 468; iv. 45. CHANCERY: i. 16; iii. 468; v. 61-2; equity jurisdiction of, iii. 468. COMMON PLEAS: i. 17; ii. 231; iii. 129; iv. 42; differentiated from curia regis, i. 178-80; iv. 177; legal year, ii. 97 n. 3; traditions of, ii. 246, 266; delay of justice in, ii. 283; jurisdiction attracted by king's bench from, iii. 282; inquisitions in, iv. 270; and development of equity, ii. scandal of 1286-9 in, ii. 66; attorney in, Black Prince's v. 395; prison of, iii. 369; separation from court, iv. 177; quarters at Westminster, i. 178; ii. 47, 75; iii. 64, 180, 258; in Westminster Hall, iii. 158 n. 2; travels of, ii. 55-61, 178, 260 n. 2; iii. 56, 258 n. 3,

422, 482; iv. 18 n. 2; at York, ii. 178, 260 n. 2; iii. 56-62, 80 and n. 4, 258 n. 3: carts for transport, iii. n. 4; rolls and records, iii. 129, 154, 369 n. 6; v. 202; plea rolls, reform, ii. 231; iii. 154-6; v. 50; seal, iii. 154-5, 262; v., 43, 117. 155-6, 186; staff, iii. 6, 450; apprentices, iii. 202; chirographer, iii. 35, 237, 381 n. 1; iv. 159 n. 5; v. 93, 104 n. 1; C. vi. 127 (ref. to iii. 381 n. 1); clerks, iii. 152 n. 4; iv. 18; v. 145; chief clerk, iii. 133 n. 4; iv. 18 n. 2; keeper of rolls and writs, ii. 305; iv. 18 n. 2; justices (judges): see under Justices; chief officers, ii. 231. King's Bench, i. 17 n. 1; ii. 230-1; iii. 129; iv. 42; v. 35, 66; differentiation from curia regis, i. 178-80; legal year, ii. 97 n. 3; traditions, ii. 246, 266; delay of justice in, ii. 283; jurisdiction attracted from common pleas, iii. 282; and development of equity, ii. 311; scandal of 1286-9 in, ii. 66; Black Prince's attorney in, v. 395; prison of: see Marshalsea; quarters at Westminster, i. 295; iii. 158 n. 2, 180; iv. 177; travels of, ii. 75 and n. 4; iii. 258, 422, 482; iv. 34-5; rolls and records, iii. 129, 154, 258 n. 2; reform, ii. 230-1; iii. 154-6; v. 50; seals, iii. 154-5, 262; v. 43, 117, 155-6, 186; staff, iii. 6, 450; clerks, iii. 152 n. 4, 282; v. 145; chief ii. 231; justices officers, (judges): see under Justices. EQUITY: ii. 311; iii. 180 n. 3; separation from law of, iii. 180, 468;

jurisdiction in, iii. 468; v. 62-3.

EXCHEQUER, i. 17; exchequer of pleas: see Exchequer (of Pleas); and under Edward of Woodstock; Privy Seal Office as, iii. 468; v. 62-3; of Requests, iii. 468; v. 63; of Verge: see under Household; Black Prince's council as, v. 384; Local, iii. 76, 154, 183, 191; assizes, iii. 121, 154, 381; v. 387 n. 6; assize rolls, iii. 317; pleas of over et terminer, iii. 153; of quo warranto, v. 390 n. 2; forest courts, iv. 45; justice's court of Chester: see under Chester: in Gascony: see under Aquitaine. ECCLESIASTICAL, iii. 282, 400, 462; lawyers in, iv. 18 n. 2; v. 51; of Arches, iv. 18 n. 2: see also under Assizes; Eyres; Gaols; Household; Ireland; Justices; Parliament. Coutances (France, Manche), bishop of, iv. 248; diocese of, iv. 248. Coutances, Walter of, i. 116-17; clerk of chamber, i. 103 n. 2, 111 n. 8, 116-18, 133 and n. 5, 142; keeper of great seal, vi. 3. Coventry (co. Warw.), iv. 2 n. 3, 49 n. 3, 50 n. 1, 61; Richard II at, iii. 419 n. 3; iv. 34; administration at, iii. 422; iv. 34-5; Norfolk-Hereford duel at, iv. 34, 36, 39, 45: as "prince's chamber," iv. 319 n. 2: charter to, v. 193 n. 4. Coventry, archdeacon of: see Lovel, Philip; Coventry and Lichfield, bishop of, ii. 279 n. 7, 362; iii. 422 n. 2: see also Langton, Walter. Coverlets: see Furniture. Cowiek (co. York.), ii. 349-52 and nn.; iv. 232 n. 1; administration at, ii. 259 n. 3; Exchequer Ordinance of: see Ordinances. Cox, J. C., The Royal Forests of England, i. 170 n. 4.

Coyty Castle (co. Glam.), iii. 487 n.

Crabbe, John, iv. 243.

Craddeleghe (co. Wore.?), ii. 37 n. 2. Craddock, David, official in North Wales, vi. 60, 63. Craftsmen, i. 258; iv. 357; in building trade, iii. 236; king's, iv. 387, 391, 400; hospicia of, iv. 479; see also under Occupations; Wardrobe, Great. Crakehall, John, archdeacon of Bedford, treasurer of exchequer, i. 296 n. 3; vi. 19. Cranborne (co. Dorset), iv. 181 and Cranewell, William, auditor of Black Prince's accounts, v. 337 n. 8. "Cranewys": see Cranwick. Cranwick (Cranewys, co. Norfolk), iii. 374 n. 5. clerk, Cranwick. John. chancery iii. 374 n. 5. Crass, William, i. 234. Craucombe: see Crowcombe. Craven (co. York.) iii. 357 n. 3. Crawford, Reginald, keeper of Scottish privy seal, v. 151 n. 3. Crayke (co. York.), ii. 218 n. Crécy (France, Somme), iii. 166 n. 3, 177; battle of, iii. 168, 401; v. 21, 298 n. 4, 387 n. 6; Edw. the Black Prince at, v. 293, 325-7, 374, 422, 424. Crécy-Calais campaign, iii. 163-72, 178; iv. 114-18, 144, 177, 268 n. 5, 470-1; v. 21, 27, 190, 387 n. 6, 390 n. 2; account of, iv. 151; king's chamber during, iv. and n. 2; kitchen expenses, i. 50: great wardrobe organisation, iv. 397, 423; guns at, iv. 415; "ribalds," iv. 471; and Black Prince, v. 315, 357. Credit system in mediæval accounts, ii. 86, 99, 101 and n. 4, 102. Crediton (co. Devon), v. 97 n. 2, 98. Creditors, king's, i. 82; ii. 364; iii. 65; iv. 80, 109; see also Loans.

Creighton, Mandell, iii. 26 n. 2.

Creping (co. Essex), i. 310 n. 2.

Creping, Walter of, steward of household, i. 310 and n. 2, 314 and n. 2; vi. 41. Cressingham, Hugh of, on queen's staff, v. 238-9, 271-2, Cressville, Richard de, clerk, queen's service, v. 253. Cressy, Stephen, i. 306. Creton, John, iv. 55 n. 2, 59 n. 2. Crick (co. Northants), iv. 12 n. 5. Cricklade (co. Wilts.), i. 95; iv. 232 n. 1. Criminals, attachment, iii. 133; escape of, i. 211; ii. 210; powers of steward of household over, iv. 171: peers of realm as, iii. 432; property of, iv. 171, 244; murder, iii. 397, 483 n. 3; pardon for, v. 58; outlawry, v. 58. Crioll, Bertram de, steward of household, vi. 39. Croice Gnaythe: see under Jewels. Crokeham: see Crookham. Crome Hill (co. Wore.), ii. 317. Cromwell, John, ii. 237, 302 n. 2; keeper of forest, iii. 12 n. 7; steward of household, ii. 237; vi. 42. Oliver, iv. 45. Thomas, king's secretary, v. 225 n. 7, 227, 228 n. 2. Crookham (Crokeham, co. Berks.), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1. CROPS AND GRAINS: iii. 107; iv. 366; apples, iv. 443 n. 4; v. 243 n. 6; beans, ii. 364; bran: see Bran. cherries, iv. 443 n. 4; chestnuts, iv. 443 n. 4; corn, ii. 361-4; dates, iv. 352 n. 3, 359 n. 2, 361; fruit for the king's table, ii. 119; iv. 443; king's store of, iv. 394 n. 5, 413; for queen's household, v. 233 n. 4, 235 n. 2; dry, iv. 352, 358, 359 n. 2, 444 n. 1; v. 243: grass, ii. 358; hay, ii. 252, 358, 362; iv. 139, 348; hemp, iv. 281, 308, 415; for bowstrings, iv. 470, 475; for cables and cords, iv. 308;

medlars, iv. 443 n. 4; nuts, iv. 443 n. 4; pears, iv. 443 n. 4; oats, ii. 252, 361-4; iii. 374; iv. 139: wheat, iii. 289; iv. 211; v. 245 n. 2, 289 n. 5; purveyor of, iv. 211; prises of, iv. 433 n. 6. Cross-bowmen: see under Army. archbishop of York's, Southern province, v. 27. Cross, Thomas, chamberlain of exchequer, iv. 163, 382 n. 4, 404 n. 5; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 87; iv. 163, 249, 374, 382, 396, 397 n. 4, 400 n. 3, 403-4, 411, 415, 427, 450 n. 1, 471 n.; vi. 36; dean of St. Stephen's chapel, iv. 382, 404. Crosseby, Gilbert, keeper of Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 4. Croston (co. Lanes.), v. 96. Crowcombe (Craucombe, co. Somerset), i. 210 n. 1. Crowcombe (Craucumbe), Geoffrey of, i. 199, 210-11, 215, 234; C. vi. 115; his seal used by Hen. III, i. 210-12; C. vi. 115; steward of household, i. 198-9, 203 n. 4, 204 n. 6, 205, 208, 210-11, 215-16; vi. 39. Simon of, i. 210 n. 1. Crown, Spanish, iv. 318 n. 3. Crown (King): functions of, i. 5-6, 8; distinction between person and office, i. 19-20, 105; ii. 60 n., 210; iv. 467-8; its policy and that of baronage, i. 180; and palatinate of Lancaster, iii. 191; succession question under Edw. III, iii. 303: control over departments, ii. 91 relations with local government, iv. 42-3; chamber officers support, iv. 254; prerogative of: see Prerogative; benefices in gift of: see Benefices; clerks of: see Chancery (staff); Parliament:

malt. ii. 361-2:

counsellors of: see under Council, | CURRENCY: king's: Councillors;

wearing of, iv. 319 n. 1; pawning of, iv. 112; transport of, iv. 468: see also under King; Monarchy.

Crowns: see Currency.

Croxton (co. Leics.), abbot of, ii. 71 n. Croydon (co. Surrey), v. 45.

Croyser, William, iv. 123 n.

Crull, -, clerk of signet, v. 230. Robert of, iv. 348; chamberlain

of exchequer, iii. 451.

Crump, C. G., i. 38 n.; ii. 6 n. 2; iii. 18 n. 1; C. vi. 115, 119; on Edw. III's pater sancte letter, iii. 28 n. 1; on dating of charters, iii. 37 n. 7; on sealing letters close, v. 123 n. 2; and Johnson, C., Tables of Bullion, iii. 242 n. 3:

see also Hughes, A.

Crusades, i. 148, 275 n. 1, 308; C. vi. 112; Edw. I on, i. 256 n. 1; ii. 1, 5-6, 25, 43, 122; against the Antipope, iii. 388; to Barbary, iv. 202 n. 1; of Damietta, ii. 243; to Prussia, iii. 484-5; iv. 202 n. 1; of John of Gaunt, iv. 15; of bp. of Norwich, iii. 387-93; iv. 15: see also under Tunis.

Cubicularii: see under Carolingians. Culpho. William of, in subordinate royal households, i. 257 n. 1; iv. 75 n. 2; v. 256-7.

Cumberland, county of, escheator. iii. 191 n. 2;

issues, iv. 83 n.;

knight of shire, iii. 124, 268 n. 5; parliamentary expenses of, iii. 268 nn., 304 n. 5, 318 n. 2, 438 n. 2; military levies from, ii. 144 n. 2; sheriff, iii. 48; iv. 83 n.
"Cumineys" (France, Gascony), i.

292.

Cunde, John de, i. 234.

Cunningham, W., Growth of English Industry and Commerce, ii. 101 n. 4. see under

Cuphouse, yeoman of:
Household.

Cups: see under Plate. Curia: see under Papacy.

Curialists: underseeCourtiers; Parties.

English, minting of, C. vi. 130; bullion, i. 69; at Calais, iii. 477; coinage, alloy in, iii. 243 n. 3; iv. 131 n. 4; debasement of, iii. 204, 244 n. 3; depreciation of, iii. 382; iv. 132; reform of, iii. 204, 256 n. 4;

money, i. 69, 72, 234; ii. 101; iii. 421; assay of, iii. 243 n. 3; stringency of, iii. 65; mediæval substitutes for, ii. 101 and n. 3; expedients for raising, iv. 21;

exchange of, ii. 66 n.; v. 255;

pound sterling, ii. 6 nn.;

gold coins, iii. 204, 243 n.; C. vi. 126; noble, iii. 243; half noble, iii. 243 n. 3:

silver coins, iii. 204; groat, iii. 204, 348;

half groat, iii. 204; foreign, iv. 170;

coins, gold, ii. 56; bezants, C. vi. 114;

Florence, florin, iii. 243 n.; nobles, v. 133 n. 5;

French, iii. 243 n. 3; v. 132 n. 3; gold crowns, iii. 243; deniers d'or, iii. 243 n. 3; escus d'or, iii. 243 n. 3; pounds of Paris, v. 277 n. 3;

pound bordelais, ii. 6 n. 2;

chipot (currency of Bigorre), ii. 6-7 nn., 89 n. 2, 116 n. 1;

currency of Tours, ii. 6 n. 1, 123 n. 2, 243 n. 3: v. 272:

see also under Specie.

Cursitors: see Chancery (staff).

Curtis, E., History of Mediæval Ireland, 1110-1513, iii. 490 n. 3; Richard II in Ireland, 1394-95, iii. 490 nn., 494 n. 4; v. 222 and nn.

Cusance (France, Doubs.), iv. 72 n. 4. Cusance, Gerard of, iv. 72 n. 4.

James of, prior of Prittlewell, iv. 72 n. 4.

John of, prior of Bermondsey, iv. 72 n. 4.

Peter of, iv. 72 n. 4.

William (1) of, ii. 301 n. 6; iii. 91 n. 6, 98; clerk of younger Despenser, ii. 272; iv. 72-3, 122; in subordinate royal households, iv. 72-4, 78 and n. 7; C. vi. 128; keeper of great wardrobe, ii. 272; iv. 72, 375; vi. 35; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 115, 161; iv. 74 n. 4, 78-9, 106-10, 122-30, 132; v. 36 n. 1, 193, 378 n. 6; vi. 27, 88-91; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 161, 204; iv. 78-9, 110, 111 n. 4, 155; vi. 23; C. vi. 125; ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 15 n. 1; iv. 123 n., 130, 155.

William (2) of, lord of Down Ampney, iv. 72 n. 4; C. vi. 128.

Customs, ii. 228; iii. 40, 67; right of prisage, iv. 393; subsidy on, iii. 387;

wardrobe control over, iv. 103;

farmers of, Italian bankers, ii. 110, 113, 114 n. 1, 120-6, 319; Latimer and Lyons, iii. 297; Lyons' additional imposts, iii. 289; William de la Pole, iii. 104;

revenue from, iii. 51, 146, 242; iv. 104, 214; payment of, iii. 96 n. 1, 186; iv. 211, 326 n. 4; exemption from, iii. 147;

accounts of, v. 286;

assignments on, iv. 85-90; v. 277; for household, v. 363; for chamber, iv. 319; to queen, v. 280-2, 286; to Black Prince, v. 357, 363;

cocket seal, iii. 96 n. 1; non-cocketting of goods, iv. 383, 423 n. 6;

and staple, iii. 11 n. 3; staple commodities, iii. 107;

staff, collectors, iii. 94, 96-7 and nn., 113 n. 2, 146, 249; iv. 85-6, 302 n. 3, 319-20, 427; v. 282, 369 n. 2; controller, iii. 94, 314 and n. 3, 417, 451; officials, iii. 72, 417;

ancient (great, or wool), i. 287 n. 3; ii. 113, 114 n. 1; iii. 96; iv. 30, 107; v. 357; subsidy on, iii. 251; petty (new), ii. 89, 105 n. 2, 110, 114 n. 1; iv. 214; collector of,

iii. 289; iv. 393; v. 282 n. 6; on wines, ii. 128 n. 1, 361; iv. 159; revenue from, iv. 212; of Aquitaine (Gascony), i. 271; ii. 111 n. 1, 117; v. 365 n. 5; of Calais, iii. 298;

of Newcastle-on-Tyne, iv. 83;

see also Bordeaux; Boston; Carnarvon; Hartlepool; Ipswich; Kingston on Hull; London; Lynn; Ports; Southampton; Yarmouth.

Custom of manor of Bond Burstwick, iv. 297.

Cyveiliog, Hugh of, earl of Chester, i. 135 n. 3.

d'Aeth: see Aeth.

d'Amory: see Amory.

Dabernon, John, on Black Prince's council, v. 385 n. 6.

Dagworth, Nicholas, knt. of chamber, iii. 429 n. 8, 435 n. 3, 439, 452 n. 2; v. 215.

Thomas, iv. 295.

Dalby, Alexander, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 70.

Dalilegh, James de, escheator, ii. 361. Daliley, *le chastel de*: see Dawley. Dallemand, Ralph, papal envoy, ii. 79-

80.

Dallingridge, Sir Edward, iii. 352, 411 n. 1, 413 n. 3, 469 n. 3, 470 n. 2; keeper and escheator of London, iii. 480-1.

Dalton, Sir John, iv. 130 n. 7.

Sir Robert, constable of Tower, iv. 130 n. 7.

William, iv. 95 n. 6, 104 n. 3, 128 n., 383, 433 n. 6; keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 130, 374, 383, 408 n. 3, 414 n. 2, 432 and n. 4, 433 and n. 4, 434; vi. 36; cofferer of wardrobe, iv. 104, 106, 110, 114, 383; vi. 32; controller of wardrobe, iv. 114, 119-20, 123, 130, 383, 433 n. 6; vi. 29.

Damietta (Egypt), crusade of, ii. 243. Danby, John, privy seal official, v. 78 n. 5.

Danes, Mundina, nurse of Rich. II, iv. 384 n. 5.

Daneys, Roland, usher of Black Prince's chamber, v. 357 n. 3.

Daniel, Thomas, Black Prince's bachelor, v. 344 n. 7.

220 Dany: see Dayy. Danyers, Thomas, Black Prince's bachelor, v. 344 n. 7. Dapifer: see Language. Daran, Peter, controller of Black Prince's household, v. 349, 435. Darcy, barony of, iii. 132 n. 1. family of, iii. 89 n. 1. John (1), king's chamberlain, iii. 89-90, 115, 125, 129 n. 4, 131-2 and nn., 135, 151 n., 168; iv. 82, 108, 273-4 nn.; vi. 13, 46; steward of household, iii. 80 n. 4, 89, 120, 125; iv. 81-2, 108; vi. 43; C. vi. 125; lands of, iii. 193 n. 2. John (2), the younger, iii. 89 n. 1, 120; his connection with chamber lands, iv. 264, 271, 273, 274 n. 1. John (3), iii. 89 n. 1. Sir John, v. 250 n. 3. Norman, of Nocton, iii. 89 n. 1. Philip, iii. 89 n. 1; v. 262. Darel, Edmund, knt. of chamber, ii. 334 n. 1. Darnhall (Vale Royal, Cheshire), abbey of, v. 417. Dastweyt: see Asteweyt. Dates: see under Crops and Grains. Daubeny, William, Black Prince's bachelor, v. 344 n. 7. Dauphiné (France), administration of, iii. 200. David I, king of Scotland, i. 135 n. 3. David II, king of Scotland, v. 151. David, brother of Lewelyn ap Griffydd,

ii. 114 n. 2. Davies, J. Conway, Baronial Opposition to Edward II, i. 41, 57 n. 1, 61, 62, 64; ii. 177, 182 n., 188-222 passim in notes, 234 n. 4, 235 n. 1, 267 n. 3, 282 n. 2, 290 n.; C. vi. 122 (correction of ii. 198 n. 1); Despenser War in Glamorgan, ii. 208 n.; The First Journal of Edward II's Chamber, i. 53; ii. 345 n. 2, 346 n. 4. Davis, H. W. C., i. 71 n. 3, 76 n. 5, 135 n. 1.

Davy, Henry, iv. 218 n. 1. Richard, iv. 476.

Dawley (le chastel de Daliley, co. Salop), iv. 28 n. 2, 43 n. 3. Dax (France, Landes), iv. 445.

Davre, John, houses of, v. 279.

Deacons: see Clergy.

Dean (co. Glouc.), keeper of forest of, ii. 81.

Death, penalty of, iii. 434; iv. 15 n. 1. Debenham, I., on Black Prince's council, v. 385 n. 6.

Debentures: see under Exchequer; Wardrobe: Wardrobe, Great.

DEBTS:

of Jews, v. 341;

commercial, staple's jurisdiction over, iii. 186;

recognisances of, v. 100; seal for, v. 93;

To King, i. 153; iii. 92;

during Barons' Wars, C. vi. 117; in Gascony, v. 307 n. 3; of crown officials, iii. 169 n. 7;

iv. 104 n. 3; of keeper of wardrobe, iv. 120,

217:of Wi. Kilsby, v. 191 n. 1;

repeated collection of, iii. 257; iv. 329 n. 2;

lands seized for, iv. 357 n. 6; desperate, iii. 47;

fines for, iii. 147; pardon of, iii. 148;

respite of, iii. 72, 147; King's:

gambling, ii. 357;

regulated by Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 69 n. 2, 72-3, 144-5, 147-9;

to merchants, iii. 73; iv. 417 n. 2; of Edw. I, ii. 90-4, 125, 192-3; to merchants of Brabant, ii. 94 n. 1; to nobles of Gascony, ii. 110 n. 1; use of assignment tally for, ii. 99-101;

of Edw. II, ii. 192-3, 224; to Bardi, ii. 359 n. 5; to Walter

Reynolds, ii. 310:

of Edw. III. iii. 101, 103-15, 119, 223; iv. 104-5, 111, 115; to foreign princes, iv. 295; payment, iii. 72, 92, 147; iv. 129; treasurer's statement, iii. 77; arrears, shown on national balance-sheets (c. 1363-65), iii. 242;

of Rich. II, iv. 210;

of Hen. IV, v. 202 n. 1; of king's wardrobe, iv. 105 n. 1, 217 n. 1;

QUEEN'S:

of Anne of Bohemia, iv. 201; v. 262 n. 2;

of Eleanor of Castile, v. 236 n. 3, 272;

of Eleanor of Provence, v. 268 n. 4:

of Isabella, queen of Edw. II, iv. 88, 89 and n. 1, 174; v. 274, 341;

of queen Philippa, iv. 174-5, 201; v. 251, 253, 255, 279-80;

To Black Prince, v. 340-1;

see also under Bankers; Exchequer; Merchants; Wardrobe; and names of merchant-bankers.

Decretals, a pair of, iv. 435 n. 3. Deddington (co. Oxford), ii. 204. Dee, mills of river, v. 347 n. 2.

Deer: see Animals.

Definitions, growth of

Definitions, growth of legal, iii. 180-3. Deganwy (Gannoc, co. Denbigh), i. 273; ii. 45, 76 and n. 2;

castle of, i. 266 n. 2.

DEGREES:

Arts, bachelor of, iii. 462; master of, v. 27, 376 n. 5; Divinity, doctor of, iii. 205, 262

n. 3;

Laws, bachelor of, iii. 215 n. 4; doctor of, iii. 160, 262 nn., 233 n. 3, 439 n., 446, 462; iv. 45 n. 2; v. 23, 27, 28 n. 2;

canon, doctor of, iii. 212, 217 n. 2, 341 and n. 1, 400, 446; v. 51; eivil, bachelor of, v. 106;

doctor of, iii. 85, 159, 212, 226 nn., 278, 279 n. 4, 341 and n. 1, 446; v. 10, 376 n. 5;

Theology, bachelor of, iii. 392 n.; doctor of, iii. 341 and n. 1;

of university of Oxford, iii. 41 and n. 3, 205; iv. 9.

Delaborde, H. F., Recueil des Actes de Philippe Auguste, i. 151 n. 1. Delachenal, R., Histoire de Charles V, iii. 219-21 in nn., 226 n. 2, 243

n. 2; iv. 146 n. 1; v. 301 n. 1. Delce, Great (co. Kent), i. 251 n. 2. Delisle, L., i. 106, 107 n. 1, 149, 153 n. 2; Catalogue des Actes de Philippe Auguste, i. 148 n. 2; Recueil des actes de Henri II concernant la France, i. 73 n. 4, 111, n. 8, 117 n. 1, 126 n. 4, 135 and n. 3, 137 n. 1, 138 n. 1, 147 and n. 2; Mémoire sur les operations financières des Templiers, in Mémoires de l'Académie des Inscriptions, i. 246 n. 1.

Delves, John, on Black Prince's staff, v. 384, 389, 395 n. 5, 397; on his council, v. 371 and n. 1, 385 n. 6, 389-90, 395 and n. 4; governor of his business and steward of lands, v. 389-91, 433, 440; deputy justice of North

Wales, vi. 60.

Demay, G., Inventaire des sceaux de la collection Clairambault à la Bibliothèque Nationale, i. 63, 65.

Demesne, ancient, i. 117 n. 3, 235; iv. 241, 297, 312; v. 358; farmers of, ii. 95.

Denar, Robert de, ii. 105 n. 4.

Denbigh, lordship of, iii. 37; v. 359, 389 n. 5;

chamberlain and seals of, v. 144 n. 1. Denham (co. Bucks.), iv. 386 n. 1. (co. Suffolk), v. 238 n. 1.

Deniers d'or : see Currency.

Denney (co. Camb.), ii. 318 n. 1, 347 n. 4, 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1.

Denum, William, justice coram rege, iv. 413 n. 3.

Déprez, Eugène, i. 211 and n. 1; ii. 72 n. 4, 80 n. 2; Études de diplomatique anglaise, i. 24-5, 34 n. 1, 56, 61-2; ii. 295 n. 1, 308 n. 3, 309 n. 1; v. 12 n. 2, 113, 116, 128 n. 1, 166 n. 1, 175 n. 3, 191 n. 1; Préliminaires de la guerre de Cents Ans, iii. 57 n. 1; and Viard, J., Chronique de Jean le Bel, i. 62.

Derby, county of, ii. 144 n. 2; iii. 315 n. 5;

sheriff of, iii. 484; iv. 84;

subordinate royal administrations in, v. 283, 391 nn., 393 n. 6;

taxation of, iii. 108-9, 362-3.

Derby (co. Derby), priory, iv. 248 n. 1.

Derby, countess of: see Bohun, Mary. earl of: see under Ferrars; Lancaster;

earldom of, iii. 63 n. 1, 189; family of: see Chesterfield.

John, elerk of king's guns, iv. 471-2. Robert, treasurer's elerk, iii. 248 n. 2, 250; iv. 347; C. vi. 126.

Desaffublee, George, i. 238. Despenser, la: see Ships.

Despensers, the, i. 20; ii. 60 n., 216, 273, 301; iii. 13, 295; iv. 34 n. 1; v. 165, 245, 274;

adherents of, iii. 5 n. 2, 90; coalition against (1326-7), iii. 4;

fall of, ii, 209, 274; iii. 9 n. 5, 52; iv. 238; v. 179;

position of (1321-2), ii. 128, 209, 301-2, 314, 339, 345;

policy of, ii. 204, 258, 276, 281, 314, 348; iii. 7, 11, 30; iv. 32, 228-9, 293, 297, 342; v. 171;

reforms of, iii. 47, 49; iv. 42; clerk of, iii. 5; iv. 72-3.

lady, v. 168.

Edw., iii. 490; iv. 126 and n. 5. Eleanor, iv. 75 n. 2; v. 241, 278

Henry, bp. of Norwich, iii. 295, 317, 319, 374; iv. 58; crusade of, iii. 388-90; iv. 15; impeachment of, iii. 390.

Hugh le (1), justiciar, i. 296, 299; C. vi. 117.

Hugh, the elder (2), ii. 208, 363; iii. 1, 162 n. 5; iv. 29; king's secretary, ii. 302 n. 2, 305; and household reform, ii. 235.

Hugh, the younger (3), ii. 189, 272-3, 301 n. 6, 302 n. 2, 339; iii. 1, 21; iv. 29, 89; v. 168; governed England (1322-6), ii. 337; policy of, ii. 189, 204, 208, 210-12, 245, 258, 332, 337; iv. 32; v. 241-2; chamberlain, ii. 91 n. 1, 207, 242, 245, 303, 332-3, 348, 357-60; iv. 235, 254, 265, 337; vi. 45; lands of, iii. 5 n. 2; v. 278; position in Wales, ii. 208; iii. 22, 39; iv. 126; v. 278; descendants of, iii. 190, 295.

Hugh (4), in household of Is., queen of Rich. II, v. 264.

Thomas, earl of Gloucester, iv. 22-3, 26, 28-30, 31 n. 1, 37, 54, 60, 64. Devereux, Sir John, iii. 416; iv. 205; on continual councils, iii. 328, 334, 343-4; iv. 205; steward of household, iii. 328, 425 n. 3, 428 and nn., 439 n., 463, 469; iv. 205; vi. 44.

Devizes (co. Wilts.), i. 114; iv. 221. Devon, county of, i. 104, 168 n. 2; ii. 195 n. 2; v. 365 n. 5;

lands of duchy of Cornwall in, v. 291 n. 1, 298, 299 n. 1;

knights of shire in parliament, iii. 413 n. 3, 438 n. 2;

sheriff, iii. 63 n. 2; stannary in, v. 321;

taxation of, iii. 270 n. 1, 362.

Devon, countess of: see under Redvers, Margery of.

earl of: see under Courtenay; earldom of, iii. 190 n. 1.

Devon, Frederick, ii. 181 n. 1; iii. 262 n. 2; Extracts of Issue Rolls of the Exchequer, Henry III to Henry VI, i. 41; ii. 184 n. 2; The Issue Roll of Thomas de Brantingham, i. 41; iii. 262 n. 2. William, iv. 145 n. 1.

Dialogus de Scaccario: see under

Exchequer.

Dibben, Lila B., work on English chancery, i. 17 n. 4, 30 n. 1, 38 n., 187 n. 2, 276 n. 6, 281 n. 9, 284, 287-8, 297 n. 3; ii. 61 n. 1, 77 n. 2, 78 n. 1; Chancellor and Keeper of the Seal in Henry III's reign, i. 187, n. 2, 284 n. 1; Secretaries in the Thirteenth and Fourteenth Centuries, i. 30 n. 1; ii. 19 n. 4, 302 n. 2; iv. 278 n. 1.

Dicae: see Tallies.
Dictator: see under Chancery (staff).
Dictionary of National Biography,
biographies of wardrobe and

privy seal officers in, i. 64; ii. 18.

Didcot, Peter of, iv. 291.

Dies, king's, keeper of, iv. 334 n. 3.

Dighton, William, secretary, v. 97; clerk and secondary of privy seal, v. 48, 70 n. 3, 76, 85 and n. 9, 86-8, 90, 92, 98, 100, 104-5, 111, 114 n. 1; keeper of privy

seal, iii. 225 n. 3, 400-2 and nn.; v. 47-8, 78 n. 5, 85-6, 98, 100, 104; vi. 16, 53; keeper of great seal, iii. 402; vi. 16. Dijon, (France, Côte d'or), i. 71 n. 2. Dining-club, v. 109. Dinner, to great council, iv. 99 n. 2; in Edw. of Carnarvon's household, ii. 171; in the Temple, v. 109. Dinton (co. Wilts.?), iv. 181. DIPLOMACY: under Edw. III, iii. 86; iv. 138-9, 140 n. 2; of overseas staff, iii. 88, 115; relations with Flemish allies, iii. 99-100, 102, 104: negotiations for peace (1360), iii. 226-30; iv. 139; work of privy seal office, v. 15, 17-19, 58: use of notaries for, v. 106; instruments used for, v. 122, 124; see also Embassies. DIPLOMATIC: i. 135, 138; methods of dating, v. 430; of chancery, iii. 165 n. 3, 223; v. 122-7, 411; of letters close, v. 124 n. 2; of notarial instruments, v. 222 n. 4; original and judicial writs, iii. 156 n. 1; of great seal: see under Seals, great; of privy seal, v. 110, 112-42, 166; see also under Privy Seals Office; privy seal in Ireland and Aquitaine, v. 140; of secret seal, v. 165-6, 171-7, 205; of signet, v. 205, 212 n. 2; comparison of king's and Black Prince's, v. 429; of queen's seals, v. 286-9; of Black Prince's administration, v. 367-82, 400-31; of great seal of Aquitaine, v. 376 of French chancery, v. 114, 143; of Papacy: see Papacy; Dei gratia, i. 133 n. 4, 138; v. 140; Depar le roi, v. 115; per billas, iv. 144; sine billis, iv. 144; per ipsum custodem et reginam,

iii. 1 n. 2;

per manus, iv. 144 n. 1, 149; per regem, iii. 170 n. 2; v. 115: per talleas, ii. 105; iv. 144; sine talliis, ii. 105 n. 3; teste comite, i. 187 n. 1; teste custode, iii. 165 n. 3, 223; teste Edwardo, filio notro primogenito, custode regni, iii. Î n. 2: teste me ipso, i. 135 n. 3, 211 n. 2: sol and pro on receipt rolls. ii. 101 n. 1. 105: unde respondebitur, ii. 127: see also under Letters: Records: Seals; and under each department. Dischegn: see Steward under Household; and Language. Diserth (co. Flint), castle of, i. 266 n. 2. Dishes: see Plate. Dispensaria: see under Edward of Windsor. Dispensations, to take holy orders. for illegitimate clergy, v. 98, 256; to hold pluralities, iii. 328; v. 97 n. 2, 98, 104 n. 1, 237-8; for royal marriages, v. 19. Dissard: see Diserth. Distraint, iii. 359 n. 2, 361; iv. 91; of chattels, i. 153; of lands, iv. 357 n. 6; of collectors and controllers of poll tax (1380-1), iii. 360-1, 364-5; of coroner, iv. 272; by sheriffs, iii. 359 n. 2, 361; iv. 91; rescues from queen's parks, v. 283; by Black Prince's officials, v. 332, 357 n. 1. Divinity, degrees in: underDegrees. Dobson, Mrs. J. F., i. 119 n. 1. Docks, at Rotherhithe, iv. 453. Doctor, degree of : see Degrees. Doctor, "the profound," iv. 114. Doctors: see Physicians. Documents: see Records. Dogs: see Hounds under Animals. Domain: see Demesne. Domesday Book, i. 75-80, 83, 99, 144 n. 2; chamberlains in, i. 71-3.

Dominicans: see under Friars.

Domus conversorum: see under London.

Donington (co. Berks.), v. 261.

(co. Leic.), castle of, ii. 341 n. 2. Donington, Reginald, clerk of privy seal, v. 11 n. 2, 77 nn., 81 and n. 7, 89, 91 n. 3, 93 n. 3, 111; C. vi. 130.

Donne, William de la (1), keeper of hanaper, ii. 77 and n. 2.

William (2), clerk of privy seal, v. 82, 91, 98, 111.

Donnington: see Donington.

Doors, of treasury, in the Tower, ii. 58.

Doria, family of, ii. 315 n. 1.

Dorset, county of, ii. 195 n. 2; iii. 37; iv. 100 n. 3; v. 376 n. 5;

chamber lands in, iv. 276 n. 2;

knights of shire in parliament, iii. 312 n. 5;

sheriff, iii. 94 n. 3;

Black Prince's fees in, v. 393 n. 6. Dorset, Marquis of: see under Beaufort.

Douai (France, dep. Nord), merchants of, iv. 366 nn.

Doublets: see Clothing.

Dover (co. Kent), i. 278; ii. 45, 62 n. 4, 195 n. 2; iii. 80, 383; iv. 3, 8;

castle of, iii. 411; iv. 4 n. 2, 472; C. vi. 117; prison of, v. 218;

constable of, ii. 309; iii. 37, 428; iv. 205; C. vi. 117;

port of, ii. 195; iv. 118 n. 3, 145 n. 1; warden of, iii. 302.

Dovercourt (co. Essex), ii. 45 n. 1, 46.

Dowbridge, William, auditor of exchequer, baron of exchequer, iii. 456 n. 2.

Dower, suit for, ii. 311;

of queen, iv. 4 n. 1, 175, 281; v. 175, 265, 267-70, 280;

of Is., queen of Edw. II, iii. 13, 33-4; iv. 75 n. 1, 232; v. 274-8, 281;

of Joan of Kent, princess of Wales, iii. 312; v. 299 n. 1, 352 n. 5, 354, 363;

of Edw. I's daughter, ii. 124.

Down Ampney (co. Glouc.), iv. 72 n. 4.

Drax, John, king's sergeant-at-arms, iv. 47-8 nn.

Drayton (co. Northts.), iv. 11 n. 3. Drayton, Basset of: see Basset.

Drayton, Richard, on Black Prince's staff, v. 349.

Roger, treasurer of Edm. of Almaine, C. vi. 116.

Thomas, clerk of parliament, iii. 448 n. 2.

Dress: see Clothing.

Drew, Lawrence, on king's council, iv. 52 n. 4.

Drink: see Beverages.

Drogheda (co. Meath), staple at, iii. 185 n. 4.

Droxford (Drokensford, co. Hants.), ii. 16; C. vi. 119.

Droxford, John of, i. 24; ii. 37 n. 2, 149 n. 1, 193; iv. 398 n. 1; his work in exchequer, ii. 107-8, 226; vi. 19-20, 26; cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 21 and n. 1, 39-40; vi. 30; C. vi. 119; controller of wardrobe, ii. 91; vi. 19, 28; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 16-18, 40 and n. 4, 50-1, 57 n. 4, 83, 91-6, 104 n. 2, 106-11, 121, 125 n. 2, 141-2, 173, 226, 361-2; vi. 20, 26; accounts of, i. 247 n. 2; ii. 92-6, 102 n. 2, 126-9, 193, 279; iv. 90; vi. 80-3; C. vi. 121, 123; comitiua of, ii. 47, 141; and robbery wardrobe, ii. 56; letter patent of, iv. 351-2 nn.; keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 394 n. 5; bishop of Bath and Wells, ii. 17, 128 n., 226 and n. 1.

Druet, butler, of the household, ii. 159.

Drugs: see Medicines.

Dryby, Simon, senior, steward of household, ii. 273; vi. 42.

Dublin (co. Dublin), iii. 491 n. 1; iv. 55, 59, 330 n.;

court and parliament at, iii. 491-2 and nn.;

castle, iv. 466;

exchequer of: see under Ireland;

staple, iii. 185 n. 4.

Dublin, archbishops of, i. 195 and n. 2; iii. 424, 471 n. 2: see also under Luke, the chaplain; Saint-Pol, Jo. of; Waldby, Rob.; Wickford, Rob;

cathedral of, v. 44 n. 2;

archdeacon of, v. 237 n. 3, 265 n. 3; prebendary of, iv. 77 n. 8.

Dublin, marquis of, iii. 397; see also under Vere.

Dubois, P., De Recuperatione Terre Sancte, ii. 134 n. 1.

Duchesne, L., i. 229-30 and n. 1.

Duel, of dukes of Hereford and Norfolk, iv. 34, 36, 39, 45: see also under Combats.

Dukes, creation of, iii. 37, 395, 397, 409; iv. 27-8; "three" control king and council, iii. 466.

Dukelings, iv. 27-8.

Dumfries (co. Dumfries), ii. 81. Dunbar (co. East Lothian), battle of, ii. 20 n. 1;

siege of castle of, iv. 101.

Dunbar, Patrick, earl of, ii. 20 n. 1. Dunfermline (co. Fife), iv. 394.

Dunion, Ralph, official in subordinate royal households, i. 256 n. 1, 283 n. 2; ii. 5 and n. 2; C. vi. 120. Dunion; see Dunion.

Dunkirk (France, dep. Nord), v. 28. Duns, Thomas, Oxford scholar, ii. 174

Dunstable (co. Beds.), iv. 179; v. 317, 318 n. 1;

market of, ii. 173.

Dunster, lord of: see under Mohun.
Duplessis, William (1), wardrobe clerk, i. 276; iv. 357 and n. 5.
William (2), chamberlain of wines,

iv. 357.

Dupplin Moor (co. Perth), battle of, iii. 56.

Durant, John, iii. 435 n. 1.

Durham, county palatine of, iii. 12, 270 n. 1, 360 n. 1; iv. 81, 272; v. 150;

justices of peace in, iii. 184.

Durham (co. Durham), castle of, v. 20; seals at, C. vi. 117; and also under Hunter-Blair (C. H.).

Durham, bishopric of, i. 237, 262; ii. 144 n. 2, 197 n. 4; iii. 200, 436;

towns of, iv. 86 n. 4; temporalities of, iv. 250; cathedral of, v. 20; prebend at, v. 329 n. 5; archdeacon of, iv. 77 n. 8; bishop of, i. 235; iii. 176, 206, 270 n. 1, 400; v. 172; lands of, iv. 190 n. 1; franchises of, iii. 12; iv. 190 n. 1; see under Bek, Anthony; Bury, Rich.; Fordham, Jo.; Hatfield,

see under Bek, Anthony; Bury, Rich.; Fordham, Jo.; Hatfield, Th.; Kirkham, Walt. of; Marsh, Rich.; Rufus, Ge.; Skirlaw, Walt;

monks of, v. 20.

Duyn, William le, chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 62.

Dymmoc, John, carpenter, v. 240 n. 8. Dynieton, Edmund, chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 62.

Ealdormen, i. 70 n. 2.

Earl Marshal: see under Marshal.

Earls, i. 257; ii. 185 n. 2, 192-3; iii. 172, 189-90, 349; iv. 101, 103 n. 3, 166;

creation of, iii. 36-40, 325, 395, 463 n. 1, 464; iv. 28;

on commissions and councils, iii. 327, 352: see also Council, continual;

wardrobe books of, i. 257.

Earl's Colne (co. Essex), iv. 5.

Eastern Empire: see Empire, Eastern. Easthampstead (co. Berks.), ii. 126, 351 n. 5; iii. 376, 419 n. 3; iv. 221-2 and nn., 232 n. 1, 245 n. 2, 309;

king's works at, iii. 236;

chamber lands of, iv. 242; keeper of, iv. 242, 269.

Eastry, Henry of, prior of Christchurch, Canterbury, v. 16 n. 6, 245

245.
Eccleshall, Richard, treasurer of Calais, iii. 229 n. 2, 261 n.; iv. 164; wardrobe official, iv. 110, 112 n. 3; v. 109 n. 1, 193; vi. 29;

iv. 114-15, 119-20, 164; vi. 32. Robert, escheator of North Wales, vi. 64.

cofferer of wardrobe, iii. 261 nn.;

Ecclesiastical courts: see under Courts, ecclesiastical.

Ecclesiastics: see Clergy.

Edgar, king, i. 70. Edgware (co. Middlesex), v. 83 n. 3. Edicts: see under France. Edinburgh (co. Midlothian), formularies and books of dictamen at, v. 121: castle of, ii. 54-5; iv. 101; constable of, ii. 142. Edington (co. Wilts.), iii. 109, 203, 231. Edington, William, character and work of, iii. 163, 203-7, 222, 235; policy of, iv. 123-4 and nn., 128, 304-5; receiver of ninth, iii. 101 n. 6, 107 n. 2, 109, 110 n. 2, 114-15; iv. 110, 250; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 161, 164, 203-7; iv. 110-14, 137; vi. 27, 88-9; C. vi. 128; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 93, 161, 164, 203-7; iv. 110-14, 117, 122, 128, 134 n., 163, 316 n. 3; v. 35, 394 nn.; vi. 23; C. vi. 125-6; reforms of, iii. 204, 264; iv. 113, 128-9, 133, 281-2, 288-9, 304-5; v. 35; chancellor, iii. 203, 206-7, 222, 231-2, 240-1; iv. 304-5 and nn.; v. 395 nn.; vi. 15; work on treaty of Calais (1360), iii. 228-9; bishop of 231-2, Winchester, iii. 255:iv. 128, 134 n., 304-5 and nn., 316 n. 3; v. 34-5 and nn., 193, 394-5 and nn.; vi. 15. Edlesborough (co. Bucks.), ii. 168 n. 5. Edmondthorp (co. Leic.), ii. 168 n. 5. Edmund Ironside, king, i. 71. Edmund of Almaine, earl of Cornwall, son of Rich. of Cornwall, ii. 62, 63 n. 4, 66, 68, 79, 168 n. 5, 323, 351; v. 290; wife of, ii. 323, 351; lands of, v. 358 n. 5; treasurer of, C. vi. 116; wardrobe clerks of, C. vi. 116. Edmund, earl of Lancaster, Leicester and Derby, son of Hen. III, ii. 167 n. 2, 350; v. 233 n. 4; descendants of, iii. 326; clerks of, iii. 197 n. 2; secret seal of, v. 163 n. 4; wardrobe of, C. vi. 115. Edmund of Langley, son of Edw. III. earl of Cambridge, iii. 190 n. 1, 252, 263, 291, 302, 335, 382 n. 3;

his work in Spain and Portugal, iii. 252, 388; duke of York, iii, 397, 409, 416, 464, 466, 471 n. 1, 476, 481, 484; iv. 6, 24-6, 31 n. 1, 37; v. 48; in crisis of 1386-8, iii. 425 n. 3, 427, 435; regent, iii. 488, 492, 494, 495 n. 3; iv. 3, 31 n. 1, 55-9; lands of, iv. 176. Edmund of Woodstock, son of Edw. I. earl of Kent, ii. 302 n. 2; iii. 4, 5 n. 2, 24, 28-9, 189, 252; iv. 78; v. 4; household, of, iii. 14; wardrobe of, i. 256-7; ii. 43, 95 n. 3; iv. 446; C. vi. 120. Edmund, clerk of Jo. Wingfield, v. 387 n. 9. Edmund, St., shrine of: see under Pontigny. Ednyfed Fychan, grandson of: see Llwyd, Sir Gruffydd. Edred, king, will of, i. 70 and n. 2. Education, i. 116; iii. 177, 202, 254-5; iv. 7; v. 81; of king's wards, ii. 172; of civil servants, iii. 254-5; of chancery staff, iii. 211, 446-7; v. 106; of privy seal staff, v. 23, 106; of lawyers, iii. 202, 446-7; at law schools, iii. 281; of apprentices, iii. 211-14, 446-7; of Leo III, i. 230; schemes of bps. Bury and Hatfield, iii. 255; v. 20; at university, iii. 202, 212. EDWARD THE CONFESSOR, arms of, iv. 28; v. 204; chamberlains of, i. 71-3; chancellor of, i. 128, 131; chancery of, i. 131; seal of, i. 125, 128, 131; shrine of, iii. 372. EDWARD I, i. 19, 52 n. 1; ii. 56-7, 60 n., 150 n., 188, 191; iii. 136; position at accession, ii. 1-7; coronation, ii. 7; iv. 369, 421; Henry Lacy and, iii. 23 n. 1, 33; itinerary, ii. 46 n. 1, 292; visit to Gascony (1286-9), ii. 25, 45, 62; iv. 421; vi. 66 n.;

Flanders, ii. 301 n. 1;

administration of, i. 317; ii. 7-9; iii. 12 and n. 3; war, ii. 143; iv. 98, 113-14; trials of judges (1289), iii. 130; financial difficulties, ii. 4, 99, 117, 122-5: legislation, ii. 27: policy, ii. 10-12, 27, 60-84, 96, 152, 189-93, 206; iii. 32, 56; towards subordinate royal households, ii. 23, 42; quarrel with Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 177-8, 224; relations with baronage, ii. 91, 151-5; marriages of, v. 270, 272-3; death and funeral of, ii. 112 n. 1, 189-91:children of, ii. 4 n. 3, 43 n. 4, 167; iv. 71 n. 1; v. 129, 272-3; household of: see Household, subordinate; prises for, iv. 369 n. 5; see also Alfonso; Edm. of Woodof Carnarvon; stock: Edw. Eleanor; Elizabeth; Hen.; Joan; Marg.; Mary; Th. of Brotherton; descendants of, iii. 326; chronicles of: see Chronicles; executors of, ii. 48 n. 2; familia of, iv. 414 n. 1; confidential ministers, ii. 1-19, 192-3, 214: proctor of, v. 270 n. 4; seals of, i. 145 n. 1, 152 n. 1; ii. 79, 294; Scotch wars of: see under Scotland; see also Edw., son of Hen. III. EDWARD II, i. 307; ii. 199-200, 204-5, 300-2, 310; iv. 73, 80; tastes of, ii. 352-3, 356-8; v. 135 n. 2; accession of, ii. 188-92; homage to, ii. 273; iii. 9 n. 5; history of reign, ii. 188-223; at Bannockburn, ii. 201-2, 236; itinerary of, ii. 198-201, 248 n. 3, 259 n. 3, 292, 302 n. 2, 352; iii. 2 n. 3; under, administrative personnel ii. 213-15; correspondence of, ii. 203 n., 360; familiares of, ii. 241, 334 n. 1; favourites of, ii. 208, 314; Gaveston

ii. 172, 192-201, 286, 350 n. 3;

opposition to, ii. 193-4, 201-2, 217, 292; iii. 137; attitude to ordinances, ii. 195-201, 232, 321-2; " to live of his own," ii. 320, 322; position improved (1322),ii. 340; policy of, ii. 189, 192-3, 201-3, 208, 234; iv. 32; relations with ministers, ii. 155, 200-1, 217-18, 234, 314-15, 326-7, 337, 342 and n. 3; and bankers, ii. 193; concerning chamber, ii. 314-15, 326-7, 360; C. vi. 117; exchequer reforms: see Exchequer (Reforms); earl-marshalship revived by ii. 252 n. 2; fall and deposition of, ii. 309-10, 337, 345; iii. 1-6, 9 n. 5, 35, 291 n.; iv. 230; v. 136, 241; captivity and murder of, iii. 10, 13-14, 16 n. 1, 18, 22, 24, 34-5; funeral of, iv. 395 n. 1; marriage of, v. 273-4; children of, iv. 72 n. 9. 74-5; relations with Edw. of Windsor, iv. 70-1; v. 315 n. 4; children of: see Edw. of Windsor; Eleanor; chronicles of: see under Chronicles; seals of, ii. 203 n., 282, 292, 294-5; v. 132, 210 n. 3; will of, v. 210 n. 3: see also under Edw. of Carnarvon. EDWARD III, iii. 238 n. 3, 316, 318; iv. 67, 108, 112, 224; v. 82; seizure of throne, iii. 1-5, 8; minority, iii. 10, 22-9, 323; iv. 75; v. 3 ; de facto king, iii. 28-31; v. 6; coronation, iv. 75 n. 6; homage to, iii. 37; habits and tastes, iii. 53; iv. 132, 175-85, 294; ideal king of chivalry, iii. 32-3; feast to "knights of France," iv. 134; Alice Perrers, iii. 260, 301; religion, iv. 107 n. 1, 180 n. 4; sign-manual and autograph of, iii. 27-8, 261 n. 2; v. 61, 174, 371 n. 5;

style as king of France, v. 137-42;

failing health after 1370, iii. 286-7;

iv. 182;

last illness and death, iii. 302, 308-9, 321, 324; iv. 184-5;

will, iii. 309; v. 45, 177;

funeral, iv. 167, 173, 333, 384, 464 n. 4;

embalming and effigy, iv. 173 n. 1;

executors, iii. 309 n. 4;

marriage, iii. 29; iv. 75, 94; v. 278; see also under Philippa of Hain-

ault;

children, iii. 105 n. 2, 193, 252-3; iv. 107 n. 1, 130 n. 7, 180 n. 4, 305; v. 157 n. 1, 282, 289 n. 6, 308, 314-15, 318, 320; marriages of, iv. 422; v. 289; households of, iii. 252; v. 282, 308 and nn.; officials of, iii. 253-4; seals of, v. 23-4; relations with Black Prince, v. 315, 336, 356-7, 363; see also Edm. of Langley; Edw. of Woodstock (Black Prince); Eleanor; Is., countess of Bedford; Joan; Jo. of Gaunt; Lionel of Antwerp; Marg.;

familia, iv. 79 n. 4, 153, 177-85 passim; v. 41 n. 1; familiares, iii. 220, 227; privatum hospicium,

v. 354; servants, iii. 431 n. 2; finances of, iii. 99-101, 103-15, 242-3, 252, 348; iv. 88-9, 106, 174-5, 294-5, 326 n. 4; vi. 87 n. 2; "to live of his own," iv. 113, 174, 296;

itinerary, ii. 292, 352; iv. 56, 99, 115 n. 5, 118, 134, 145, 152-3, 176-85; v. 6 n. 5, 10;

policy, i. 152 n. 1; iii. 52, 127, 137 and n., 191-5, 207; iv. 108; C. vi. 118; opportunism, iii. 67, 79-80, 188;

home policy, towards magnates, iii. 31-3, 36-40, 51; towards Church, iii. 118, 207, 220; civil service and bishoprics, iii. 219, 261; local administration, iii. 75, 94-5; (1330-8), iii. 28 n. 2, 31-6, 46-7, 66-8; Walton ordinances, iii. 69, 79; (1338-60), iii. 98-102, 139-41, 151, 187-8; iv. 142, 146; in crisis of 1340-41, iii. 91 n. 3, 104-5, 118-21, 131-4, 140, 274; quarrel with archbishop Stratford,

iii. 39 n. 3, 118-33; use of king John's ransom, iii. 245-8, 250; after 1360, iii. 268 n. 5; iv. 140 n. 2, 141, 145; crisis of 1371, iii. 268 n. 5, 274, 300-1; Good Parliament, iii. 291, 293, 298;

foreign policy, iii. 37, 66-8, 90; iv. 106-7 nn., 166, 236; in Netherlands, iii. 34 n. 4, 68, 88-9, 99-100, 110-11, 153, 492; iv. 82, 106-9; v. 17, 137; advisers there, iii. 84-90, 120, 288; iv. 82; v. 14-16;

towards France, iii. 139-40, 152, 164, 174; iv. 55; see also under Aquitaine; France; Hundred Years' War, see under France; towards Scotland, see under Scotland.

Edward IV, used for Edward the Black Prince, v. 289 n. 5.

Edward IV, iv. 67.

EDWARD, SON OF HENRY III, i. 304 n. 1, 308 n. 2; v. 233 nn., 269 n. 1, 282, 290 n. 4;

accounts of, i. 256 n. 1;

attorneys of, ii. 2; bailiff of, C. vi. 115;

chancellor of, i. 256 n. 1; ii. 2 and n. 6; C. vi. 116, 119; chancery of, i. 256 n. 1;

charters of, C. vi. 115-16; clerks of, i. 256 n. 1; C. vi. 115;

deputy of, ii. 25 n. 1; exchequer of, C. vi. 116;

household of, ii. 5, 25 n. 1, 169, 173; C. vi. 115;

servants of, ii. 17;

steward of, i. 256 n. 1; ii. 25; of lands, C. vi. 115-16;

wardrobe of, i. 256, 274 n. 3, 283 n. 2; ii. 5-6; v. 314 n. 1; C. vi. 115; staff of, i. 256; ii. 5; iv. 369; C. vi. 115; keeper (treasurer) of, i. 256 n. 1, 283 n. 2; ii. 5, 114 n. 2; C. vi. 115;

see also Edward I.
Edward of Aquitaine: see Edward of
Windsor.

EDWARD OF CARNARVON:

son of Edw. I, prince of Wales, earl of Chester, ii. 165-87; iii. 24-5, 127; v. 289-90 nn.; count of Ponthieu, ii. 166, 174; education and personality, ii. 168 n. 5, 178, 181 and n. 1; iii. 32; influence of his companions, ii. 172; sent scholars to Oxford. ii. 174; knighting of, iv. 422 n. 1; Edw. I's control over, ii. 165, 174-7. 224; v. 275 n. 1; relations with queen Marg., ii. 177; v. 273 n. 2: Walter Langton and, ii. 42, 176-7; itinerary, ii. 168-9, 173-4, 176; Scottish expedition, ii. 72, 138 n. 1; homage for Aquitaine, ii. 176 n. 4; regent, ii. 167-8. ADMINISTRATION: chamber, ii. 322; chamberlain, ii. 171: chancellor, ii. 170-1, 178-81, 225; v. 370; of Chester, ii. 170 n. 3; chancery, ii. 80 n. 2, 170, 178-81; C. vi. 122; local chanceries, ii. 180; council, ii. 178-9; exchequer at Chester, ii. 180 n. 6; finances, ii. 125, 165-7, 173-80, 183; accounts, ii. 138 n. 1, 173-4, 176, 178-80, 166-9, 319 n. 5; loans to, ii. 181; household, ii. 23 and nn., 42, 120 n. 1, 165-87; iii. 195; iv. 69; v. 314-15 and nn., 335 n. 1; C. vi. 121; control over local organisation, ii. 169, 178; kitchen, ii. 172-3; purveyance for, ii. 173; staff, ii. 23 and n. 1, 42, 69, 120 n. 1, 167-77, 185, 192-3, 226; iii. 24-5; iv. 69; v. 240, 242; C. vi. 122; kinsmen and magnates on, ii. 171, 176; Frenchmen on, ii. 171-2; Welshmen on, ii, 172-3; advocate, ii. 178; archers, ii. 120 n. 1; auditors, ii. 178; v. 335 n. 1; clerks, ii. 171, 175; iv. 71; C. vi. 121; of pantry and buttery, ii. 171 grooms, ii. 172; guard, ii. 120 n. 1, 173; kitchen staff, ii. 172;

knights, ii. 171-2, 175 and n. 4, 224-5; of chamber, ii. 225, 319; messengers, ii. 172; pages, ii. 172; palfreymen, ii. 172; purveyors, ii. 173; sergeants-at-arms, ii. 173; squires, ii. 120 n. 1, 172-3, 224-5; of chamber, ii. 225, 319: steward, ii. 171, 225; sumptermen, ii. 172; treasurer: see keeper wardrobe; wards on, ii. 172; yeomen, ii. 172, 178; of 319; chamber, ii. offices, ii. 172; lands, ii. 169-70, 174, 176, 178-80; governors of, ii. 178; records, ii. 80 n. 173-5 nn., 181, 184 n. 2; v. 412 n. 1; letters, ii. 181; iv. 413; v. 412 n. 1; register of, ii. 80 n. 2, 181; C. vi. 122; household roll, ii. 169 n. 2, 184 n. 2; writs, ii. 177 n. 1, 181; seals, great, ii. 180-1; v. 369, 412 n. 1, 429 n. 1; privy, ii. 79, 168, 171, 177 n. 1, 181, 294; iv. 413; v. 135, 429 n., 445; forgery of, ii. 79, 294; C. vi. 120; staff of, ii. 168, 171; wardrobe, i. 256-7; ii. 43, 165-87, 181 n. 1, 222; iv. 369 n. 2; v. 314 n. 1; C. vi. 121; London quarters, ii. 174, 178; iv. 412; accounts, ii. 138 n. 1, 166-9, 173-4, 319 n. 5; v. 335 n. 1; staff, ii. 192-3, 224-5; clerks, ii. 214, 237, 273; cofferer, iv. 71; controller, ii. 168, 171; lieutenant of, ii. 168; keeper, ii. 170-1, 181, 192, 270, 272; iv. 71; treasury, ii. 178; great wardrobe, ii. 171; v. 350; keeper (buyer), ii. 168, 171.

EDWARD OF WINDSOR: son of Edw. II, duke of Aquitaine, earl of Chester, iii. 1-3, 122 n. 4; iv. 69-76; v. 274 n. 1, 289 n. 5, 314 n. 1;

"governor and administrator of," v. 315 n. 4;

governor of Gascony, v. 4;

constable of Bordeaux appointed by, vi. 68;

his journey to France (1326), iii. 26;

regent for Edw. II, ii. 309-10; iii. 1-3; iv. 75; vi. 11;

ADMINISTRATION:

Cheshire chancery, iv. 69;

council, iv. 74;

finances, iv. 70; accounts, iii. 25-6; iv. 70, 73-4; v. 335 n. 1;

iv. 70, 73-4; v. 335 n. 1; household, iii. 6, 25-6; iv. 69-74, 76, 192; v. 315 n. 7; members of royal family in, iv. 72 n. 9, 74; offices, iv. 70 n. 4;

lands, iv. 72-5, 241; v. 335 n. 1; French, iv. 73-4;

records, iv. 73;

seals, v. 69-70; exchequer seal of Chester, v. 429 n.; privy, ii. 310; iii. 2, 34 n. 3; v. 3, 136;

v. 3, 136; staff, iii. 25; iv. 73-4, 76; in wardrobe, iii. 6; iv. 69, 71, 74; local officials, iv. 73-4; auditors, v. 335 n. 1; clerk, ii. 310; iii. 2 and n. 1;

ministers, iv. 74 n. 6, 75, 78, 192;

nurse, iv. 71;

secretary, ii. 310 n. 1;

steward, iv. 71, 72 n. 4; tailor, iv. 388;

wardrobe, iii. 6, 25; iv. 69-75; v. 246, 314; C. vi. 128; cofferer, iv. 71; controller, iii. 6; iv. 74-6; lieutenant of, iv. 75 n. 6; keeper (treasurer), iii. 6; v. 69 n. 1,

71-5; v. 246; C. vi. 128; see also Edward III.

EDWARD OF WOODSTOCK, son of Edw. III, prince of Wales and Aquitaine, duke of Cornwall, earl of Chester (the Black Prince): iii. 164, 198, 253 n. 4, 263, 271, 295 n. 2, 328 n. 1, 331, 399; iv. 348; v. 289-400;

titles of, iii. 37; v. 289-90, 392 n. 1, 406-8, 427; C. vi. 131; as earl, iii. 190 n. 1; v. 392 n. 1; created prince of Wales, v. 290, 324, 372; prince of Aquitaine, iii. 252; iv. 143 n. 1; v. 43, 292, 294, 300-6, 407; creation as, v. 291, 342 n. 6, 416 n. 4, 428; created duke of Cornwall, v. 290 n. 6; lord of Biscay and Castro Urdiales, v. 292, 408;

quarters and journeys, v. 373-4; visit to bishop of Ely's London house, v. 423 n. 5; at his wardrobe, v. 381 n. 7; tours of his dominions, v. 299; see also below:

character and tastes, v. 371 n. 5, 378; games and play, v. 308, 356-7, 361 n. 3; alms given by, v. 359;

handwriting and homout, ich dene, v. 371-2, 380 n. 2, 413 n. 4; C. vi. 130;

during minority, v. 308, 315, 395; renown, v. 293; homage to, v. 310,

357, 365 n. 5, 394;

work in England, keeper of England (regent), iii. 67, 100-1, 103, 106, 112, 152, 165 n. 3; v. 308 n. 2, 312, 407; return to London (1360), iv. 145; return in 1371, v. 378; his position in period 1371-6, iii. 275, 291, 300-2; v. 397-9; present from London to, v. 320 n. 2;

place in foreign affairs, iii. 260; v. 157, 294, 376 n. 5; campaigns and expeditions, iii. 153, 164, 174; v. 293, 327, 364-5, 373, 377, 386, 388 n. 1; comitiva on Crécy campaign, iii. 189 n. 4, 195 and n. 1; his account of battle of Poitiers, v. 415; payment of king John's ransom to, v. 176 n. 6; king's lieutenant in Gascony, v. 300-1, 312, 407; in Gascony, v. 376-8, 381; vi. 71; constable of Bordeaux appointed by, vi. 71; see also under Aquitaine;

marriage, iii. 190 n. 3, 252; iv. 317; v. 293, 359 n. 7: see also Joan of Kent:

illnesses and death, iii. 263, 283, 285, 287-8, 302-3, 331; iv. 194; v. 308 n. 6, 312, 397-9; will, v. 210 n. 3, 226 n. 1, 381, 395, 397-8; executors, iii. 328, 330; v. 363 n. 3, 391, 398 n. 1; epitaph, v. 364;

son, iii. 263; v. 384 n. 1: see also Richard of Bordeaux:

friends, iii. 327-32; v. 51; followers, iii. 296, 343, 431 n. 2; see also below, under Staff;

armour and clothes, v. 318, 351 n. 8;

arms (heraldic), iii. 197; v. 427, 430; ostrich feathers, v. 330; see also under Animals (ostrich); jewelry and pearls, v. 330;

ADMINISTRATION: 1 v. 289-440; material for history, v. 306-14; Edward III's supervision over, v. 394-5;

territorial position and central administration, v. 294-314, 323, 362-3, 367-8, 392-7; benefices in gift of, v. 319, 368, 379, 381, 394; pleas in which he was concerned, v. 395 and n. 2; "secret" business, v. 359;

when prince overseas, v. 394-5; after return in 1371, v. 397-9; complaints against, v. 332, 384.

ARMY: v. 298 and nn., 355-7, 361, 398, 420 n. 3; see also Campaigns and Expeditions above; store of arms, v. 355; ships, v. 360;

men-at-arms, v. 346 n. 5. Chamber, v. 344-5, 347 n. 2,

349, 356-62, 379, 381, 397 n. 1, 439; C. vi. 130; chamber of arms, v. 355, 361; finances, v. 330, 356-9, 362,

381 and n. 8; C. vi. 130; lands, v. 357-62;

quarters, v. 362, 397 n. 1;

seal. v. 362, 381:

records, v. 356, 359-60, 381: staff, v. 349, 360, 379;

chamberlain, iii. 329 n. 4: v. 360, 363 n. 3, 411, 432; bachelors of, v. 360 n. 4;

esquires, iii. 330; v. 322, 344; receiver, v. 359-61, 381, 439 and n. 2; usher, v. 357 and

n. 3, 361:

valets, v. 322, 344;

CHANCERY (Privy Seal Office), iii. 195-7, 232 nn.; v. 370, 382, 400, 403-4, 419-20, 431; secretariat, v. 310, 347 n. 4, 360-2, 367-82, 429: see also under Aquitaine ;

diplomatic of, v. 406-12, 416-20; records, letters close, v. 418-19: warrants, v. 413, 420;

local chanceries, v. 428;

staff, chancellor, iii. 100 n. 2, 195, 343; v. 369-70, 437 nn.; clerk, iii. 232 nn.;

chapel staff, v. 330, 344; see also under Seals: Wardrobe, below:

CONNECTIONS AND COMPARISONS: with king's administration, v. 429-30; with chancery, v. 342, 363; with exchequer, v. 331, 335, 338, 342, 354 n. 4;

with John of Gaunt's administration, v. 430-1;

with other households, v. 295. Council, iii. 196; v. 298-301, 310-12, 318-23, 326-8, 332-4, 342 n. 1, 345, 358 n. 3, 361, 365 n. 5, 370-1, 375, 379 n. 8, 382-7; "great" and "privy," v. 382, 384; in England, v. 395 n. 5; as keeper of realm, v. 322-3; when overseas, v. 395;

records, v. 383;

personnel of, v. 385-8; councillors, iii. 329 n. 4; v. 326-7, 332, 349 n. 3, 368, 370-1,

¹ Quarters, Records, Staff, are, where possible, grouped under each department as has been done for the king's administration, and not under a general heading as in other subordinate royal households.

376 n. 5, 383-7, 395-9, 411; as regent, iii. 109, 112; v. 312; president, v. 386-7;

court, v. 360, 396.

EXCHEQUER, iii. 193 n. 2; v. 313, 324-35, 338, 345-9, 357-74 passim; a secretarial department, v. 332-3;

of receipt, v. 334, 342-3; as court of pleas, iii. 196; v. 332, 384;

quarters of, v. 333; at Westminster, iii. 196-7; v. 324; treasury in London, iii. 196; v. 333-4 and nn.;

records, v. 333; books v. 333; custody of seal in, v. 374;

exchequer in Exeter, iii. 196 n. 3; v. 298 n. 3;

local: see under place;

staff, v. 327, 334; auditors, v. 334; barons, v. 332, 334; clerk, v. 334, 374; keeper, v. 324-6, 333-4 and nn., 374, 434 n. 1, 438 n. 4; receiver, iii. 196-7, 232 n. 4, 275, 330; iv. 80, 385 n. 1; v. 324, 334, 434 n. 1, 436-7, 352; vi. 53; controller, v. 326, 329; as prince of Aquitaine, v. 439 n. 1; receiver-general, iii. 253, 329 n. 4; iv. 260; v. 42-3, 295-6, 325-66 passim, 375, 381, 387-8, 395 n. 5, 398, 425 n. 8, 438-9; usher, v. 334; chief clerk of treasury, v. 349.

Finances, v. 309, 313-14, 323-42, 345-9, 362-7, 382; financial difficulties as regent, iii. 110; privy purse, v. 356-7, 362; military, v. 346, 364-5;

revenue, iii. 196; v. 293, 328-9, 331, 335, 362-7; assignments, v. 345-6, 363; king John's ransom, v. 363 n. 3; loans, v. 363 n. 4, 364; debtors, v. 328; tallies of officials, v. 316;

expenditure, v. 330-1, 388 n. 4; accounts, iii. 196; v. 308-9, 326 n. 1, 330, 335-41, 352, 355-6, 365-6, 428 n. 5; audit

of, v. 324, 331 n. 3, 335-9; and king's exchequer, v. 336-42; reform, v. 325;

see also under Exchequer; Household; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great, in this section.

HOUSEHOLD, iii. 100 n. 2, 195-7, 399; iv. 191, 195; v. 289-440; Edw. III's control over, v. 322-323; and queen Philippa's, v. 314-15; in Gascony, v. 314, 347, 366; magnificence of, v. 344; divided by war, v. 351; material for study of, v. 306-14; secretariat, iii. 195; v. 400-31; lands assigned to, v. 345;

administration of lands through, v. 294, 297; see also Admin-

istration above;

verge, v. 320; finances, v. 345-6, 348, 355 n. 1, 358 n. 3, 367; accounts, iv. 113; v. 308-9, 311, 321, 323, 335-40, 346, 348;

headquarters, v. 323-4; hospicium, v. 362 n. 1; liveries to, v. 322 n. 3, 327:

supplies for, v. 308, 380; records, v. 306-14;

seal of, v. 370;

reorganisation, v. 317, 323, 372;

staff, iv. 384 n. 5, 385-6; promotion, v. 316; protections for, v. 328 n. 13; auditors, v. 321, 323, 335-9; bachelors, v. 344;

clerks, iii. 253-4, 329; v. 43, 317, 323, 327, 349; of offices, v. 322, 330, 344, 348, 355 n. 3, 371; of marshalsea, v. 322;

controller, v. 317, 348-9, 361, 372, 435-6; staff of, v. 317, 435;

prince's councillors on, v. 386;

knights, v. 344 n. 7, 360;

master (magister), iii. 121; v. 308 n. 6, 318-21, 323, 388-9, 411, 433; mistress. v. 319-20:

officials, v. 289 n. 6, 297, 306, seals, v. 310, 367-82, 401, 404, 315-23, 334 n. 9, 348-9, 428, 430, 449; 431: staff, iii. 195; v. 310, 312-13, porters, v. 322; 323-5, 329, 335, 363 n. 1, receiver, v. 330 n. 3; 365 n. 5, 383, 390-2; steward, iii. 328, 329 n. 4; auditors, v. 335-8; v. 317-19, 323, 349 n. 3, bailiffs, v. 340, 361: 371, 390, 411, 432; local chamberlains, v. 335, treasurer, v. 309 n. 1, 315-16, 378: 323-4, 328, 330 n. 3, 367, escheators, iii. 193 n. 1; 371, 380; in Aquitaine, v. 297, 403; v. 347; governor, v. 326, 440 n. 1; troops, v. 298 n. 4; justices, v. 299, 363 n. 3. usher of hall, v. 344; 383; yeomen of offices, v. 322, 330, keeper, v. 440 n. 1; 344, 348, 371; receivers, v. 335, 352; treasury in Gascony, v. 347: sheriffs, v. 335; see also under Staff and Wardstewards, v. 321, 323, 358-61, robe below; 387, 390-2, 398 n. 1, LANDS, iii. 193 n. 2; iv. 176, 191; 439-40; v. 294-306, 367-8, 384, 391; tenants, v. 322, 332, 357 n. 1, fees, v. 391-4; his rights in 383-5; suitors, v. 382; England, v. 291 and n. 1, 301; also under Aquitaine; grant of fee farm of Chester, Chester; Cornwall; Wales; v. 405 n. 4; Quarters: residences of, v. 315administration of, v. 291 n. 1, 16 and nn., 358; headquarters 294-306, 326, 362-3, 367, 383, at Westminster and London, 389-94; iii. 197; v. 323, 359, 395-6; jurisdiction of, iii. 192-3; in Calais, v. 360; commissions for surveillance of, Records: v. 306-14, 397, 402-3, v. 391 : 406-8: complaints, iii. 196 n. 3: depository of, v. 347 n. 4; v. 332; diplomatic of, v. 400-16, 429; petitions from, v. 383-5; compilation of, v. 373; dating grants, v. 368, 387 n. 6; of, v. 408-10, 413; enrolled local chanceries: see under by king's exchequer, v. 342; Chancery above and under of English manors, v. 307; different appanages; Gascon records, v. 307-8; escheats and forfeitures, iii. 193 compared with king's John of Gaunt's, v. 429-31; n. 1; v. 297, 332-3, 357, accounts, v. 308-9, 339-40, 384, 403; wardships, v. 345-6, 352, 363 n. 5; Fillongley's, 358 n. 4, 359; local exchequers: see under v. 365-6; particulars of Exchequer above and under eloth, v. 352; different appanages; bills, v. 379 n. 8; charters, v. 310, 406, 410-12, finances, v. 327, 329, 335-8, 362; revenues from, v. 352, 424; 362-7; accounts, v. 299, grants, v. 378; 335-40, 363 n. 2, 365 n. 5, indentures, v. 310, 344, 346 n. 7, 405 n. 4, 416 n. 5; 403: between Edw. III and, v. 346 records, extents, v. 291 n. 1, 310-11, 363, 365, 392; n. 7; and Jo. of Gaunt, reforms, v. 384, 391; v. 379;

notarial instruments, v. 410; instruments under privy seal, v. 368, 408, 422-3 nn.; C. vi. 121;

journal of payments abroad, v. 346:

letters, v. 308, 310-12, 320 n. 3, 360, 371-5, 384-5, 387 n. 6, 390 n. 2, 394, 395 n. 3, 400-31 passim; C. vi. 120; places where found, v. 401-4; letters patent, v. 310, 372 n. 1, 374-5, 378 n. 2, 380, 405 n. 4, 406-7, 410-12; letters close, v. 412, 416-20; under privy seal, v. 419-20, 424: under secret seal, v. 408, 415-16; under signet, v. 420; without warrant, v. 370 n. 2: to queen Philippa, iii. 104 n. 1; v. 407; as Edw. III's lieutenant in Gascony, v. 404; for accountants, v. 352, 358; of appointment, v. 387 n. 6; of assignment, iv. 328-9; of confirmation, v. 312;

registers of, v. 309-11, 329-31, 334, 345 n. 3, 349, 352, 358-60, 368-74, 379-81, 385-8 and nn., 394 n. 5, 403, 405 n. 5, 413, 416, 424 n. 3; C. vi. 122; Cornish register, v. 350 n. 1; C. vi. 122; of privy seal letters, ii. 80 n. 2, 181 n. 1;

letters to, v. 192, 319;

memoranda of instructions and opinions of prince, v. 384; ordinances, v. 382-3;

petition to Pope from, iv. 385 n. 1; v. 397 n. 4;

petitions to, v. 311-12;

pardons and protections, v. 368, 402, 422 nn.;

rolls, v. 44 n. 2; counter rolls, v. 352;

valor of lands, v. 363 n. 2, 365 n. 5;

warrants, v. 330, 348, 355, 368 n. 1, 370-5, 377, 380-1, 387, 402, 412-16, 419-20, 422 nn.;

writs, v. 415; of diem clausit extremum, v. 333; C. vi. 130.

Reforms, v. 384;

SEALS: v. 310-12, 333, 362, 367-82, 385, 387 n. 6, 394. 400-31 passim; arrangements for sealing, v. 367-82, 396 n. 5, 404 n. 1, 413, 416-20, 430-1; custody of, v. 379;

making of, v. 425 n. 8;

unidentified, v. 428-9;

as keeper of England, v. 317; great (none in England), iii. 195; v. 311 and n. 2, 368-9, 404, 428-30; as prince of Aquitaine: see under Aquitaine (Seals);

of absence, v. 373 n. 4, 401;

personal, v. 367-82; "the seal" and "the privy seal," v. 404-6;

privy, iii. 100 n. 2, 165 n. 3, 195-6; v. 309-11, 368-82, 387 nn., 394 n. 5, 404-7, 409 n. 1, 410-12, 421-5, 431; C. vi. 121; bag for, v. 394 n. 5; cost of, v. 427 n. 4; description of, v. 419-27; counter-seal, v. 416-17; reduplication of, v. 429; reproductions of, v. 449-51; dual nature of, v. 369-70: see also Chancery above;

overseas, v. 370, 373 n. 4. 374, 377-8, 401, 417, 422-5; "before we were prince of Aquitaine," v. 416 n. 4; functions of, v. 403, 427; office of, v. 373, 401, 430-1; quarters of, v. 381, 405;

records, v. 373, 410-16; and under Records above: staff, v. 349; clerks, v. 370, 373-4, 379 n. 8, 380-1, 437-8; clerk-registrar, v. 214 n. 4, 438; keeper, iii. 100 n. 2; iv. 190; v. 317, 319, 323, 326, 333 and n. 2, 349, 361, 369-79, 385, 396 n. 5, 415, 436-7; house for, v. 373; chamber of, v. 387 n. 9;

secret, or signet, v. 310, 317.

415-16, 430;

relation of secret seal to signet, v. 415-16; secret, v. 330, 360, 371 n. 5, 381-2, 402, 406-7, 415-16, 420, 425 n. 7, 427-9; keeper of, v. 380; signet, v. 40, 226, 371, 381-2, 402, 415-16, 420, 428-9, 431; seals used in Gascony, v. 301-6, 360, 375, 401, 406, 408 nn., 417; seal "called real," v. 376 n. 2; see also under Chamber; Household; Lands; Wardrobe; in this section. STAFF: iii. 133 n. 4, 285, 327-32; iv. 190-1, 194-6, 203, 339; v. 214, 293, 312-13, 348 n. 4, 368; service with Rich. II, v. 379, 399; relation to civil service, iii. 253; ecclesiastical preferment of, v. 378-9; armourers, v. 322; attorney, iii. 232 n. 4; v. 42, 326, 328, 342, 387, 395; attorney-general, v. 334 n. 10, 342 n. 4; auditors, iii. 328 n. 1; v. 299, 326-8, 331 n. 3, 335-40, 348, 351-2 and nn. 356, 360 n. 8, 363 n. 2, 365-6 and nn., 380, 383, 390 n. 2, 428 n. 5; auditor-councillors, v. 335; bakers, v. 322; barber, v. 344; bargemen, v. 344; butler, v. 337 n. 8, 344; clerks, v. 378-81, 409 n. 1, 413; signatures of, v. 415 n. 2; clerks-registrar, v. 380-1; special commissioners, v. 299, 383 n. 1; confessor, v. 397; falconers, v. 322; familia, v. 354 n. 4, 396 n. 5; governor of business, v. 320, 370, 387-91, 396 n. 5, 433; "governor and administrator," v. 312, 315; heralds, v. 344; keeper of arms, v. 344, 355; of cellars, v. 344; of fees, v. 321,

323, 357 n. 1, 391 and n. 5,

392-4; of swans, v. 344;

knights, iii. 308 n. 3, 329-30; v. 344, 346-7 and nn., 357; retinues of, v. 344-5; marshal, v. 344; master of barge, v. 344; of great horses, v. 344; messengers, v. 318, 322, 330, 344, 348, 384; ministers (officials), iii. 133 n. 4; iv. 195; v. 299-300, 310, 327. 329, 370, 374-5, 378, 385, 388, 394-7, 402, 410, 423; letters and seals of, v. 402; inn used by, iii. 196; houses of, v. 395; ecclesiastical preferment of, v. 376 n. 5; protections for, v. 342 n. 6, 380, 388 n. 2; minstrels, v. 330, 344; notaries, v. 375, 376 n. 3, 377; palfreyour, v. 355 n. 3; pavilioners, v. 344, 355; purveyor, v. 396 n. 5; retinue, iii. 402, 406; iv. 144 nn.; v. 313, 346 n. 7; secretary, iii. 232 n. 4, 329 n. 4, 330; iv. 189; v. 46, 226, 328, 379-80; steward, v. 344, 358 n. 3; surveyor of moneys, v. 334; tailor, iv. 389; v. 316, 322, 347 n. 2, 350 n. 3; treasurer, iii. 196; v. 336, 337 n. 7, 340 n. 2; subtreasurer, v. 349: yeoman, iv. 336; See also Chamber; Chancery; Exchequer; Household; Lands: Wardrobe in this section. Treasury; see under Exchequer; Household, in this section; WARDROBE: iii. 195-7; iv. 412; v. 289 n. 6, 314, 330-1, 335, 342-9, 356-8, 360-7 passim, 372-3, 379, 393 n. 3; prince's withdrawal from, v. 355; and privatum hospicium, v. 343; liveries from, v. 350; justices and men of law discuss dispute at, v. 348 n. 3; relations to great wardrobe, v. 349-56; arms in, v. 356 n. 1;

chapel of, v. 343, 353;

receipt of, v. 323-4, 334 n. 5,

343, 353;

finances of, v. 355 and n. 1; accounts of, iii. 328 n. 1; v. 308, 328 n. 7, 348, 352, 390 n. 2;

quarters in London, iii. 196-7;v. 343, 352-4, 381 n. 7, 395;in Aquitaine, v. 347; at Bordeaux, iv. 362 n. 3; v. 347;

records, v. 333, 348, 352; books rolls and memoranda, v. 343-344, 352; Henxteworth's Day-Book, v. 348 n. 2;

seal of, v. 372-3, 380;

staff, v. 344, 349, 379; clerks, v. 328, 353 n. 7; cofferer, v. 317 n. 7, 328, 349 n. 4; controller, v. 323, 346; keeper (treasurer), iii. 328 n. 1; iv. 80, 289 n. 6, 309 n. 1; v. 315-18, 323-4, 327-8, 335-340, 344-58, 396 n. 5, 433-6; in Gascony, v. 330, 349, 435 nn.; lieutenant, v. 434: see also under Household above.

Wardrobe, Great: iii. 197; v. 343, 347 n. 2, 349-56; Black Prince in, v. 354-5; as military department, v. 355; in Gascony, v. 347; chamber of arms in, v. 355;

finances of, v. 354-5; accounts of, v. 352, 355-6;

quarters of, v. 352-5; storehouse of, v. 334;

records, v. 352;

staff, v. 435 nn.; janitor, v. 353; keeper, iii. 197; v. 295-6, 328, 330, 350-2, 353 n. 8, 355-6, 436, 439 n. 1;

see also under Wardrobe above; Wardrobe, Privy, v. 355, 361.

Edward, son of Edm. of Langley, earl of Rutland and Cork, iii. 463 n. 1, 464, 490; iv. 2 and n. 3, 6, 15, 16 n., 20 n. 1, 31 n. 1; v. 262 n. 2; constable of England, iv. 22; one of 1397 appellants, iv. 22-3, 26; duke of Albemarle, iv. 27, 28 n. 2, 31 n. 1, 37, 54, 59, 64.

Edward, the chamberlain, iv. 354 n. 2.

Edwards, J. G., iii. 37 n. 1, 304 n. 5; on Sir Gruffydd Llwyd, ii. 172 n. 2, 209 n.; Early History of the Counties of Carmarthen and Cardigan, ii. 170 n. 2; Personnel of the Commons in Parliament under Edward I and Edward II,

Edward, monk of Bury, iv. 409 n. 4.

iii. 291 n.; The Parliamentary Committee of 1398, iv. 36 n. 1, 38 n. 3, 40 n. 1; Re-election, and the mediæval parliament, iii. 291 n.

Edwinstow, Henry, keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 43; clerk of parliament, iii. 448 n. 2; keeper of great seal, vi. 12.

Edworth, Stephen of, steward of household, i. 314 n. 4; vi. 41.

Eels: see under Food.

Effigy of Edw. III, iv. 173 n. 1.

Eggs: see under Food. Ehrlich, L., C. vi. 119.

Eland, William, iii. 29 n. 6.

Elbeuf (France, Seine Inférieure), i. 189 n. 6.

Eleanor of Aquitaine, iii. 172.

ELEANOR OF CASTILE: queen of Edw. I, iv. 71 n, 1:

children of, v. 272-3;

nephew of, ii. 343;

chamber of, v. 236 n. 3; usher of, C. vi. 120;

chaplain of, C. vi. 120;

exchequer of, v. 239, 247; clerks of, v. 239; ushers of, v. 239;

finances of, v. 238, 270-2; accounts of, v. 236, 239, 265 n. 3, 272, 284-5; debts of, v. 272;

household of, ii. 165; v. 236-9, 270-2, 314-15;

lands of, iii. 260; iv. 75 n. 1; v. 247, 271-2, 275; dower of, v. 270;

records of, v. 272, 284; letters, v. 236, 269 n. 4, 287 n. 5; wardrobe book, ii. 42; vellum for books, v. 285;

seals of, v. 285, 287, 447;

secretariat of, v. 285; copying and illuminating staff of, v. 285;

staff of, auditor, v. 271; bailiff, v. 238 n. 6, 239, 271; ministers, complaints against, v. 236, 238, 271, 283; officials, v. 272;

proctor, v. 270 n. 4; receiver, v. 238 n. 4; steward, v. 238-9, 271-2; C. vi. 120; treasurer, v. 270; C. vi. 120;

treasury of, v. 237;

wardrobe of, i. 256; ii. 42; v. 236-238, 283;

staff of, v. 236; clerks, v. 236, 238; controller, v. 236, 238; keeper (treasurer), i. 256 n. 1; ii. 42 n. 2, 83; v. 236-8; receiver, ii. 42 n. 2.

ELEANOR OF PROVENCE: queen of Hen. III, i. 263; ii. 5 n. 3; coronation of, i. 92; regent, i. 292; iv. 365; as nun, v. 232-3; claim to nominate nuns to religious houses, v. 265 n. 2; alms of, v. 235 n. 2; nursing schemes of, v. 233; illness of, v. 233, 269 n. 3; Savoyard and Provençal kinsfolk of, i. 241, 249-50;

grant for expenses of Edw., son of Hen. III, v. 282;

chamber of, v. 234 n. 1; chamberlain of, v. 234 and n. 1;

chapels of, v. 235; chaplains of,i. 255 n. 1, 279; v. 233, 235;C. vi. 120;

court of, v. 233;

finances of, i. 255; v. 233 n. 1, 267-270, 273, 282; queen's gold, v. 265-6; grants, v. 282-3; loans, v. 269 and n. 2;

household of, i. 253; ii. 42, 165; v. 232-6, 268-9, 273; her son Edw. in, v. 233 n. 4; accounts of, v. 232-5;

lands of, v. 232-3; dower and supplementary grants, v. 267-70; houses, v. 233; wards, v. 233; local officials of, v. 282; bailiffs, v. 233, 282;

records of, i. 253; v. 234, 267; letters, v. 232, 287;

seals of, v. 286-7;

secretariat of, v. 285-6; drafting of

letters by, v. 285-6;

staff of, v. 233-4 and nn., 270 n. 4; almoners, v. 233; clerks, v. 233-5; doctors, v. 233-4; knights, v. 233; ladies. v. 233; men of business, v. 233; purveyor, iv. 365; squires, v. 233; treasurer, i. 253 n. 1; v. 234 n. 1, 286; yeomen, v. 233;

wardrobe, i. 242, 248, 252-6, 274; v. 231, 233-6; storeroom for jewels and robes, i. 253; accounts, i. 253-6; v. 233-5 and nn., 267 and n. 3; counter-roll, i. 248, 254 nn.; v. 234-5;

staff of, i. 253; v. 234-5; chamberlain, i. 253 and n. 1; clerks, i. 253, 254 n. 5; iv. 357 n. 13; controller, i. 248, 253-5; v. 234, 236, 238; keeper, i. 248, 253-5, 267 n.; v. 234-5, 267, 282; usher, v. 234 n. 1.

Eleanor, daughter of Edw. I, keeper of wardrobe of, ii. 43.

Eleanor, daughter of Edw. II, iv. 72 n. 9, 74-5.

Eleanor, daughter of Edw. III, v. 289 n. 6.

Electors: see under Germany.

Electuaries, iv. 392 n. 2; v. 233 n. 4, 235 n. 2.

Elephant: see Animals.

Elgin (co. Moray), iv. 99 n. 1.

Elias, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6.

Eliot, John, yeoman of livery of crown, iv. 10 n. 4.

Elizabeth, daughter of Edw. I, ii. 167. Elizabeth, daughter of Jo. of Gaunt. mistress (magistra) of, iii. 331 n. 1,

Elizabeth, of Clare: see under Clare. Elizabeth, of York, queen of Hen. VII,

iv. 410 n. 7.

Ellerker, John, the elder and the younger, iii. 109 n. 3; receiver of ninth, iii. 109-10; iv. 250; treasurer of exchequer of Dublin, iii. 109 n. 3; chamberlain of North Wales, iii. 109; vi. 62, 64.

Ellesmere, Hugh, janitor of Black Prince's great wardrobe, v. 353

Ellis, William, of Yarmouth, iii. 301, 308 n. 3, 317.

Elmham, Roger (1), clerk of privy seal, v. 48, 70, 78 n. 5, 94, 111. Roger (2), clerk of works, v. 94

Sir William, iii. 392 n.; knight of chamber, iii. 429 n. 8, 435 n. 3, 452 n. 2. Elmsale, G., keeper of king's ships, iv. 312 n. 3.

Elsfield, Gilbert of, iv. 232 n. 1.

Richard, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 68.

Eltham (co. Kent), iii. 287, 485 n. 5; iv. 211; v. 241 n. 4, 276; king's wardrobe at, iv. 483; Edw. III at, iii. 304; iv. 176, 179-80, 182 n. 5, 183; his familia regis at, iv. 134; Rich. II at, iii. 412. 452, 472 n. 1; iv. 3 n. 1, 219, 221-2, 391 n. 8; hospicium regis at, iii. 469 n. 2; iv. 219, 221-2; council at (1395), iii. 467 n. 2.

Eltham, John of : see John of Eltham. Eltham, William: see Elmham.

Ely (co. Camb.), archdeacon of, iv. 111 n. 3; and under Ely, Nich. of;

Offord, Jo.; bishop of, i. 234-5; ii. 12 n. 1; iii. 232-3, 436;

Nigel, the treasurer, i. 80-1, 87-8. 94: son of: see FitzNeal, Richard:

and under Barnet, Jo. (1);Fitz Alan, Th. : Eustace: Fordham, Jo.; Hotham, Jo.; Kilkenny, Wi. of; Kirkby, Jo.; Langham, Si.; Lisle, Th.; Longchamp, Wi.; Louth, Wi. of; Ridel, Ge.; Salmon, Jo.; London house of, v. 387 n. 9,

396, 423 n. 5;

bishopric of, iv. 154;

temporalities of, iv. 127, 303 n. 1; prior of, i. 234;

diocese of, clerk of, v. 222.

Ely, Nicholas of, chancellor, i. 297, 304 and n. 1, 307; vi. 5; "chancellor's fee" instituted (1260), i. 297; ii. 76-7; archdeacon of Ely, i. 299 and n. 4; vi. 5; treasurer of exchequer, i. 296 n. 3, 302; vi. 19.

William of, dean of St. Paul's, treasurer of exchequer, vi. 18.

Embalming, iv. 173 n. 1.

Embassies: i. 254 n. 7, 264 n. 4; ii. 20, 107, 119; iii. 446; iv. 295; v. 89; C. vi. 119:

accounts of, ii. 265;

regulated by Walton ordinances, iii. 73, 149;

wages of ambassadors, iv. 108; gifts to, ii. 124;

negotiating marriage of Anne of Bohemia, iii, 382 n. 3; v. 213-14; to Flanders to buy cloth, iv. 396;

to France, ii. 107 n. 3, 216 n. 1, 300 n. 2: iii. 162; v. 102, 364 n. 1; C. vi. 115; to negotiate peace (1346-47); v. 23, 25 n. 5; under Rich. II, iii. 459; v. 102; to Rich. II, iv. 1;

to Netherlands, ii. 107 n. 3; iv. 396; to the pope, i. 118; ii. 298 n. 2; iii. 27, 119, 212; v. 10, 79, 215, 326; at Avignon, iii. 160; iv. 161; v. 7-8, 19, 32, 326, 390; of Walt. Norwich (1340); iii. 119, 120 n. 1; concerning peace with France (1354), v. 30; at Lyons (1306), ii. 20; from the Pope, ii. 79-80; iii. 476; v. 17;

to Scotland, iii. 459; iv. 84;

v. 25:

Missions to Bordeaux, ii. 20, 69 n. 6; to Canterbury, iv. 108;

of Jo. Benstead, v. 30:

of Jo. Brancaster, iii. 212, 217 n. 4;

of Rob. Braybrook, v. 213;

of Bartholomew Burghersh, iii.

of Rich. Bury, v. 7-8;

of Rich. of Bynteworth, v. 10;

of Ge. Chaucer, iv. 342 n. 3;

of Si. Islip, v. 25; of Michael Northburgh, v. 7-8, 27-9, 31-2, 69, 326, 390 :

of Jo. Offord, v. 17-18;

of Adam Orleton, iii. 16, 17 n. 4, 35 n. 1;

of Walt. Skirlaw, iii. 400, 436 n. 1; v. 48;

from Black Prince, v. 326, 381, 383, 390;

see also under Diplomacy; Nuncii: Treaties; and names of countries. Embezzlement, iii. 290.

Embroiderer: see Occupations.

Embroidery, for Black Prince, v. 364 n. 1; of swans with ladies' heads, v. 364 n. 1.

Emperor, Rich. II's ambition to become, iv. 47; payments from Edw. III to, iv. 80; clerks of, v. 82; letters of, v. 82; see under Charles the Great; Carolingians; Hen. II; Louis of Bavaria; Otto III. Empire, the, chamber of, i. 172; chancery of, i. 172; chancellors, i. 130; clerks of, v. 82; charters of, v. 156; fiefs of, chamberlains of, v. 160; secret seals of, v. 160; diplomatic of letters in, v. 82; magnates of, v. 156; notaries of, v. 82; seals of, i. 124, 140; v. 82, 156, 158; C. vi. 113; sealing methods in, v. 156: secretaries of, v. 82; imperial vicar, v. 82; see also under Emperor; Romans (king of); Eastern, iv. 47; seals, bulla, i. 124 n. 2, 125. Enclosure, of park of Worksop, iv. 291. Engineers: see Occupations. Engines of war: see Artillery. ENGLAND: money dispatched to wardrobe from (1230-2), i. 199; Edw. Ш, (1345-7),supported iii. 172; military position in north, ii. 207; development of nationality, iii. 200; administration of: see Administration; arms of : see Arms, heraldic; Black Prince's lands in, v. 390, 392-3; revenue from, v. 363, 367; relations with his central administration, v. 368; use of seals in, v. 368: Black Prince's seals used in, v. 422-425; church in: see Church; coasts of, guarding of, iii. 355; "three estates" in; see Estates; ministers of state in: see State, ministers of; primacy of, iii. 206;

prince of, v. 291 n. 3; queen's gold of: see Gold, queen's; hereditary steward of: see under Steward. Englefield (co. Flint.), escheatry of, iii. 49 n. 5. Engleys, William le, sergeant-at-arms. ii. 163. English, language: see under Language. Englishry, presentment of, iii. 106. Engravers, of seals: see Occupations. Engrosser: see Exchequer (staff); Ireland (exchequer of). Enlart, C., Manuel d'Archéologie française, i. 67 n. Epila (Spain), battle of, v. 153 n. 1. Epitaph, i. 248 n. 5. Equipment, for king's household, iv. 351: see also Wardrobe, Great. Equity: see under Courts, law. Erasures, in wardrobe accounts, ii. 129 n. 1. Eresby (co. Lincoln), manor house of, ii. 182 n. Eresby, lord of: see under Bek; household of, ii. 182-3; ordinance of, ii. 14 n. 1, 182-3. Erghum, Ralph, doctor of civil law, iii. 279 n. 4; bishop of Salisbury, chancellor of duke of Lancaster, iii. 279 n. 4, 315; on 1377 committee and continual councils, iii. 315, 327-8, 329 n. 1, 334-5, 343-4; bishop of Wells, iii. 436. Erle, Robert, steward of keeper of privy seal, v. 79 n. 1. Ernald, Reymund, sub-marshal of hall, ii. 158. Erpingham, Sir Thomas, iv. 56. Ertaud, John, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163. Nicole, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163. ESCHEATORS: i. 218, 295; ii. 7, 214, 361; iii. 138 n. 1, 193 n. 2; iv. 12, 27 n. 1, 271, 309-10, 425; v. 272 n. 3; number of, ii. 211; iii. 9, 11, 49-51, 106: appointment of, iii. 9, 16-17; position and political tendencies, iv. 42-3; excessive demands, iii. 257; connection with Peasants' Revolt, iii. 359-60, 362-3, 366 n. 1;

complaints against, ii. 301 n. 5; | Essex, County of: iii. 282: removal of, iii. 122, 274; functions, iv. 121 n. 2, 244; in Walton ordinances, iii. 69 n. 2, 72, 147-8; administration of forfeitures, iv. 312-13; instructions concerning wardships and marriages, iv. 123 n. 1; excluded from chamber lands, ii. 354; iv. 272; at exchequer, iii. 7, 9 n. 5; revenue received by, i. 301; iv. 272; audit of accounts, iv. 274-6; records, iii. 9 n. 4; rolls, scrutinized (1341), iii. 129; north of Trent, ii. 271; iii. 11 n. 4, 50; iv. 272; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 271); south of Trent, iii. 11 n. 4, 50; iv. 256; citra mare Scocie, ii. 361; in franchises and palatinates, ii. 170; iii. 49-50, 193 n. 2; in duchy of Lancaster, iii. 191 n. 2; compared with Black Prince's keeper of fees, v. 392; see also under Burstwick; Chamber; Chamber lands; Chester; Edw. of Woodstock; Escheats; Holderness; Ireland; Kesteven; Lancashire; Lindsey; London: Wales; Wight; and under names of counties. ESCHEATS: iii. 35; iv. 121 n. 4; to crown, ii. 338, 349-53; iv. 125; estates of earl of Hereford ii. 52 n. 1; administration of, iii. 49-50; iv. 56; income from, ii. 361; iii. 348; reserved to chamber, iv. 243-5, 309; v. 183; grants of, iii. 148; iv. 366; roll of, iv. 310; in Scotland, ii. 110, 111 n. 1; see also Escheators. Escus d'or : see under Currency. Espigurnell: see Spigurnell under Chancery (staff). Esplechin (Belgium), truce of, iii. 114,

120.

Esquires: see Squires.

commissions in, iii. 366 n. 4; court in (1381), iii. 376; Black Prince's administration in, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6; issues of, iv. 481; justice of peace in, iii. 366 n. 4; knight of shire, iv. 38; in parliament, iii. 124, 350-2, 366 n. 4; men of, iii. 367-9, 371, 373; Peasants' Revolt in, iii. 366-9, 371, 373, 377; sheriff of, i. 105 n. 2, 207 n. 1; iii. 119 n. 3; election of, iii. 94 and n. 4: taxation of, iii. 107 n. 4, 270 n. 1; v. 237 n. 2; poll tax, iii. 362, 366 n. 4, 367; Essex, archdeacon of, iii. 232 n. 3; iv. 456; see also Barnet, Jo. (2); Rothwell, Wi. "Estates," of realm, i. 8 and n.; iii. 381 n. 2. Estham, Richard of, ii. 90 n. 1. Eston, John, on queen's staff, iv. 446 n. 3; v. 255-6, 265. Estreats, i. 34 n. 1; ii. 180; of exchequer, v. 64, 130 n. 3; foreign, clerk of: see Exchequer (staff); rolls of: see Exchequer (records); of wardrobe, ii. 266. Estutevilla, William de, i. 238. Ethiopia, slave from, iv. 367 n. 8. Eton (Bucks.), iii. 481. Eton: see Etton. Etton (Eton), John, clerk of privy seal, v. 65, 77 n. 2, 111. Eudo, ostiarius garderobe : see Ives. Euermue, Walter de, i. 238. Eues, Robert de, iv. 250 n. 5. Eugenius IV, pope, v. 158. Eure, Robert, chancellor of exchequer of Ireland, v. 130 n. 3. EUROPE: administration in, i. 7, 30-1, 174; iii. 200; v. 142-60; chamber, i. 65, 74, 171-2; chamberlains, v. 159, 179 n. 1; chancellors, i. 285; v. 15, 160; chanceries, i. 285; v. 142-60; correspondence with, v. 122 n. 1, 124, 177; terminology, for English seals, v. 161, 195-6;

household administration in, v. 159,

magnates, v. 294;

ministers of state, i. 8;

records, v. 121-2;

seals and signet rings, i. 30-1, 122-4, 140-60; v. 179 n. 1, 198; reduplication of, i. 140-41; departmental, i. 140-1, 145; privy, i. 66; v. 159; secret, v. 159-60, 170 n. 2, 195-6; signet, v. 159, 170 n. 2, 198; small, i. 65; v. 131-132, 142-60; works on, v. 158; secretary's office, v. 226; taxation, i. 74.

Eustace the Monk, i. 195.

Eustace, bishop of Ely, chancellor, i. 184; vi. 3.

Evans, D. L., v. 139 n. 3, 297-8 nn.;

Some Notes on the Principality of

Wales in the time of the Black

Prince, iii. 193 n. 1, 195 n. 4;

Flintshire Ministers' Accounts, v. 297 n. 2, 298 n. 1;

Florence, M. G.: see Higham, Mrs. C. S. S.

Everdon (Northants), v. 98.

Everdon, Philip of, cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 21 and n. 2; vi. 30; C. vi. 120, 130.

Silvester of, archdeacon of Chester, bishop of Carlisle, keeper of great

seal, i. 288; vi. 4.

William, career in exchequer, iii. 125 n. 1; vi. 21; rector of St. Andrews' by Baynard's Castle, iv. 406.

Evesham (co. Worc.), iv. 34 n. 1; C. vi. 116;

battle of, i. 300, 311-14; ii. 2, 25, 281; iv. 367;

abbey of, iv. 249-50; v. 184 n. 5; abbot of, i. 235; monks of, v. 184 n. 5.

Evesham, Thomas, keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 124, 157-8 nn.; keeper of great seal, vi. 13.

Evreux (France, dep. Eure), archdeacon of: see Harcourt, Ph. of.

Ewell, Richard of, i. 276 n. 2; citizen of London, buyer of great wardrobe, i. 314; iv. 359 n. 4, 361 n. 4, 365-8, 377 n. 2, 417-18,

427; vi. 34; London houses of, iv. 367.

Ewer, Robert, the archer, ii. 232. Ewerers: see Occupations. Ewloe (co. Flint.), iv. 369 n. 1.

Examination, of bishops, iii. 254-5. Exchange, bills of, ii. 101 n. 3;

of currency, ii. 66 n.; v. 255; rates of, ii. 6 nn.; iii. 243 n. 3; see

also Currency.
Exchanges, king's, iii. 289-90;

iv. 455-7;

accounts, iv. 455 and n. 3; issues, i. 302; iv. 170;

records, iv. 451;

records, IV. 491;

keeper of, ii. 214 n. 1; iv. 260 n. 1, 292, 357, 447 n. 2, 449, 455-6 and nn., 458;

at Calais, iii. 243, 290, 478 and n. 5;

at Canterbury, iv. 449;

at London, i. 236; iv. 449; in the Tower, iii. 243; iv. 455.

EXCHEQUER: KING'S EXCHEQUER:

Administration:

historians of, i. 2-4, 10, 12-14, 18, 93; ii. 9; iv. 168;

origin of, i. 12, 83 and n. 1, 93-9; C. vi. 112; cameraria thesauri, i. 75, 79; curia and scaccarium, i. 105 and n. 1; treasury at Winchester, i. 101; common to Angevin empire, i. 160 n. 1; work of Roger, bishop of Salisbury and his kinsfolk, i. 94;

Dialogus de Scaccario, i. 99 n., 100-5, 134, 137, 142-5, 207-8, 223; Fitzneal's errors, i. 87

n. 2;

control of king over, iii. 69; v. 208; of parliament, ii. 343; of chamber, iii. 76; of wardrobe officers, ii. 69 n. 6, 107-8; by privy seal, iii. 75, 78; v. 11 13, 42;

under Hen. III, i. 187, 294; crisis of 1232-4, i. 222; during Baron's Wars, i. 297, 299, 307,

316;

under Edw. I, ii. 4, 11, 13, 48, 60-1, 96-107; during king's absence (1286-9), ii. 65-6;

in fourteenth century, iii. 44 and n. 1;

under Edw. II, ii. 200-1, 343; lords ordainers, ii. 200-1, 234; during crisis of 1326-7, iii. 4, 7;

under Edw. III, iii. 76, 93; scandals in, iii. 241, 259, 264; king John's ransom, iii. 243, 245-8, 264; iv. 329; Chesterfield case, iii. 248-51, 259, 264; anticlerical movement, iii. 161; policy in 1341, iii. 135; and treasury of Calais, iii. 248 n. 1; collection of statistics as to parishes (1371), iii. 280-1; Good Parliament's approval, iii. 306;

under Rich. II, complaints against, iii. 336, 451; Peasants' Revolt, iii. 375;

later developments, iii. 144; iv. 67-8.

Functions: ii. 147; iv. 83; office of state, iii. 55; v. 64; work of treasurer and king's

work of treasurer and king's council, iii. 465; petitions referred to, v. 52 n. 2;

petitions referred to, v. 52 n. 2; defined sphere of action, iv. 42; appointment of sheriffs, iii. 95, 106;

financial work, ii. 194-6, 356-9; iv. 168-9, 311: struggle for control, iv. 467; orders received from chancery, i. 138; during Hen. III's absences in Gascony, i. 267-78, 294; under Edw. II, ii. 276; for period 1360-71, iii. 240-9; coercive power, i. 94; iv. 299; sheriffs at, iv. 232; errors of, iv. 458 n. 3; in war time, ii. 142 n. 1, 143, 145; under Edw. III, iii. 67-96, 99, 114; iv. 99, 113; v. 12; performed wardrobe functions, v. 24: special war grant, iii. 396 n. 2;

regularisation under Rich. II, iv. 214:

by bill of treasurer, ii. 108; bills of wardrobe, iv. 105-6; wardrobe payments per manus, iv. 144 n. 1;

parchment and wax, v. 90 n. 2;

Laws and customs: ii. 102, 112, 157, 221, 246, 262, 266; iii. 161, 245-8, 451; iv. 233-4; constitute leges scaccarii, i. 119; broken over king John's ransom, iii. 243, 245-8;

"the exchequer year," i. 40; ii. 85, 94 n. 2, 97-8, 109 n. 2; iii. 241, 262 n. 2; iv. 215-16, 258 n. 2;

sessions, i. 96, 183 n. 2; ii. 97 and n. 3, 112;

procedure when closed, iii. 17 n. 3;

excuses for non-appearance, v. 376 n. 5.

CONNECTIONS AND COMPARISONS: with other departments, i. 14; iii. 246-8; iv. 97;

with chamber, i. 4, 94 n. 2, 95-6, 231; iii. 264; iv. 129, 257 n. 6, 281-5, 297, 299-300, 329-30, 335, 343; development from, iv. 252; conflict with, iv. 128, 238, 297-9, 304; control of, i. 53; iv. 284-5, 289, 300-3, 312-30: forbidden to interfere with, iv. 298 n. 1; cooperation with, iv. 299; encroachments, iv. 239; accountability, iv. 228-9, 279, 282-5, 307; finances, ii. 356-7; concern with lands of, iv. 305, 312; custody of records, see Records below; attitude to griffin seal, v. 182-3, 185-6;

with chancery, i. 138-9; iv. 128; with household, i. 138-9, 178-9; ii. 77 n. 1; financial control over, i. 14;

with wardrobe, i. 4-5, 69 n. 6, 88, 90-1, 107-8, 131, 267, 270, 294; C. vi. 118-19; under Hen. III, i. 268-70, 276; under Edw. I, ii. 16, 85, 95-6, 118, 121, 129, 131, 156; iv. 112; under Edw. III, iv. 99, 113, 128-9, 153; under Rich. II, iv. 210, 215; control of prests of, ii. 265; promotion of officials, iv. 188;

livery of great wardrobe stores, iv. 415:

with privy wardrobe, iv. 467; with queen's administration, v. 247; with her finances, v. 269-270, 274-5; her officials in, v. 254, 264; Edward with of Carnarvon's household, ii. 173-4; v. 335 n. 1; with Black Prince's exchequer, v. 313, 325, 331, 338; of Chester, v. 332 n. 3, 342; with his finances, v. 309, 336-42; with his accountants, v. 340; procedure placed at disposal of his executors, v. 398 n. 1; his attorney in, v. 395; compared to his system, v. 346; John of Gaunt's attorney in, iii. 357; compared with organisation in Aragon, v. 153; FINANCES: see next three sections. LOWER EXCHEQUER (RECEIPT): iii. 7, 397; iv. 252; book-keeping transactions, ii. 96-104; iii. 65; crisis in 1360, iv. 325-6; national balance sheets, iii. 77, 79, 93, 149, 240-3, 248, 251, 264; iv. 168, 423, 463; C. vi. 125 (ref. to iii. 93); searcity of cash, iii. 64-5; Hen. III's debts, i. 279-80; Edw. III's debts, iii. 103-4, 257; loans, ii. 124-5; iv. 85-6, 236 n. 4, 292; repayment of, iv. 85-6, 89 n. 8, 292 n. 8; from chamber, iv. 320 n. 2, 326-9, 347-8; see also under Loans; Wykeham accused of appropriation, iii. 251; superseded by wardrobe, ii. 102-5; Receipts: i. 301, 316; ii. 4; iii. 91-2, 130; iv. 213-14, 477; totals on receipt rolls, ii. 97 certification of receipts (1385), iii. 396 n. 2; arrears of payment, v. 88; from customs, ii. 120 n. 1; fines, ii. 68; v. 298 n. 3; La Plesaunce fines and blank charters, iv. 48; marriage "ferm," iv. 125 n. 1;

proffers, v. 247; queen's gold, v. 266: ransoms, iv. 326; king John's. iii. 245-8; see also Administration above; subsidies, iii. 108; iv. 328; poll tax, iii. 350, 359-65; wardships, iv. 124-5; collection of chamber revenue, iv. 298-9, 306, 331; collection of debts other than king's, v. 341; Issues: iii. 130; iv. 84-6; vi. 73-101 nn. passim; authority for, v. 11-13; warrants, iii. 70-1; v. 13; C. vi. 125; under privy seal, ii. 290; v. 58; C. vi. 125; annuities, iv. 156; v. 108-9, 207 n. 2, 224, 226 n. 5; assignments, iv. 85-6: see also Assignments under Tallies; grant, v. 28, 362 n. 2; pensions, iii. 449; prests, iv. 287 n. 2; salaries and maintenance, iv. 173; of officials, iii. 236, 238 n. 3; chancellor's fee, ii. 76 n. 3, 77; king's councillors, v. 27 n. 5; continual council, iii. 335; keeper of regent's seal, v. 24-5, 37-8 and nn.; keeper of privy seal, iii. 175, 223; v. 10 n. 4, 26 n. 2, 38 n. 4; privy seal staff, v. 47, 76, 85-6, 88-9 and nn., 91; keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 368; keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 455, queen's secretary, v. 263; for making seals, iii. 165-6; v. 24, 141, 202-3; for parchment, v. 147; for coronation, ii. 4-5; for mission to Bohemia, v. 213 war expenses, ii. 131 n. 1, 142 n. 1, 174; iii. 64-6, 164-5, 174; iv. 168; for expedition to Flanders (1338-40), iii. 91-3, 96; iv. 105-6; for negotiating treaty of Calais (1360), iii. 229 n. 2;

to chamber, under Edw. II, ii. 349, 359 n. 5; under Edw. III, iv. 235, 266, 288, 291, 293, 301-2, 313-30; v. 185; under Rich. II, iii. 417 n. 1; iv. 227-8, 319-23, 333; to household, ii. 235; iii. 48; to privy seal office, v. 31-4, 38-9, 43, 74; to wardrobe, vi. 73-100; under Hen, III, i. 190-3, 197-9, 233-8; under Edw. I, ii. 58, 89, 95-6,103-16 passim; under Edw. II, ii. 229, 238, 274; under Edw. III, iv. 84-6, 95-8, 104, 105 n. 1, 111, 116-17, 120, 127, 130-5, 143-4, 149, 168-72; under Rich. II, iv. 220: comparison with wardrobe, iv. 212-13; to great wardrobe, iv. 355, 364, 366, 379, 416-17, 422, 425-34; to privy wardrobe, iv. 464-7; to queen, iv. 175; v. 255, 268, 274; to queen-mother, v. 288; to wardrobe of king's son, ii. 167 and n. 2; to Black Prince, iii. 253; iv. 385 n. 1; v. 354 n. 4, 361, 366, 408 n. 9. UPPER EXCHEQUER (AUDIT): i. 93; ii. 103; iii. 82 n. 4, 116, 481-2; iv. 252; methods, i. 93; ii. 86-7; iv. 233, 283-4; pedantry, iv. 233; control over finances, iv. 84-6, 216, 227, 235; all "issues of land" pass through, ii. 88; Peter de Rivaux's clerk at, i. 223; wardrobe revenue from, iv. 98, 105 n. 1, 116-17, 120, 130; functions during war-time, iv. 103 n. 3; quittances, ii. 327-9; iv. 233, 307; arrears of audit, iii. 47; illeviable debts, ii. 259; exemption from audit, iv. 89;

for Peter de Rivaux (1232-4),

i. 219-21, 225; withdrawal

from, ii. 316; refusal of accounts, ii. 193; entry of loans on accounts, ii. 124; attempts at balance (c. 1360), iv. 326; accounts at, ii. 198 n. 1, 199, 259-262, 316 n. 7, 339-41; iv. 84. 151, 241; under ordinance of 1311. ii. 320-3: under Cowick ordinance, ii. 259; engrossing, ii. 323; expediting, iv. 95; allowances, iv. 83, 93, 103 n. 3; on assignment tally, ii. 100, 103; on letters of sub-chamberlain, iv. 319 n. 3, 320; warrants for royal gifts, ii. 263; sheriff's accounts, ii. 284-5; iv. 379: Foreign Accounts, iii. 19-20, 47, 209: separation of, ii. 259-60, quarters of: see under Quarters below; army and navy, ii. 131 n. 1; of king's butler, ii. 264; iv. 132-3: constable of Bordeaux, ii. 118: of chamber, ii. 318; iv. 235, 238, 257, 259 n. 1, 283, 288-9, 297-9, 306; exemption from audit, iv. 266; writ transferring chamber accounts to exchequer (1356), iv. 457; controller's books delivered to, ii. 346; John Fleet's account to chamber, iv. 447; acquittances for accounts rendered in chamber, ii. 327-9: committee to audit chamberlain's accounts, iii. 70; preferred by accountants to chamber, ii. 355; iv. 299; of chamber lands, ii. 231, 342, 346, 355; iv. 230-4, 239-50, 264, 456; exclusion of, ii. 354; of escheators, iv. 274, 276; for king's exchanges, iv. 455 of hanaper, ii. 77, 311; of household, iv. 90-8; Zouch's for household and other offices, iii. 117; of purveyance, ii. 264-5;

subsidies, iii. 107, 109 n. 4; poll tax, iii. 359 n. 2, 360-1, 363-6;

of wardrobe, i. 233-8, 249; ii. 91; control over wardrobe, ii. 108; iv. 84-6, 94, 117; under Edw. I, ii. 90-1, 111, 120 n. 2, 121, 127-9, 266; under Edw. II, ii. 235, 260, 263-5, 267, 274; under Edw. III, iii. 233 n. 1; iv. 109, 119-20, 141-3, 147 and n. 1, 167, 177, 184; difficulties concerning, iv. 89-95, 147; under Rich. II, iv. 194, 215-17, 219 n. 2;

of great wardrobe, i. 273; iv. 363-4, 367, 419, 428; under Edw. II, ii. 264; iv. 379-80, 386, 417, 422, 430-4; under Edw. III, iii. 53, 264; iv. 132-3, 433-4,

436-7;

of privy wardrobe, iii. 179; iv. 436, 451, 455-6, 459, 466;

queen's accounts, v. 233, 235, 251, 272, 275;

of wardrobe of king's son, ii. 167-8;

of Black Prince, iii. 196; v. 338;

OTHER DEPARTMENTS:

Chancery of, i. 134, 141-3, 146-7; ii. 313; v. 145 n. 3;

Exchequer of Jews, v. 333, 341; Exchequer of Pleas, ii. 97 n. 3, 193 n. 3; iii. 154; common pleas in, ii. 194; iii. 304 n. 1; Stapeldon reforms, ii. 259;

Remembrancers: see under Staff below;

TREASURY: (1114-20), i. 97 n. 1; in New Temple, i. 245 n. 4, 246; at the Tower, ii. 52, 58, 105 n. 3; iii. 245, 247-8; at Westminster, ii. 52; overseas, iv. 280; delivery of vessels, ii. 283 n. 3;

king's jewels in, iv. 337; delivery of rolls to, v. 333 n. 2; privy seal in, v. 139 n. 3;

deposit of old seals in, v. 141;

trial of pyx, ii. 53 n. 3;

for building of Westminster Abbey, C. vi. 116;

see also under Treasurer; Treasury;

QUARTERS AND TRAVELS:

houses under Hen. II, i. 96 n. 3; C. vi. 112;

out of court, i. 12, 15, 19, 93-9, 101-2, 105, 142, 178-80;

early meeting places, i. 96; see also under London;

established at Westminster, i. 96-97, 102, 142, 178; ii. 47, 52, 58, 75, 112; iii. 165; v. 72-3;

resisted 1381 rebels, iii. 370;

migrations from Westminster, ii. 75, 112; iii. 54, 63-4, 92; carts for transport, iii. 82 n. 4; at York under Edw. I, ii. 58, 97 n. 3, 105 n. 4, 120 n. 2, 178; in 1322, ii. 258-9, 341; under Edw. III, iii. 15, 20, 58-60, 62 n. 3, 65-6, 80, 82-3 and nn.; iv. 99, 235; movements in 1392-3, iii. 480-482;

chamber where king's council usually held, iii. 286 n. 3;

house for foreign accounts, ii. 260, 268; iii. 19, 47; iv. 379; new buildings of receipt, v. 72;

cloth, i. 93;

keys, ii. 3;

table (abacus, scaccarium), i. 93, 96 n. 3;

and quarters of queen's exchequer, v. 240; of Black Prince's exchequer, v. 313, 333.

RECORDS: i. 13-14, 44 and n., 98, 179; ii. 91 n. 2, 305; iii. 7; v. 310; need of calendars, ii. 87; value for history of wardrobe, i. 36-66; ii. 85; for Black Prince's administration, v. 313-14;

administration, v. 313-14; compilation, ii. 36; iii. 20;

at York, iii. 59, 82 n. 4; custody of, ii. 70 n. 2; v. 8 n. 1; of chamber, iv. 279, 282; transference to, iv. 231, 233-5, 306-9, 258 n. 2; v. 190; of privy seal, v. 65, 120; of small seals, i. 60 and n.; of griffin seal, v. 188-9; of signet, v. 200; concerning

Scotland, v. 8 n. 1; of wardrobe, iv. 112, 350 n. 1; of great wardrobe, iv. 416-17; of Black Prince in, v. 344; of duchy of Aquitaine, v. 365 n. 5; of baronial households, ii. 183; search, ii. 244-5; iii. 92, 129; iv. 234 n. 1, 302 n. 3, 338, 462 n. 2; v. 392 n. 2; Walton ordinances, iii. 78; inspection, v. 267; Chesterfield's falsifications, iii. 249; accounts: ii. 5 n. 4, 78 n. 2; states and views, C. vi. 119; first attempt at budget, iii. 93; C. vi. 125 (ref. to iii. 93); foreign, i. 45-6, 53; chamber, iv. 288, 290; Rothwell's, iv. 302 n. 3; contrariants' lands, iii. 20; wardrobe, i. 39, 179; great wardrobe, iv. 416-17, 420, 430; enrolments, iv. 436; queen's, v. 236, 249, 251; Black Prince's, v. 339, 352; acquittances, i. 102, 104; ii. 323 n. 3; allowances, iv. 411 n. 4; bill of treasurer, iv. 128; bills of privy seal, v. 114; books, Dialogus de Scaccario, C. vi. 112; see also Administration above; Black Book, i. 83 n. 2; Miscellaneous Books. i. 48; charters, i. 165-6; of Black Prince, v. 342; estreats, v. 64, 130 n. 3; wardrobe debentures, ii. 125; files, i. 59; forules of marshal, i. 193 n. 3; letters concerning warrants under griffin seal, v. 185; mandates, iii. 80 n. 3; v. 53; chamber, iv. 270 n. 2, 288; v. 185-6; memoranda,, iv. 302 n. 3; rolls: i. 38-42, 51, 222 n. 1; ii. 105, 280; iv. 7, 302 n. 3; rotulus oblacionum regis (payments to falconers and huntsmen, alms and oblations), i. 312 n. 1; of the archdeacon, i. 108 n. 4;

chancellor's roll, i. 142-3, 145-6, 247 n. 2; ii. 38 n. 3; annual roll, see pipe roll below; estreat rolls, iii. 47; great, see pipe roll below; issue rolls, i. 39-41, 51, 221 n. 3; ii. 35 n. 5, 85, 96-7, 279; iii. 245-8; iv. 93-4, 115 n. 5; v. 26, 127; Brantingham's, iii. 262; double and single columns, ii. 104; difficulties in use, iv. 321 n. 1; assignments, iii. 64-5; marginalia, per talleas, ii. 105; used for budget, iii. 93; Rich. II's personal expenses, iv. 212; special war expenses, iii. 396 n. 2; purchases of wax, v. 131 : entries concerning chamber, iii. 314; iv. 290, 320, 327; loans from chamber to exchequer, iv. 327; continual council's wages, iii. 342 n. 3, 345; privy seal, i. 40; iii. 175; v. 26, 30, 41 n. 1, 85-7 and nn.; signet, v. 202; Black Prince's administration, v. 313; king's secretary, v. 212 n. 2, 213 n. 2, 217; wardrobe, i. 28, 40, 104; ii. 85, 88, 109, 111-12; iv. 214; great wardrobe, iv. 428, 432-3; privy wardrobe, iv. 466; liberate rolls, i. 221 n. 3; ii. 109 n. 1; memoranda rolls, iii. 20, 361, 490 n. 3; v. 126, 185 n. 4; C. vi. 119; assignments on, iii. 64-5; letters close on, iv. 234; chamber entries. iv. 290; corrigenda, ii. 519; inquiry concerning king John's ransom, iii. 247; writs on, i. 41, 61; writ accompanying Walton ordinances, iii. 143-4; and queen's exchequer rolls, v. 247; Black Prince's entries on, v. 313, 341; mise rolls, i. 166; pipe (great, annual) rolls, i. 38, 45-6, 51, 76, 80, 138, 144 n. 2, 247 n. 2; ii. 260;

iii. 82 n. 4; accumulation of debts, C. vi. 117; removal of desperate debts, iii. 47; concealment of foreign accounts, C. vi. 122; chamber entries, i. 100-9; iv. 290; wardrobe accounts on, i. 39: great wardrobe accounts. iv. 419-420; material for Black Prince's administration, v. 313; his accounts, v. 339; exchequer of pleas plea rolls, ii. 97 n. 3; præstita rolls, i. 166; rolls of proffers, iii. 82 n. 4; receipt rolls, i. 41 and n., 51; ii. 35 n. 5, 96-7, 105 n. 3, 114 n. 1, 276 n., 278; iii. 245-8; iv. 115 n. 5, 168, 335; v. 127; difficulties in use, iv. 321 n. 1; use for budget, iii. 93; special war grant, iii. 396 n. 2; "sol." and "pro" entries, ii. 101 n. 1, 105; marginalia sine talliis, ii. 105 n. 3; prestitum garderobe (gard.), ii. 105; loans from chamber, iv. 327; from Italian bankers, ii. 123; wardrobe entries, ii. 85, 88, 105-6; evidence for Black Prince's administration, v. 313; subsidy rolls, iii. 281 n. 1; poll-tax, iii. 361; special parliamentary grants, ii. 114 n. 1;

counter-roll of queen's wardrobe, v. 245 n. 6;

summonses, i. 142-3, 145-6; iii. 191; v. 282; foreign, v. 337;

tallies; see Tallies;

vouchers for issues, i. 138;

warrants, i. 44, 55-6, 59-60, 62; for issues, v. 200; reservation of Burstwick to chamber, iv. 241 n. 1;

under privy seal, v. 120-2, 140 n. 1:

under secret and griffin seals iv. 277 nn.;

under regent's privy seal, v. 372; under signet, i. 60;

writs, i. 11, 39, 59-61, 142-3; ii. 147, 194; iv. 87, 279 n., 298; v. 163 n. 1; C. vi. 118; issue and control of, iii. 357; dating, iii. 361; precedence, iii. 17; sealing, i. 208 n. 1; v. 130; breuia regis du exitu thesauri.

i. 153 n. 1; computate, C. vi. 112:

liberate, i. 59 n., 208 n. 1; iv. 425;

warrants for, iii. 101 n. 6:

abolishing chamber lands, ii. 342; iv. 305; for audit of chamber accounts, iv. 231 n. 3, 233-5;

under privy seal, i. 34 n. 1; v. 87-8; v. 64, 114, 134 n. 2, 411 n. 4;

of Black Prince, v. 342; concerning Black Prince's accountants (transcript), v. 340 n. 6;

writs and returns, i. 44;

Reforms:

early, C. vi. 115 (ref. to i. 218), 117:

provisions of Oxford, i. 296-7, 301; ordinance for dating tallies, ii. 100, 105;

under Edw. II, ii. 188, 221-2, 268, 276-7, 310-11, 342-3; iv. 376; ordainers' policy, ii. 194-5; ordinances of 1311, ii. 288-9, 232-3, 235-6, 320-3;

of 1318, ii. 206-7;

Belers' plan for division, ii. 211,

216 n., 220-1, 267-8; policy of Despensers, ii. 258;

Stapeldon-Melton reforms (1323-26), i. 37, 46; ii. 207, 211-12, 216, 219, 258-67; iii. 19; iv. 160, 227, 376; C. vi. 117, 122; under Edw. III, iii. 19, 36, 47;

Walton ordinances, iii. 69-74, 143-4; iv. 262;

Edington's reforms, iii. 204, 264; iv. 113, 128-9, 133, 281-2, 288-9, 304.5; v. 35;

national balance sheets, see under Exchequer of Receipt above;

under Rich. II, iii. 381, 437, 451; v. 50;

ordinances of: see Ordinances: SEALS: i. 121, 141-9, 183 n. 2, 291-3; ii. 91-2 nn., 313; iii. 17 n. 3, 154-5, 222; iv. 246; v. 179 n. 1, 186; C. vi. 118; custody, i. 144-7, 207-208; description, i. 144, 145 n. 1, 291-2; v. 117; "circumscription," v. 134; bag for, i. 144; earliest extant impression, i. 145 n. 1, 291-2; C. vi. 117; purpose, i. 141, 144-5 and nn., 153-4 and nn.; departmental use, i. 146-9; first known departmental seal, i. 141, 145; sealing methods, v. 130-1; substitute for, i. 207, 209; keeper of: see under Staff below; fees of, iii. 154; as seal of absence, i. 146 n. 2, 149, 207-8, 276, 288-289, 291-2, 294, 303; competence in Gascony, v. 304 n. 3; and chamber lands, v. 185-6; appointment of sheriffs, ii. 285 n. 1; problems during chancellor's absence abroad, i. 143; custody of seals in, seal of absence, iii. 222; privy seal, v. 133, 141; great seal of Aquitaine, v. 339 n. 3; Edw. III's old seals, iii. 262; v. 43; STAFF: i. 14-15, 183; v. 131 n. 2; in twelfth century, i. 96, 142; recruited from chamber, i. 94-5, 138-9; assistance from chancery, i. 142-3; official families, iii. 215 n. 1, 248 n. 2; v. 105; laymen, iii. 161, 209; v. 109 n. 2; renunciation of clergy, iii. 208; appointment of chief officers, (1311), ii. 195, 231; under Stapeldon reforms, ii. 259; other appointments held by, iii. 358; iv. 195; promotion, ii. 11; iv. 163; from wardrobe, i. 276-7 and nn.; ii. 10; iv. 163; wages, ii. 96; caps, iv. 414 n. 2: Black Prince's gifts and payments, v. 330, 342; in Black Prince's administration, v. 335, 337-8; attorney of Black Prince in, v. 342; residence, ii. 97; iii. 208; continuity of service, iii. 449-51;

technical knowledge, iii. 451; during Hen. III's absence in Gascony, i. 267; iv. 361 n. 3; in 1258, i. 297; under Edw. I, ii. 11, 66; under Edw. II, ii. 197, 218-19, 242 n., 282; semi-baronial officers, ii. 326; attitude to king and baronage, ii. 200 n. 2; at York (1323), ii. 259 n. 3; new appointments (1327), iii. 8-9: under Edw. III, iii. 43-7, 83-4, 98, 156, 197, 208-9; type of men chosen, iii. 45-6; opposed revival of chamber estate, iv. 240; overseas, iii. 67; in 1340, iii. 114, 121; England (1359-60), iii. 222-3; national balance sheets, iii. 241; blunder over number of parishes, iii. 280-1: under Rich. II, complaints against (1381), iii. 381, 451; political leanings (1387), iii. 423; culprits of 1388, iii. 430; during second Irish expedition (1394), iv. 55; apposer of sheriff's foreign summonses, v. 337; auditors, ii. 130; iii. 456 n. 2; iv. 90, 133 n. 2, 141-2, 163; v. 249, 336-8; of foreign accounts, ii. 268; iii. 19, 209; iv. 93-4, 265 and n. 2; ad hoc for chamber accounts, ii. 341; C. vi. 123; barons: i. 297; ii. 128 n. 1; v. 109 n. 2; laymen, iii. 125, 272-3; appointment and oath, iii. 133 wages, ii. 104 n. 2; livery of robes, iv. 414 and n. 2; promotion, iii. 357 n. 3; v. 37; on king's council, ii. 148 n. 2, 149-50, 260 n. 2; and justices in the curia, i. 142; as auditors of accounts (1300), ii. 91 and n.; of foreign accounts, ii. 259-60, 268; of accounts of queen's ward-

robe, i. 253; of wardrobe

accounts, ii. 128 n. 1;

accounting as keeper of ward-robe, iv. 92;

as deputy treasurer, ii. 197 n. 4; vi. 20-1;

compared with Black Prince's Council, v. 332;

under Norman and Angevin kings, i. 94-6, 167; C. vi. 112;

under Hen. III, iv. 364; C. vi. 118; Peter de Rivaux, i. 276, 282;

under Edw. I, ii. 7 n. 4, 50 n. 3, 100, 120 n. 2;

under Edw. II, ii. 180 n. 3, 193 n., 200, 219-20, 234, 269-72, 305, 324, 347; v. 168; during 1326-7 crisis, iii. 7-9;

under Edw. III, iii. 133 n. 3, 208-9, 218, 222, 259 n. 1; iv. 76, 80, 91, 109 n. 4, 135, 147 n. 1, 154-5, 163, 305-7, 381; v. 5, 8, 337; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 218, 222), 128 (ref. to iv. 163); in crisis of 1340-1, iii. 124-5; hearing Chesterfield case, iii. 249; Black Prince's will before, v. 398 n. 1;

under Rich. II, iii. 361, 363-4, 450, 456; iv. 45 n. 2, 52 n. 4, 385 n. 1;

after 1399, iv. 63, 480;

chief baron, oath and appointment, iii. 133 n. 4, 335-6, 429; laymen, iii. 273; under Edw. II, ii. 200, 219-20, 279; under Edw. III, iii. 46, 83-4, 98, 108, 112, 133, 161, 208, 276, 311; iv. 231; v. 322 n. 3, 337, 394 n. 2; C. vi. 125; in 1340-1, iii. 124; "enormous unfaithfulness" (1365), iii. 259; under Rich. II, iii. 357, 361, 430, 450, 456; iv. 39; assessment for poll tax, iii. 349; removal (1386), iii. 416; at councils of Shrewsbury and Nottingham (1387), iii. 422;

second baron, ii. 219; iii. 101, 273, 396 n. 2, 456 n. 2; iv. 76-7 and nn., 154-5, 163;

see also treasurer and barons below:

chamberlains: ii. 35 n. 5; iii. 9, 451; early, i. 75 n. 4, 88, 95-8, 101-2, 109, 113, 158-9;

relation to treasurer, ii. 35;

dismissal of, iii. 250;

king's chamberlain, iv. 155; Warwick (Beauchamp), iii. 179 n. 2, 273 n. 2, 451; iv. 461;

their primary function, ii. 35 n. 5; and receiver of chamber, ii. 343; as keepers of jewels, iv. 318 n. 3;

under Hen. III, i. 201, 233, 235,

237; C. vi. 119;

under Edw. I, ii. 65-6, 91 n. 2, 96-7, 107 n. 1;

under Edw. II, ii. 77 n. 1, 200, 228, 234, 244, 320;

under Edw. III, iii. 130, 218, 248-51, 261; iv. 163, 381-2, 404, 456; v. 346 n. 7; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 218); in Walton ordinances, iii. 70-71, 145-6; King John's ransom and Chesterfield case, iii. 245-51, 264; appointment of laymen (1371), iii. 272-3;

under Rich. II, iii. 349, 358, 369, 430, 435, 451; iv. 163, 334-5;
v. 214-16, 225, 381; condemned for supporting Rich. II, iii. 423 n. 1; imprisoned in 1388, v. 218;

clerks of, iii. 249-50;

deputies of, i. 95-6;

servants of, i. 268;

see also below under treasurer and chamberlains below;

chancellor and his staff:

chancellor's work at, i. 138, 142-3, 154, 183 n. 2;

master of scriptorium (clericus qui preest scriptorio), i. 139, 142-3, 145; C. vi. 114;

chancellor's clerk, i. 134, 139, 142-3, 145-6, 208, 223; ii. 38 n. 3; C. vi. 114; became chancellor of exchequer, i. 146; ii. 38 n. 3;

deputy of, i. 145;

officials:

chancellor of exchequer, i. 208; appointment and oath, iii. 124-125, 133 n. 4; layman, v. 109 n. 2; duties, iii. 357; and mastership of Tower mint, v. 109 n. 2; as keeper of wardrobe, vi. 26; under Hen. III, i. 146, 208, 296 n. 3, 297; vi. 19; under Edw. I, ii. 7 n. 4, 20, 38 n. 3, 69 n. 6, 108; under Edw. II, ii. 214 n. 1, 226; under Edw. III, iii. 41, 44, 154; iv. 76, 163; hearing Chesterfield case, iii. 249; nominated controller of pipe, iii. 273 n. 1; under Rich. II, iv. 195; after 1399, iv. 409, 480; v. 109; locum tenens of, ii. 108; clerks: knowledge of arithmetic, iv. 420 n. 2; laymen, iii. 209; wages, ii. 22 n. 2, 97 n. 3, 104 n. 2; promotion, iii. 456 n. 2; in residence when office closed, ii. 97 n. 3; and assignment tally, ii. 106 n. 2; work in chamber, iv. 278; v. 190; in subordinate households, v. 295; compared with French chancery, v. 145; Peter de Rivaux's clerk at, i. 221, 223; under Edw. I, ii. 105 n. 3; under Edw. II, ii. 214, 220; iv. 74: under Edw. III, iii. 45, 152 n. 4, 179 n. 2, 249, 274; iv. 233; v. 322 n. 3; clerk to receive wardrobe indentures and estreats, ii. 266; clerk of foreign estreats, v. 254, 342 n. 3; clerk for contrariants' lands, ii. 343; controller of pipe, iii. 42, 273 nn.; engrosser, v. 337, 339-40; keeper of seal, i. 208-9; ii. 69 n. 6; v. 130 n. 3; C. vi. 114; master of scriptorium; see under Chancellor above: marshal, i. 193 n. 3; ii. 252; ministers of state at, i. 142:

of receipt, iii. 451; v. 127; for foreign accounts, ii. 260; remembrancers: i. 108 n. 4; ii. 128 n. 1, 220, 341 n. 3, 343; iii. 82 n. 4, 208; iv. 218 n. 2; v. 342 n. 3; new appointments (1340-1), iii. 125; king's remembrancer, iii. 361; v. 4: accounts of, ii. 41; v. 120; clerk of, v. 337 n. 4; treasurer's remembrancer, iv. 218, 234 n. 7; v. 337 n. 4; tellers, iii. 249; treasurer: see Treasurer; deputies of, vi. 17-24; clerk of, ii. 97 and n. 3; iii. 45, 83 n. 3, 85 n. 6, 248 n. 2, 451; iv. 76 n. 3; C. vi. 126; in receipt, iii. 248-51, 264, 369; treasurer and barons, i. 94, 97, 178, 299 n. 2; iv. 459 n. 7, 467: under Hen. III, iv. 417 n. 2, 425 n. 1; C. vi. 118; under Edw. I, ii. 50 n. 3, 100, 120 n. 2; under Edw. III, iv. 91, 150 n. 4, 231, 233, 288 n. 1, 297, 305-6 and nn.. 326 n. 4; v. 185-6, 247, 339-41, 392 n. 2, 423 n. 3; under Rich, II, iii. 363; iv. 318 n. 7, 411 n. 4; treasurer and chamberlains, ii. 36, 96-7, 107 n. 1, 320; iii. 365; v. 120; under Edw. III, iii. 130; iv. 241 n. 1, 282, 316 n. 3, 348; keys of, i. 221; writs of liberate to, ii. 96-7; seal of, v. 249; deputies of, i. 96; clerks of, i. 146; ushers, i. 94 n. 2; v. 240, 252, 342 n. 3; weigher, v. 325; writer of tallies, iii. 45 n. 2; see also Administration; Chamber; Finances; Ireland; Treasurer; Treasury; Wardrobe.

OTHER EXCHEQUERS.

EXCHEQUER of Ireland: see Ireland.

Queen's Exchequer: iii. 21, 59, 193 n. 2; v. 232, 239-41, 244, 247-8, 251-2, 254-6, 259, 262; quarters, v. 239-40, 284; furniture in queen's receipt, iii. 59; accounts, v. 240-1; memoranda rolls, v. 247-8; seal, v. 288; clerks, v. 239;

ushers, v. 239.
SUBORDINATE EXCHEQUERS: see under Edward, son of Henry III; Edward of Woodstock; Isabella, daughter of Edward III.

LOCAL EXCHEQUERS:

in north of England, iii. 48-9; in Wales, ii. 169-70;

LOCAL AND MAGNATE Ex-CHEQUERS; see under Berwick; Bristol; Carlisle; Chester, palatinate of; Cornwall, duchy of; Exeter; Lancaster, earldom and duchy of; Normandy; Wales, North; Wales, West.

FOREIGN COUNTRIES' Ex-CHEQUERS: see under France; Scotland.

Excommunication, i. 279; iii. 309, 340, 438; iv. 29; v. 66; for violation of sanctuary, iii. 340. Executions, iv. 59, 64;

of Brember and Tresilian, iii. 433.

Executive: see Administration.

Executors, accounts presented by, iv. 93, 433, 435-6; see also under person's name.

Exemption, from attendance at parliaments and councils, iii. 436 n. 1, 459:

from knighthood and compulsory services, iii. 309 n. 3;

from military service, iii. 332 n. 1. Exeter (co. Devon), Black Prince's exchequer, iii. 196 n. 3; v. 298 n. 3; fee-farm, v. 291 n. 1;

staple, iii. 185 n. 4. Exeter, dukedom of, elevation of John

Holland, vi. 48-9. Exeter, duke of; see Holland, John. Exeter, diocese of, iv. 77 n. 5; visitation of, iii. 393; papal tenth from, v. 268 n. 4; cathedral chapter, iii. 124 n. 2, 128 n., 462 n. 5; iv. 8.

Exeter, bishop of, ii. 221; see also under Brantingham, Thomas; Stafford, Edmund; Stapledon, Walter;

registers of, iii. 462 n. 5;

canon of, v. 326 n. 9;

prebendary of, v. 326 n. 9; Exeter College: see Oxford.

Exeter House: see under London. Exmoor (co. Devon), forest

iv. 196 n. 7. Exports, iii. 476-9;

duties on, iii. 461; staple at Calais for, iii. 308;

cloth, iv. 214;

wine, iv. 159 n. 2; wool, iv. 90, 214.

Extents, iii. 148; v. 291 n. 1, 363, 365, 392;

regulated in Walton ordinances, iii. 148;

of queen's lands, v. 286;

of Edw. of Woodstock's lands, v. 363 n. 2, 365 n. 5; see also under Chamber lands,

Extortion, against king and tenants, iv. 291;

of queen's steward, iv. 296 n. 2, 297; of Edw. III's ministers, iv. 174.

Eye (co. Suff.), iv. 242; v. 316 n. 4; castle, ii. 351 n. 5; honour, ii. 328 n. 4, 351.

Eye, Philip of, treasurer of exchequer, ii. 3, 12; vi. 19; C. vi. 118.

Eyneford, William of, deputy steward of household, i. 203 n. 4; vi. 39.

Eyre, John, keeper of privy wardrobe within palace of Westminster, iv. 483.

Eyres, v. 282, 357 n. 8, 390 n. 2; writs of judgement, iii. 154; of forest, iii. 236;

see also under Assizes.
Eyton, R. W., Itinerary of Henry II,
i. 110 n. 3, 111 n. 1, 113 n. 6;
Shropshire, iii. 18 n. 1.

Exton, Nicholas, alderman of London, iii. 396 n. 2.

Factory, great wardrobe as, iv. 353,

Fair court: see under Courts.

FAIRS:

prises and purchases, i. 276 n. 2; iv. 351 n. 1, 354, 357, 365-6, 368 n. 7, 371;

cloth, i. 258, 316;

robes, i. 197 n. 2; iv. 354-5, 360 n.;

great wardrobe purchases, i. 269; ii. 161; purveyance, iv. 351 n. 3, 360, 365; warehouses near, iv. 397; its officials at, iv. 370-1, 378, 392; buyer for king at, i. 217;

officers of, iv. 351 n. 3, 355;

Bury, i. 276 n. 2;

Northampton, i. 276 n. 2;

Provins, i. 269;

St. Ives, i. 197 n. 2; fair courts, iv. 351 n. 3;

Stockwith, v. 283;

Troyes, ii. 46.

Fakenham (co. Norf.), lordship of, iii. 392 n.

Falaise (France, Calvados), treasury at, i. 75.

Falaise, John of, queen's tailor, v. 244. Stephen of, v. 244.

Falconers: see Occupations.

Falcons: see Animals.

Falkirk (co. Stirling), battle of, ii. 120; roll of horses at, ii. 142;

roll of arms, ii. 141 n. 3.

Familia: see under Household; Richard of Bordeaux; Ros, earl of. Familiares, of king: see under Household;

of Thomas of Lancaster: see under Lancaster, Th. of.

Families, official, iii. 449; iv. 332; keepers of hanaper, iii. 450; in privy seal office, v. 105;

Mildenhall, iv. 451;

see also under Brantingham; Chesterfield; Ferriby; Northburgh; Norwell (Northwell); Ravenser; Thoresby; Waltham.

Family, king's: see under name of king. king's kinsmen, junior members support Rich. II's royalist party, iv. 6-7; estates of, iv. 251;

households of: see Household, subordinate, and references given there.

Famines, ii. 203, 207.

Fareham (co. Hants), iii. 164 n. 5; v. 21.

Fargelega, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6.

Faringdon (co. Berks.), writs issued at, iii. 2 n. 3.

Faringdon Without: see under London.

Faringdon, Thomas, citizen of London, iii. 377 n.

Farlegh (co. Wilts.), prior of, v. 168 n. 1.

Farley, William, iv. 128 n. 1; constable of Bordeaux, iii. 233 n. 1, 253; iv. 143; vi. 70; C. vi. 126; controller of wardrobe, iv. 136-8, 140-2 and nn.; vi. 29; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 224-5, 227, 233, 253, 261; iv. 138-51, 168-70, 172, 384 n. 3, 434-5; v. 38 n. 5; vi. 27, 90-1; C. vi. 128; ecclesiastical preferments, iv. 138 n. 1; comitiva of, iv. 144 n. 4.

Farms, exchequer system of, i. 94 n. 2; receipts from, i. 193; iii. 242; payable to chamber, iv. 312;

of manors, i. 104 n. 1, 105;

of marriages, iv. 125;

of lands, iv. 122-8; in wardship, iv. 126:

of bishop's temporalities, iv. 127; of towns, iv. 425; of Southampton, i. 106-7, 111 n. 8;

sheriff's, i. 103 n. 1, 105;

of queen Philippa, iv. 175.

Farmers: see under Chamber Lands; Taxation.

Farmers, ninth of crops of, iii. 107. Farndon (Farringdon, co. Hants.), v. 163 n. 2.

Farnham (co. Surr.), ii. 112 n. 1; iv. 221 n. 2.

Farriers: see Occupations.

Fastolf, Hugh, under-admiral, iv. 166 n. 3.

John, king's esquire, iv. 166 n. 3. Laurence, king's clerk, iv. 88 n. 6.

Fauconberg, Eustace of, bp. of London, treasurer of exchequer, vi. 18. Faulkner, John, v. 212 n. 2.
Favent, Thomas: see under Chronicles.
Favourites, king's, i. 20;
foreign, under Hen. III, i. 245,

toreign, under Hen. III, i. 248 249-50, 260, 263, 283; ii. 10; of Edw. II. ii. 208, 314 ° v. 170

of Edw. II, ii. 208, 314; v. 170; Gaveston, ii. 172, 192-201, 286, 350 n. 3;

of Edw. III, iii. 22; iv. 243;

of Rich. II, iii. 391, 392 n., 405-10, 416, 421, 451; iv. 51, 53, 62, 382 n. 1; return in 1389, iii. 457;

see also under Charlton, Jo., Despenser, Hu. (1) and (2); Gaveston, Pe.; Rivaux, Pe. de.

Faxfleet (co. Yorks.), ii. 339 n. 1, 350, 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1.

Fealty, ii. 3, 70 n. 2, 354; v. 303 n. 3; see also under Homage.

Feasts, of Edw. III, to knights of France, iv. 134;

of Rich. II, iv. 34, 46, 213; parliamentary, iii. 304; iv. 184;

Garter, iv. 53; of 'feer marchaunt,' iv. 136; see also under Festivities.

Feathers, ostrich: see Animals.

Featherstonehaugh, Thomas, iv. 84. Fécamp (France, dep. Seine Inf.),

charter to, i. 125-6; abbot of, iv. 409 n. 4.

Fécamp, Aubrey of, controller of wardrobe, vi. 28; C. vi. 116 (ref. to i. 261); keeper of wardrobe, i. 298-9, 300 n. 3; iv. 358, 417 n. 2; vi. 25; accounts of, i. 282 n. 7, 286 n. 1, 308 n. 1; iv. 349, 359 n. 4; vi. 76-7; association with great wardrobe, i. 273-4, 278; iv. 363; clerk of, iv. 368; locum tenens of, i. 280.

Feekenham (co. Norf.), v. 276.
'Feer marchaunt,' feast of, iv. 136.
Feekenham (co. Norf.), v. 276.
'Feekenham (co. Norf.), v. 276.

Fee, chancellor's: see under Chancellor.

Fees, of great seal: see under Seal, great;

privy seal, v. 90; signet, v. 226;

for sealing writs, iii. 154-5; v 169;

of household staff, ii. 265.

Fees, annual, ii. 104 n. 2; iii. 93.

Fees, knights', of chamber, iv. 309-10; Black Prince's in Chester, v. 392 n. 2;

of duchy of Cornwall: see Cornwall (duchy).

Fees, lay, iii. 149;

Fees, ecclesiastical, iv. 406.

Felbrigg, George, knt. of chamber, C. vi. 129.

Simon, knt. of chamber, iv. 345.

Felixstow (co. Suff.), iii. 68.

Felonies, iii. 483 n. 3; v. 274 n. 1, 419 n. 6;

committed in verge, ii. 230; forging king's seal, ii. 293;

pardons for, v. 58, 209; goods and chattels of felons, ii. 210 n. 3, 266; iv. 211, 272; v. 92

n. 3, 266; iv. 211, 272; v. 92. Felton, Thomas, on Black Prince's council and in Gascony, v. 349 n. 3, 365 n. 5, 386, 432.

Feltoun, William de, usher of chamber, ii. 159.

Fenwick, M. E., study of auditores querelarum (1291), v. 271 n. 3.

Fermbaud, Nicole, sub-clerk of marshalsea, ii. 160 and n. 2.

Fermer, Lambert, yeoman of Black Prince, receiver of king's chamber, iv. 336, 337 n. 1; vi. 57.

Ferms: see Farms.

Fernandez, Matthew, notary, chancellor of secret seal of Castile, v. 157.

Ferrars, Henry, iii. 38 n. 3; keeper of Channel Islands, iv. 82 and nn.; justice of Chester, iii. 122 n. 4; on Black Prince's council, v. 322; king's chamberlain, iii. 89-90, 94-5; iv. 82; vi. 46; seal of, v. 173 n. 5.

Ralph, knt. of chamber, iii. 340; on continual council, iii. 327 n. 1, 328, 334, 335 n., 344.

Robert, knt. of chamber, iv. 255 n. 2.

Robert, earl of Derby, v. 269 n. 1.

Reynaud, iv. 348.

Thomas, keeper of Channel Islands, iii. 121; iv. 82 n. 5; on Black Prince's staff, v. 334, 344 n. 7. household, ii. 168 n. 3, 171, 176 n. 4; C. vi. 120.

John, queen's proctor, v. 270 n. 4.

Ferrers: see Ferrars.

Ferriby, North (co. York), iv. 148 n. 1.

Ferriby, South (co. Lincoln), iv. 148 n. 1.

Ferriby, official family of, iii. 215; iv. 79, 148 n. 1.

Ferriby, J. de: see Ferriby, Rich. de, and C. vi. 130 (ref. to iv. 446 n. 6).

John, clerk of privy seal, iv. 100 n. 3; v. 77 nn., 85, 92, 105, 111; controller of great wardrobe,

iv. 79 n. 5, 386 n. 3.

Richard, iii. 215; iv. 79 and n. 5, 88 n. 5; privy seal clerk, ii. 273; iv. 79; v. 105, 111; wardrobe clerk, ii. 238 n. 1, 287 n. 3; iii. 45, 98 n. 6; C. vi. 122-3; cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 273; iv. 79; vi. 31; controller of wardrobe, iii. 63; iv. 79, 95 n. 6, 148 n. 1; vi. 29; C. vi. 128; keeper of wardrobe, iv. 79, 84, 97-9, 109 n. 4, 148 n. 1, 151, 446 n. 6, 447; vi. 27, 88-9; C. vi. 128, 130 (ref. to iv. 446 n. 6); canon of Lincoln, deputy treasurer of exchequer, iii. 45, 98 n. 6; vi. 22; household of, iv. 79 n. 4.

William (1), keeper of wardrobe and of second wardrobe, iii. 227, 233; iv. 79 n. 5, 143, 146-53, 156, 161, 168-72; v. 38 n. 5, 284; vi. 27, 92-3: dean of Hereford, iv. 148

William (2), queen's cofferer, v. 257. William (3), chief notary to Rich. II. iv. 52, 148 n. 1.

Ferry, on Medway, iv. 180 n. 7; on Mersey, ii. 277 and n.

Festivities, court, i. 249 n. 1; iii. 63; iv. 391; see also Feasts.

Feudalism, reaction against centralisation, iii. 201.

Feuds, of aristocracy under Rich. II, iii. 408, 483.

Fictions, legal, iii. 336 n. 4.

Fiddler, of queen, v. 255.

Ferre, Guy, official in subordinate | Fiefs, great, and chamber lands, ii. 355. see also under France; Empire.

Fiennes, family of, in Edw. Carnarvon's household, ii. 171. J. of, iv. 244 n. 1.

Robert of, seneschal of Ponthieu, v. 277-8.

William of, v. 277 n. 7.

Fieschi, family of, ii. 315 n. 1.

Figs: see Food.

Fililode, William, escheator of Holderness, iv. 274.

Fillol, John, steward of queen's household, v. 242.

Fillongley, Richard, auditor of Black Prince's accounts, v. 337 n. 7; controller of castle of Bordeaux, v. 365 nn.; accounts of, v. 307 and nn., 365, 366 n. 1.

FINANCES:

KING'S FINANCES:

i. 4, 81, 171, 178;

system of book-keeping, ii. 85-7; see also Book-keeping;

pitfalls of, ii. 85-7;

Sir James Ramsay's work on, iv. 168;

attempts at budgets, iii. 77, 79, 92-3, 149, 240-3, 248, 251, 264; iv. 168, 423, 463; C., vi. 125 (ref. to iii. 93);

standardisation of administration, iv. 216;

king's council and, iii. 465;

exchequer control over, iii. 246-8; iv. 235, 288, 325, 467;

king's dependence on parliament, iii. 106; iv. 304; see also Taxation;

parliamentary audit, iii. 106; Wykeham's control over, iii. 239 n. 4;

in war time, ii. 145; see also under Wardrobe;

revenue of crown and wardrobe statistical tables, vi. 73;

of Anglo-Saxon kings, i. 74; under Hen. III, i. 245, 279; in Gascony, i. 263-83 passim;

Edw. I's difficulties, ii. 92-107; in Guienne (1286-9), vi. 66 n.; ordinances of 1311, ii. 228-9;

under Edw. III, iii. 64, 67 n. 3, 77, 240-52, 290; iv. 239, 288; decreasing value of household accounts, iii. 177-8: in Walton ordinances, iii. 69 n. 2, 72-3, 149; effect of Black Death, iii. 173; reforms, iii. 263-5; iv. 129; financial transactions of Latimer and Lyons, iii. 289; of Scotch and French wars. iii. 54, 64-7, 84, 149, 173-4, 204-5, 224-5; iv. 89, 100, 111 n. 5; C. vi. 128; expedition to Flanders (1338-40), iii. 90-3, 96-7, 99-101, 103-15; iv. 106-7; expedition of 1359-60, iii. 224-5; under Rich. II, iii. 347-50, 353, 418, 494; iv. 325-6; king's extravagance and exactions, iv. 46-7; combination of exchequer and wardrobe, iv. 213. REVENUE: difficulty of estimating, ii. 86-7, 114 n. Ĭ; place of payment, i. 102-7, 297; ii. 228-9, 232; under the Normans, i. 80-1; collectors under Hen. III, iv. 429; Peter de Rivaux's misuse of, i. 227: under Edw. I, ii. 98-107; for Welsh war, ii. 114; exploited by Gaveston's kinsfolk, ii. 193; collection under Edw. III, iii. 79, 108; iv. 326; receipt by Rich. II's treasurers of war, iii. 347-8; commission of magnates (1380), iii. 347-8, 351; at end of fourteenth century, iii. 64; iv. 213; the Lancaster lands, iii. 192. Issues: regulation, in Walton ordinances, iii. 144-5; beginnings of finance board, i. 81-2; see Chamber; Exchequer; Household: Privy Seal Office; War; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe: Wardrobe, Privy. OTHER FINANCES: Queen's, v. 264-84; and under

Anne of Bohemia; Eleanor of

Castile; Eleanor of Provence; Is., queen of Edw. II; Marg. of France; Philippa of Hainault. Of subordinate households: see Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock. Of magnates: see under Magnates. Of nuncii: see Nuncii. Ecclesiastical: see under Monasteries; and under names of bishopries. Local: see Chester; Ponthieu: Wales. Of foreign countries: see under names of countries. Fine rolls: see Chancery (records). FINES, i. 105-6, 234; ii. 71 and n. 1; v. 282, 298 n. 3; revenue from, i. 193; ii. 111 n. 2; iv. 86 n. 1, 291-2, 312; before king's council, iv. 324 n. 1: for non-attendance before council, v. 54; La Pleasaunce, iv. 48, 52; for barony, i. 234; for marriage, iv. 125, 291-2; for scutage, i. 235; ii. 114 n. 2; from offenders in 1289, ii. 68; of contrariants, ii. 349, 353; of officials (1365), iii. 259; to rebels in 1381, iii. 374; from alien clergy, iv. 86 n. 1, 248; for ships withdrawing from fleet, iv. 302; of earl of Arundel, iii. 486; of Hen. of Lancaster and followers (1329), iii. 24; of William Latimer (1376), iii. 308; of Sir Jo. Lee, iv. 162; of Londoners (1392), iii. 480-1; of Michael de la Pole, iii. 414, 416; of earl of Warwick, iv. 20; of Sir Rich. Willoughby (1341), iii. 130: of Wi. la Zouche, ii. 364; in chancery, iii. 282; iv. 53 n. 2; in hanaper accounts, iv. 63 n. 1; of sheriffs, iv. 477; for debts to king, iii. 147; judicial, iii. 155, 191; for contempt, iv. 20, 291; for extortions and oppressions, iv. 291;

for defective enclosure, iv. 291; for manumissions, iv. 296-7; for pardons, iv. 291; v. 266; levied by clerk of measures, ii. 264-6; collection of queen's gold on, v. 264-7;

paid to queen, v. 282-3; see also Amercements.

Finke, Heinrich, Acta Aragonensia, i. 66; v. 153-6 nn.

Fire-arms, iv. 295-6, 415-16, 453 n. 4, 462, 470-6;

see also Arms; Artillery.

Fireplace, in great wardrobe, iv. 349 n. 1.

Fires, in Edw. III's quarters, iv. 106 n. 1; in king's wardrobe, iv. 106 n. 1, 116 n. 1; at Antwerp, iv. 103 n. 1.

Firewood: see Fuel.

Firgout, -, Black Prince's clerk, v. 415 n. 2.

First fruits, v. 279.

Fish: see Food. Fisheries, in park at Byfleet, v. 358

Fishermen: see Occupations.

"Fisherman's ring": see under Papacy.

Fishing, rights of, v. 416 n. 5. Fishmonger: see Occupations.

Fitzalan, family of, iii. 4, 13, 190, 343 n. 1; iv. 28.

Edmund, earl of Arundel (1302-26), ii. 192 n., 204; iii. 21; vi. 59,

Eleanor, countess of Arundel (d. 1372), iv. 124.

Sir John, iii. 343 n. 1, 350; marshal of England, iii. 329; iv. 191.

John, son of Sir Jo., iv. 191.

Richard, earl of Arundel (1331-76), iii. 39-40, 84, 101 n. 5, 109, 113, 132, 188, 190-1, 286; iv. 124, 144 n. 1, 293; vi. 60; C. vi. 128; in Black Prince's service, v. 318, 322, 395 n. 4.

Richard, earl of Arundel (1376-97), iii. 291, 298-9, 329, 334, 350, 390, 405, 475-6, 484, 494 n. 4; iv. 6, 56, 191, 205; on commissions and continual councils (1377-86), iii. 315, 327, 335 n., Fitzhugh, Henry, v. 262.

343-5, 352, 380 n. 2, 416; president of household, iii. 382, 386, to crown, opposition iii. 391, 409-10, 475-6, 483, 486; lord appellant, 22; iv. 15, iii. 425-6, 435, 455, 458, 461; iv. 12; Rich. II's revenge (1397), iv. 21-2, 26-8; keeper of great seal, iii. 375 and n. 4; vi. 16; admiral, iii. 417-18, 439; relatives of, iii. 410; iv. 56; armour of, iv. 478; estates of, iv. 12 n. 4, 52; retainers of, iv. 43 n. 3.

Thomas, iii. 433 n.; iv. 49-50, 56, 59 n. 1, 61, 64; chancellor, iii. 412-13, 417, 430-1, 441-4, 447, 454, 458, 461, 465, 479 and n. 5, 492-4; iv. 3-4, 8-9, 49-50; v. 51; vi. 17; and use of signet, v. 206 n. 1, 207, 217-19; extra allowance for expenses, iii. 495 n. 3; bp. of Ely, iii. 350, 380 n. 2, 390 n. 3, 409-10, 412, 425 n. 3, 436; iv. 191; v. 51; vi. 17; household roll of, iii. 390 n. 3; abp. of York, iii. 436, 454, 458, 475-6, 488, 494 n. 5; iv. 5, 7 n. 2, 205, 321 n.; v. 51, 262 n. 2; vi. 17; abp. of Canterbury, iv. 8, 9 n. 1, 15, 16 n., 18, 22-7; v. 51; vi. 17; impeachment of, iv. 26; retinue of, iv. 26 n. 3, 59 n. 1.

Fitzaubrey, Robert, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6.

Fitzcount, Brian, i. 82 n. 2.

Fitzgerald chamberlainship, i. and n. 2, 109.

Henry, chamberlain (1161-74), i. 101 n. 2.

Warin, chamberlain (to 1161), i. 95 and nn., 101 n. 2, 102.

Fitzgilbert, William, chancellor of Empress Maud, vi. 2.

Fitzherbert, family of, i. 77 n. 2, 113 n. 4.

Robert, chamberlain, i. 77 n. 2, 113-14.

Stephen, chamberlain, i. 77 n. 2. William, abp. of York, i. 76-77; C. vi. 112.

Fitzjohn, Sir Robert, steward of household, ii. 25-6, 34, 62, 158:

Fitzneal, Richard, treasurer, i. 87-8 and nn., 94, 95 n. 2, 101-2; vi. 18; bishop, "secretum" of, i. 147 n. 2.

Fitznicholas, Ralph, steward of household, i. 203 n. 4, 204 n. 6, 208, 210 n. 1, 275 and n. 2, 281 n. 4; vi. 38-9.

Fitzotho, Sir Hugh, keeper of Tower and city of London, ii, 25 and n. 1; steward of household of Edw., son of Hen. III, ii. 25; steward of household, ii. 25, 34, 158; iv. 367 n. 3; vi. 41; houses of, iv. 367 n. 3.

Fitzpain, Robert, steward of household, ii. 225; vi. 42.

the lady, v. 318 n. 1; C. vi. 130. Fitzphilip, John, steward of household, vi. 39.

Fitzrichard, Robert, chamberlain, i. 89

Fitzsimon, Richard, Black Prince's bachelor, v. 344 n. 7.

Fitzstephen, Eustace, chamberlain, i. 111 and n. 2.

Ralph, chamberlain, i. 77 n. 2, 104, 109 n. 2, 111, 113; wives of: see Rouen, viscountess of; Caus, barony of.

Richard, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6.

Robert, i. 106 n. 1. William (1), chancery official, i. 111

n. 8, 132-3. William (2), justice, sheriff of

Gloucester, i. 111 n. 8. Fitzthomas, Maurice, earl of Desmond, iv. 244.

Fitzwalter, Walter, iii. 315, 319.

Fitzwarin, William, ii. 159.

Flags, iv. 352.

Flamstead (near St. Albans, Herts), i. 278-9.

Flanders: see Flemings; Netherlands. Flanders, count of:

ii. 119 n. 2; v. 28-9, 376 n. 5; chancellors of, i. 125, 130, 269; chancery of, i. 130; clerk of, iv. 356 n. 7; litera obligatoria of, ii. 22 n. 1;

seals of, i. 125;

see Arnulf the Old, Lille, Baldwin of: Louis of Male; Savoy, Th. of. Guy of, ii. 107 n. 3.

Fleccher, Hugh le, ii. 53 n. 1.

Fleet: ii. 131 n. 1, 135, 143; iii. 266; iv. 468;

cost, iv. 294;

provisions, iv. 281;

sent to Gascony (1297-8), ii. 118-19; of Edw. III, iii. 68, 101, 110-11, 278, 283, 356 n. 4; iv. 102, 302; before battle of Sluys, iii. 110-11; mutiny, iii. 166; expedition of 1372, iv. 168 n. 1;

of John Philpot, iii. 340; against Spain (1386), iii. 397; against France (1387), iii. 417; sailor's wages, iv. 394 n. 2:

see under Admirals; Admiralty; Barges; Boats; Ships.

Fleet Street: see under London. Fleet prison: see under London.

Fleet, Jo. (1), clerk of wardrobe, ii. 24, 37, 40 n. 6, 69 n. 3; iv. 445-6.

John (2), keeper of wardrobe of Edw. I's sons, ii. 43: iv. 446.

John (3), cofferer of queen's wardrobe, iv. 446; v. 243.

John (4), a clerk of chamber, iii. 179; clerk in the Tower, ii. 53 n. 1; iv. 445; keeper of queen's wardrobe in Tower, iv. 449 n. 6, 451 n. 1; keeper of mint and exchanges, iv. 280, 447 n. 2, 449, 455; clerk and receiver of chamber, ii. 338 n. 4; iii. 115; iv. 255-9, 280, 342 n. 3, 446-50, 454-5; vi. 55; keeper of privy wardrobe, iii. 54, 115, 179; iv. 255-9, 280, 404 n. 1, 415, 441, 445-52, 457, 463, 471 n., 476-9, 482; vi. 37; C. vi. 124 (ref. to iii. 54); accounts of, i. 53; iv. 255, 287, 441-2, 446-9, 462-3, 470.

Simon, iv. 477 n. 1, 480 n. 6. William, a privy seal clerk, v. 91-2, 111.

Flemings, i. 106, 299-300;

attacks on (1381), iii. 372;

and Edw. III's claim to France, v. 137; see also under Netherlands. Flemmieng, Baldwin le, usher of household, ii. 158.

Fleta, Commentarius Juris Anglicani, i. 38, 116 n. 2; ii. 28 n. 2, 33 n., 35 n. 1, 66 n. 1, 72 and n. 4; references to chamber, ii. 43, 320, 326; chancellor, v. 43 n. 4; chancery and wardrobe officials, ii. 72; meaning of "curia," iii. 62 n. 3; household and wardrobe, ii. 33-6, 59; steward of household, ii. 33 n.; privy seal and chancery, ii. 312; wardrobe seal, ii. 39.

Fletchers: see Occupations.

Flete: see Fleet.

Fleur-de-lys (heraldic): see Arms (heraldic).

Flint, county of, ii. 169; v. 299 n. 1; county court, ii. 178; plea rolls of justice's court, ii. 169 n. 3; lordships and castles, v. 391 n. 6; earl of Chester's rights, ii. 178; Black Prince's revenue, v. 329, 363; ministers' accounts, ii. 170 n. 2.

Flint (co. Flint), iv. 60; v. 210; castle, iv. 73 n. 3.

Floods, iii. 354.

Florac, Thomelyn, Black Prince's usher in Aquitaine, v. 361 n. 7.

Florence (Italy), alliance with, v. 215; currency: see Currency.

merchants and bankers, ii. 101 n. 4, 114 n. 1, 115 n. 1; iii. 243 n. 3; iv. 86, 401; see also Bankers; Merchants; Italy.

Florence, Master Peter of, physician of queen Philippa, iv. 182.

Flores Historiarum: see Chronicles.

Florin: see Currency.

Flory, Hubert, clerk of privy ward-robe, iv. 482.

Flour: see Food.

Fobbing (co. Essex), iii. 367.

For Thomas in 250 m.

Fog, Thomas, iv. 250 n. 5.

Folkardby, Thomas of, cofferer of household of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 71.

Fontevrault, order of, v. 232 and n. 2. Food: invalid, for Edw. III, iii. 308 n. 1; allowances, for chamber, ii. 334; for chancery, iii. 211; for household, ii. 265; iv. 145 n. 1, 169-70; for wardrobe, ii. 299;

for Edw. III's army, iv. 84, 116-17; for fortresses in war time, ii. 142;

stores of, ii. 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1, 138, 142; iv. 48; wardrobe, ii. 361-4; iv. 134, 171; in wardrobe accounts, iv. 209-11; keeper of victuals in Tower, iv. 448;

purveyance of, ii. 173; iv. 351; purveyors and receivers, ii. 265;

iv. 266;

for king's horses, iv. 348;

for household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 173; of Black Prince, v. 316; for Black Prince in France, v. 313, 327, 329, 350-1; of Th. of Lancaster, ii. 185;

price of, v. 330;

almonds, iv. 352 n. 3, 397;

bread, ii. 32 n. 1, 173, 333; v. 68; for king's horses, iv. 348;

cheese, ii. 173; eels, iv. 171;

eggs, ii. 173;

figs, iv. 352, 355 n. 4, 359 n. 2, 361, 394 n. 5;

fish, ii. 126 n. 1, 254, 263; v. 68, 380; codfish, ii. 364;

flour, i. 269; iv. 212;

forage, iv. 351;

fowls, ii. 32 n. 1; groceries, iv. 352, 392 n. 2, 439;

herrings, ii. 263, 364;

meat, ii. 254, 263; v. 68; mutton, ii. 237 n.; venison, v. 239 n. 7, 308 nn., 318;

raisins, iv. 352, 355 n. 4, 359 n. 2,

361, 394 n. 5; rice, iv. 352 n. 3, 355 n. 4, 397;

sugar, iv. 352, 359 n. 2, 392 n. 2, 397, 413;

see also Crops and Grains; Spices. Ford, William, baron of exchequer, iii. 456 n. 2.

Fordham, John, v. 378-80; on staff of Black Prince, iii. 329 n. 4, 330; iv. 189-90; v. 379-81, 397, 438; of Rich. of Bordeaux iii. 330; iv. 190 and n. 5; keeper of privy seal, iii. 330, 335, 345,

353, 356, 370-1, 378, 399-400; v. 46-9, 70, 177; vi. 53; clerk of, v. 47, 78 n. 5; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 399, 412; vi. 24; ecclesiastical preferment, iv. 189 n., 190; v. 205 n. 3; bp. of Durham, iii. 378, 399-400, 424 n. 1, 428 n. 4, 436; iv. 190 n. 1; v. 46, 49, 324 n. 4, 380 n. 1: vi. 24; bp. of Ely, iii. 436; v. 49; house of, iii. 399-400; wine cellar of, iii. 370. Fordington (co. Dorset), steward of. v. 332 n. 1. Foreigners: clergy, iv. 119, 246-8; in chancery, iii. 86; under Hen. III, i. 241, 250, 254 n. 7, 255, 294, 298; in wardrobe under Edw. I. ii. 23-4: under Edw. II, ii. 193 n.; attitude of ordainers, ii. 194, 228; under Edw. III, iv. 246-7; lands reserved to chamber, iv. 287 n. 2; gifts from Black Prince, v. 348 n. 4; attitude of 1381 rebels, iii. 370; see also under Bohemians; Clerks; Favourites; Flemings; Gascons; Poitevins; Savoyards. Foresta, John de, on queen's staff, v. 243, 277 n. 5. Forests: ii. 354; deer, i. 306; iv. 196 n. 7; inhabitants, iii. 107-8; pannage, i. 106 n. 1; vert, v. 239 n. 7; chamber of, i. 170; charter of : see Charters; court of : see Courts, law; jurisdiction, iv. 271; laws, ii. 210 eyres, iii. 236; indictments, ii. 284; trespasses of vert and venison, v. 239 n. 7; king's prerogative, ii. 154-5; records, iii. 129; revenue, i. 105-6, 170, 301; staff, foresters, v. 92; justices: see under Justices. keepers, ii. 81; iii. 12, 37, 237, 239, 335-6; iv. 45 n. 3; v. 321; receiver of ninth, iii. 108;

steward, v. 281;

Dean, ii. 81; Exmoor, iv. 196 n. 7; Galtres, v. 92: Inglewood, ii. 363; iv. 273 n. 5; Knaresborough, iii. 483; between bridges at Oxford and Stamford, v. 281: Petherton, iv. 196 n. 7; see also under Bowland; Brill; Charnwood; Chippenham; Rockingham; Sherwood; Windsor. Forfeitures, ii. 349, 351-3; iv. 125; v. 357; administration, iv. 312-3; in Walton ordinances, iii. 148; reserved to chamber, iv. 243-4; v. 183; revenue from, iii. 146; of contrariants, ii. 349; of victims of 1397, iv. 313. Forgery, conviction for, ii. 292-4; of charters, i. 135 n. 3; iii. 407 n. 2; iv. 338 n. 2; of letters, v. 66; of seals, i. 152; ii. 79, 291-4; v. 65-6; C. vi. 120; of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 79, 294; C. vi. 120. Forms, of chancery clerks: Chancery (staff). Formularies, of privy seal records, v. 110, 121, 122 n. 1. Fors, house of, ii. 350; iii. 190, 253 n. 2; C. vi. 126. Avelina of, ii. 350; iv. 241; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 241). Isabella of: see under Redvers. Forster, Walter, keeper of Scottish privy seal, v. 151 n. 3. Fortescue, Sir John, Governance of England, iv. 91 n. 3. Forth, river, iii. 395. Fortresses, equipment and provisioning, ii. 142; iv. 100, 212; guns, iv. 472; purveyance for, ii. 265; survey of, ii. 19-20, 22; border, iv. 212; in Picardy, iv. 3 n. 2; Welsh, ii. 115 and n. 1. Forules, of marshal: see Exchequer (records).

i. 151 n. 1; v. 132 n. 1; seal-

Foss, Edward, i. 281 n. 6; Judges of England, i. 64, 128 n. 4; iv. 307 n. 1; Biographia Juridica, i. 111 Fougères, Stephen of, i. 132 n. 3. Fournival, Thomas, Black Prince's bachelor, v. 344 n. 7. Fowls: see Food. Foxecote, Brian de, usher of household, ii. 158. Foxley, Sir John, ii. 180; iv. 242 n. 5. Thomas, iv. 242 n. 5. Frampton, Roger of, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 65. FRANCE: ii. 118, 195 n. 2; development of nationality, iii. 200; cardinals, iv. 268; chronicles: see under Chronicles; language: see under Language; money, v. 132 n. 3: see also under Currency; notaries, i. 122-3; ii. 312; iii. 213; v. 375; notarial act, i. 122-3; cost of parchment, v. 284; Templars, i. 245-6. CENTRAL ADMINISTRATION: i. 7, 182; iii. 200, 208; v. 142-9, 178-9; control of, i. 227; arms (heraldic), v. 137-43, 204, 422, 424-5, 426 n. 5, 428; admiral, iii. 395; army, i. 174; iii. 395; audiencier, v. 148; chambellan, i. 246 n. 1; chamber, i. 172, 174, 175; v. 149; C. vi. 114; seal, i. 173; ii. 325; la chambre des comptes, i. 173-4; v. 146-8; signet of, i. 150; la chambre aux deniers (camera denariorum), i. 172, 174 and nn.; v. 147; chambre des requêtes de l'hôtel, v. 148; chamberlains of, i. 172-3, 175; ii. 325, 358; iv. 263; v. 144, 145 n. 1, 149, 160, 163 n. 3, 179: chambrier, i. 246 n. 1; chancellor, i. 15 and n. 2, 284-5; ii. 312; v. 145-6, 148, 149 n. 2; chancery, i. 17, 23, 174; ii. 72 n. 4, 212, 313; v. 3, 114, 143 n. 1, 145-8, 156; C. vi. 111; diplomatic, v. 114; records,

ing methods, v. 122-3, 201, 420 and n. 3; clerks, v. 114; seals, v. 158; see also under seals and records below. Châtelet, i. 140-1; v. 146; civil servants, v. 143-9; king's confessor, ii. 29 n. 3; secretum consilium, C. vi. 114; finances, i. 227, 245; fleet, iii. 97, 110; king's household, i. 137, 182; ii. 28-9; v. 144-9; records, ii. 325 n. 1; ordinances for household of Philip V, ii. 29 n. 3; v. 163 n. 3; clerks, i. 116 n. 2, 174 n. 4; ii. 29 n. 3, 34 and n. 3, 72 n. 4; iii. 33; see also records below; officers, ii. 243; servants, i. 174; judges, iii. 377; king, iii. 238; iv. 317; held Gascony (1294-1303), vi. 66 n. 2; Valois usurper (and Edw. III), iv. 246; court of, v. 142-9; homage of, iv. 73; knight of, ii. 277; retinue of, iv. 317; seals of: see under seals below; signature of, v. 199; also see under Charles V; Charles VI; Henry I; John II; Louis VI; Louis VII; Louis IX; Philip II (Augustus); Philip IV (the Fair); Philip V; Philip VI (of Valois); regent, v. 144, 148 n. 1; marshal, iv. 134 n. 1; ministers (modern), v. 145; ministries, i. 23; king's notaries, ii. 312; iii. 213; v. 144 n. 3, 146-8; proctors of, v. 147; parlement, v. 146-8; of Paris, chancery of, i. 150; signet of, i. 150; of Toulouse, suppressed 1312, i. 173 n. 2; prelates, iii. 33;

records, i. 17, 63, 151 n. 1; v. 144; charters, i. 151 n. 1; v. 132 n. 1; laws, i. 65-6; letters close, i. 137 n. 3, 153 n. 2; v. 143, 148 n. 2, 198; letters patent, ii. 325 n. 1; letters of request for justices, v. 163 n. 3: Ordonnances des Rois de France, i. 65-6; v. 146 n. 2; ordinances of 1321, v. 146 n. 2; Ordonnance Cabochienne, v. 144 n. 3, 149 n. 2; equivalents of privy seal writs, i. 137 n. 3; seals, i. 63, 123-4, 125 n. 1, 141, 147 n. 2, 148; v. 158, 161, 163, 182, 195-9; edict of 1291, i. 123; reduplication, iii. 200; v. 182, 198-9; and notarial acts, i. 122-3 and n. 1; cachet, i. 149: seal of majesty, i. 124; seal during absence, i. 148-9 and nn.; counter-seals, i. 141; great, i. 125; v. 132 n. 1, 148-9; keeper of, v. 145 n. 1; secret, i. 153 n. 2, 173; ii. 325; v. 131, 132 n. 1, 143-9, 155, 158, 178-81, 195-9; order concerning payment of officials under, v. 199; clerks, v. 144-5, 147-8; keepers, i. 173; ii. 296; iv. 263; v. 144, 145 n. 1, 180-1; signet, i. 149; v. 131-2, 149, 170, 195-9; reduplication, v. 229; small, i. 65-6, 149, 173; v. 196-9; departmental, i. 150; of Châtelet of Paris, i. 140-1; seals for contracts, i. 140-1; little seals of royal jurisdictions, v. 303 n. 8; king's secretaries, ii. 72 n. 4, 312; iii. 213; v. 144-9; seneschal, ii. 243; states-general, iii. 221; treasurer, i. 72; treasury, i. 174, 245-6; wardrobe, i. 174-5, 229.

LOCAL ADMINISTRATION: concessions to aristocracy, iii. 188; magnates, iv. 5; feudal estates, iii. 200; English king's homage, ii. 176; iii. 37; iv. 73; seignorial records, v. 400 n. 3: seals, of great feudatories, i. 125-6; v. 160; of bishops, i. 170; v. 179 n. 1; chamberlains of fiefs, v. 160. ENGLISH RELATIONS WITH: homage: see under Local Administration above; Hen. III in, i. 291; lands in, v. 286; of Eleanor of Provence, v. 233 n. 1; Edw. I in, ii. 6, 45; Edw. II in, ii. 292, 300-1; visits of queen Isabella, iv. 75; v. 242-6 and nn., 275; Edw. III in, iv. 236; v. 6, 182; his claim to throne, iii. 105, 134-5, 173, 229, 262, 387; v. 43, 407 n. 7, 424-6; his assumption of king's style, v. 43, 137-42, 174, 192 n. 3, 407-8, 424-6; feast to knights of, iv. 134; his lieutenant and captain-general, v. 386 n. 5; Is., queen of Rich. II returned to, v. 264; Edw. of Carnarvon in (1304), ii. 176, 179; Frenchmen in household of, ii. 171-2; Edw. of Windsor in, iv. 73; English possessions transferred, to, iv. 73; Edw. the Black Prince v. 325-7, 387 n. 1, 424; his assumption of royal style, v. 407, 410 n. 7; Jo. of Gaunt in, iv. 15, 166; Guichard d'Angle's lands iii. 325; Michael de la Pole in, iii. 458; English chamber lands in, ii. 353; Channel Islands' connections with, iv. 248; with. Welsh conspiracies

298:

see also under Aquitaine;

under Rich. II, iii. 326, 338-9,

made nations of France and Eng-

campaign of 1359-60, iii. 221, 261;

proposed expedition of 1372,

Edw. the Black Prince and,

Jo. of Gaunt's campaigns, iii. 368

Th. of Woodstock's expedition,

English garrisons under Rich. II;

fears of invasion from, iii. 389,

paigns; Treaties; and refer-

Administration of: ii. 145; iii. 56;

iv. 55, 96-112, 151-2, 254;

Cam-

v. 292 n. 3, 294; see also under

iv. 136-46, 147 n. 1; v. 36;

operations in 1340, iii. 111;

expedition of 1369, iii. 263;

failures after 1369, iii. 283;

Edw. of Woodstock;

n. 4, 410; iv. 158 n. 4;

see also under Battles;

ences there given.

course of (1347-60), iii. 172-4;

417, 439, 476;

land, iii. 200;

iv. 166;

iii. 354, 409;

iii. 355;

494:

355, 387-90, 394, 402, 408, 411,

Embassies and Treaties: relations with, ii. 36; iii. 391, 425, 435, 439; iv. 1-5; v. 278; negotiations, iii. 446 n. 483; iv. 114 n. 4; v. 23, 29-30; treaty of Paris (1259), v. 269; Langton's mission, ii. 107 n. 3; peace with (1299), v. 272; Stapledon's mission, ii. 216 n., 300 n. 2; truces under Edw. III, iii. 163-164, 287-8; peace with (1328), iii. 12, 14; Bynteworth's missions to, v. 10; truce of 1340-5, iii. 163; v. 17-18: truce in 1347, v. 25; negotiations in 1358, iii. 208; treaty of London (1359), v. 128; lands ceded to English crown (1360), iii. 29, 260; v. 291, 410; see also under Brétigni; Calais: negotiations at Bruges (1376), v. 89; parliament of 1377 and truce, iii. 314; of Rich. П, ambassadors iv. 1-6; v. 102; negotiations of 1384, v. 48; truce in 1389, iii. 456, 459, 464; negotiations in 1390, iii. 474-5; truce in 1392, iii. 471, 473; truce in 1394, iii. 485; negotiations and alliance (1396), iv. 1-6, 15-18; underEmbassies; alsoTreaties; Truces; and under names of treaties. HUNDRED YEARS' WAR: under Edw. III, ii. 47 n. 6, 101

regulated in Walton ordinances, iii. 73; Kilsby's work, iv. 257; great wardrobe depots, iv. 397; manufacture of apparatus, iv. 427; arms, armour, and guns for, iv. 470-8; capture of, iv. 478; ships captured, iv. 198; effect on administration at home, v. 12-13, 35; made Westminster the permanent "capital," iii. 64; attitude of parliament, iii. 274-5, 283n. 4, 145; iii. 32, 48, 61 n. 2, 84-115 passim, 124, 140, 177-8, 285; change of seals in 1369, 188, 221, 251, 263, 283; iv. 101, v. 141; chamber, iv. 239, 130-1; proposals for conducting, 289; exchequer's control over iii. 53, 66-7, 79, 333, 387-9; accounts, iv. 436-7; houseinterest of Edw. III and nobles hold, iv. 81-2; development in, iii. 188; renewal of (1369), of privy seal office, v. 11, iii. 262, 265, 271; iv. 165-6, 30-1, 55-6, 77, 82, 88-9; 172, 329; v. 43; at end of keeper, v. 14-15; wardrobe, Edw. III's reign, iii. 260-3, 283; iii. 52; iv. 80, 96-8, 134; v. 398; great wardrobe, iv. 387;

privy wardrobe accounts, iv. 463, 465 and n. 2; Black Prince's administrative system, v. 329, 346, 351, 356, 361, 366. Finances: iii. 66, 110, 164, 225; iv. 69-185 passim, 207, 213, 228, 304, 328; v. 346; Black Prince's finances, v. 309 n. 1: see also under campaigns above : ransoms, iii. 243-5, 251; iv. 146, 326, 329; chamber finances. 286. iv. 288-96: increased subsidy (1369).iii. 251; special treasurers, iii. 73; under Rich. II, iii. 348; economic effect, iii. 156; iv. 132, 414 n. 2; see also under Aquitaine. France, Blanche of: see Blanche of France. France, Isabella of: see under Isabella. queen of Edw. II; Isabella, queen of Rich. II. Franchises, iv. 42; curtailment under Edw. I, ii. 151-2; escheated, iii. 35; iv. 121 n. 4; forfeited under Edw. II, ii. 340; under Edw. III, iii. 253; iv. 253; chamber lands held by royal family, iv. 276; by Black Prince, v. 296; grants to magnates, iii. 188, 191-2; of marcher earls, ii. 208; of order of Fontevrault, v. 232 n. 2; of Holderness, iii. 253; see also Burstwick; Holderness; of Lancaster, iii. 194 n. 3; of Wight, iii. 253; see also Carisbrooke; Wight, Isle of; also under Chamber lands; Cheshire; Cornwall; Lancaster; London; Wales; administration, iii. 194; v. 295-6; material for study, v. 306;

justices of peace, iii. 184-5;

use of great seals, v. 369;

change of seals, v. 138;

records, v. 306;

statute of labourers, iii. 184;

employment of chancery clerks, iii. 217. Francis, John, keeper of great seal, vi. 7. Franciscans: see under Friars. Frank, Thomas, clerk of privy seal, v. 93. Frankalmoign, iv. 404. Fraser, Simon, Scots general, ii. 22. Fraunkes, William, ii. 45 n. 1. Free, Michael, v. 28 n. 4. Free County (Franche Comté), iv. 69, Freewarren, charter of, ii. 221 n. Fremington, -, clerk of signet, v. 230. French roll: see under Chancery (records). Frescobaldi, merchants of Florence. ii. 22 n. 2, 362; bankers of Edw. I, ii. 114 n. 1, 124, 362; farmers of customs, ii. 110; dealings with Edw. of Carnarvon. ii. 181; and ordinances of 1311. ii. 230, 232; acquittances to, ii. 318 n. 5; receivers of revenues of Ponthieu, ii. 174. Amerigo dei, king's merchant, constable of Bordeaux, ii. 315: vi. 67. Freshwater (Hants.), iii. 166 n. 3. Fréteval (France, Loir et Cher), battle of, i. 147 n. 2. Friars, ii. 48 n. 2, 182; v. 330; as preachers, iv. 221; in parliament of 1371, iii. 266, 271 n. 2; Irish, iii. 392-3; Austin, i. 264; iv. 18 n. 2; Carmelite, iii. 392 n., 393, 424 n. 1; v. 263; London convent of, iii. 158 n. 1; iv. 435 n. 3; Dominicans, i. 275 n. 1; ii. 5 n. 3; iii. 79 n. 2, 114 n. 1, 207, 315, 381 and n. 1, 413, 490; iv. 9, 114, 294; London convent, iv. 405, 435 n. 3; v. 397 n. 6; see also Burghill, Jo.; Franciscans, i. 275 n. 1; iii. 59, 372; iv. 221; of London, iv. 355, 365 n. 4; v. 249. letters to Edw. III concerning Frith, Stephen, king's armourer,

iv. 390.

Frodsham, - de, Black Prince's clerk, v. 415 n. 2. William, chamberlain and receiver of North Wales, vi. 63. Froissart: see under Chronicles. Fronsac (France, Gironde), iv. 384 n. 5. Fruit: see Crops and Grains. Fruiterers: see Occupations. Fry, Robert, in privy seal and signet offices, v. 41 n. 3, 102, 104 n. 3; clerk of secondary of privy seal, clerk of privy seal, v. 79, 83, 91-2, 100-11, 225; clerk of signet, v. 83, 91, 225. Fuel, king's, ii. 337; for chancery clerks, i. 186 n.; for household, ii. 249, 333; iv. 351; for parliament, iii. 354; for wardrobe, ii. 41, 299; coal, sea, iv. 324 n. 4. Fugitives, goods and chattels of: see Goods and Chattels. Fulburn, William, official in household of Joan of Kent, iii. 332 treasurer of war, iii. 461 n. 1. Fulham (co. Midd.), bishop of London's house at, iii. 82. Fulk, goldsmith, i. 234. Fulmer (co. Bucks.), ii. 351 n. 5. Fulthorp, Sir Roger, justice of common bench, iii. 423. Funerals, Hen. III, ii. 1; Edw. I, ii. 112 n. 1; Edw. II, iv. 422 n. 2; Edw. III, iv. 173 n. 1, 184 n. 2, members of royal family, iv. 422; Anne of Bohemia, iii. 486; iv. 222; translation of Rob. Vere's remains to Earl's Colne, iv. 5; of Jo. Wingfield, v. 387 n. 7; effigies, iv. 173 n. 1. Furbisher: see Occupations. FURNITURE: i. 69; king's, i. 19; ii. 337; Rich. II's taste in, iv. 390; storehouse for, iv. 439; delivered to chamber, i. 108; purchased by chamber, i. 115; for household, iv. 351:

for privy seal office, v. 74, 90;

Philippa's exchequer, in queen iii. 59: in Black Prince's wardrobe, v. 353; bath, king's, i. 84 and n. 2; bath-tubs, queen's, v. 243; bed, king's, i. 84; ii. 334 n. 3: iv. 480 n. 1; of wardrobe clerks, ii. 255; of Jo. Wingfield, v. 395; coverings, in queen's household, v. 243: for Black Prince, v. 308, 347 n. 2; for Tower of London, iv. 448; benches, covers for, iv. 352 n. 3; for privy seal office, v. 74; carpets, great wardrobe dealings in, iv. 352; for Tower of London, iv. 448; chairs, chancellor's, iii, 158 n. 2; counter, for Black Prince's exchequer, v. 334; table, chancellor's, iii. 158 n. 2, 222; exchequer: see Exchequer (quarters and travels); for privy seal office, v. 74; see also under Abacus; Nappery; Receptacles. Furnivall, Frederick James, Life 36-7: Records of Chaucer, i. edition of Hoccleve's works, v. 79 n. 5, 80. Thomas of, iv. 291. Furriers: see Occupations. Furs: see Clothing. Fychan, Ednyfed, ii. 172. Fyrd: see Army. Gaddesden, John of (1), keeper of wardrobe of Eleanor of Provence. i. 253-4; v. 234-5, 267 and n. 3. 269; C. vi. 115. John of (2), i. 254 n. 6. John of (3), the Younger, i. 254 n. 6. John (4) physician, i. 254 n. 6: see also Gatesden. Galbraith, V. H., iii. 99 n. 2, 271 n. 2; iv. 18 n. 2; v. 202 n. 2, 400 n. 2; editor of Anonimalle Chronicle. iii. 262-3 nn., 290 n. 4; iv. 166 n. 1. Galicia. Peter of, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 68.

Galletti, P. L., Del Vestararo della Gaveston, Peter of, i. 20; ii. 42, 140 santa Romana Chiesa, i. 230 n. 3.

Galleys: see Ships.

Galloway, campaign in (1300), ii. 138. Galtres (Co. York), forest of, v. 92. Gambling, by king, ii. 357; by

Black Prince, v. 359.

Gambon, William, veoman of chamber. receiver of chamber, iv. 332; vi. 56.

Games: see Amusements.

Gannoc (Gannock): see Deganwy.

Gannoc, Peter of, keeper of king's elephant, helper in great wardrobe, i. 273 and nn., 274 n. 1.

Gaols, delivery of, ii. 54; v. 318: see also under Prisons.

Garcie, Gometio, chancellor of secret seal of king of Castile, v. 157 n. 5.

Gard (France, Somme), ii. 45.

Gardens, king's, iv. 211;

in city of London, iv. 401; v. 354; see also under Sheen.

Garderoba, Giles de: see Oudenarde, Giles.

Gargrave, Thomas, receiver of chamber, iv. 236; vi. 55.

Garrisons: see under Army; Fortresses.

Garter, knights of, iii. 321, 325, 406; feast of, iv. 53.

Garton, Thomas, iv. 76-7; controller of wardrobe, iii. 29 n. 6, 37, 76; vi. 29; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 29 n. 6, 37, 76; iv. 76-8, 95, 163, 414 n. 1; v. 278; vi. 27, 86-7; baron of exchequer, iv. 76-8,

Garway (co. Hereford), ii. 317 n. 2. Gascoigne, Sir William, chief justice, iv. 307 n. 1.

Gascon rolls: see Chancery (records).

GASCONY: see Aquitaine.

Gatecomb, J. de, iv. 245 n. 3.

Gatesden, John of, steward of queen Philippa's lands in Ireland, v. 252: see also Gaddesden.

Gaunstede, Simon, clerk of chancery, keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 488 n. 3, 492 n. 2; iv. 63.

Gaunt, Francekine de, v. 193 n. 5. Gaunt, John of: see John of Gaunt.

n. 1, 177, 208, 292, 322, 332; in household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 172; banishments, ii. 177, 227; after Edw. II's accession, ii. 192-202, 224, 350 n. 3; earl of Cornwall, ii. 192, 224; position in king's chamber, ii. 224, 319-20; king's chamberlain, iv. 337; regent, ii. 283; in Ordinances of 1311, ii. 194, 230; movements in 1311, ii. 195; surrender and murder, ii. 201-2, 204, 235, 286-7; wife, ii. 350 n. 3; iii. 39, see also Clare, Marg. of; Gascon kinsfolk, ii. 193, 232; lands, iv. 241.

Gazophilacium: see Treasury.

Geddesworth (Jedburgh co. Roxburgh), castle of, ii. 126 n. 1.; Geddington (Northants), v. 234 n. 2. Gedney, John, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 71.

Geese: see Animals.

Geld, levy of, i. 74.

Gelderland, duke of, iii. 472.

Gemot of Salisbury, iii. 138 n. 2.

Generals: see under Army.

Geneva (Switzerland), iii. 118. Genoa (Italy), ii. 315 n. 1; iii. 405

n. 1, 419 n. 2; v. 215;

Curia at, C. vi. 127;

merchants, ii. 101 n. 4, 315 n. 1; iv. 392-3 and nn., 429 n. 4; v. 7 n. 2, 258.

Gentry, policy of, ii. 190-1; iv. 11; in local administration, iii. 258; iv. 42-3, 66, 68;

officials drawn from, v. 35, 105.

Genville, Geoffrey of, v. 233 n. 3. Geoffrey, bastard son of Hen. II, chancellor, archdeacon of Lincoln and Rouen, i. 132-3; vi. 3.

Geoffrey, chancellor (c. 1123-35): see Rufus, Ge.

Geoffrey, archdeacon of Norwich, treasurer of exchequer, vi. 18.

Geoffrey, the Englishman, chaplain, i. 132 n. 3.

Geoffrey, the monk: see under Monk. Geoffrey, the Templar: see under Temple, Ge. of the.

George III, iv. 214.

"George" of Sidmouth: see Ships. Gerard: see Girard.

Gerlethorp, John, clerk of privy seal, v. 92, 111.

Germain, Master, chancery scribe, i. 132 n. 3.

Germany, i. 122, 125 n. 1; ii. 10; iii. 149;

Edw. III's allies and creditors, iv. 80;

chamber, rents of, i. 170;

electors, ii. 193; iv. 20 n. 2;

knights, iv. 295;

magnates, iii. 87 n. 1; iv. 20, 47, 295;

merchants, iii. 98 n. 1; iv. 104; see also under Hanse;

notaries, i. 122;

seals, i. 66, 125 n. 1;

wars, iii. 149: see also Empire; Romans, king of.

Gervase, son of Stigand, i. 116 n. 2. Gesta Edwardi de Carnarvon: see Chronicles.

Ghent (Belgium), i. 125; ii. 68-9; iv. 366 n. 5:

Edw. III and family at, iii. 105 n. 2, 114, 120; iv. 106; v. 315 n. 6;

Edw. III's administration at, iv. 106-7 and nn.; king's council, iii. 118-19; knights of household, ii. 32 n. 1; privy seal office and hospicium, v. 69; secret seal document dated at, v. 174; signum of Edw. III at, v. 194; wardrobe, ii. 46 and n. 4;

burghers, iii. 389;

commune, v. 193; merchants, v. 269 n. 2;

scabini, clerks of, v. 81.

Ghent, Gilbert of, i. 300.

Henry of, keeper of wardrobe, i. 299-300, 302, 309, 315; iv. 351; vi. 25, 76-7.

Robert of, chancellor, vi. 2.

Gibson, S. T., iii. 35 n. 2; The Minority of Edward III, iii. 1 n. 1; iv. 232 n. 1; The Escheatries, 1327-41, iii. 9 n. 5, 49 n. 2.

Gien (France, dep. Loiret), ii. 46.

Giffard, Walter, abp. of York, chancellor, regent (1272-4), ii. 2-3; vi. 5.

William, bishop of Winchester, chancellor, vi. 2: see also Gifford.

Gifford, forfeited lands of, ii. 340.

Gifford, Godfrey, chancellor, i. 313 n. 1; vi. 5.

John, ii. 80 n. 2.

John, queen's notary and steward, iii. 34 n. 2; v. 276, 285.

Osbert, deputy steward of household, i. 203 n. 4; vi. 38:

see also Giffard.

Gifts, from king, i. 85, 236, 263, 265; ii. 81, 277; iv. 352, 413-14; under Walton ordinances, iii. 144-5; to queen, iv. 414; arms, iv. 469; deer, i. 306; ii. 81; robes, iv. 413; from Hen. III, i. 237; vi. 75 n. 2; of Edw. III, iv. 107 n. 1, 109 n. 1, 115, 173 n. 2, 178, 181 n. 1, 294; from Rich. II, iv. 324;

from queen, ii. 353; v. 277, 359; to queen from burgesses of Lynn,

i. 254 n. 4;

from Black Prince, v. 308, 330, 348 and n. 4; to Black Prince, v. 357;

to chamber staff, ii. 357 n. 1; from subject to king, ii. 361; from Londoners to Rich, II, iii. 481.

Gilbert, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6. Gilbert, wardrober, i. 163 and notes.

Gilbert, John, treasurer of exchequer, iii. 412 n., 413, 430, 443, 453, 455, 457 n. 6, 460-1, 469 n. 3; vi. 24; Dominican, bp. of Hereford iii. 309 n. 4, 315, 352; v. 213 n. 2; bp. of St. David's, iv. 2.

Gildesburgh, Sir John, knight of shire, iii. 350-3, 355, 366 n. 4.

Peter, on Black Prince's staff, v. 325-6, 329-30, 378 n. 5, 395, 397; on his council, v. 326, 385, 390-1, 394; treasurer of his household, v. 309 n. 1, 325, 339, 340 n. 2; keeper of his seal, iii. 195 n. 4; v. 379, 437; keeper of his wardrobe, iii. 197; v. 324 n. 4, 336 n. 7, 339, 434; seal of, v. 434 n. 1; controller of his receiver general, v. 329-30; keeper of his exchequer and receiver of his monies, v. 324.

326, 438; governor (keeper) of | Glinton, Ivo, keeper of seal and conhis lands, v. 390-1, 440 n. 1; official of exchequer, iii. 197; v. 325, 337 n. 7; ecclesiastical preferment of, v. 326 n. 9; clerk of, v. 326, 334 n. 10.

Roger of, steward and surveyor of confiscated lands of queen Isabella, iv. 240 n. 1; v. 276

n. 1.

Gillingham. John of, keeper of wagons of household, ii. 160.

Ginger: see Spices.

Girard (Gerard), precentor of Rouen, bishop of Hereford, abp. of York, chancellor, vi. 1.

Girdles: see Clothing.

Giry, Arthur, Manuel de Diplomatique, i. 66, 123 n. 1, 124 n. 3, 125 n. 1, 127 n. 2, 131 n. 1; v. 144 n. 1, 158, 400 n. 3.

Gisulf, scriptor in Henry I's chancery,

i. 132 n. 1.

Giuseppi, M., Guide to the Manuscripts in the Public Record Office, iv. 350 n.

Glamis (co. Forfar), thane of, v. 151.

Glamorgan: lordship of, iii. 1, 21, 29. lord of, iii. 50 n. 4, 295; Despenser lands, v. 278-9; Despenser war in, ii. 274;

tenantry of, iv. 60; palatinate of, iv. 272.

Glamorgan, Nicholas of, iv. 245 n. 1. Glanville, Hugh of, queen's auditor, v. 251.

Glasgow, archdeacon of, v. 151; bp. of, ii. 70 n. 2.

Glass, for Black Prince's exchequer and house, v. 331, 334;

present from London, v. 320 n. 2. Glaston, John, Edw. III's physician, iv. 182.

Glatton with Holme (co. Hants.), manor of, ii. 323-4, 351 and nn.; iv. 230 n. 4, 232 n. 1, 240 n. 1.

Glemeh', Thomas de, alias de camera, chamber clerk, i. 161 and n. 2.

Glendale, William, king's armourer and embroiderer, iv. 390-1; subordinate clerk of great wardrobe, vi. 36 n.

troller of household of Black Prince, v. 317, 435; v. 309 n. 1, 317, 379, 437,

Gloucester, county of: escheator, iv. 309 n.:

> knights of shire in parliament, iii. 342 nn.:

sheriff, i. 111; ii. 363; iv. 477 n. 2, 478 n. 1:

poll tax of 1380-81, iii. 362;

Black Prince's fees in, v. 393 n. 6. Gloucester (co. Gloucester), i. 310; ii. 63 n. 4, 258 n.; iii. 180 n. 2, 485 n. 6, 487 n.; iv. 33, 34 n. 1, 395 n. 1:

writs dated at, iii. 2 n. 3, 3 n. 1, 487 n., 493 n. 1; iv. 34 n. 1;

Edw. III at, iv. 179; barton of, v. 282;

burgess of, ii. 353 n. 1;

castle, iii. 426 n. 1; v. 244 n. 7; parliament of (1378), iii. 291 n., 332,

336 n. 5, 340-1, 342 n. 3, 346-9, 477; v. 101-2; petitions, v. 177-8; commons' complaint of abuse of letters under great, privy and secret seals, v. 56, 208-9;

parliament of (1380), iii. 331 n. 3. Gloucester, duke of: see Th. of

Woodstock.

earl of, household of, ii. 204; claim to temporalities of bpric. of Llandaff, iii. 193 n. 1; see also Audley; Clare; Despenser. earldom of, ii. 208.

Gloucester, abbey of, iii. 340, 354; iv. 222, 319 n. 1;

cathedral, chapter house, iii. 341 n.; canons of St. Oswald's, ii. 82.

Glym, William, king's clerk, receiver of North Wales, vi. 63.

Glyndwr, Owen, v. 298.

Goats: see Animals.

Godard, H. de, lieutenant of justice of North Wales, v. 129 n. 3.

Godford, Luke of, friar, ii. 48 n. 2. Godfrey, queen's pictor, v. 285.

Godley, John of, keeper of queen's wardrobe, ii. 43 n. 1; v. 239.

Godmaston, John, clerk of king's works, chamberlain of exchequer of receipt, iii. 451-2.

Godstow (Oxon.), nuns of, v. 162 n. 2. Golafre, Jankin: see Golafre, Jo. (2).

John (1), knt. of chamber, receiver of chamber, iv. 10 n. 3, 37 n. 1, 38 n. 2, 325 nn., 335-6, 337 n. 1, 341, 345.

John (2), member of 1398 parliamentary commission, iv. 31 n. 1, 37 n. 1, 38 and n. 2, 39 n. 2, 43 n. 3.

Gold, barrel of, iii. 301; v. 397 n. 1; bars of, i. 271; ounce of, ii. 364; iv. 319 n. 1.

cloth of: see Cloth.

coins: see Currency.

delivered to exchequer and chamber, iv. 331 n. 2:

in charge of Wi. Gambon, iv. 332; for great seal, v. 133; for privy seal, v. 132-3; for secret seal chain, v. 175 n. 4:

see also Plate.

Gold, queen's, i. 254 n. 4; ii. 42, 232; v. 238 n. 5, 252, 255-6, 264-7, 272, 284; C. vi. 130; keeper of, ii. 42 n. 2; v. 238, 265 nn.

Goldsmiths: see Occupations.

Gollancz, Sir Israel, on homout and ich dene, v. 372 n. 1.

Gommegnies (Gomeny, Gomery), John, lord of, iii. 327 n. 3, 347.

Gonneys: see Gunneys.

Goodman, A. W., Chartulary of Winchester Cathedral, iii. 105 n. 4. Goods, for great wardrobe, iv. 351-2. Goods and Chattels: i. 234;

Rich. II's grants of, iv. 46;

seizure of, ii. 262; iv. 120 n. 2, 450 n. 1;

forfeited, iv. 44 n. 2; v. 35, 36 n. 1; of felons, ii. 210 n. 3, 266; iv. 211, 272; v. 92;

of fugitives, iii. 102 n. 1; iv. 272; of Jews, v. 272, 283; C. vi. 130; of foreign merchants, iv. 287, 293;

of traitors, ii. 353;

movables stored in chamber, iv. 331;

in queen's chamber, iv. 281 n.; of Is., duchess of Vork, iv. 324.

of Is., duchess of York, iv. 324; of Fawkes de Breauté, i. 234;

of Jo. Fleet, iv. 451 n. 1;

of Rob. Tawton, iv. 78;

of keeper of wardrobe, iv. 137;

of keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 435 n. 3:

of keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 456.

Gorges, Elena de, v. 163 n. 2. Ralph de, v. 163 n. 2.

Got, Bertrand de, ii. 79-80.

Gotham, Nicholas of, king's fruiterer, iv. 443 n. 4.

Gough, H., Itinerary of Edward I. ii. 44 n. 2, 46 n. 1.

Governor, of Rich. II, iii. 410.

of Black Prince: see Edw. of Woodstock.

and administrator: see Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock.

Governors of staple, iii. 477-8;

see under Council, king's; Council, great;

of lands: see under Edw. of Carnaryon;

of Gascony: see Aquitaine; of Ireland: see Ireland.

Gower (co. Glamorgan), ii. 339; iii. 485; iv. 20;

receiver of, ii. 364.

Gower, John, poet, iv. 319 n. 2; Vox Clamantis, iv. 461 n. 1.

Nicholas, king's yeoman, escheator in Holderness, iv. 273 and n. 9.

Gowns: see Clothing.

Graa, Thomas, on commission to investigate administration (1380), iii. 352, 356 n. 2.

Grace Dieu: see Ships.

Graham, Rose, The Order of St.
Antoine de Viennois and its
English Commandery, St. Anthony's, Threadneedle Street,
iv. 386 n. 1; C. vi. 129.

Grailly, John de, seneschal of Bordeaux, ii. 118; Captal de Buch,

v. 305 n. 2, 408 n. 9.

Grandchamp (France, Morbihan), iii. 152 n. 3.

Grains: see Crops and Grains.

Grandison, Sir Otho of, ii. 84, 91 n. 2, 128 n.; iii. 91 n. 6; justice of Wales, ii. 115 n.; vi. 58; lands of, iv. 72 n. 8: see also Granson. William, deputy justice of North

William, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Granson, Otho of, iii. 26: see also Grandison.

Grantham (Lines.), ii. 168 n. 5, 258 n. Grantham, William of, house of, iv. 395 and n. 4.

Grants: great seal necessary for, ii. 73;

from Hen. III, i. 215-16;

from Edw. III, iii. 276 n. 1; iv. 312; v. 429;

from Rich. II, iii. 401, 414; iv. 214, 325;

to queen, iv. 174; v. 282-3; see also under Dower, queen's; Lands, queen's;

of lands of Jo. of Gaunt, iv. 53 n. 2; to Hugh Despenser the Younger,

ii. 357; from magnates, iv. 214; to Wi. de la Pole, iv. 402-5; of protections, ii. 227, 269 n. 1; of safe-conduct, v. 169; to Wi. Street, iv. 159 n. 5; of Templars' lands, ii. 349-50; held by Jo. Winwick, v. 36; see also Edw. of Woodstock;

Aquitaine; Wardrobe.

Gras, Richard le, abbot of Evesham,

vice-chancellor, vi. 4. Grass: see Crops and Grains.

Graves, Edgar B., iii. 207 n. 3; C. vi. 125.

Gravesend (co. Kent), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 180, 232 n. 1; Peasants' Revolt in, iii. 367-8.

Gray, H. L., English Woollens in the Fourteenth Century, iii. 461 n. 6; iv. 215 n. 1;

Walter, apb. of York: see Grey.

Great Charter: see under Charters. Great Wardrobe: see Wardrobe, Great.

Greek green, for colouring wax, v. 130-1.

Green, family of, supporters of Rich. II, iv. 462 n. 4.

Green, Sir Henry (1), chief justice of king's bench, iii. 258 n. 3, 259, 392 n.; iv. 11 and n. 3; speech to parliament in English, iii. 256; on Black Prince's council, v. 385;

descendants of, iii. 259 n. 2. Henry (2), iii. 392 n.; iv. 11 and

n. 3, 14 n. 4.

Sir Henry (3), iv. 48, 52, 53 n. 2, 55-6, 58-9, 64, 342; on 1398 parliamentary committee, iv. 31 n. 1, 38; lord of Drayton, Rich. II's favourite, iii. 392 n.; iv. 11 and n. 3, 12, 14-15, 25.

Henry (4), Leicester herald, iv. 11

n. 3, 53 n. 2.

Mrs. M. A. E., Princesses of England, ii. 184 n. 1.

Thomas (1), iv. 11 and n. 3.

Thomas (2), lord of Green's Norton, iv. 11 and n. 3, 56 n. 1.

Green cloth, board of: see under Household.

Greenfield, William, dean of Chichester, chancellor, ii. 12, 69 and n. 4; vi. 6; archbishop of York, ii. 12, 69.

Greenford, Henry de, usher of chamber, ii. 159.

Gregory IX, pope, i. 239. Gregory XI, pope, iii. 320-1.

Gregory, M. V., The Administration of the Subsidies, 1336-48, iii. 107 n. 1, 109 n. 2.

Grenville, Eustace of, deputy steward of household, i. 203 n. 4; vi. 38.

Grey, John, knight of chamber, iv. 255 n. 2.

John, of Rotherfield, steward of household, iii. 219; vi. 40, 43.

John, of Ruthin, justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Reginald, of Ruthin, iii. 380 n. 2; iv. 209.

Richard, constable of Dover Castle, C. vi. 117.

Walter, bp. of Worcester, chancellor, i. 162 n. 2, 167 n. 1, 183-5 and nn.; vi. 3, 18; archbp. of York, ii. 183; C. vi. 125.

William, steward of household, vi. 40.

Greyhounds: see Animals.

Greystock, Henry, chamber official, iii. 167; iv. 242 n. 5, 243 n. 3, 267-71, 455 n. 1; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 269); steward and auditor of chamber, iv. 258 n. 2, 269, 280, 285-6, 306, 308; v. 189-90; surveyor to chamber, iv. 268-9; in supreme control,

iv. 284, 300-1, 303, 305-6, 308-9; baron of exchequer, iv. 306-7.

Jane, widow of Hen., iv. 307 n. 1.

Griffin seal: see Seals.

Griffiths, R. G., iii. 18 n. 3.

Grimsby (co. Lincoln), iii. 86, 215 n. 4; iv. 139 n. 1, 273 n. 2, 425 n. 3.

Grimsby, —, officer of chamber lands, iv. 277 n. 2.

E., keeper of great seal, vi. 13-14. John Lincoln of: see under Lincoln. John, clerk of marshalsea of household, iv. 100 n. 2; clerk of pantry and buttery, iv. 110.

Margery, widow of Si., iv. 283, 299. Peter, keeper of Holderness, iv. 271,

273-4.

Richard, goldsmith, v. 171 n. 4. Simon, escheator, iii. 9, 11 n. 4; iv. 272 n. 5; keeper of Burstwick and Holderness, iv. 264, 272-3, 283.

Grimward, Poncius, merchant of Provence, i. 237.

Grindcob, William, of St. Albans, iii. 376; iv. 212.

Gringley on the Hill (co. Notts.), ii. 351 n. 5; iii. 314 n. 2; iv. 232 n. 1.

Gristok: see Greystock. Groat: see under Currency.

Groby (co. Leicester), iii. 419 and n. 3; iv. 82.

Groceries: see Food.

Grooms: see Household (staff); Occupations.

Grosmont, Henry of: see Lancaster, Hen. of (2).

Grosseteste, Robert, bp. of Lincoln, i. 279; iv. 360 n. 2.

Grosvenor, Sir Robert, iii. 277 n. 3; iv. 192 n. 1; see also Scrope-Grosvenor case.

Gruffydd of Pool, ii, 198 n. 3, 234. Gruffydd ap Rhys, ii. 172 n. 2, 351 n. 4. Guards, on king's household staff, i. 69; iv. 99;

Rich. II's: see Archers under Army:

see also Edw. of Carnarvon; Household; Wardrobe.

Guarsoun, —, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

abolition of chamber estate, Guch, John, Lombard merchant, iv. 326 n. 4.

Guernsey, island of: see Channel Islands.

Gueroy, Mestre, controller of chambre aux deniers, i. 174 n. 1.

Guesclin, Bertrand du, iii. 343 n. 1. Guienne: see Aquitaine.

duke of: see Jo. of Gaunt.

Guildford (co. Surrey), i. 84 n. 2; ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 179, 182 n. 5, 232 n. 1; v. 233 n. 3.

Guildhall: see under London.

Guillon (France, Côte d'Or), treaty of, iii. 226, 243 n. 3.

Guînes (France, Pas de Calais), iv. 5; treaty of (1354), iii. 173; v. 29-30, 128 n. 5.

Guînes, Aubrey, count of, i. 170 n. 1. Robert of, lands of, iv. 245 n. 2.

Guitard, John, controller and constable of Bordeaux, vi. 67.

Gundeville, Hugh de, C. vi. 112. Gunners: see under Artillery.

Gunneys, Thomas, controller of wardrobe, ii. 5 n. 4, 14-15, 17, 35, 115 n. 1, 160, 162; vi. 28.

Gun-founders: see Occupations. Gunpowder, iv. 295-6, 415, 470-6;

making of, iv. 352, 415, 470-6; in the Tower, iv. 46, 453 n. 4, 464, 470;

makers of, iv. 470;

Jo. of Gaunt's store, iii. 370.

Guns: see Artillery.

Gunthorpe, William, treasurer of Calais, iii. 233, 261 n. 5, 396 n. 2; iv. 153-5, 164, 172; secondary baron of exchequer, iii. 396 n. 2; iv. 154-5, 163-4; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 233, 261 n. 5, 396 n. 2; iv. 153-6, 163-5, 169-73, 179, 181 n. 1; vi. 27; ecclesiastical preferment of, iv. 154 n. 3.

Guyting, Temple (co. Glouc.), ii. 350, 351 n. 5; iv. 230 n. 4.

Gwrthrennion (co. Radnor), iv. 246. Gwynedd (North Wales), ii. 79, 115,

209; iv. 59 n. 2, 60; commotes of, v. 92;

conquest of, ii. 137, 145; shires of, ii. 169; iii. 193: also Wales, North.

Gynour, William le, iv. 476 and n. 8: | Hall, in manor house, i. 68 n: see also under Hu., the Engineer. Gyvour: see Gynour.

H., traitorous chamberlain of Hen. I. i. 77 and n. 3.

Hackington (co. Kent), recluse of, ii. 243 n. 1.

Haddington (co Haddington), ii. 126, Haddlesey (Yorks.), ii. 259 n. 3, 351 n. 5;

see also Hathelseye.

Hadenham (co. Cambridge), iv. 77 n. 8. Hadham, Robert, escheator, iv. 275-6, 308-9.

Hadleigh (co. Essex), castle of, ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 180, 483; manor, iv. 232 n. 1; royal wardrobe of, iv. 181.

Hadley, John, alderman of London, treasurer of war, iii. 396 n. 2, 461 n. 1.

Haille (Hayles Abbey, co. Glouc.), iv. 34 n 1.

Hainault (Belgium), growth of nationality, iii. 200;

arms (heraldic), v. 289; men, iii. 120;

mercenaries, iii. 4; iv. 84-5.

Hainault, John of, iv. 84; clerk of, iv. 84 n. 4.

Hair, for making bowstrings, iv. 475. e, Robert, master of "The George" of Sidmouth, v. 408 n. 9.

Hakelut, John, iv. 125-6.

Hale, Hen. of, keeper of wardrobe, ii. 279 n. 5; cofferer of queen's wardrobe, v. 242; cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 239; iv. 71 n. 9; vi. 31.

John, keeper of Black Prince's seal, iii. 195 n. 4; v. 349, 369 n. 1, 379, 387 n. 8, 437; keeper of his wardrobe, iii. 195; v. 309 n. 1, 337 n. 1, 349, 434.

Simon de, i. 234.

Hales, Robert, prior of Hospitallers, iv. 197 n. 6; on 1378-9 continual council, iii. 343-5; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 353 n. 1, 356, 358-9, 372, 377 n.; vi. 23.

"Half seal": see under Seals, Great. Halidon Hill (co. Northld.), battle of, iv. 98;

campaign of, iii. 57 n. 2, 65.

see under Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Household, king's.

Hubert, Customs Revenue of Hall, England, ii. 101 n. 4.:

Antiquities of the Exchequer, ii. 56 nn.:

Red Book of the Exchequer, i. 36-7: ii. 259 n. 2. 267 n. 3

A formula book of English Official Historical Documents, i. 25 and n., 62;

Formula Book of Diplomatic Documents, v. 207 n. 2;

Receipt Roll for the Thirty-first year of Henry II, i. 41 n.

William, on Black Prince's Council, v. 385 n. 6.

Hallam, Henry, Middle Ages, iv. 18 n. 2.

Hallou, Nicholas, iv. 425 n. 3.

Hals, Hugh, judge of king's bench, iii. 455.

Halstead (co. Essex), college of secular clerks, iii. 156 n. 4.

Halton (co. Chester), ii. 277 n.

Hambleden (Hambleton, co. Rutland), v. 166.

Hambury, Robert, chamberlain and escheator of North Wales, vi. 62,

Hamelyn: see Hamlyn.

Hamilton, John, deputy controller of wardrobe, vi. 29.

William of, clerk of chancery, vicechancellor, ii. 63 and n. 3; vi. 6; keeper of regent's seal, ii. 68 n. 5; keeper of great seal, ii. 19; vi. 6; chancellor, ii. 11, 69 and n. 4, 82-3; vi. 6; ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 12 n. 4; vi. 6.

Hamlyn, John, sheriff of Cornwall, v. 341 n. 1.

Geoffrey, keeper of Black Prince's arms, v. 355-6 and nn.

Hampshire, Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 6;

county court, i. 281 n. 3;

eyres of forest, iii. 236;

knights of shire in parliament, iii. 268 n. 2, 284 n. 3, 413 n. 3; in great council, iii. 268 n. 5;

sheriff, i. 80, 104 n. 3, 105 n. 2; iv. 298, 478 n. 1;

lands of treasury officials, i. 75-7, 80.

Hampstead Marshall (co. Berks.), i. 211 n. 3; iv. 309.

Hamsted: see Hampstead Marshall. Hanaper: see under Chancery.

Hanbury, Robert, chamberlain of Carnaryon (North Wales), iii. 109 n. 3.

Handwriting, laymen incapable of, i. 116;

of Edw. III, iii. 27-8; v. 61;

of Rich. II, v. 61;

of Black Prince, v. 371, 380 n. 2, 413 n. 4;

of Rich. Bury, iv. 236 n. 5;

of Hoccleve, i. 65;

of wardrobe accounts, i. 47;

in records of queen's wardrobe, v. 285:

see also Signatures.

Hanekin, clerk of duke of Brabant, v. 82.

Hangings: see Furniture.

Hanley (co. Wore.), castle of Rich. II at, iv. 34 n. 1.

Hanse, merchants of, ii. 101: see also Germany (merchants).

Harbingers: see Occupations. Harbinger, Thomas the, ii. 159.

Harclay, Andrew, earl of Carlisle,

Harcourt, L. W. Vernon, His Grace the Steward and Trial by Peers, i. 201-202 and n. 1; ii. 243 n. 1, 244 n. 1; iii. 126 n. 2.

Philip of, archdeacon of Evreux, bishop of Bayeux, chancellor, vi. 2.

Hardel, William, i. 197 n. 3, 233; keeper of Tower exchange, iv. 356-357; controller of wardrobe, i. 260-1, 264 n. 3; vi. 27.

Hardwine, John, bailiff of Wisley and Byfleet, v. 358 n. 3.

Hardy, Sir Thomas D., i. 135 n. 3; Rotuli Litterarum Clausarum, i. 42, 153 n. 2; Rotuli de Liberate ac de Misis et Praestitis, regnante Johanne, i. 42, 45; W. J., Charters of the Duchy of Lancaster, iii. 191 n. 3.

Hardyng: see Chronicles.

Harewell, John, on Black Prince's council, v. 329 n. 4, 386, 398-9; chancellor of Aquitaine, iii. 253, 285; v. 376-8 and nn.; constable of Bordeaux, v. 376; vi. 70; on lords' committees (1373, 1376), iii. 285; v. 398-9; on 1378-9 continual council, iii. 343-5; ecclesiastical preferment, v. 376 n. 5; bp. of Bath and Wells, iii. 253, 285, 295 n. 2, 329 n. 4, 343-5; v. 397.

Harleston, John, knt. of chamber, C. vi. 129.

Robert: see Harleston, Wi.

William, chancery clerk, keeper of privy seal, keeper of great seal, ii. 308 n. 1, 309; iii. 5, 16 n. 3; vi. 9-11, 51; C. vi. 124.

Harness, king's, iv. 415; keeper of, iv. 449 n. 1; for chamber, i. 104 n. 3, 115; of wardrobe, i. 164-5; ii. 256; for great wardrobe, iv. 352, 394, 397; of privy wardrobe, iv. 443 n. 4;

for horses, i. 236; v. 264.

Harringay (co. Midd.), iii. 425.

Harringworth, Zouch of: see Zouch. Harris, F. R., Life of Edward Mon-

tague, first earl of Sandwich, iv. 411 n. 1.

Harrod, H., On the Crypt of the Chapterhouse at Westminster, ii. 53 n. 3, 57 n. 4.

Harsey, John, king's goldsmith, iv. 391. Hart: see Animals.

Hartington, Adam, chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 273.

Hartlepool (co. Durham), customs of, iv. 86 n. 4.

Hartley: see Harclay.

Harvests, iii. 290.

Harwell (co. Berks.), v. 320 n. 8.

Harwich (co. Essex), ii. 46; iii. 105.

Haselden, Thomas, iii. 368.

Haskins, C. H., i. 71 n. 2, 75 n. 4, 78 n. 3, 79 n., 119-20, 126 n. 1, 131 n. 1, 135 n. 1, 202 n. 1, 299, 303.

¹ The word is not confined to the trappings of horses.

Hassey, Thomas, goldsmith of London, Haustede, John of, lieutenant of iv. 330 n.

Hastang, John, steward of Marg. of France, v. 240.

Hastings (co. Sussex), i. 105 n. 3.

Hastings, prebendary at, iii. 5 n. 2; iv. 77 n. 8; v. 8.

Hastings, Isabella, iv. 75.

John, earl of Pembroke (d. 1375), iii. 189-90 and nn., 253, 263 and n., 266-7, 270-1, 275-6; iv. 121 n. 1, 275; king's lieutenant in Gascony, iii. 271; lost fleet off La Rochelle, iii. 283; iv. 166; campaigns in France, iv. 166.

Lawrence, earl of Pembroke, iii. 189 n. 2; iv. 120-1, 125-6, 275.

Ralph, knight of shire, on commission to investigate administration (1380), iii. 352, 356 n. 2.

Hatchets of war: see Arms.

Hatfield (co. Herts.), iii. 390 n. 3.

Hatfield, Bishop's (co. Lines.), v. 98.

Hatfield, John, clerk of king's ships, iv. 459, 472 n. 2; keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 458-62, 464, 467 and n. 1, 469-70, 472, 476-7; vi. 37.

Thomas, clerk of chamber, receiver of chamber, iii. 87-8, 114-15, 169; iv. 8, 107, 111, 257, 261-2, 266 n. 2, 280, 287-8, 447; v. 15, 19, 189; vi. 55; keeper of secret seal, iv. 261-2; v. 180; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 261); keeper of privy seal, iii. 219-20; iv. 257; v. 19-20, 22, 53; vi. 52; C. vi. 125; bp. of Durham, iii. 163, 169, 219-20; iv. 257; v. 20, 22.

Hathelseye (Haddlesey co. York), Edw. II at, v. 167 n. 3: see also Haddlesey.

Hats: see Clothing.

Hatton, Randolph (Ralph), keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 411, 462, 465-466, 472-4, 479; vi. 37.

of Stratford: see Stratford, Ralph. Hauberger, William le, king's armourer, iv. 389 n. 10.

Hauberks: see Armour. Haughley (co. Suff.), ii. 351. Haustede, John of, lieutenant of marshal of household, ii. 252 n. 1. Sir Robert of, steward of household of Edw. of Carnaryon, ii. 171.

Hautyn: see Batyn.

Hauuile, Sir Elys de, marshal of household, ii. 158.

Haverford (co. Pembroke), land of, ii. 179 n. 6; v. 271.

Haverfordwest (co. Pembroke), iii. 487-488 and nn., 492, 493 n. 1.

Haverhill, William of, king's chamberlain of wines, i. 248 and n. 4; treasurer of exchequer, i. 248, 267-70; iv. 354, 360 n. 2; vi. 19; wardrobe official, i. 234, 246-8, 258, 261 n. 1; controller of wardrobe, iv. 354, 359-60; vi. 27; buyer of great wardrobe, iv. 354-5, 356 n. 1, 360 n. 1; vi. 33.

Havering - atte - Bower (co. Essex), royal manor, iii. 287, 302, 308 n. 1, 318 n. 1; iv. 176, 179, 181 and n. 1, 182 n. 1, 184, 219, 222; steward of, iii. 366 n. 4.

Havering, Sir John of, ii. 179-80; vi. 58-9.

Richard, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 67.

Hawkslow, Richard of, steward of Rog. Mortimer of Wigmore, chirographer of common bench, iii. 19 n. 1, 35 n. 3.

Hawksworth, William, clerk of chamber, v. 181 n. 2; second form clerk of chancery, iv. 278 n. 3.

Hawkwood, Sir John, v. 215.

Haxey, Thomas, iv. 4 n. 2, 13, 15 n.,17-19; clerk in privy seal office,v. 78 n. 5, 79.

Hay: see Crops and Grains.

Hay, John de la, yeoman of chamber, ii. 316 n. 5, 317; keeper of Templar and Langton lands, ii. 320-1. John, knight of chamber, iv. 345.

Haydock, Henry, clerk of chancery, chancellor of duke of Lancaster, iii. 197-8; iv. 62 n.

Hearts, burials of, ii. 22 n. 4.

Heath, John, clerk of privy seal, v. 80, 91-2, 111.

Nicholas, iv. 291.

Hedon (co. Yorks.), iv. 271, 297 n. 2.

Heiresses, marriage of, ii. 336.
Heirs, lands during minority, v. 268-9.
Helagh Park (co. York), ii. 289 n.
Helmets: see Armour.
Hemingburgh (co. York), iii. 5 n. 2.
Hemingburgh: see under Chronicles.
Hemp: see Crops and Grains.
Hende, John, mayor of London, iii. 480.
Hengham, Ralph, iii. 128 n.
Henley (co. Surrey), ii. 351 n. 5;

Henley (co. Surrey), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 182 n. 5, 232 n. 1, 244, 269, 309; v. 191;

king's works at, iii. 236; iv. 295. Henley in Arden (co. Warw.), iv. 11 n. 2.

Henley, Walter of, iv. 351 n. 1, 360 n. 2.

William of, prior of Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, ii. 13 n. 2.

Henry I, reign of, i. 2, 74-100, 147 n. 1; trusted familiares of, i. 77-8; grant of chamberlainship, iii. 407; iv. 338 and nn.

Henry II, i. 2-3, 100-19, 133 n. 4, 142-3, 149, 154, 180, 294;

administrative system under, i. 15, 91-2, 102, 147 n. 1; ii. 65;

children of, vi. 3; sons of, chancery of, C. vi. 113.

Henry III, i. 20, 180, 212-15, 226-8, 230, 262, 315; iv. 362, 366 n. 5; personality of, i. 240-3, 250-1, 264; ii. 189; iii. 12 n. 3; given an elephant, i. 273 n. 6; and Westminster Abbey, ii. 53; C. vi. 116; funeral, ii. 1;

minority, i. 191, 214; iii. 74 n. 3, 323; v. 3; privy seal, v. 3;

policy, i. 240-1, 276, 285-7, 294, 299, 304-8; ii. 10-11, 217; foreign clerks, i. 260 n. 1; doctrine of peerage, iii. 136; attitude to household, ii. 10, 155; towards subordinate wardrobes, ii. 42;

financial straits, i. 270-1, 316;

struggle with barons, i. 304-5, 308, 312; partisans (1258-65), i. 295-312 passim;

arrangements when abroad, i. 146 n. 2, 149, 269-71, 292-4, 304-5; in Gascony, i. 220 n. 2, 264-78, 292-4; iv. 356-7 and nn., 358, 361, 363; seal of absence, i. 146 n. 2, 149; renunciation of lands in France, v. 286;

children of, i. 256-7;

see also under Beatrice; Edm. of Lancaster; Edw., son of Hen. III. Henry IV (Bolingbroke), i. 257;

iii. 450-1; iv. 49, 51, 67, 198, 225, 296; v. 264;

accession of, iv. 56-68; v. 210; followers of, iv. 64; and Rich. II's

officials, v. 224; exchequer year under, iv. 216;

extension of duchy of Lancaster, iii. 194 n. 2;

great seals of, iv. 4 n. 1;

queen of, administrative system of, v. 331 n. 3;

children of: see Hen. V; Thomas: see also Lancaster, Hen. of (3).

Henry V, iv. 55, 67; will of, v. 210 n. 3;

household of, iv. 225;

privy seal instruments in English, v. 116;

wardrobe organisation in wartime, iv. 152:

see also Henry of Monmouth. Henry VIII, ii. 174 n. 1; iii. 75.

Henry, son of Edw. I, ii. 43 n. 4; iv. 71 n. 1;

household of, ii. 11; C. vi. 121; magister of, v. 319 n. 5;

wardrobe of, ii. 43; C. vi. 120-1. Henry, of Monmouth, prince of Wales, v. 211 n. 1: see also Hen. V.

Henry, son of James I, prince of Wales, council chamber of, v. 299.

Henry of Trastamare, king of Castile, v. 157.

Henry I, king of France, i. 124.

Henry II, emperor, i. 124.

Henry of Almaine, son of Rich. king of the Romans, i. 308 n. 2.

Henry of Anjou: see Hen. II.

Henry of Blois, bishop of Winchester, i. 86 n. 2.

Henry of Bolingbroke: see Lancaster, Hen. of (3).

Henry of Grosmont: see Lancaster, Hen. of (2).

Henry of Lancaster: see Lancaster, Hen. of (1).

Henry the Treasurer, i. 73, 75-6.

Henry, lesqueler of king's household, ii. 159.

Hens: see Animals.

Henxteworth, John, on Black Prince's staff, v. 337 n. 8, 375, 381 n. 8; receiver of his chamber and controller of his household, v. 349, 361 n. 1, 436; keeper of his seal, v. 349, 379, 437; day book of, v. 309 n. 1.

Heraldry, Scrope-Grosvenor case, iii. 277 n. 3, 329 n. 3; see also Arms

(heraldic).

Heralds, Chandos, iv. 157 n. 4; Leicester, iv. 11 n. 3, 53 n. 2; of Edw. of Woodstock, v. 344.

Herald's poem, "The Siege of Carlaverock," ii. 26 n. 6, 133 n.

Herbergers (harbingers): see under Household; Occupations; Privy Seal Office; Wardrobe.

Herbert, chamberlain, i. 75 n. 3, 89 n. 4, 110.

Herbert, chamberlain of king of Scots, i. 110 n. 3.

Herbert, treasurer and chamberlain: see Winchester, Herbert of.

Herefeld, Nicholas, keeper of queen's horses, v. 264.

Hereford, county of, ii. 317; iv. 309-310;

escheator, iv. 121 n. 2, 275, 309 n., 310:

knight of shire, iii. 294, 333;

sheriff, i, 106 n. 7; iii. 122 n. 3; iv. 43, 275.

Hereford (co. Hereford), ii. 63 n. 4; iii. 1 n. 2, 2 n. 3, 485 n. 6, 487 and n.; iv. 33, 34 n. 1, 60, 367 n. 2;

member of parliament for, v. 97 n. 4.

Hereford, house of, estates and dignities, iii. 39.

Hereford, duke of: see Lancaster, Hen. of (3);

earl of, iii. 189, 190; see also under Bohun; Lancaster, Hen. of (3); clerk of, ii. 214; iv. 153.

Hereford, diocese of, iii. 16; v. 268 n. 4; cathedral of, v. 97 nn;

bishop of, i. 235; ii. 80 n. 2, 298 n. 3; v. 175; see ulso Aigueblanche, Pc. of; Capella, Rich. de; Charlton, Th.; Courtenay, Wi.; Gilbert, Jo.; Girard; Orleton, Adam of; Rich., clerk of king's chapel; Swinfield, Rich. de; Trelech, J. de;

dean of: see under Ferriby, Wi.; Prophet, Jo.;

deanery of, v. 95, 97.

Heresy, iii. 319-21, 341, 380, 387, 398, 400 n. 4, 425, 430 n. 5, 441, 494; iv. 23, 65, 341.

Herfast, chancellor, vi. 1.

Herle, Sir Robert, captain of Calais, v. 29 n. 1;

William, chief justice of common bench, iii. 9.

Hermesthorp, John, controller of customs, iii. 451; keeper of privy wardrobe, iii. 358, 451; iv. 163, 459 n. 7, 461-5, 470, 472; vi. 37; chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 358, 451; iv. 163, 335 n. 1, 461-2.

Heron, John, treasurer of chamber, chamberlain of exchequer, ii. 343

n. 2.

Robert, seal of, ii. 126 n. 1.

Herries, Robert, heir of, iv. 245 n. 3.

Herrings: see Food.

Hertford, county of, iii. 368 n. 4, 376; Black Prince's administration, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6;

issues, iv. 481;

knights of shire, iii. 312 n. 5; Peasants' Revolt, iii. 373;

sheriff, i. 105 n. 2, 207 n. 1; iii. 94 and n. 4, 119 n. 3;

subsidies, iii. 107 n. 4; v. 237 n. 2; poll tax of 1380-81, iii. 362.

Hertford (co. Hertford), iv. 232 n. 1; v. 191, 248, 276;

castle, iii. 34; v. 276.

Hertford, William de, sergeant-atarms, ii. 163.

Hertfordyngbury, Thomas of, in queen's household, v. 249 n. 1.

Hervey, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6. Hethersett (co. Norfolk), iv. 312

Hetherset, Thomas, C. vi. 127.

Hewitt, H. J., Mediæval Cheshire, v. 311.

Hexham (Hextildesham), Adam of, valet of king's chamber, iv. 443 n. 4.

John of, i. 76 n. 6, 128 n. 4.

Heyrour, Eustace, helper in great wardrobe, i. 273.

Hide, John, Black Prince's bachelor, v. 344 n. 7.

Hides, tanned, iv. 415; for quivers, iv. 470, 475.

Higden: see Chronicles.

High Peak (co. Derby), v. 279.

Higham, Mrs. C. S. S. (Florence M. G. Evans), The Principal Secretary of State, i. 30 n. 2; v. 228 n. 2; Note on the Pre-Tudor Secretary, v. 228 n. 2.

Highbury (co. Midd.), iii. 370. Highworth (co. Wilts.), i. 95 n. 1. Hill Croome; see Croome, Hill.

Hill, John, judge of king's bench, iii. 455.

Hillary, Sir Roger, on Black Prince's council, v. 319 n. 3.

Hiltoft, John, goldsmith, v. 428.

Hilton, Adam, clerk of privy seal, notary, v. 85 n. 9, 90, 106, 111, 114; negotiator of treaties of Brétigni and Calais, iii. 225 n. 3, 226, 228.

Reginald, career in subordinate households, iii. 329-30; iv. 195-6; controller of wardrobe, iii. 329-30; iv. 192, 195-6; vi. 30; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 329-30; priest, iv. 195.

Hinesthorp, John of, keeper of queen's privy seal, iv. 182.

Hinton, —, clerk of signet, v. 230.

Ho, Robert del, clerk of keeper of queen's wardrobe, i. 254 n. 5; v. 234.

Hoccleve, John: see Hoccleve, Th.

Thomas, poet, clerk of privy seal, i. 29, 65; iv. 480; v. 70-111 passim, 121; C. vi. 111; daily life and poems of, v. 106-110; clerk of, v. 79; works of, i. 29, 65; v. 75, 90-1 nn., 95, 106-110; Male Regle, v. 80; The Regement of Princes, v. 71 n. 2, 86 n. 1; Minor Poems, v. 86 n. 2.

Hockley, Thomas, auditor to Black Prince, v. 336.

Hodnett, D. K., and White, W. P., The Manuscripts of the Modus Tenendi Parliamentum, iii. 138 n. 2.

Hoghton (co. Lancs.), v. 36.

Hoghton, of Hoghton, family of, v. 36. Holborn: see under London.

Holcote, William of, clerk of chancery, ii. 71 n.

Holden, Robert of, auditor of chamber, ii. 344-8; iv. 230 n. 2; controller of chamber, iii. 4-6; iv. 234 n. 5; controller of wardrobe, ii. 273, 277, 308, 344-8; iii. 4-6; iv. 230 n. 2; vi. 29; keeper of house of converts, ii. 308.

Holderness (co. York.), honour of, ii. 152, 350, 351 n. 5; iii. 50, 60, 253; iv. 239-42, 245 n. 2, 247, 250-1 nn., 271-6, 297;

reserved to chamber, iv. 245 n. 2, 309; v. 183;

churches in, iv. 247;

alien priories in, iv. 298 n. 1;

jurisdiction of exchequer in, iv. 271; officials, iv. 270-4;

bailiff, ii. 361;

coroner, iv. 240 n. 3, 271-3;

escheator, iii. 49-50; iv. 250 n. 2, 271-6;

justice, iv. 271; justices in, iv. 271 and nn.; clerk of, iv. 271 n. 6;

keeper, iv. 271, 273, 283; keepers of peace in, iv. 271;

receiver, iv. 271, 274;

stewards and receivers in, iv. 301 and n. 3;

sheriff in, iv. 271;

see also Albemarle, house of; Burstwick, manor of.

Holewell, Robert, escheator of North Wales, vi. 65.

Holeweye, Gervase of, valet of small wardrobe, iv. 443 n. 4.

Holland, beginning of nationality in, iii. 200;

count of, ii. 119 n. 2;

chamberlain and secret seal of, v. 160;

John of, ii. 166 n. 5.

Holland, family of, ii. 186; iii. 405, 437; iv. 6.

Bernard, The Lancashire Hollands, | Honfleur (France, dep. Calvados), ii. 186 n. 2.

Sir John, half brother of Rich. II, iii. 382 n. 3, 392 n., 395, 397; iv. 313 and n. 2; v. 260, 390 n. 2; admiral, iii. 455, 468; iv. 45; justice of Chester, iii. 483 n. 2; earl of Huntingdon, iii. 437, 438 n. 3, 479 n. 5, 481, 494-5; iv. 20; lord appellant, iv. 22-3, 26; chamberlain, iii. 463; iv. 6, 54, 340-1; vi. 48; duke of Exeter (c. 1397), iv. 27, 31 n. 1, 37, 45, 56, 64; vi. 48-9.

Robert of, in household of Th. of Lancaster, ii. 185-6; iii. 23-4.

Thomas (1), earl of Kent (1360), iii. 189, 190 n. 1.

Thomas (2), earl of Kent (d. 1397), iv. 6.

Thomas (3), earl of Kent, duke of Surrey (1397-1400), iv. 6, 22-3, 26-7, 30, 31 n. 1, 37, 60, 64, 324, 330 n.; in Ireland, iii. 490; iv. 39 n. 2; constable, justice of Ireland, iv. 53-4.

Hollecrombe: see Crome, Hill.

Holme (co. Hunts.), ii. 351; iv. 232 n. 1, 240 n. 1:

see also Glatton.

Holt on the Dee (co. Denbigh), castle of, iii. 483; iv. 28 n. 2.

Holt, Beauchamp of: see Beauchamp. Holt, Sir John, justice of common bench, iii. 422-3.

Holy Land: see Palestine.

Holyhead (co. Anglesey), port of, iii. 494 n. 5.

Holywell: see Shoreditch.

Homage, to Edw. II, ii. 273; iii. 9 n. 5; to Rich. II, iii. 437; iv. 11 n. 3, 20

for chamber lands, ii. 354;

to Black Prince, v. 310, 357, 365 n. 5, 394; in Gascony, v. 365 n. 5; from English king to king of France, iii. 37; iv. 73; of Edw. of Carnarvon to, ii. 176;

to English king in Ireland, iii. 397; of duke of Ireland, iii. 408;

of Scotland, ii. 70 n. 2;

of Ralph de Gorges, v. 163 n. 2: see also Fealty.

iv. 145 n. 1, 177.

Honorius III (Cencius), pope, i. 230-1. Honours: see under Aigle, l'; Berkhamsted; Carisbrooke; Chester; Eye; High Peak; Holderness; Knaresborough; Leicester; Macclesfield; Pontefract; Tickhill; mond; St. Valery; Wallingford; Wight.

Hoo, William (1), keeper of Black Prince's wardrobe, v. 309 n. 1, 316, 328 n. 4, 433; house of,

v. 316, 433 n. 5.

William (2), canon of Chichester, v. 316 n. 4.

William (3), of Eye in Suffolk, v. 316 n. 4.

William (4), in Black Prince's household, v. 316 n. 4.

Hood, Sir A. Aeland-, ii. 154 n. 1.

Hoods: see Clothing.

Hope, Robert, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Hopwas, Hugh, escheator of North Wales, vi. 64.

Hoquet, John, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 68.

Horn, Andrew, chamberlain of London, probable author of Mirror of Justices, ii. 193 n.

Horncastle (Lincs.), C. vi. 131.

Hornyk, Brother Nicholas, queen's confessor, v. 260-1.

Horsemen, as guard for transport of money, ii. 174 n. 2;

of Appellants, iii. 426: see also under Army.

Horses: see Animals.

Horwood, A. J., ii. 154 n. l.

Hospitallers (Knights of St. John), iii. 369-70;

in New Temple, iii. 202 n. 2;

grant of Templars' lands, ii. 338,

340, 349-50;

prior, i. 234; ii. 3, 12-13; iii. 356, 358-9, 370; iv. 197; vi. 19; attorney of, ii. 13 n. 2; iii. 356 n. 4; provincial prior, iii. 343; see also Hales, Ro.; Henley, Wi. of; Pavely, Jo.; Raddington, Jo.; and under Clerkenwell; Highbury; London; Temple Cressing.

Hospitals: wardens of, v. 80 n. 2; Donnington, v. 261; Sherborne, v. 98;

St. Giles, Tottenham Court, iii. 160 n. 4;

St. James, Westminster, iii. 203 n. 4;

St. Leonard, York, iii. 59 n. 7; iv. 395; v. 237 n. 3, 266.

Hostages, at Bayonne, ii. 95; for Spanish magnate, iii. 339; on Rich. II's second Irish expedition, iv. 55; for Edw. III in Netherlands, iii. 104; iv. 109; for payment of king John's ransom, iii. 253.

Hotham, John, bp. of Ely, chancellor, treasurer, ii. 205, 214-16, 239, 242; iii. 8; vi. 8, 11, 20; his profits of the seal, ii. 310; iii. 12, 16 n. 3, 17.

Hotoft, John, keeper of wardrobe, treasurer of war, iv. 225 n.

Houby, Anketin de, iv. 244 n. 5, 309. Hougham in Kesteven (Lines.), iv. 11. Houghton-le-Spring (co. Durham), v. 95.

Houghton, Adam, bp. of St. Davids, chancellor, iii. 278, 294, 295 n. 2, 313-14, 332, 335, 340, 342, 457 n. 6; vi. 15-16; C. vi. 126.

John, keeper of Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 4.

Hounds: see Animals.

House of Fame: see under Chaucer. Housebreaking, pardon for, iv. 386 n. 1.

House of Converts: see under London. HOUSEHOLD:

KING'S HOUSEHOLD:

ADMINISTRATION: 1

i. 18-20, 28, 239-40; "estate" of, ii. 195;

sphere of, iv. 351 n. 3;

hospicium and garderoba, i. 50; iv. 160;

king's prerogative, ii. 154-5;

laws, ii. 175;

discipline, i. 205, and under Courts below;

tradition, ii. 50 n. 3, 218;

offices of, i. 4, 10, 12, 18-20, 139, 183, 228; and offices of state, i. 20-1, 82, 180, 241; increasing specialisation, ii. 8, 51; relation to one another, i. 50, 183, 240; in modern times, iv. 202;

early organisation, i. 67-175; under Hen. III, i. 177-317; iv. 349-69, 440; position of Pet. de Rivaux, i. 215-22, 227-31; control of, i. 239-43, 250-1; C. vi. 118; overseas, i. 208, 265-70; store of non-perishable goods, iv. 349-51;

under Edw. I: ii. 1-163; iv. 369-376, 439-46; Fleta's account, ii. 33 n., 34; in Gascony (1286-

1289), ii. 116;

growth and development in early fourteenth century, ii. 268;

under Edw. II: ii. 203, 222, 224-364; iv. 79, 227-37, 376-80, 429-84 passim; v. 1-3; baronial policy, ii. 206; complaints, ii. 227, 246-7; rascals to be removed (1323); ii. 262-3; deserted Edw. II (1326), iii. 4;

under Edw. III: iii. 18, 52-6, 174-6; iv. 69-185, 230-315, 347-437; dependents of Isabella and Mortimer in, iii. 25: increased knowledge of, iv. 83; theories of, iii. 127, 140; diplomatic work, iv. 140 n. 2: see also Embassies; control over state, iii. 77, 118-34, 138; iv. 163; v. 12-14; over-seas, iv. 141, 166; v. 12-14; and under Chamber, Seals, Wardrobe, Wardrobe (Great); adaptation to new conditions, iii. 141, 167: iv. 161; disorderly condition, iii. 14; Wykeham's position, v. 39; withdrawal of king, iv. 153; review of position (1361-77), iv. 152-3;

incorporation of queen Philippa's household, iii. 258, 264; iv. 149, 170, 172, 175; v. 251, 253, 278-

280, 284:

¹ All references to the staff are grouped under Staff. *Chamber*, *Seals*, *Wardrobe* should be consulted.

under Rich. II: iv. 187-225, 315-46, 349-437 passim; arrangements during minority, iii. 333, 336, 349; king's influence, iv. 208; king's withdrawal from, iv. 220; control over administration, iii. 358; iv. 17, 223; v. 208; relations with offices of state, iv. 42; parties iii. 392 n.; corruption, iv. 214; connection with poll tax of 1380-1, iii. 358; taken over by appellants, iii. 428; as instrument of government (1398-9), iv. 41; jewels and plate, iv. 193 n. 1; later developments, iv. 68, 214,

CONNECTIONS AND COMPARISONS: the source from which offices of state sprang, i. 142, 178, 181-2; ii. 146;

offices of state and of household, i. 8, 181-2; ii. 33, 145, 152, 155, 346; iv. 65;

opposition under Edw. II to control of government by, ii. 145;

relations with chancery, i. 139, 181-2, 227; separation of chancery from, i. 157, 181; ii. 77 n. 1; v. 146: see also Chancery; return of chancery clerks to (1359-60), iv. 140;

council and parliament as offshoots of, ii. 146;

separation of exchequer, i. 142, 178; see also Exchequer;

separation of two benches, i. 178;

with office of privy seal, v. 43, 45, 53, 67; see also keeper of privy seal under Staff, below; separation of, ii. 299, 304; iii. 54; v. 1-3, 30, 54, 58, 84, 145; relations with, v. 39, 55; return of privy seal clerks (1359-60), iv. 140;

wardrobe's relation to, ii. 356-357; C. vi. 118; see also Wardrobe;

separation of great wardrobe from, iv. 351, 354, 398, 400, 406-8, 411; relations with, iv, 428; livery of stores to, iv. 352, 378-9;

with wardrobe of robes and privy wardrobe, iv. 444;

relations with subordinate households, ii, 42:

with queen's household, v. 231-232, 268, 277; amalgamation of queen Philippa's, v. 278-80, 284;

with household of Carolingians, i. 69-70;

DEPARTMENTS:

CHAMBER: see Chamber.

Council, i. 276; see also Council, king's;

COURT: see Court; Courtiers; Parties;

Court(s): ii. 32-3, 210, 229;

common pleas forbidden, ii. 229-230;

offences in, ii. 227, 230; iv. 162;

abuses, iii. 304 n. 1, 306, 349; iv. 44, 162;

commission to enquire (1380), iii. 351;

of the hall (placita aula), ii. 33, 293; iv. 166 n. 2, 170, 211; v. 318 n. 2; issues of, ii. 95, 111 n. 2, 293, 361-2, 364;

of verge, ii. 33 and n. 1, 229-30, 335; iv. 162, 202;

of marshalsea, ii. 232; iv. 44; pleas of, ii. 293 n. 2; iv. 162; and trial of steward of household, ii. 293;

of marshal and constable, iv. 44, 159 n. 4;

of steward and marshals, ii. 28, 154 n. 4, 229-30, 251, 266, 284; iii. 186-7;

of stewards and treasurer, ii. 161;

of steward, ii. 25, 32, 33 n., 232; iii. 393, 401: see also Market under Offices and Staff;

CURIA REGIS: see Court, king's; DOMESTIC OFFICES:

daily account, iv. 378: see also Finances, below;

avenerie, ii. 254;

bakery, iv. 211: buttery, ii. 127 n. 1, 161, 163, 254; iv. 203; chandlery, iv. 103 n. 1; cellar, ii. 254: see also Chamberlain (of wines); Wine, king's: kitchen, ii. 32 n. 1, 126 n. 1, 127 n. 1, 254; iv. 103 n. 1, 115 n. 5, 145 n. 1, 146; of Edw. the Confessor, i. 72; wartime demands, ii. 49; in ordinance of 1279, ii. 159, 161, 163; larder, ii. 254; market, perquisites of, ii. 95; profits of, ii. 349, 361-2, 364; iv. 170; pantry, ii. 127 n. 1, 161, 163, 254; spicery, ii. 254; iv. 103 n. 1; stable, ii. 127 n. 1; waffery, iv. 103 n. 1; Board of Green Cloth, ii. 41 and n. 1; THE HALL (Aula): i. 84 n. 3, 139 n.; iv. 103 n. 1, 254; definition of, ii. 315; when Edw. III on board ship, iii. 283 n. 1; leave of absence, ii. 253: meals in, ii. 40, 49-51, 167 n. 3, 248-51, 254-5, 257, 299, 333, 336 n. 1; great council dine in, iv. 99 n. 2; sleeping quarters, ii. 136; INNER HOUSEHOLD (familia): familia regis, i. 251; iii. 237-9, 268 n. 5; iv. 79 n. 4, 134, 153, 177-85, 414 n. 1; v. 41 n. 1; intrinsec familia, iv. 177; privata familia, iv. 153, 177, 179, 181 and n. 1; secreta familia, iii. 227; iv. 141, 145, 177; v. 354; hospicium and familia regis, iv. 177, 179; MARSHALSEA: ii. 252-3; iv. 162: prison of, ii. 252, 262, 292-3, 369; iii. 180 n. 2, 369; iv. 103 n. 1; v. 6; see also under Courts and Staff (marshal);

PRIVY SEAL OFFICE: see under Comparisons and Connections and Staff, below; STEWARD'S OFFICE, iv. 160; and under Steward; SECRETARIAT: see Seals, below: and under Chamber: Wardrobe: TROOPS: iii. 115; iv. 10, 46, 198, 223, 397; armoury, iv. 444: see also underArms: Wardrobe, Great; archers, ii. 136-7, 232, 256: and under Cheshire: cavalry, ii. 135-6, 140-1; infantry, ii. 136-7, 141; special troops, ii. 141; under Edw. I, ii. 28-9, 44, 49, 131-45; under Edw. II, ii. 274-5; under Edw. III, iii. 24; iv. 108, 164; during Scottish and French wars, iii. 67, 114, 167-8, 225; iv. 98-114 passim, 137-41;under Rich. II, iii. 488-91; iv. 10, 22-3, 33, 49, 53-4, 197, 199, 206-9, 222-3; Scottish campaign of 1385, iv. 207; on Irish expeditions, iv. 53-5, 209; under Hen. V, iv. 152; see also under Army; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; WARDROBE: see Wardrobe: " wardrobe of household," iv. 160, and under Wardrobe: GREAT WARDROBE: see Wardrobe, Great; PRIVY WARDROBE: see Wardrobe, Privy; FINANCES: i. 80-1, 178-81, 245-51: control of finance by, i. 205, 227: baronial and parliamentary control, iv. 117, 418; exchequer control, i. 14; ii. 77 n. 1; iv. 467; chamber as finance office, i. 178-181; iv. 261: see also Chamber (finances); treasury of, i. 80-1, 217;

wardrobe as finance office, i. 178-81, 244-51: see also Wardrobe (finances);

relation to wardrobe statistical tables, vi. 73;

in twelfth century, i. 80-1, 178-81; under king John, i. 178-81;

under Hen. III, i. 178-81, 279-80; iv. 418;

connection with wardrobe and chamber under Edw. II, ii. 323 n. 1. 356-7:

under Edw. III, iii. 48, 59 n. 1, 119; iv. 146; in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 74, 149-50; during Hundred Years' War, iv. 99-112 passim; and under France (Hundred Years' War); difficulties in Netherlands 105-6; Nor-(1338-40),iv. well's wardrobe account, iv. 105 n. 1;

under Rich. II, iii. 336, 486 n. 1, 487 n. 1; iv. 10, 46-7; inquiry into (1379), iii. 348; of Irish expeditions, iv. 206, 208-9;

Revenue: iv. 171;

from exchequer, i. 166, 190-191; ii. 228, 235; in national balance sheets (c. 1363-5), iii. 241;

loans to, iv. 401-3; see also under Loans:

assignment on customs, v. 363; of lands, iv. 122-9, 132, 228; of wardships and marriages, iv. 122-9; v. 346;

queen's revenue paid to, iv. 201, 212;

products of royal estates, ii. 95; profits from sales, iv. 169-70; statistical tables, vi. 73-101; see also Chamber; Wardrobe; Expenditure:

under Hen. III, i. 49, 190, 194-5, 235-8, 265, 282 n. 4, 310; iv. 351, 359;

under Edw. I, ii. 29, 44, 49 n. 3, 58, 115, 119-20, 125-7, 138, 161; daily expenses in ordinances of 1279, ii. 161;

under Edw. II, ii. 185, 238, 251, 276-7, 341; Malmes-

bury's account, ii. 238: Edw. of Windsor's expenses, iv. 70; under Edw. III, iv. 85-9, 104, 113-20 passim, 130-4, 144-6, 150-1, 166 n. 2, 167, 172-6, 303, 327 n. 3, 328; loans for, iv. 85-9; increased during parliamentary sittings, iii. 62-3; paid through chamber, iv. 328; payment for queen's expenses, v. 284;

under Rich. II, iv. 201, 205-9, 218, 468; v. 216; commons complain against, iv. 16-17; under Hen. IV, iv. 296 n. 3; see also Chamber; Wardrobe;

Accounts (Audit):

daily accounts, ii. 31-2, 35, 111 n. 3, 161-2, 250-1, 253-5, 261, 335, 337; iv. 376, 378; accounts, under Edw. I, ii. 111 n. 3, 127 n. 1, 142

under Edw. II, ii. 262; iv. 90-94; C. vi. 122;

under Edw. III, iii. 74 n. 3,

177-8; iv. 91-8; under Rich. II, iv. 203, 223;

accounts rendered to, butlerage, ii. 161; iv. 132-3; chamberlains of wines, ii. 161: great wardrobe, iv. 132-3;

see under Butlerage; Chamber; Chamberlain, of wines: Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy.

QUARTERS AND TRAVELS:

headquarters, iii. 90; iv. 177, 395; v. 67; see also London (as capital); Westminster (as capital);

purveyances for, ii. 263; iii. 172; iv. 351 and n. 3: see also

Purveyance;

meals and quarters in, ii. 40, 49-50, 148, 161-2, 254, 299; iv. 46 n. 2, 79 nn., 103 n. 3, 376: see also under Staff, below; for chamberlain, iv. 103 n. 1; sumpter-horses, ii. 336;

itinerary, ii. 44 n. 2; iv. 158 n. 5; under Edw. III, in the North, iii. 56-68; at Walton (1338), iii. 80; in Netherlands (1338-40), iv. 103 n. 1; at Calais: see under Calais; (1359-60), iii. 222; iv. 137, 145-6, 148; in 1369, iv. 177-85; on board ship (1372), iii. 283 n. 3; iv. 183; after 1372, iii. 287;

under Rich. II, iii. 391, 469 n. 2; iv. 218-22, 224; during 1387, iii. 419 n. 3; away from Westminster (1389-95), iii. 470; in Ireland, iii. 487 and n. 1; iv. 216: see also Ireland; in 1396, iv. 3 n. 1;

RECORDS: i. 14-15, 34-5; iv. 279; removal by outgoing officials, i. 35; material for study, i. 33-66; evidence for secret seal in, v. 180 n. 5;

accounts, i. 15; iii. 418; griffin seal records among, v. 188-9; books, iii. 418; day book of hospicium, iv. 218-19; book of orders, iv. 407 n. 2; Black Book of the Household of Edw. IV, iv. 337, 407-8;

rolls, i. 49-50; ii. 137, 161; iii. 237 n. 4; iv. 98; v. 194 n. 1; great roll, v. 84; payrolls of army, iv. 100; rotulus expensarum hospicii, ii. 279 n. 6; kitchen roll and journal, i. 50; iv. 115; of marshal (wages in lieu of board), ii. 50; see also under Chamber; Wardrobe:

REFORMS:

ordinances and statutes, i. 36; iii. 182 n. 2;

Provisions of Oxford, i. 242, 298-9, 310, 314-15; ii. 152; iv. 365;

household ordinance of 1279, ii. 27-59, 158-63;

Articuli super Cartas, ii. 154-5; under Edw. II, ii. 188, 202, 206-7, 212-13, 237, 257, 292, 326; Ordinances of 1311, ii. 194-5, 227-36; ordainers' policy, ii. 298; committee for reform (1318), ii. 242, 245; ordinances of 1322-3, iii. 443; policy of Despensers, ii. 258; familia and reformed chamber, ii. 331; effect on great wardrobe, iv. 376;

under Edw. III, iii. 74; iv. 175; "Household of Edward III in Peace and War," i. 37;

under Rich. II, iii. 381-2, 389; under Hen. IV, iv. 64 n. 1: see also under Ordinances.

SEALS AND SECRETARIAT: seals, iv. 277-8; v. 182, 222; custody of great seal, i. 288;

iii. 376;

privy seal, ii. 293; see also Seals, privy; separation of Privy Seal Office from, see Comparisons and Connections, above:

small seal, i. 155;

development of secret seal (seal of chamber), iii. 176-7; v. 161-81;

secretariat, i. 15, 154-5, 222-3, 231; ii. 36, 304, 313;

see also under Chamber; Seals; Wardrobe;

STAFF: i. 9-11, 28, 49, 210, 214-15, 227, 303, 306-7; iv. 368 n. 8; appointment, ii. 195, 199;

iv. 202-3, 370; v. 50; allowances, i. 85 n. 4; wine and verjuice, iv. 211; payments in lieu of board, ii. 50 n. 6;

meals in hall, ii. 40, 148; see also under Quarters, above;

robes, iv. 352, 413-14;

wages, iv. 79 n. 4, 214, 217 n. 1; v. 84 n. 3; imprests forbidden, ii. 265; war wages, iv. 144, 169 n. 4;

at court, iv. 220;

out of court, iv. 108, 140 n. 2, 181, 183, 185;

nightly meeting of officers, ii. 35: see also under Finances (accounts), above;

disciplinary and financial control, i. 205;

promotion, iii. 38; v. 53; other appointments held by, iv. 195; and St. Martin's le Grand, iii. 238; iv. 155; and treasurership of Calais, iv. 163;

purged of superfluous members, ii. 30, 162; iii. 381, 435-6, 457; removal of officers (1388), iii. 428;

nationalisation of household posts, iv. 65;

Mildenhall family in, iv. 451;

lower grades, to practise archery, iv. 10 n. 3;

Pet. de Rivaux's position in,i. 215-22, 227-31;

Wi. of Haverhill's connection with, i. 248;

attitude of Hen. III and Edw. I to, ii. 10;

under Edw. I, ii. 25-6, 32, 94 n. 1, 116 n. 2, 117, 125, 152, 158-60;

in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 158-61;

in Articuli super Cartas (1300), ii. 154;

in household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 42, 175; Edw. of Carnarvon forbidden access to, ii. 177;

opposition to magnates, ii. 153, 157;

under Edw. II, ii. 230-8, 241-2, 246, 248-59, 263-6, 297; iv. 192;

recall of king's friends, ii. 203:

changes in 1311, ii. 196, 198;
enemies of lords ordainers in,
ii. 232, 236, 241, 297;

in North (1312), ii. 199;

opposition to Th. of Lancaster, ii. 203; effect of Bannockburn on,

ii. 237; in ordinances of 1318 and 1323,

in ordinances of 1318 and 1323, ii. 248-58, 263-6;

under Edw. III, iii. 9-10, 15, 177, 233, 253 n. 4, 279, 286, 329; iv. 79 n. 4, 134, 139, 153, 192-3;

party favourable to young king (1330), iii. 28-9; v. 6;

overseas, iii. 115, 224-5, 227-228; iv. 82; effect on privy seal office, v. 30-1;

erisis of 1340-1, iii. 125, 131, 141;

informed parliament of victory of Calais, v. 22-3;

negotiating treaties of Calais and Brétigni, iii. 228;

corrupt officials (1376), iii. 289, 297-300;

attitude of Good Parliament, iii. 306-7;

Wi. of Wykeham's position, iii. 235-9; v. 39-40;

under Rich. II, iii. 329-33, 336, 381, 421, 488; iv. 46 n. 2, 192-3, 196;

diplomatic work, iii. 439; king's friends in, iii. 452;

control of local administration by, iv. 44;

accused of breach of sanctuary, iii. 340 n. 2;

effect of Peasants' Revolt on, iii. 378;

attitude of 1386 parliament, iii. 413;

changes made by lords appellant, iii. 457; iv. 203;

oath to preserve appellants, iii. 437;

ministry in Ireland (1394), iii. 491;

supporters of king (1395-9), iv. 10, 49;

revolution of 1399, iv. 60, 205; under Hen. IV, iv. 63, 202 n. 1;

almoner, ii. 251; assessors (asseurs), ii. 158-9;

bailiff receiving americements of
household court(s), ii. 266;
bannerets: see knights, below;

bishops in, ii. 190; iv. 17; boys, ii. 256;

chamber of, iv. 103 n. 1: see also pages, wards, below;

king's butler, ii. 159; iv. 85: see also Butler; Chamberlain (of wines);

buyer, ii. 159; iii. 367 n. 3; see also Wardrobe, Great, keeper;

carters, ii. 232; chamberlain: see Chamberlain; chaplains and chapel staff, ii. 251: see also under Chapel, king's;

clerks, early, i. 116 n. 2, 155, 185; under Hen. III, i. 201, 209, 314; iv. 355, 361;

under Edw. I, ii. 2-3, 8, 12, 14, 21, 27-9, 48 n. 2, 116 n. 2, 160; iv. 223, 374; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 161; under Edw. II, ii. 234, 250-1, 253, 299; under Edw. III, iii. 28, 88. 120, 153, 159, 217, 237; iv. 114, 160, 451; under Rich. II, iii. 399, 405, 466, 490; iv. 188, 210 n. 1, 217 n. 1; fees and robes, iii. 239 n. 1; v. 27 n. 5; wages, v. 89; eating in hall, iv. 103 n. 3; in war-time, ii. 133, 135, 141; comitive of, iii. 490; iv. 107; prebendaries of Norwell Overhall, iv. 80 n. 1; and deanery of St. Martin-le-Grand: see St. Martin-le-Grand, under London; in subordinate royal households, v. 295; compared with French chancery, v. 145; receiving amercements of household court(s), ii. 266: of green cloth, iv. 46 n. 2; of market, ii. 252 n. 2, 349; iv. 110, 123-4 nn., 202, 211, 287, 332; of measures, ii. 264-6: of pleas, ii. 333; clerks of offices, ii. 28, 251, 261, 263; iv. 90, 159, 160 n. 1; of avenerie, iv. 139; of bakery, ii. 263; of buttery, ii. 160, 263, 317; iv. 104 n. 2, 110; of kitchen, ii. 24, 28, 32 n. 1, 159-60, 263, 254, 271, 294 n. 5, 317; iv. 80, 114-15, 131; v. 246; of marshalsea, ii. 28, 160, 252 n. 2, 262-3; iv. 100 n. 2, 110, 287; under-clerk of, ii. 28, 160; of pantry, ii. 28, 32 n. 1, 160, 317; iv. 104 n. 2, 110; spicery, ii. 255-6; iv. 81 n. 4, 108, 377-8, 386-7;

Wardrobe (staff. cofferer: see cofferer): king's confessor, ii. 251; constable, iv. 44, 159 n. 4: see also Constable: controller: see Wardrobe (staff, controller); cooks, ii. 27, 159; for the king's mouth (de la quisine le rei), ii. 159, 336; for the hall (mesnee), ii. 159, 336; coroner, ii. 230; iv. 202, 252 n. 2; iv. 211, 332; king's councillors, ii, 75, 150, 202: see also Council, king's; Council-Edw. II's evil counsellors, ii. 202, 230: ewerers, ii. 336; familiares, i. 77-8; ii. 150, 241. 334 n. 1; iii. 220, 227; grooms, ii. 161, 163, 256; guards, ii. 137; harbingers, ii. 256, 336; iv. 54; keeper, iv. 223; see also Wardrobe (staff, keeper); keeper of carriages, ii. 28, 160; keeper of privy seal, i. 213; ii. 285-8; iii. 175-6, 460; v. 6, 11, 16-19, 53: see also Privy Seal Office (staff); keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 400, 407: see also Wardrobe, Great (staff, keeper): knights, i. 131 n. 1; ii. 190; iv. 355; under Edw. I, ii. 27-8, 34, 50, 116 n. 2, 135, 138, 156; under Edw. II, ii. 225, 232, 241, 251, 293, 334; under Edw. III, iii. 120: iv. 134: under Rich. II, iii. 340 n. 2, 373, 392 n., 425; iv. 10, 31 n. 1, 33, 38, 43 n. 3, 58, 199, 210 n. 1, 217 n. 1, 313 n. 2; as councillors opposed to crown, iii. 469; on ordinary council (1389-1395), iii. 470-1, 473; Bagot, Bushy, Green, Russell and Wiltshire, iv. 55-9, 64; and knights of chamber, iv. 344;

eating in hall, iv. 103 n. 3; residing in hall, ii. 32 n. 1; chamber of, iv. 103 n. 1: knights banneret, ii. 50, 135, 138, 225 n., 251; iii. 27, 120, 296 n. 1; iv. 134; knights marshal, ii. 248-9, 252 n. 2; ladies, iv. 17; laundryman, ii. 336; laymen, i. 229; ii. 25; iii. 177, 234, 353; iv. 81-3, 160, 183, 223; magister scriptorii, i. 131; magnates, iii. Wards, below; 389: see also marshals, under Edw. I, ii. 27-8, 50, 137, 158, 162; under Edw. II, ii. 227, 244, 251-3, 284; under Rich. II, iii. 343, 369, 372: lieutenant of, ii. 252 n. 2; staff of, ii. 252 n. 2, 263; marshals of hall, ii. 158, 160-2, 252; iii. 96 n. 3; iv. 43 n. 3, 159 n. 4; knights marshal of hall, ii. 252 n. 2: sergeants-marshal of hall, ii. 252 messengers, ii. 256; v. 178 n. 2, 194 n. 1; ministers, iii. 135, 274, 339; control over, ii. 217-18; in 1311 ordinances, ii. 231-2; position in 1381-6, iii. 398-9; ministrels, ii. 336; naperer, ii. 159; officers, two chief officers, i. 229; hereditary, i. 201-4; council and parliament, ii. 148-9, 150 and n. 1, 333; iii. 268 n. 5; under Edw. I, ii. 33, 90-1, 133-4, 253, 316; under Edw. II, ii. 200, 205, 213-14, 248, 333; v. 168; under Edw. III, iii. 80, 163, 168, 175, 338; iv. 81-2, 184 n. 2; under Rich. II, iii. 348, 358, 371 n. 3, 373, 375, 381-2,

403, 421; iv. 43-4, 188, 208-9:appointment in parliament of. v. 50: comitive of, iii. 225; iv. 144; chambers of, ii. 249; of hall, ii. 248; of kitchen, ii. 159; iv. 46 n. 2; pages, ii. 256; pantlers, ii. 159; physicians: see Physicians; porters, ii. 27, 159, 232; poulterer, ii. 32 n. 1: see also clerk of kitchen, above ; purveyors, iv. 139; see also Purveyance; salterer, ii. 159; secretary: 8ee also Secretary, king's; and under Privy Seal Office (staff); serjeants, ii. 161, 249, 299, 336; hereditary, i. 241; of bakery, iv. 211; sergeants-at-arms, ii. 27, 135-6, 163, 336; iii. 363; servants, iv. 46 n. 2, 355, 361; of Black Prince in, iv. 194; of hall, rendered nightly account to wardrobe, ii. 335; of kitchen, iv. 203; mechanical branches, iv. 202; squires, v. 89; under Edw. I, ii. 27, 50 n. 6, 116 n. 2, 161, 163; under Edw. II, ii. 225, 298-9; under Rich. II, iv. 31 n. 1, 33 n. 2, 37 n. 1, 38, 43 n. 3, 197, 199, 210 n. 1, 217 n. 1; Ge. Chaucer, iii. 417, 457; steward, i. 90 n., 91 n. 1, 201-5, 210-12; discthean, i. 70; number of, i. 201-5, 298, 310; ii. 25-6; vi. 38; chief steward, i. 198; ii. 32; dual stewardship, i. 114, 204; ii. 32; single lay head after 1292-3, ii. 32; v. 242; under Hen. III, i. 198-9, 203 n. 4, 204 n. 6, 205, 208, 210-11, 215-16, 229, 232, 275-6, 310, 314, 316; iv. 366; vi. 39; C. vi. 117;

under Edw. I, ii. 25-6, 28, 31-4, 43-4, 49-50, 62, 136-8, 142; iv. 367 n. 3; C. vi. 120 and errata to vol. ii.: in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 158, 160-3; under Edw. II, ii. 205, 225-7, 232, 234, 237, 241-5, 250-4, 263, 266, 273, 284, 292-3, 299, 332-3, 335; iii. 27; iv. 376, 378; in ordinances of 1311, ii. 231-2; under Household Ordinance of York (1318), ii. 247, 332-3; complicity in forgery of privy seal, ii. 293; under Edw. III, iii. 11, 18, 23-4, 36-7 and nn., 89, 112 n. 3, 120, 219, 225, 234, 243 n. 3, 279, 320; iv. 81-3, 108, 114, 121 and n. 4, 139, 145 n. 1, 149 n. 2, 158-62, 166 n. 3, 181-5; C. vi. 125-126; during crises of 1341 and 1371, iii. 125, 277; on committee hearing Chesterfield case, iii. 249; parliamentary attacks on, iii. 259, 301, 307; under Rich. II, iii. 329, 342, 353, 356, 375-6, 382 n. 3, 392 n., 421, 428, 463, 469, 481; iv. 10, 49-50, 54, 187-9, 192, 198, 203-5, 223, 335; v. 213 n.; vi. 61; position (1381-6), iii. 398-9, 401, 402 n. 4; wand of office broken (1399), iv. 60; in later history, iv. 63, 202; list of, vi. 38-45; appointment, i. 298; iii. 133 n. 4, 378, 416; iv. 162; in parliament, iii. 335-6, 350, 412-13; v. 46, 50; oath, iii. 133 n. 4; seal, i. 210-12; C. vi. 115; absent from court, iv. 220; his meals at king's table in chamber, ii. 333; on king's council, ii. 148 n. 2, 149 n. 2; iii. 470-1; on continual council of 1386, iii. 415;

functions, diplomatic, iii. 439 n.; development of department, iv. 160-2; v. 64; his accounts exempted from audit, ii. 25 n. 2; presided over daily account, ii. 261; on special commission for auditing wardrobe accounts (1300), ii. 91; great wardrobe accounts, iv. 370; accounts of subordinate households, ii. 184 n. 2; queen's wardrobe accounts, i. 253; judicial, iv. 171; secretarial and sealing, i. 205; as keeper of great seal, i. 250, 288; vi. 4-5, 7; C. vi. 116; to deal with complaints concerning purveyance (1300), ii. 154; as proctor of elergy, iv. 25-6, 29; appointments made by, i. 159; relations with keeper of wardrobe, iv. 160; with privy seal office, v. 84; letters of, v. 178 n. 2; clerk of, iv. 77; knights of, ii. 49; locum tenens of, ii. 26 n. 1; squires of, ii. 49, 333; see also Steward (hereditary): sumpter-men, ii. 336; surgeons: see Surgeons; surveyor of purveyors, iv. 80; treasurer (keeper of wardrobe), i. 196; ii. 253, 335; iii. 73 n. 3, 143-4; iv. 64 n. 1, 160, 225, 325 n. 1; not to make allowance for foreign issues without warrant under privy seal, iii. 149; to deal with complaints against purveyance, ii. 154; alsoWardrobe (staff, kceper); trumpeters, ii. 336; ushers, ii. 27; knight-usher, ii. 249, 254, 263; of hall, ii. 158, 161-2, 248-9: allowances issued by, ii. 333; visitors to, ii. 252; "wardrober of king's household," iv. 160;

wards in, iv. 245; v. 273; watchmen, ii. 137; Welshmen in, ii. 256; yeomen, ii. 27, 137, 232, 249; iii. 27; iv. 246, 369-70 and nn., 388 n. 2, 451; under Rich. II, iii. 340 n. 2; iv. 10 n. 3, 210 n. 1, 217 n. 1: of cuphouse, iv. 43 n. 3; of robes, iv. 336; for other references see Chamber; Wardrobe. SUBORDINATE HOUSEHOLDS: administration, iii. 399; iv. 311: v. 231-440; influence of king's administration, v. 295; livery of robes to, iv. 414 n. 1; finances, iii. 241; accounts, iv. 260; v. 308; chancery, v. 411-12, 431; purveyance for, iii. 257; secretariats; see Chancery above; staff, civil servants in, ii. 23; king's clerks, v. 295; and Black Prince's clerks, v. 378; general receiver, iv. 260; v. 330; retinue, C. vi. 116; and under individual members; steward, C. vi. 115; QUEEN'S HOUSEHOLD: ii. 42-3, 165-7; iii. 34, 382 n. 3, 399, 404, 435-6; iv. 58, 149, 150 n. 1, 170, 172, 174, 192; v. 231-89, 314-15; Administration, v. 231-89; in Gascony (1242-3), i. 265-70; Provisions of Oxford, i. 298 n. 1; in household ordinances of 1279, ii. 42, 162; controlled by Walter of Langton, ii. 175; ordinances of 1311, ii. 227; reorganisation in 1363, iii. 264; incorporated with king's, iii. 258, 264; iv. 149, 170, 172, 175; v. 251, 253, 278-80, 284; relations with king's household, ii. 162, 167 n. 3; v. 231-2; offices of, v. 243, 246; purveyance, iii. 257-8; FINANCES, i. 255; ii. 167 n. 3; iii. 241; iv. 88-9, 149-51, 173-5,

201; v. 232-3 and nn., 238, 240, 255-6, 260, 264-86, 433 n. 4; and king's exchequer, v. 240 n. 7, 284; assignments to, v. 247, 277; debts, iv. 88-9 and nn., 174-5, 201; v. 251, 253, 255, 272, 274, 279-80, 341; grants for maintenance of Black Prince, v. 289 n. 6; loan to Edw. II, v. 283; loans to, v. 265, 269 and n. 2, 279; queen's gold: see Gold, queen's: accounts, iii. 20-1; iv. 174-5, 383; v. 232-6, 239-42, 245-58, 265, 272, 283-5, n. 2; Quarters at La Réole, v. 284. RECORDS, v. 240-52, 255, 257-60, 262-4, 272, 284-8 and nn.; storage of, iv. 281 n.; v. 285; writing and illuminating, v. 285: vellum for her books, v. 235; charters, v. 249, 285; letters, iii. 34 n. 2; v. 168, 192-3, 232, 236, 241, 248, 250 and n. 3, 252, 255, 260, 269 n. 4, 285-7, 407 n. 2, 415; letters to pope, v. 9 n. 7; register, v. 250 and n. 3, 255; rolls of debtors, v. 255. SEALS, v. 165 n. 4, 286-9; sealing methods in, v. 285; see also Seals, queen's. SECRETARIAT, v. 232, 252, 284-9. STAFF, iii. 404, 435-6; v. 233-4, 240-1, 245, 260; chancery clerks working in, v. 286; complaints against, iii. 435-6; v. 9 n. 7, 236, 238, 271, 283; fees, v. 254; liveries, v. 254, 256; promotion, v. 242; protections, v. 245; almoner, v. 233; apothecary, v. 242, 285; attorney, iv. 174; v. 250, 253-5, 261, 264-5; auditors, i. 253; v. 251, 253-4, 271; butler, ii. 162; v. 286; carters, v. 241;

clerks, ii. 309; iii. 2, 253; iv. 149 n. 2, 182; v. 233-5, 241-2, 246, 254-6, 260, 277, 284, 286; vi. 10; clerks from king's service, v. 286; clerk of writs in king's exchequer, v. 264; confessor, v. 260, 264; controller, v. 238 n. 4; see also under Wardrobe: cook, ii. 162; copying and illuminating staff, v. 285; cordwainer, v. 264; damsels, v. 264; doctors; see Physicians; embroiderer, v. 264; familia, iii. 382 n. 3; furriers, v. 264; grooms, v. 241, 260; huntsmen, v. 245: illuminator, v. 255; keeper, v. 246; knights, iii. 395; v. 233, 241-2, 260, 285 n. 6; ladies, iii. 287; v. 233, 241, 260; laundresses, v. 241; men of business, v. 233; messengers, ii. 50 and n. 5; iv. 173 n. 2; v. 241, 255; midwife, v. 255; notary, v. 277 n. 5, 285; nurse, v. 264: officers, ii. 23, 162; iii. 20; iv. 80, 150 n. 3, 174, 296 n. 2; v. 240-41,250-2,255-8,283; in king's household, iv. 149 n. 2: seals of, v. 286; pantler, ii. 162; physicians, iv. 182; v. 233-4: pages, v. 241, 260; purveyor, iv. 174, 365; receiver, iv. 149, 170, 174-5. 260; v. 238 n. 4, 240 n. 7, 248-58, 260, 262, 265, 275; general receiver, iv. 200-1, 212, 260; v. 261-2; secretary, ii. 310 n. 1; iii. 34; v. 226, 261, 285 and n. 6; serjeants ad placita, v. 254; servants, ii. 162; iv. 80, 156-7. 175, 182 n. 1, 192; v. 38 n. 1, 241, 260, 378 n. 6, 391 n. 6;

squires, ii. 43 n. 2; iii. 328; v. 233, 241, 260, 273; steward, iii. 18 n. 2; iv. 149 n. 2, 161, 297; v. 240, 242, 246, 248, 251, 254, 257; tailors, iv. 389; v. 259, 263-4; treasurer, i. 253 n. 1; iii. 9; iv. 149, 157, 383; v. 234 n. 1, 239, 242, 251-4, 256-7, 259, 261, 263, 270, 273, 277 n. 5, 280, 286, 289, 290 n. 2; C. vi. 120; chamber and stables v. 259: see also Wardrobe (queen's, keeper); yeomen, v. 233; watchmen, v. 241: Treasury, v. 237, 241. KING'S CHILDREN'S HOUSEHOLDS: i. 257 n. 1; ii. 165-6; iii. 242; v. 314 n. 1, 315, 319 n. 5; C. vi. 121; of eldest son, ii. 42; v. 335 n. 1; see Edw. son of Hen. III.; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock: finances, ii. 166; v. 315 n. 8; liveries, iv. 372 n. 5;

records, ii. 165; great wardrobe, ii. 166; maidens and clerks, v. 308 n. 5; keeper, ii. 165-6; mistress, v. 319-20; see also under each department; and under Alfonso, son of Edw. I; Brabant, duke of; Edm. of Woodstock; Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Edw. III, children of; Hen., son of Edw. I; Is., daughter of Edw. III; Joan of Kent; Joan, daughter of Edw. I; Jo. of Eltham; Jo. of Gaunt; Lionel of Antwerp; Marg., daughter of Edw. I; Rich. of Bordeaux:

MAGNATES' HOUSEHOLDS:
of bishop, roll of, iii. 390 n. 3:
see under Bishops; Melton, Wi.;
Savoy, Wi. of; Stratford, Rob.

(1); Thoresby, Jo. (1); Wykeham, Wi. of; lay magnates, administration of, i. 31, 171, 256-8; ii. 5, 132-5, 169, 183-4; iv. 311 n. 1; expansion during Hundred Years' War, iv. 98; accounts, ii. 182-3; iv. 260; familia: see under Magnates; records, ii. 182: staff, iii. 355, 476; auditor, ii. 182; bannerets, iii. 296 n. 1; chaplains, ii, 182: controller, ii. 182; members, iii. 355; mistress (magistra), v. 319; iv. general receiver, 260: v. 330: retainers, iv. 16; retinues: see under Retinues; and under individual magnates: saucer, ii. 182; see also under Barons, lesser; Bec, Jo., lord of Eresby; Berkeley; Clare, Eliz. of; Eresby; Gloucester, earl of; Lacy, Alice, countess of Lancaster; Lancaster, duke of; Lancaster, Hen. of (1) and (3); Lancaster, Th. of; Lincoln, countess of; Magnates; Percy, Hen.; OTHER HOUSEHOLDS: Of officials: see under Ferriby, Rich.; Northburgh, Michael; Of government departments: see under Chamber; Chancery; Privy Seal Office; Tailor, king's; Wardrobe, Great; Of foreign countries: see under Carolingians; Emperor; Europe; France; Papacy; Scotland. Houses: Edw. III's building activities, iv. 176; of Eleanor of Provence, v. 233; for queen Philippa's exchequer, iii. 59; of Rich. the king's brother, i. 236; of chancery officials, i. 132 n. 1; of chancellors, iii. 160 and n. 4; iv. 21 n. 5; of masters in chancery, iii. 444;

of converts: see Domus Conversorum, under London: of exchequer officials, of treasurer, iii. 59-60; of treasury officials,i. 82; of chief baron of exchequer, iii. 208; for auditors of foreign accounts, iii. 209: for hospicium of privy seal, v. 68; of king's tailor, iv. 398, 406 n. 2; of wardrobe, ii. 46; iii. 60; for controller of wardrobe, iii. 177; iv. 177; of great wardrobe, iii. 404: iv. 395. 402: of master keepers of privy wardrobe, iv. 481; for Black Prince, v. 331, 347, 360; administrative offices: quarters, under name of office; of bishops, iii. 157; v. 71; bp. of London, iii. 82; bp. of Winchester, iii. 151; bp. of Worcester, iii. 157 n. 5; religious: see Monasteries; of Walt. of Bradley, v. 234 n. 2; of Sir Jo. Beauchamp, iv. 405-6; Nich, Buckland, iv. 282; Jo. Butterwick, iii. 370; Sir Jo. Cavendish, iii. 374; Jo. Cranwick, iii. 374 n. 5; Jo. Dayre, v. 279-80; Hen. Ferrars, iv. 82; Hugh Fitz Otho, ii. 25 n. 1; Jo. Fordham, iii. 399-400; Jo. de Foresta, v. 277 n. 5; Rich. Imworth, iii. 369; Rob. of Linton, ii. 25 n.; Jo. Molyns, iii. 123; Michael de la Pole, iii. 403; Pudlicolt, ii. 56; Ge. de Raunvil, iii. 164 n. 5; Pet. de Rivaux, i. 283; Rich. Rufus, i. 114 n. 3; canons of St. Paul's, i. 283; Jo. of Saint-Pol, iii. 124 n. 4; Jo. Tamworth, iii. 209; Jo. Wingfield, chimney corner of, v. 395-6; in Abbeville, v. 277 n. 5; at Antwerp, iii. 90; iv. 103, 396; at Bodiam, iii. 411 n. 1; at Bordeaux, v. 347, 380; at Bury, iii. 374;

in Calais, v. 279-80, 331, 360;

at Devizes, i. 114 n. 3;

in London: see under London;

at Owthorne, i. 68 n.;

at Rouen, i. 111 n. 8;

in Southwark, iii. 151, 164 n. 5, 369;

at Thetford, iii. 374 n. 5;

St. Paul's prebend of Totenhale (Tottenham Court), iii. 160 n. 4;

at Westminster: see under Westminster;

at Wilton, v. 234 n. 2;

in York, iv. 395.

Houton, John, auditor, chamberlain, chancellor and baron of exchequer, iv. 163; cofferer of wardrobe, iv. 163; vi. 31.

Howdenshire (Yorks.), iv. 250 n. 2. Howden (Yorks.), manor of, iv. 250. Howden, Roger: see under Chronicles. Howel ap Madoc, of Newcastle, v. 212 n. 2.

Howel, Robert, clerk of market and of marshalsea of household, iv. 287. Howrah Park (co. York.), ii. 351 n. 5;

iv. 232 n. 1.

Hraegelthegn: see under Chamberlain. Hubaud, knight's robes of, iv. 413 n. 3. Hue and cry, to be raised against

prisors, ii. 229.

Huggate, Nicholas, in Aquitaine, iv. 72-4; auditor of accounts for Wales and Cheshire, ii. 180; in subordinate households, ii. 171; iii. 26 n. 1; iv. 71-5 and nn.; v. 337 n. 8; wardrobe official, ii. 225, 286 n. 1; cofferer and controller of wardrobe, ii. 237, 239 and n. 2, 273; iii. 6; iv. 71, 74-6, 94; vi. 29, 31.

William, clerk of marshalsea, iv. 110.

Hugh, chamberlain of Edw. the Confessor, i. 72-3.

Hugh, the engineer, keeper of king's wardrobe at Calais, iv. 412 n. 6, 483 and n. 8; see also under Gynour.

Hugh, son of Hervey, homo camere, i. 116 and n. 4.

Hugh, sumpter of wardrobe, i. 167 n. 4.

Hugh, usher of queen's exchequer, v. 239.

Hugh, the Chantor, i. 76.

Hugh, the treasurer, i. 238.

Hughes, A., Crump, C. G., and Johnson, C., Oxford edition of Dialogus de Scaccario, i. 13 n., 94 n. 2, 143 n. 4, 145 and nn., 146 n. 3; C. vi. 112.

Dorothy, Social and Constitutional Tendencies in the Early Years of Edward III, iii. 94 n. 3, 97 n. 2, 114 n. 1, 126 n. 2, 130 n. 7, 143-4.

Hugo, chancellor of Rich. II, duke of Normandy, i. 126.

Hull: see Kingston-on-Hull.

Humber, river, iv. 57, 149.

Humberstone, William, wardrobe official, iv. 142 n. 4.

Humfrey, chamberlain, i. 75 n. 3.

Hundred Years' War: see under France.

Hundred, bailiff of, ii. 170;

moot of, i. 2;

seal, under statute of Cambridge, iii. 440;

see also Amounderness; Arundel; Chichester; Howdenshire; Lonsdale; Lothingland; Macclesfield; Oxford (without north gate); Wales; Wigmore.

Hungerford, Robert, v. 168 n. 1;

Sir Thomas, speaker of commons, iii. 315-17.

Hunter, Joseph, i. 38, 46-7, 60, 119 n. 1; Exchequer Accounts, ii. 140 n. 2.

Hunter-Blair, C. H., C. vi. 117; Durham Seals, v. 122 n. 3, 134 n. 1, 203.

Huntercombe, Walter of, ii. 105 n. 1. Hunters: see Hunting.

Hunting, sport of, iii. 452; iv. 180-1, 183;

arms for, iv. 469;

Edw. I's hunting establishment, ii. 129 n. 1;

by Rich. II, iv. 220-1:

in New Forest, iv. 220;

in Windsor forest, iii. 376;

huntsmen, ii. 119 n. 2; iv. 173 n. 2, 414 n. 1; v. 245 n. 2.

Huntingdon, county of:

Black Prince's administration, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6;

Peasants' Revolt, iii. 362, 374;

sheriff, iii. 94 n. 3; iv. 43; taxation, iii. 107 n. 4, 362.

Huntingdon (co. Hunts.), v. 243.

Huntingdon, earl of: see under Angle; Clinton; Holland.

Huntingdon, archdeacon of, i. 128 n. 4.

Huntingdon, Henry of, i. 90 n.

Huntingfield, Peter of, v. 237-8.

Huntsmen: see under Hunting.

Hurstbourne (co. Hants.), i. 208 n. 2. Husee, H., hearing complaints against ministers of Eleanor of Castile,

v. 271 n. 2.

Husthwait, John, buyer of great wardrobe of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 168 n. 3; keeper of great wardrobe, ii. 25, 214 n. 1; iv. 373, 375; vi. 35.

Hutches: see Receptacles.

Huts, wooden, of Edw. III's army at Crécy, iv. 116.

Huydts, G., Le Premier Chambellan des Ducs de Bourgogne, iv. 263 n. 2. Huyton (co. Lancs.), v. 35 n. 3, 37.

Hymns, writer of, ii. 186.

Idiots, lands of, iv. 245.

Ightenhill Park (Lanes.), ii. 358 n. 4. Iken, Richard of, steward and auditor of chamber, ii. 347 and n. 5, 348, 351 n. 5; iv. 230, 233.

Ilchester, Richard of, archdeacon of Poitiers, afterwards bishop of Winchester, roll of, i. 108 n. 4.

Illegitimacy, dispensations to hold benefices, v. 256.

Illnesses: tertian, v. 233 n. 3;

see also under Bleedings; Physicians; Surgeons.

Illumination, done in queen's ward-robe, v. 285.

Imber (co. Wilts.), i. 114 n. 3.

IMPEACHMENTS:

in Good Parliament (1376), iii. 297-8, 301, 304, 307-9;

in Merciless Parliament (1388), iii. 432-5;

of judges (1388): see under Justices;

for acts condoned in Merciless Parliament, iii. 456;

for treason (1397), iv. 22, 25 n. 1, 26-7, 29;

of chamber officials, iii. 429, 434-5; of John Beauchamp of Holt, iii. 432 n. 2, 434-5; iv. 204;

of Sir Si. Burley, iii. 432 n. 2, 433-5; iv. 197;

of Hen. Despenser, bp. of Norwich, iii. 390;

of Th. FitzAlan, archbishop of Canterbury, iv. 26;

of Wi. Latimer and Rich. Lyons, iii. 294, 297-8, 301-2, 309, 317, 371;

of Michael de la Pole, earl of Suffolk, iii. 411, 413-14, 423, 426; v. 57, 281;

of Wi. of Wykeham, iii. 310-13; pardons to impeached persons, iii. 304.

Imprests, regulation of, ii. 265.

Inworth (Imworth), Richard, king's marshal, iii. 369, 372.

Robert of, queen's receiver, v. 256. Indentures, i. 73; ii. 36, 142, 264-6; iv. 8, 78 n. 5; v. 14, 126 n. 2, 132 n. 4;

of second treaty of London (1359), iii. 221 n. 3;

empowering emissaries to discharge Edw. III's debts overseas, iii. 101; for loans to him, iv. 87 nn., 88; for assignments on customs, iv. 88;

concerning collection of poll tax, iii. 363;

for service in time of war, ii. 133-5; iv. 84;

see also under Edw. of Woodstock; Philippa of Hainault; Privy Seal Office; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy.

Indulgences, papal: iii. 163;

for receiving minor and major orders, v. 28 n. 3;

for non-residence, v. 7;

to accept a canonry, v. 277 n. 5; permitting pluralities, v. 95-6.

Infantry: see under Army.

Informers, iv. 44.

Inge, John, justice of common bench, iii. 121.

Sir William, ii. 316; v. 242.

Ingelby, house of, v. 105. Henry, money lender, v. 99-100; a clerk of privy seal, v. 11 n. 2, 22, 31-3, 77 nn., 80, 89 n. 5, 93, 95-6, 99-100, 105, 111; on king's council, v. 101; keeper of domus conversorum and hospicium for privy seal, iii. 169, 214 and n. 2; v. 33, 93, 95-6, 103; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 214 n. 2); deputy keeper of privy seal, v. 31-3, 36, 69; ecclesiastical preferment, v. 95; horses and grooms of, v. 105. Sir Thomas, justice of king's bench, v. 105. Ingham, Sir Oliver, iii. 13, 34 n. 1, 37; C. vi. 124. Inglewood (co. Cumb.), forest of, ii. 363; iv. 273 n. 5. Ink, ii. 96: iv. 434, 468; for exchequer, C. vi. 112; for privy seal office, v. 74, 90, 131 n. 3: for queen's wardrobe, v. 284. Innocent III, pope, i. 15 n., 137 n. 3, 285, 231 n. 1; iii. 27. Innocent VI, pope, iii. 219 n. 1, 238 n. 1, 254; correspondence between Edw. III and, iii. 220 and n. 5. Inns: see under Taverns. Inns, of chancery: see under chancery; of court, iii. 202, 212, 369 n. 6, 446-7; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 212 n. 2); in Candlewick Street, London. v. 396; in Old Jewry, iii. 197 n. 1; in Lombard Street, see London property and Wardrobe (quarters): see also Houses. Inquests: see Inquisitions. Inquisitions: i. 2-3; write for, i. 305 n. 1; of twelve rectors, iv. 386 n. 1; concerning Crown grants regulated by Walton ordinances, iii. 148; for Winchester Survey, i. 78; post mortem, ii. 183 n. 1; iii. 8 n. 2, 27 n. 2; iv. 27 n. 1, 275; v. 9,

163 n. 2;

concerning great franchises reserved to chamber, iv. 270; in Holderness, iv. 271 n. 6; in common bench, iv. 270; forwarded to chancellor, v. 164; returned to Black Prince's exchequer, v. 332-3; see also under Chancery (records); courts, law (common pleas). Ins (Ince, co. Chester), ii. 277 n. Inspector, in eastern counties, iv. 383; of prises, iv. 433 n. 6; of taxes: see under Taxation. Inspeximus: see under Charters. Insula, W. de, i. 112 n. 3. Interdict, declared by bp. Grosseteste, i. 279. Interest: see under Usury. Interludes: see under Amusements. Inundation, protection from, iv. 296. Invasion, French, iii. 223-4, 263, 389-390, 395, 411, 417; iv. 198; v. 315 n. 2. Inventories: see under Wardrobe. Privy. Iolite, (saphir d'eau): Jewels. Ipswich (co. Suff.), ii. 46; iii. 57 n. 2, 80, 111; iv. 396 n. 4, 397; customs of, iv. 86 n. 4. IRELAND: iii. 350; iv. 27, 39 n. 2; Gaveston exiled to, Peter of ii. 194; Mortimer family, iii. 21, 408; Baldwin Raddington in, iv. 198; Sir John Stanley in, iv. 199; Robert Vere in, iii. 407-8; grant to, iii. 397; grants to Edw. of Windsor, iv. 72 n. 8; exile of victims of 1388 to, iii. 434, 436, 452, 458; iv. 20; men of, ii. 138; iii. 485; benefices in, v. 283; bishopric in, iii. 434, 436; prebend in, iv. 135-6. RICHARD II'S VISITS: privy seal and its office, v. 52. 73: signet and its office, v. 204, 208, 221-3: great wardrobe, iv, 411, 424; privy wardrobe, iv. 465-6;

king's staff, iv. 386 n. 1. 391:1 v. 221-4; first visit, iii. 476, 485-95; iv. 1. 4-7, 9, 13 n. 3, 198-201, 206, 208, 213, 222, 465 and n. 2; v. 221-3, 264; finances, iv. 206, 208, 323-4, 411; second visit, iii. 483 n. 3: iv. 32. 35, 40, 47-8, 53-60, 201, 205-6, 208-10, 217, 223, 264. King's Administration: conquest, iii. 397; Lionel of Antwerp in, iii. 252, 278; iv. 471; Pet. of Rivaux's appointments, see Rivaux (Pet. of); Vere palatinate, iii. 397, 408, 419, 424 n. 1; castles in, i. 218; chamber lands, iv. 244; chamberlain, iii. 491; chancellor, ii. 72 n. 4, 128 n.; iii. 159 n. 3, 217, 278, 424 n. 1, 457 n. 3; iv. 55 n. 1; v. 5, 22; issues of seal, iii. 278 n. 5; chancery, v. 222; chieftains, iii. 490-1; iv. 59; v. 221-2: see also magnates below: clansmen, iv. 53; courts, seals of, iii. 155 n. 2; escheator, i. 218; exchequer, i. 218, 225 n. 3; ii. 106 n. 4, 110, 111 n. 1; iii. 49, 457, 461 n. 4, 490; iv. 55 n. 1; v. 174-5; sealing methods, v. 130 n. 3; barons, iii. 457 n. 3; v. 174-5; chamberlains, i. 218; ii. 362; chancellor, iii. 357 n. 2, 457 n. 3; of green wax, iii. 357 n. 2; v. 130 n. 3; engrosser, ii. 271; remembrancer, iii. 457 n. 3; treasurer: see Treasurer below: finances, i. 268, 271-2; ii. 90, 110, 111 n. 1; iii. 421; see also Richard II's visits above; governor, iv. 198; crown's right to homage, iii. 397; warden of Jewry, i. 218; justice, i. 156; iii. 301, 457; iv. 53; chief justice, iii. 259 n. 2;

justiciar, i. 215, 225 n. 3 : v. 162 n. 2, 266; surrender lands, of (1394-5). iii. 490-1; king's lieutenant, iii. 259 n. 2, 278, 485; magnates, i. 224-5; iv. 53; see also chieftains above ; king's ministers, iii. 491-2; warden of mint, and Jewry, i. 218; officials, iv. 55 n. 1; parliamentary petitions iii. 256; Lincoln's letter on political position, v. 223; soldiers from, ii. 138; iv. 382; subsidies, i. 268; papal tenth, v. 268 n. 4: great seal, v. 130 n. 3, 221, 222 n. 1: treasurer, i. 218, 225 n. 3; ii. 362; iii. 109 n. 3, 461 n. 4, 490; iv. 55 n. 1; v. 221; wars in, iii. 149, 355; rebels in (1398), iv. 37. Queen's Administration: attorney general, v. 266; chancellor, v. 252; queen's gold, i. 254 n. v. 264, 265 n. 3, 266; lands, v. 252, 283; treasurer, v. 252. Ireland, duke of, Robert Vere, iii. 408, 412 n., 419, 421 n. 2: see also Vere (Rob.). Ireleffe, Richard, clerk of green cloth, iv. 46 n. 2. Pierrot le, king's yeoman, Ireys, iv. 370 n. 1. Ironmonger Lane: see under London. Irpegraue, Thomas de, sergeant-atarms, ii. 163. Isaac, the Jew, i. 108 n. 4. Isaac, the Jew, son of the Rabbi in Norwich, i. 106 n. 6. Isabella, of Angoulême, wife of king John, i. 265. ISABELLA, QUEEN OF EDW. II. .

ii. 220, 334 n. 1, 353; iii. 1-30,

33-4, 151 n.; iv. 70, 72 n. 9,

84, 319 n. 2;

downfall (1324), v. 274;

memoranda,

```
HOUSEHOLD, iii. 34; iv. 174,
journey to France (1325-6), ii. 308-
                                             192; v. 241-51, 273-8, 285;
  310; iii. 26; iv. 74-5; v. 245-6,
                                             offices, v. 243, 246;
                                             treasurer: see wardrobe (keeper)
government (1326-30), iii.
                              1-30;
                                               below:
  iv. 238; v. 279;
                                          RECORDS, v. 241, 243-9, 286, 288;
supporters of, iii. 3-4, 10;
                                                         and
position after 1330, iii.
                                             charters
                              33-4;
  v. 241, 246-9, 255;
                                               v. 249;
                                             letters, iii. 34 n. 2; v. 248,
supposed captivity, v. 248;
                                               286; Edw. II's letters to,
death, v. 249;
                                               v. 168, 193:
children, iv. 75: and under Edw. II
                                             see also under her exchequer
  (children).
                                               and wardrobe;
ADMINISTRATION:
                                           SEALS, v. 165 n. 4, 288;
  administration of Ponthieu under,
                                             privy, ii. 294-5; v. 120 n. 6,
    v. 277-8:
  baggage, v. 243;
                                               167, 447;
  books, v. 249;
                                             as regent, v. 3-4;
                    ordinances of
    1311 transcribed for, v. 286;
                                             great seal, keeper of, iii. 5
  chamber, ii. 353; iii. 21; iv. 281
                                               n. 1; v. 285 n. 6; vi. 9,
                                               11;
    n. 1; v. 243, 245 n. 6, 274,
                                             privy seal, keeper of, v. 285;
    277;
                                               officials of, v. 120 n. 6;
  chapel, v. 243;
                                             signet, v. 197 n. 1, 226, 286, 288;
  council, v. 277;
                                             signet ring, v. 288;
  Exchequer, iii. 21;
                            v. 244,
                                             signetum, v. 193 n. 4;
    247-8;
    memoranda rolls, v. 247-8;
                                             signum, v. 193-4 and nn.;
    seal, v. 288;
                                           Secretariat, v. 285-6;
  FINANCES: v. 273-8;
                                           Storehouse, v. 244.
                                           STAFF: v. 245;
     almsgiving, v. 243;
     assignments to, v. 247, 277;
                                             apothecary, v. 242, 285;
     debts, iv. 88, 89 and n. 1, 174;
                                             bailiffs, v. 274 n. 1;
       v. 274, 341;
                                             carters, v. 214;
     loan to Edw. II, v. 283:
                                             clerks, ii. 309; iii. 2; v. 241-2, 246, 277, 288; vi. 10;
     accounts, iii. 20-1; iv. 383 n. 8;
       v. 242, 245-9, 283, 285: see
                                                chancery clerks working in,
       also under her exchequer
                                                v. 286;
       and wardrobe below.
                                              grooms, v. 241;
             iii. 13, 20-1, 193;
                                              huntsmen, v. 245;
                                              knights, v. 241-2, 285 n. 6;
     iv. 75 and nn., 86 n. 3, 232
     and nn., 239, 242; v. 247, 249-
                                              ladies, v. 241;
     50 and nn., 274-7; as franchise,
                                              laundresses, v. 241;
     iv. 305 n. 3; and queen
                                              messengers, v. 241;
     Philippa's dower, v. 278-9;
                                              ministers, v. 275;
     castles, v. 241, 247;
                                              officers, iii. 20; iv. 80;
     chamber lands, ii. 353; iii. 20-1;
                                              notary, v. 277 n. 5, 285;
                                              pages, v. 241;
receiver, iv. 174; v. 248-9,
       iv. 232; v. 241, 247;
     dower, iii. 13, 33-4; iv. 75
n. 1, 232; v. 274-8, 281;
                                                 275; general receiver, iv. 260;
     confiscations, v. 244-5, 276;
                                                 receiver in Ponthieu, v. 277;
     extents, v. 286;
                                              secretary, ii. 310 n. 1; iii. 34;
     keepers, iii. 20-1;
                                                 v. 226, 285 and n. 6;
     officials, iii. 21;
                                              servants, iv. 80, 192; v. 241;
     stewards, v. 249, 276.
                                              squires, v. 241;
```

Isabella of Fors, ii. 152.

steward of household, iii. 18 | Isabelle, le chastel: see under Shran. 2; iv. 161; v. 242, 246. 248: watchmen, v. 241; for other officers, see under their office above and below. WARDROBE, iii. 21; iv. 74-5; v. 244, 248, 284; accounts, v. 247; n. 4. writs and memoranda, v. 286; clerks, v. 241-3, 249 n. 1; cofferer, iv. 446; v. 241-3; controller, iv. 74; v. 243, 245, 249 n. 1: keeper (treasurer of household), ii. 225; iii. 6, 9; iv. 75 n. 4, 157, 383, 446; v. 241-2, 245-6, 248, 277 n. 5; wardrobe, great, v. 242-3, 258 n. 6: wardrobe, privy (wardrobe of robes), v. 242-3. ITALY: ISABELLA OF FRANCE, QUEEN RICHARD Π : iv. and nn., 9; v. 259, 263. ADMINISTRATION: attorney and clerk of writs in exchequer, v. 264; confessor, v. 264: cordwainer, v. 264; chancellor, v. 264; damsels, v. 264; embroiderer, v. 264; horses, v. 264; household, iv. 58; v. 231, 263-4; lands, v. 281; nurse, v. 264; records, v. 263-4; secretary and signet, v. 226; tailors and furriers, v. 264; great wardrobe, v. 264. ISABELLA, DAUGHTER OF EDW. III: iv. 305; v. 282, 315 nn.; marriage, iii. 253; iv. 317; household, iii. 253 n. 1; lands, iii. 253 and n. 1; iv. 305, 306 n. 1; "receipt" at Westminster, iii. 253 n. 1; seal, v. 369 n. 2. Isabella of Castile, duchess of York, iv. 324. privy.

wardine. Iselhampstead (co. Herts.): Chenies (co. Bucks.), Isle of Wight: see Wight, Isle of. Isleworth (co. Middlesex), ii. 297 n., 323; iv. 232, 240 n. 1, 242. Islip (Northants.), iv. 11 n. 3: v. 26 Islip (Oxfordshire), v. 26 n. 4. Islip, Simon, iii. 159, 163; v. 26, 378 n. 7; keeper of privy seal, iii. 219-20; v. 23, 25-7, 37-8; vi. 52; keeper of regent's seal, iii. 165-6, 223; v. 24-5, 37-8, 372 n. 5; abp. of Canterbury, iii. 207, 219-20, 231, 254; v. 26-7, 38; register of, iii. 254 n. 5. Ismongerlane: see Ironmonger Lane, under London. Issue rolls: see under Exchequer. Edw. I in, ii. 6; Lionel of Antwerp in, iii. 252; proposed expedition to (1397), iv. 16, 20; negotiations for alliances, v. 215; currency: see under Currency; merchants, ii. 99, 101 n. 3; iii. 67; iv. 89, 293, 426; v. 269; as farmers of customs, ii. 319; forgery of seals by, C. vi. 120; Lombards, ii. 117 n. 6; iii. 479; iv. 89, 326 n. 4; on wardrobe staff, ii. 117; Bardi; see under Ballardi: Florence; Frescobaldi; Leopardi; Peruzzi; and under Bankers; Loans; Merchants: notaries, i. 122, 126; imperial seal, i. 140; see also Romans (king). Itier of Angoulême: see Bochard. Itineraries, king's, i. 50; ii. 44 n. 2: and under name of king; see also under Chancery; Court, Edw. of Carnarvon; king's: Edw. of Woodstock; Exchequer; Household; Is., queen of Edw. II; Lancaster, Hen. of (3); Privy Seal Office; Seal, privy; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, great; Wardrobe,

Iurnet, of Norwich, i. 106 n. 6.
Ives, ostiarius garderobe, i. 168-9.
Ivingho, Ralph of, commissioner hearing complaints against queen's ministers (1291), v. 271.

James II, king of Aragon, v. 154-5.

James of Sandwich: see Ships.

Janitor: see under Edw. of Woodstock.

Jaquet, squire of chancellor, ii. 76 and n. 2.

Jean-sans-Peur, tour de : see under Paris,

Jedburgh (co. Roxburgh), castle of, ii. 142: see also Geddesworthe.

Jenckes, Adaline L., The Origin, the Organisation and the Location of the Staple of England, iii. 187 n. 3.

Jenkinson, C. Hilary, ii. 105 n. 3; iii. 93 n. 1; v. 202 n. 2; C. vi. 119; in Magna Carta Commemoration Essays, i. 108 n. 4; On Exchequer Tallies, i. 84 n. 1; ii. 99 and n., 101 n. 1; Mediæval Tallies, Public and Private, C. vi. 121.

Jersey, island of: see Channel Islands. Jerusalem (Palestine), pilgrimage to, iii. 485; v. 321 n. 3.

Jerusalem, order of St. John of: see Hospitallers.

Jests, mediæval, ii. 50 n. 6, 110 n. 3, 127 n. 2, 128 n. 1, 226.

JEWELS: i. 67 n. 1, 69, 271; purchase of, iv. 88 n. 5; sale of, ii. 361-2; engraved signet seals, v. 200; iolite (saphir d'eau), v. 171 n. 4;

gold rings, ii. 362; pearls, iv. 324;

KING'S JEWELS: i. 261 n. 1; ii. 119 n. 2; coffers of, iv. 332 n. 4; for Edw. I's coronation, iv. 421; of Edw. III, iv. 294, 314; of Rich. II, iv. 193 n. 1, 318; his love of, iv. 213; gifts, ii. 263; purchase, i. 236; iv. 294, 320 n. 4; pawning, i. 300, 302; iii. 338, 355; iv. 366; v. 14; of king's chapel, iv. 452 n. 5; work of great wardrobe on, iv. 352;

custody of: ii. 34-5, 53-6, 344
n. 3, 357; iv. 192-3, 204, 330-3
and nn.; in the Tower, ii. 58;
iv. 352, 399, 452, 468-9;
v. 278 n. 4; in privy wardrobe
in the Tower, iv. 281, 468
n. 2, 469; in "removing"
privy wardrobe, iv. 482; in
wardrobe treasury, v. 161 n.
jewel-house, iv. 337;

keeper of, i. 299 n. 6; iv. 197, 204, 318 n. 3, 334-7; v. 214; in the Tower, iv. 448, 449 n. 1, 456 n. 7, 469 n. 1;

accounts for, i. 299 n. iv. 266, 335;

surveying, iv. 266; transport, iv. 330 n. 1;

theft, ii. 56 n. 5, 57 n. 4; iv. 94; Croice Gnaythe, iv. 469 n. 1;

rings, i. 308; C. vi. 118; administrative significance, v. 229; signet, v. 196, 198, 200; of Edw. III, v. 171, 174, 176 n. 3, 177-8; of Rich. II, iv. 61; v. 204, 205 n. 3, 210, 213, 219-20;

QUEEN'S JEWELS: i. 252, 254; ii. 353;

gifts from Eleanor of Provence, v. 233 n. 2;

of Isabella, queen of Edw. II, iv. 281 n.; v. 249, 277; signet ring, v. 288;

JEWELS OF ROYAL FAMILY: for Black Prince, v. 330, 357, 359;

for his marriage, iv. 317; gifts from Black Prince, v. 348 n. 4;

pearls for Black Prince, v. 330; for marriage of Edw. III's daughter

Isabella, iv. 317; of Isabella, duchess of York, iv. 324; for king of France and his retinue, iv. 317;

signet rings of European sovereigns, v. 198;

of lady Blanche of France, ii. 52 n. 3; of Hubert de Burgh, i. 221 n. 2; stolen from houses of treasurer and

wardrobe, iii. 60; of foreign merchants, iv. 287;

of traitors, ii. 353; see also under Plate.

JEWS: i. 106, 108 n. 4, 141, 218, | Joan, daughter of Edw. II, queen of 250 and n. 2, 276, 306; v. 265 as bankers, ii. 101 n. 4: as merchants, ii. 101 n. 3: Edw. I's exploitation of, v. 270; their seals in France, i. 141; chattels of, v. 272, 283; C. vi. 130; converts in domus conversorum, iii. 214: see also Domus Conversorum, under London; debts of, v. 341; exchequer of, v. 333, 341: usury of, v. 270; warden of Jewry, i. 218; Jewry: see under Ireland. Joan of Navarre, queen of Henry IV, v. 93: wardrobe of, iv. 412. JOAN OF KENT, princess of Wales: iii. 252, 286 n. 2, 320, 330 n. 5, 371, 392 n.; iv. 191, 410; v. 293; Black Prince's letters to, v. 415; friends, iii. 327-32; a litter for, v. 330; relations with Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 312, 320, 324; relations with Jo. Wycliffe, iii. 341; kinship with Rob. Braybrook, v. 212: death of, iii. 332 n. 1, 395; will of, iii. 328 n. 7, 330 n. 5, 332 n. 1; ADMINISTRATION: advisers, iii. 312; attorney, iii. 332 n. 1; chamber, v. 330, 359 n. 7, 380; dower, iii. 312; v. 299 n. 1, 352 n. 5, 354, 363; household, iii. 308 n. 3; iv. 190-1, 195; Jewry, London, inn in Old iii. 197 n. 1; lands, iii. 328; v. 363 n. 3; receiver, iii. 329, 332 n. 1; iv. 191, 194: secretary and signet, iii. 358 n. 4; v. 226: staff, iii. 320, 328-32; iv. 191; servants, v. 380, 399; wardrobe, iii. 332 n. 1; iv. 412. Joan, daughter of Edw. I, v. 273; household of, ii. 7 n. 2.

David II of Scotland, books of, iv. 75; v. 249; seal of, v. 369 n. 2. Joan, daughter of Edw. III, v. 157 n. 1, 282, 315 nn.; house in Antwerp for, iv. 103 n. 1; tailor of, iv. 389. Joan of Bar, countess of Warenne, v. 243, 387 n. 6. Joce, Sir John, iii. 492 and n. 2. Joceas "le Akatur," ii. 7 n. 2. Jodrell, William, Black Prince's licence to (Jodrell deed), v. 420 n. 3. JOHN, KING OF ENGLAND: i. 84 n. 2; use of "teste me ipso," i. 135 n. 3: his surrender to the pope, iii. 27; tribute paid to pope by, i. 172 n. 1; provided fee for vice-chancellor, i. 183 n. 1; records, i. 147 n. 1, 151 n. 1, 166; seals, v. 133-4; privy, i. 153, 156; secretum, v. 133-4: see also John, count of Mortain. John, king of Bohemia, v. 182 n. 2. John II, king of France, iii. 227, 243-4, 246; v. 38 n. 4, 197-9; as prisoner, iii. 198 n. 3, 221, 224; iv. 145 n. 1; ransom of, iii. 243-5, 264; iv. 329; v. 176 n. 6, 364. John XXII, pope, ii. 298, 307-8; v. 7 n. 4; and peace between England and Scotland, ii. 203; and Edward III's signature, iii. 27; v. 174; policy which he recommended to Edw. III, iii. 33, 34 n. 4. John, duke of Brabant: see under Brabant. Brittany, John of Brittany: seeJohn of. JOHN OF ELTHAM, son of Edw. II, earl of Cornwall, iv. 72 n. 9, 74-5, 78; keeper of realm, iii. 37 n. 3; clerk of, iv. 78 n. 7; v. 378 n. 6; hospicium in London, v. 352 n. 5; household, iv. 75, 78 n. 7; lands, iv. 242; v. 290; secretary, iv. 78 n. 7; v. 378 n. 6; tailor, iv. 389; wardrobe, i. 257 and n. keeper of, iv. 75 n. 2, 78; controller, iv. 78 n. 7.

JOHN OF GAUNT, son of Edw. III: iii. 105 n. 2, 260, 352; iv. 185; duke of Lancaster, iii. 271, 309 n. 4, 340-1, 357 n. 3; iv. 30; v. 379; earl of Richmond, iii. 189, 190 n. 1, 276-7; v. 282;

steward of England, iii. 325; iv. 26, 193;

his connection with Corpus College, Cambridge, iii. 374 n. 2;

relations with Black Prince, v. 397-9; death, iv. 14 n. 4, 37, 52;

wives of, iii. 252, 378 n. 3, 486; iv. 6: see also Blanche of Lancaster; Swynford, Katherine;

children of, iii. 331 n. 1, 392 n., 397, 486; iv. 9, 20; magistra of, v. 319 n. 7; see also Beaufort; Henry IV;

sons-in-law of, iii. 392 n., 397; Position in Home Affairs:

the power behind the throne, iii. 279, 285-94, 299 n. 2;

accused of attack on clerical ministers (1371), iii. 275;

after death of Black Prince, iii. 302-21;

in Good Parliament, iii. 291, 294-5, 297-9, 302-3, 305 n. 3, 307-8, 314 n. 5; iv. 162;

attack on Wi. of Wykeham, iii. 310-12;

support of Jo. Wycliffe, iii. 319, 341 n.;

during Rich. II's minority, iii. 324-8, 333, 335, 342, 345-6, 349, 380-1 and nn.;

and Peasants' Revolt, iii. 359 n. 2, 370, 378-9;

work and position (1382-9), iii. 386, 389-94, 401; iv. 199 n. 3; (1389-95), iii. 471 n. 2, 475 and n. 4, 483-4 and nn.; (1395-9), iv. 6, 17, 24, 26, 31 n. 1, 37;

ill-feeling between Rich. II and, iii. 393;

complaints against, iii. 373;

attitude to Sir Si. Burley (1388), iii. 435;

supporters, iii. 279, 324, 327, 343, 379, 403, 416; iv. 39, 159, 203, 399;

quarrels, iii. 378, 391, 394, 401, 475, 478, 484;

and the Londoners, iii. 319-20, 340, 479 n. 5;

Position in Foreign Affairs: influence on foreign policy (1371-

76), iii. 287-8;

under Rich. II, iii. 339-40, 354, 368 n. 4, 383, 386-98, 410, 437;

absent from England (1386-90), iii. 398, 409, 458-60;

in France, iii. 263 n., 410; iv. 3, 145, 166;

king's lieutenant in Gascony, iii. 271, 275, 437;

march from Calais to Bordeaux (1373), iii. 283, 285;

expedition to Brittany (1378), iii. 339-40;

duke of Guienne, governor of Aquitaine (1390), iii. 464, 466, 485-6; v. 292 n. 4; negotiations for truce (1391), iii. 474-5;

on Scottish March (1380), iii. 354; his contingents against Scots (1385), iii. 395;

claim to throne of Castile, iii. 383, 386;

king of Castile and Leon, iii. 396; v. 292;

his work in Castile, iii. 252;

expedition to Spain (1386), iii. 393, 395-8; iv. 328; crusade, iv. 15;

ADMINISTRATION:

compared to Black Prince's, v. 430-1;

chancellor, iii. 198, 279, 313-15, 327;

chancery, iii. 197-8, 279, 313-15, 327; iv. 51 n.; v. 431;

327; iv. 51 n.; v. 431; council, iii. 315; iv. 158, 192;

v. 386 n. 6; Lancaster exchequer, iii. 357;

HOUSEHOLD: iii. 195, 198 and n. 3, 328, 368; iv. 311 n.; accounts, i. 257; iv. 113; loans, iii. 357 n. 3, 383;

steward, iii. 328; Lands: controlled by household, iii. 194; keepers, iii. 285; granted Lancaster palatinate, iii. 194 n. 2;

manor and palace of Savoy, v. 47 n. 3, 397;

retainers, iii. 307, 394, 401-2: iv. 14, 53 n. 2, 162; partisans in lords' committee of 1377, iii. 315;

stewards, iii. 315 and n. 5, 357 n. 3;

RECORDS: iii. 194; iv. 158 n. 4; v. 430-1; letters, ii. 80 n. 2; v. 401, 430 n. 2; letter books, iii. 379 n. 4; registers, ii. 80 n. 2; iii. 194, 285, 296 n. 1; v. 401 n. 1:

SEALS: iii. 198; v. 369 n. 2, 430-1:

privy seal office, v. 430-1; local, v. 430-1;

Secretariat, v. 401, 430, 431 n. 1; STAFF: iii. 194, 234, 315; iv. 157;

attorney at king's exchequer, iii. 357;

knights, iii. 392 n.; physician, iii. 372;

receivers, iii. 279 n. 2; receivergeneral, i. 257;

servants, iii. 253-4; iv. 62, 192;

squire, iv. 13;

veoman, iii. 368 n. 4.

WARDROBE: iii. 198, 329 n. 3, 370: controller, iii. 368;

keeper, iii. 329 n. 3.

GREAT WARDROBE: iii. 357 n. 3; clerk, iii. 357 n. 3.

John, count of Mortain, secretum of, C. vi. 114: see also John, king of England.

John, clerk of Roger de Ros, i. 273 n. 2; iv. 357.

John, clerk of church of St. Edmund, Lombard Street, London, iv. 435

John, marshall of horse of lord of Milan, iv. 347.

John, the monk, i. 234.

John, scriptor in Hen. I's chancery, i. 132 n. 1.

liberties, iii. 464; iv. 199 n. 3; | Johnson, Charles, i. 17 n. 2; iv. 352 n. 3; v. 128 n. 5; C. vi. 118, 121, 124-6, 130; see also under Crump, C. G.; Hughes, A.

Johnson, J. H., C. vi. 130.

Johnstone, Hilda, ii. 80 n. 2, 174 n. 3, 177 n. 3; iii. 195 n. 2; iv. 71 n. 1; v. 319 n. 5; C. vi. 120; State Trials of the Reign of Edward I, ii. 66 n., 68 n.; The County of Ponthieu, 1279-1307, ii. 167 n. 2; The Queen's Household, v. 231-89; The Wardrobe and Household Accounts of the sons of Edward I, iii. 195 n. 2; Wardrobe and Household of Henry, son of Edward I, iii. 195 n. 2.

Joiners: see Occupations.

Jones, Arthur, Flintshire Ministers Accounts, 1301-28, i. 256 n. 4; ii. 170 n. 2.

Jonzac, Peter the leech of, v. 234.

Journeys, a feature of mediæval life, i. 69; cost of, v. 330.

Jousts: see Tournaments.

Judges: see Justices.

Judicial writs: see under Courts, law; Writs.

Jülich (Juliers), William of, earl of Cambridge, Margrave of Jülich, iii. 99-101, 137, 189-90; v. 308 n. 7; son of, iii. 190.

Juries, i. 2-3; ii. 57;

complaint against packing (1372), iii. 282;

of twelve knights of household, ii. 293;

attitude of 1381 rebels, iii. 370; in trials of 1381 rebels, iii. 376;

for assessment of ninth, iii. 108.

Jurisdiction, royal, superseded local tribunals, iii. 258.

Jurisdictions: new creations under Edw. III, iii. 39-40;

during Richard II's autocracy, iv. 46;

in honour of Carisbrooke, iv. 241.

Justice, administration of, iii. 51; limitations to clergy's part in, v. 145 n. 1.

JUSTICES (judges): i. 2-3, 17; iii. 81 n. 1, 181; v. 208; iii. 81 n. 1, 181, 278; v. 208;

appointment, iii. 8, 133 n. 4, 466; oath, iii. 133 n. 4;

knighting of, iv. 413 n. 3, 414 and n. 2:

robes, iv. 413-14 nn.;

seals, iii. 154-6;

FUNCTIONS AND WORK:

on king's council, ii. 148 n. 1, 150; iii. 364, 470; on regent's council, iii. 106 n. 2;

in parliament, iii. 62 n. 3;

lords of parliament as, iii. 432; as "triers of petitions," iii. 448; letters concerning change of seals sent to, v. 138;

on special commissions, iii. 133

n. 3;

nomination of sheriffs by, iv. 43; refusal to hear cases, iv. 44-5; definition of "chamber," i. 171;

under Henry I, i. 82;

and reforms of exchequer (1318), ii. 260 n. 2;

in crisis of 1340-1, iii. 121, 129-31, 135, 274;

on committee hearing Chesterfield case, iii. 249;

scandals concerning (1365), iii. 264;

Alice Perrers on bench, iii. 288; as agents of Black Prince, iii. 197; on his council, v. 322, 385; assembled in his wardrobe, v. 348 n. 3;

in retinues of magnates, iii. 391 n. 2:

under Richard II, iii. 377, 379, 422 n. 4, 489; iv. 27;

at councils of Shrewsbury and Nottingham (1387), iii. 422-4, 429, 432-3;

declaration against articles of appeal, iii. 432 n. 1;

impeachment and condemnation (1388), iii. 434, 458; iv. 20;

on king's council at Nottingham (1397), iv. 22;

declaration concerning prerogative (1398), iv. 29;

King's Bench: i, 95, 142, 178, 296; iii. 181, 207, 346 n. 2, 465; iv. 63, 413 n. 3; v. 105; under

Edw. III, iii. 35, 133 n. 3, 276; iv. 11 and n. 3; change of (1330), iii. 35; position in 1389, iii. 455; chief justice, ii. 245; iv. 204; appointment of, iii. 335-6,

429;

legal dictum of, iii. 181 n. 2; under Edw. III, iii. 9, 121, 256, 276, 278, 328; iv. 244; arrested (1340), iii. 121; in 1341, iii. 129; scandals concerning, iii. 259;

under Rich. II, iii. 336, 349, 374, 376, 381, 401, 422-3, 426, 429, 432 n. 1, 433, 455,

481; v. 202;

Common Pleas: i. 142; ii. 225; iii. 181, 259 n 2, 310 n., 311, 346 n. 2, 422-3, 455, 465, 481; iv. 27 and n., 63, 204, 270, 413 n. 3; v. 385; definition of law and equity by, iii. 180;

under Edw. III, iii. 35, 133 n. 3, 276; iv. 11 and n. 3; change of judges (1330), iii. 35; arrested

(1340), iii. 121;

chief justice, ii. 245; v. 202; under Edw. III, iii. 6, 9, 124, 267, 276;

under Rich. II, iii. 336, 346 n. 2, 349, 375, 381, 401, 422, 429, 432 n. 1, 433, 455, 481;

appointment, iii. 335-6, 429; "les justices assignez," i. 17; appointment and oath, iii. 133 n. 4; on assizes, iv. 270; assessors of, iv. 20:

of forest, i. 218; iii. 10-12; iv. 45 and n. 3;

itinerant, i. 211 and n. 3; ii. 72 n. 2, 83 n. 2; in Wales and Chester, v. 333 n. 2, 390 n. 2; see also under Eyres;

of oyer et terminer, i. 17; iii. 123, 129; iv. 197: see also under

Commissions;

of peace, iii. 51, 142, 183-4, 187. 257-8, 282, 357 n. 3, 366 n. 4, 367; iv. 42-3, 68; see also under counties by name; in palatinate of Lancaster, iii. 184-5; see also under Palatinates;

of labourers, iii. 237 n. 1, 257, 282; Kemble, J. M., Saxons in England, i. 70 iv. 42-3, 271; v. 296 n.: in eastern counties, iv. 383; in Scotland, v. 242 n. 4; in Wales, iii. 192:

of queen, v. 253; of Black Prince, iii. 192: v. 299. 363 n. 3, 383;

of duke of Lancaster, iii. 185;

see also under Aquitaine; Burstwick; Chamber lands; Chester; France; Holderness; Ireland; Wales; Wales, North; Wales, West; Wight, Isle of.

JUSTICIAR: i. 90 n., 117, 160 n. 1, 183 n. 1, 281 n. 4; ii. 2;

attendance at exchequer, i. 142; and the exchequer seal, i. 144; Roger of Salisbury, i. 80-1, 85 and n. 1, 86-7, 94;

on 1230 expedition to Brittany, i. 208:

position (1232-4), i. 215-16, 219; during Barons' Wars, i. 295-6, 299, 303 n. 2, 304 n. 1, 311 n. 1, 313; C. vi. 117-18:

deputy of, i. 215:

seal of, i. 206-7, 209-10; personal seal, Henry III's use of, ii. 295 n. 1; see also under Bigod, Hu.; Burgh, Hubert de ; Ireland.

Kareswell, Richard of, king's tailor, v. 175 n. 4.

Keeper of realm: see Regent.

underKeeper: see Chamber: lands; Escheats: Chamber Marshal-Household; Jewels; Treasury; sea; Seals; Ships; Wardrobe: Wardrobe, Great; Wards; Wardrobe, Privy; Works:

of London: see under London;

of Westminster Palace: see under Westminster (Palace).

Kele, Simon de, ii. 362; goldsmith of London, v. 132.

William de, goldsmith of London, v. 132, 287.

Keleseve, Robert de, clerk of chancery, ii. 280 n. 3.

Kelso (co. Roxburgh), iv. 99 n. 1.

n. 1.

Kemmes (Wales), ii. 197 n. 2.

William Martin of: see under Martin.

Kendal, Kirkby (co. Westmorland), iv. 245 n. 2.

Kendal, Edmund, in Black Prince's household, v. 317, 318 n. 2, 344 n. 7, 432.

Kenilworth (co. Warwick), i. 314: ii. 14 n. 1; iii. 330 n.;

castle of, ii. 351 n. 5; iii. 10, 329; abdication and imprisonment of Edw. II, iii. 3, 10, 291 n.; ordinance of (1326), iii. 11 n. 3.

Kenley, John of, king's physician, ii. 23.

Kennington (co. Surrey), manor of, iii. 301-2, 324, 437, 469; iv. 211 and n. 1, 221-2; v. 291 n. 1, 378 n. 2;

signet warrant issued at, v. 200;

Black Prince at, v. 397; his hall at, v. 346, 353 n. 7; his great wardrobe at, v. 353 and n. 4; princess of Wales at, iii. 320; works at, v. 353 nn.

Kent, county of, iii. 390; coroner, iv. 356 n. 1;

issues, iv. 481;

judge in, iii. 422 n. 4;

knight of shire in parliament, iii. 413 n. 3;

Robert de Vere's lands in, v. 92-3; levies, iv. 57 n. 2;

Peasants' Revolt, iii. 367-8, 372-3, 404;

king's sergeants-at-arms in, 367;

sheriff, i. 118; ii. 347 n. 4; iv. 478

Black Prince's surveyor, v. 391 nn.; taxation, iii. 107 n. 4, 270 n. 1; poll tax, iii. 362-3, 367-8.

Kent, earl of: see Burgh, Hubert de; Edm. of Woodstock; Holland, Th. (3).

Kent, Joan of: see Joan of Kent.

Kent, Dr. Thomas, doctor of law, clerk of council, secondary in privy seal office, v. 103, 105.

Kent, Walter of, keeper of queen's gold, ii. 42 n. 2; queen's steward, v. 238.

Kermond, John, chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 63.

Kerry (co. Montg.), reserved to chamber, iv. 246;

campaign of, i. 197-8, 210, 232.

Kesteven (co. Lincoln), escheator of, iv. 425 n. 3.

Keu, John le, ii. 54 n. 1.

Keyles: see Kele.

Keys, of chest for chamber records, iv. 282; of coffers of king's jewels and money, iv. 332 n. 4; of exchequer, i. 221; ii. 3; of office of treasurer, iii. 461; of wardrobe treasury in Westminster Abbey, ii. 56.

Kibblestone (co. Stafford), iv. 256.

Kidderminster, baron of: see Beauchamp, Jo., of Holt.

Kiddlestone, Trussel of: see Trussel. Kidwelly (co. Carm.), iii. 487 n.

Kildesby: see Kilsby.

Kilkenny, William of, i. 267 n., 278, 288-9, 292 n. 4, 294; keeper of seal in England, i. 261; controller of wardrobe, i. 261, 264 n. 1, 288-9; vi. 5, 27; chancellor, vi. 5; bishop of Ely, v. 286.

Killum, Alan, clerk of wardrobe, iv. 110.

Kilmore (co. Cavan), bishop of: see Rushook, Th.;

bishoprie of, iii. 436.

Kilsby (Kildesby, co. Northants.), iii. 84 n. 2.

Kilsby, Robert, clerk of spicery, iv. 108;

controller of wardrobe, iii. 125-6; iv. 108-10; v. 193; vi. 29.

William, career and influence of, iii. 84-8, 91 n. 6, 112 n. 7, 114, 161-3, 201, 239; iv. 108 and nn.; receiver (clerk) of chamber, iii. 52, 169; iv. 8, 239, 257, 261 n. 3, 277, 286-7, 293, 447, 450 nn.; v. 189; vi. 55; C. vi. 125 (bis); keeper of great seal, v. 14-16, 19; vi. 13; keeper of great and privy seals, iii. 99-102, 115; v. 21; keeper of privy seal, iii. 117-18,

152-3, 160 n. 2, 162-3, 225-6; iv. 257; v. 11, 14-19, 34, 39-40, 53, 77, 81-2, 84, 157; vi. 52; C. vi. 125; his position in 1340-1, iii. 120-6, 128, 131-2, 135, 142; Edw. III's letters to, v. 192; comitiua of, iii. 163; iv. 102, 107 and n. 5; v. 16 n. 2; policy of, v. 42; chief of overseas administration, iii. 99-102; v. 15; "our chancellor," iii. 100, 175; 125; 14; C. vi. king's secretarius, iii. 163; iv. 261 n. 3; on Crécy-Calais campaign, v. 22; C. vi. 125; prisoners of, v. 191 n. 1; warden of St. London, Catherine's hospital, v. 257; his rivalry with Zouch for archbishopric of York, iii. 108 n. 1, 116-18; iv. 96 n. 4, 257; C. vi. 125.

Kilvey (Co. Glam.), ii. 351 n. 4.

Kimble (co. Bucks.), chaplain of, i. 279 n. 1.

Kinderton, Richard, keeper of Black Prince's London inn, v. 396 n. 3.

KING: i. 5-6, 9, 16, 20;

title of, v. 113; regality of, iii. 474, 495; iv. 17;

as strong political force, ii. 189; iii. 474;

the greatest of the magnates, ii. 150;

relations with magnates, ii. 150-1, 189-91;

position in king's council, ii. 150; iii. 465-6;

relations with parliament, iii. 423-4, 433:

"to live of his own," ii. 228, 340, 355; iii. 340, 389; iv. 15;

personal expenses of, i. 310; ii. 357; familia of, iv. 414 n. 1;

secret affairs of, iv. 89 nn.;

personal relations with secret seal records, v. 168;

his visits to Tower, iv. 479.

autograph of: see under Handwriting; Signatures;

body-guard of, ii. 136-7;

claim to French throne, iii. 134-5, 173, 229, 387; v. 43, 407 n. 7, 424-6;

see also under Crown; Monarchy; Kirklington, Robert of, iv. 182 n. 1. and names of kings;

children of, administration of: see under Households; Seals: Wardrobe.

King's bench: see under Courts. Law: Justices.

King's Hall: see under Cambridge. Kingsbury (co. Middlesex), v. 83 n. 3. Kingsclere (co. Hants.), v. 239 n. 1. Kingscliffe (co. Northants.), v. 276.

Kingsford, C. L., i. 128 n. 4; ii. 20 n. 4; v. 27 n. 4; John de Benstede and his missions, v. 14; Sir Otho de Grandison, ii. 84 n. Kingston-on-Hull (Yorks.), iii. 236, 426;

bankers, iv. 84 n. 4, 85-6;

burgesses, ii. 363;

Charterhouse, iii. 403;

customs, iv. 86 n. 4, 88-9, 319; v. 277, 279, 282 n. 6; prise of wines, v. 279;

forced loans, iv. 47 n. 3;

merchants, iv. 90;

Pole family, iii. 101, 403; port, ii. 12; iii. 185 n. 4.

Kingston-on-Thames (co. Surrey), iv. 24, 179, 297 n. 2.

Kingston, John, iv. 274.

Richard, in household of Hen. of Derby, keeper of wardrobe, i. 257 and n. 5; iv. 202 n. 1.

Kippax (Yorks.), v. 98.

Kirkby, John, clerk of chancery, ii. 61-2; keeper of rolls of chancery, C. vi. 119; in charge of chancery, vi. 6; keeper of great seal, ii. 62; vi. 5-6; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 13, 17, 63, 67, 116; iv. 223; bishop of Ely, ii. 13 n. 3.

William of (1), in queen's household, v. 256-7.

William (2), clerk of privy seal, ii. 279 n. 7, 301; v. 111.

Kirkham, J. de, i. 193 n. 1; C. vi. 115. Walter, i. 195-201, 225 n. 3, 244 n. 2; keeper of the wardrobe, i. 45, 192-201, 225 n. 3, 233-8, 244 and n. 2, 246-50, 258, 261, 265, 277; iv. 359; vi. 25, 74-5; C. vi. 115 (ref. to i. 193 n. 1); bp. of Durham, i. 201, 244 n. 2.

Kirton (co. Lines.), v. 291 n. 1.

Kitchens: see under Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Household, king's; Wardrobe, king's.

Knaresborough (Cnaresburg, Yorks.), i. 165 n. 3, 193 n. 3; ii. 199 n. 7; v. 276, 279:

castle of, v. 279;

forest of, iii. 483; honour of, v. 279.

Knight, John, iv. 459 n. 7.

Knighthood: see Knights. Knighton (co. Radnor), iv. 246.

Knighton: see under Chronicles.

KNIGHTS:

dubbing, i. 194-5, 236; iii. 321; iv. 157, 339, 422 n. 1;

law concerning becoming, iii. 479; exemptions, iii. 309 n. 3;

form of address, v. 113;

equipment, i. 308;

miles literatus, i. 205, 232, 288 n. 2; iii. 202; iv. 115: see also under Laymen: clerks renouncing clergy to become, i. 254; ii. 225; iii. 35 n. 3; and lawyer, iii. 124;

in army, ii. 133-4, 138-41, 144 n. 2; iv. 101-3 and nn., 107, 137 n. 2; retinues, iii. 489; scutage fines, i. 235; on Rich. II's 1394 Irish visit, iii. 489; Irish chieftains, iii. 491:

payment, i. 194, 235, 269; ii. 119 n. 2, 120 n. 2, 138, 341; iv. 100, 144 n. 3, 166, 295; grants to maintain their estate, iii. 276 n. 1, 278 n. 1; iv. 197; gifts, fees and liveries, i. 194, 235-8, 265, 266 n. 2; ii. 138; iv. 295, 413, 414 n. 1, 421; robes, iv. 413;

court of, iv. 274;

deputation of, iii. 412;

seals, iv. 413 n. 3;

King's knights, ii. 83; iii. 413 n. 3, 483 n. 3; iv. 333, 342; vi. 57; household, ii. 32 n. 1, 135-6, 138; iv. 114, 223: see also under

Household; marshal: see under Household;

usher: see under Household;

in chamber, ii. 330 n. 4; iv. 252:

on standing council (1389-95), iii. 470-1, 473;

as officials, accounting by tallies, i. 116; as chamberlain, i. 114-115, 159-60; iv. 255; as chief baron of exchequer, iii. 46; as keeper of wardrobe, i. 309:

see also under Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; Eleanor of Provence; Is., queen of Edw. II; Jo. of Gaunt; Lancaster, Th. of;

in retinues, of magnates, i. 158 n. 2; ii. 185; iii. 489: see also Magnates; of king's chamberlain, ii. 333; of steward of household, ii. 333; of seneschal of Gascony, v. 300 n.; in comitiva of Wi. Kilsby, iii. 162 n. 2;

foreign: see under France;

Bachelor, as an order, iii. 327, 346 n. 2, 349;

Bannerets: iii. 38 n. 3, 89, 162, 346, n. 2;

robes, iv. 413 n. 3, 414 n. 1;

in Edw. I's army, ii. 47, 138-9, 141; in Edw. III's, iv. 101, 103 n. 3, 107; war wages, ii. 47; iv. 100-1, 144 n. 3, 166;

assessment for poll tax, iii. 349; position in parliament, iii. 291 n., 296 and nn., 343, 346 n. 2, 347 n. 3, 380 n. 2, 462;

and great councils, iii. 336 n. 5, 346 n. 2, 357 n. 3;

on council of twelve (1377), iii. 327:

on commission to enquire into

administration, iii. 352; in household, ii. 47, 135-6, 138,

333; iv. 114; in retinues of magnates, iii. 489; as officials, judges, iv. 413 n. 3; keeper of privy seal as, v. 19.

Knights' fees, v. 183; keeper and surveyor of, iv. 275 and n. 4, 276 n. 2.

Knights of shire, functions of, iii. 93, 94 n. 3;

on commission to enquire into administration (1380), iii, 352; election of, iii. 422;

in parliament: see Commons under Parliament.

Knights of garter: see under Garter. Knights, of St. John (Hospitallers): see under Hospitallers.

of the Temple: see Templars. Knives for cutting tallies, v. 241.

Knowles, Sir Robert, iii. 262 n. 3, 372-3, 375.

Knowsley (co. Lancs.), heiress of, iv. 199.

Knyvet, Sir John, chancellor, iii. 278, 283, 312, 328; v. 181 n. 1;
vi. 15; speech to Good Parliament, iii. 293; chief justice of king's bench, iii. 259 n. 2, 278, 328; on council of twelve, iii. 327 n. 1, 328, 334, 335 n., 344.

Kynardsby, John, clerk of Lancaster's household, ii. 186 n. 3.

Kyngeston, James of, clerk of chancery, ii. 280 n. 3.

Kyrkelerode: see Botyld.

La Beche, manor of, v. 320 n. 8.

La Hougue (France, dep. Manche), iii. 164 n. 3, 166 n. 3, 170 n. 2; iv. 116.

La Neite (Neyte): see Neyte.

La Penne, Elias of, servant of chamberlains of exchequer, i. 268 and n. 2.

La Réole, queen's wardrobe at: see under London.

La Réole (France, Gironde), citizen, vi. 66;

good men, i. 268-9.

La Rochelle (France, Charente Inf.), i. 153; battle off, iii. 283; iv. 166.

Labaree, L. W. and R. E. Moody, The Seal of the Privy Council, v. 61 n. 2.

Labourers, after Black Death, iii. 257; v. 281;

regulations concerning, iii. 440; iv. 392;

liable for poll tax (1380), iii. 355; justices of: see under Justices; ordinance of, iii. 182;

statutes of, iii. 182-4, 440; v. 281.

Lacok (Wilts.), abbess of, v. 168 n. 1. Lacy, family of, estates of, iii. 23.

Alice, countess of Lancaster, ii. 183 n., 185; iii. 23 n. 1; iv. 139 n. 1; household of, ii. 185; iv. 351 n. 1; wardrobe of, ii. 185.

Henry of, earl of Lincoln, ii. 83-4, 175, 183 n., 192; iii. 23 n. 1, 33; clerk of, ii. 214 n. 1; vi. 8 n.

Peter, in Black Prince's household, iii. 232 n. 4; v. 42-3, 327-31, 337 n. 7, 375, 379, 395 n. 4: his councillor, v. 371, 385 n. 6, 387 n. 9; his receiver-general, iii. 197, 253; v. 295-6, 327, 329-31, 340, 346 n. 4, 350-2, 364 n. 1, 366 n. 1, 385 n. 6, 398. 438-9; vi. 53; keeper of his great wardrobe, v. 295-6, 350, 353 n. 8, 355, 436; keeper of king's privy seal, iii. 197, 253, 267; v. 41 n. 1, 42-3, 45, 73, 84 n. 1, 177, 296, 328; vi. 53; seal delivered to (1369), v. 141; removed in 1371, iii. 233, 267; v. 398; ecclesiastical preferment, iii. 232 n. 4; v. 43-4, 328; brass to, v. 44; seals of, v. 402 n. 5, 425 n. 4.

William, v. 385 n. 6, and Peter above. Lade, Richard de la, clerk of Pet. de Rivaux at exchequer, i. 221.

Ladies, fines for scutage from, ii. 114

in Richard II's household, iv. 17; in queen's household, iii. 287; v. 241.

L'Aigle, honour of : see Aigle.

Laing, Henry, Descriptive Catalogue of Impressions from Ancient Scottish Seals, v. 150 n. 2.

Lakenheath (co. Suffolk), iii. 374.

Lambeth (co. Surrey), i. 164-5; ii. 180 n. 2; iii. 486; iv. 137 n. 4; abp. Stratford at, iii. 123; bp. of London consecrated at, iii. 81-2; chancery records at, iii. 369;

archbishop's chamber at, i. 67 n.; iii. 111 n. 4;

manor of, iii. 486; manor house, iii. 369, 371.

Lambeth, William of, king's clerk, iv. 294 n. 2, 331 and n. 3.

Lambroke, William, clerk of king's council, v. 102.

Lambs: see Animals.

Lancashire, ii. 363; iii. 427; iv. 130 n. 7; rebellion of 1316, ii. 186; troubles of 1393, iii. 483 n. 3;

escheator, iii. 191 n. 2:

justices of labourers, iii. 191 n. 3; knights of shire in parliament, iii. 234 n. 2, 268 n. 5, 276 n. 4, 312 n. 5, 338 n. 3; iv. 157; members of great council of Winchester (1371), iii. 268 n. 5;

lands in, iii. 192; v. 100; Jo. of Gaunt's lands in, steward of, iii. 357 n. 3; landlords, v. 36;

records, ii. 170 n. 2;

sheriff, iv. 157;

1371 subsidy, iii. 270 n. 1. Lancaster, Duchy of: iii. 191-2,

200, 408; administration, iii. 252; v. 291;

palatine jurisdiction, iii. 191; chancellor, iii. 335; iv. 51 n. 1,

62 n. 1; in Lancashire, iii. 313 n. 5;

chancery, iv. 51 n. 1; escheator, iii. 191 n. 2;

exchequer, iii. 357;

justices of pleas, iii. 184-5, 313; of session, iii. 357 n. 3;

knights of shire: see Lancashire; lands, iv. 53;

collection of poll tax, iii. 359 n. 2. LANCASTER, PALATINATE OF: iii. 191-

4, 313 and n. 5; grant of full regalian powers, iii. 313 and n. 5;

regent of, iii. 397;

great seal of, v. 304 n. 4.

Lancaster, dynasty of, great seals of, iv. 4 n. 1.

LANCASTER, house of, iii. 33; iv. 20, 23, 200;

countess of: see Lacy, Alice.

DUKE OF, administration, iii. 197-8; v. 382; palatine authority,

iii. 193-4; household, iv. 156; king's chancery clerks in, iii. 217; general receiver, iv. 260;

privy seal, v. 304 n. 4;

wardrobe, i. 257; C. vi. 116; see also under John of Gaunt;

Lancaster, Hen. of (2) and (3).

EARL OF, iii. 189; earldoms, lands and franchises, iii. 39; v. 292; steward of England, ii. 32; household of, general receiver of, iv. 260: tenants, iv. 245 n. 2; wardrobe, i. 257-8; C. vi. 116; under Edm. of Lancaster (Crouchback); Lancaster, Hen. of (1) and (2); Lancaster, Th. of. LANCASTER, Blanche of: see Blanche of Lancaster; Wake, Blanche. Edmund of: see Edmund of Lancaster. Henry of (1), younger son of Edm., earl of Leicester and Lancaster, ii. 166 n. 4, 183; iii. 16, 17 n. 4, 21, 191; iv. 319 n. 2; custodian of Edw. II, iii. 13; earl of Lancaster (1326-45), iii. 6 n. 1, 29, 39, 122; during Edw. III's minority, iii. 4, 10-11, 22-4, 29, 34; king's chief counsellor, iii. 15 n. 3, 77 n. 1; member of regency, iii. 106, 163; governor of Gascony, iii. 172; Blanche, daughter of, iii. 207; foot archers of, iv. 107 n. 5; household of, ii. 183-5, 187; lordships of, ii. 184. Henry (2) (of Grosmont), earl of Derby, earl and afterwards duke of Lancaster, iii. 173-4, 226; iv. 130 n. 7; earl of Derby, iii. 39, 63 n. 1, 94-5, 130 n. 6, 188; hostage for Edw. III, iii. 104; iv. 109; great seal delivered to, iii. 152; earl of Lancaster (1345-61), iii. 190; duke of Lancaster iv. 136; (1351-61), iii. 191-2, 198, 252; iv. 134 n.; sealing of his will, v. 210 n. 3, 226 n. 7; Blanche, daughter of, iii. 286 n. 2; administration, clerks, iii. 197-8; iv. 136; comitiua, iii. 189 n. 4, 194-5 and n. 1; iv. 144 n. 3; followers, iv. 136 n. 6; justices, iii. 185: receiver, iv. 136;

seal, v. 369 n. 2;

tenants, iv. 136; treasurer, iv. 136; wardrobe, iii. 194. Henry of (3) (Bolingbroke), son of Jo. of Gaunt, earl of Derby, duke of Hereford, iii. 325, 371-2, 427; iv. 191, 205, 325, 405; earl of Derby, lieutenant of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 397, 409; foreign journeys of, iii. 484-5; iv. 202 n. 1; lord appellant, iii. 398, 435, 458; political leanings (1395-99), iv. 6, 24, 26-7; duke of Hereford, iv. 27; quarrel with duke of Norfolk, iv. 30-1, 34, 36-7; banishment, iv. 36-7, 39, 49 n. 3, 52-3; became Hen. IV, iv. 53-64; v. 204; wife of: see Bohun, Mary: administration, accounts, i. 257; household, iv. 199, 202; retainers, iv. 53 n. 2; retinue, iv. 39 n. 1; receiver-general, i. 257; treasurer, i. 257; wardrobe, i. 257. Thomas of, eldest son of Edm. Crouchback, earl of Lancaster, ii. 166 n. 4, 183-7, 201-5, 208-9, 219 n., 234, 243-5, 281, 283, 287, 355; iii. 11, 23, 127, 409-10; earldoms of, ii. 184-5, 340; hereditary steward of England, i. 204, 310; ii. 243-5, 358; iv. 161-2; and Pet. of Gaveston, ii. 192, 201-2; position of (1314-22), ii. 201-5, 208-9, 243, 331 n. 2; "chief councillor," ii. 203, 239, 297, 331; iii. 77 n. 1; and Treaty of Leake, iii. 138 n. 2; canonisation, iii. 8, 85 n. 6; widow of, iv. 139 n. 1; adherents of, ii. 301, 353 n. 1; iv. 235; administration, accounts, i. 257, 275; ii. 183-5; banneret, ii. 205; clerks, ii. 185; cofferer, i. 257; ii. 185: C. vi. 122; councillors, ii. 202; familiares, ii. 186 and nn.,

239-41, 334 n. 1;

see also

Edw. of

Suffolk,

household, i. 257; ii. 183-7, of rebels, ii. 302, 338, 351; iv. 243; 202-3; C. vi. 122 (bis.); of Templars : see under Templars ; traitors in, ii. 186; of traitors, ii. 351-3; knights, ii. 185-6: in king's hands, ii. 346-7; iv. 292; receiver, ii. 186; resumed, iv. 240 and n. 1; QUEEN'S LANDS: iii. 20-1; iv. 75 records, ii. 184; wardrobe, i. 257, 275; n. 1, 328; v. 232-3, 247, 260-2, great wardrobe, ii. 185. 271-5, 280-1; administration, v. 232: Lancaster, party of: under Edw. II, iv. 235: and under accounts, iii. 20-1; income from, i. 254 n. 4; Magnates, policy of; Ordainers; Parties, middle; overseas, v. 277-8: Aquitaine; Ponthieu; under Edw. III, iii. 10-11, 13-15, 23-4, 35-40, 42-3, 46, 81; bailiffs, v. 233, 241, 250-1, 255, in administrative offices, iii. 42-3; 272 n. 3, 274 n. 1, 282-3; keepers, iii. 20-1; their doctrine of peerage, iii. 136; officials, iii. 21; v. 250-1, 255, at end of Edw. III's reign, iii. 285, 302, 458-9. 270, 275, 282-3; receiver in Ponthieu, v. 277; Lances: see under Arms. steward, iii. 123 n. 3; iv. 296 n. 2, 297; v. 238-9, 249-54, Lanchecron, Agnes, lady of queen's chamber, iii. 424 and n. 2; 258, 271-2, 276; v. 260. wardships, v. 276, 280-3; Land, John de la, steward of house-LANDS OF ROYAL FAMILY: iii. 253: hold, vi. 41. see also under Edw. of Carnarvon; Landes (France), bailiffs of, i. 274 n. 1; Edw. of Windsor; seneschal of, v. 302 n. 6. Woodstock (Black Prince); Joan Landridge (co. Leics.), ii. 351 n. 5. of Kent; Jo. of Eltham; Jo. LANDS: of Gaunt; Rich. of Bordeaux; KING'S LANDS: Rich. earl of Cornwall; grants, iii. 148, 309; iv. 46, 342; LANDS OF MAGNATES: see under issues, ii. 95; iii. 71, 146; Clinton; FitzAlan; Grandison, sale, iv. 104; Otho; Lacy; Lancaster; Magkeepers, i. 193; iv. 230 n. 4; nates; Mortimer; Mowbray; chamber staff's duties, ii. 335-6; earl of; Pembroke. chamber: see under Chamber; earl of: assigned to wardrobe, iv. 122-9; episcopal lands: see Archbishop; see also Aquitaine; Holderness; Bishop; and under name of see; monastic lands: see Monasteries. Ireland; Normandy; Wales; Wight, Isle of; in mortmain, iv. 292; FORFEITED LANDS: of clerks sequestrated for debts to forfeiture, ii. 302, 349; iii. 6 n. 1, king, iv. 435 n. 3; 37; iv. 28, 243-4; of alien enemies, iv. 246-50; accounts, iv. 313 n. 1; C. vi. 123; of idiots, iv. 245; under control of chamber, ii. 340; of controller of wardrobe, iv. 137; iv. 298; of keeper of wardrobe, iv. 137; in Normandy and Brittany, iv. 317keepers, iv. 309; of Marg. of Clare, ii. 323; Lanercost (co. Cumberland), ii. 112 of contrariants: see under Conn. 1; iv. 394; v. 134 n. 6; trariants; of Walt. Langton, ii. 196, 199, chronicle of: see under Chronicles. Langbrook, William, constable 314-20, 322, 331; Bordeaux, vi. 72. of Jo. Molyns, iii. 123;

Lange, Walter le, ii. 15 n. 2.

Langele, -, iv. 347.

Langford, John, usher of wardrobe, ii. 23.

Sir John, keeper of Carisbrooke, iv. 241-2.

Langham, Simon, chancellor, iii. 232-3, 238 n. 3, 251, 255; v. 41; vi. 15; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 205, 232-3, 239, 241-2, 245, 249; vi. 23; abbot of Westminster, iii. 241-2; vi. 23; bp. of Ely, iii. 232-3, 251; vi. 15; abp. of Canterbury, iii. 232-3, 251, 255; vi. 15; policy of, iii. 264.

Langland, Richard the Redeless,

iv. 214 n. 2.

Langley, Chiltern: see Langley,

King's.

Langley, King's (Chiltern, co. Herts.), ii. 351 n. 5, 352-3; iii. 128 n.; iv. 2 n. 3, 232, 234 n. 2, 242, 312 n. 2; v. 273 n. 2, 317, 318 n. 1;

writs dated at, iii. 166 n. 3, 168 n. 2; as royal residence, ii. 168, 173, 353; iii. 472 n. 1; iv. 176, 180, 219, 221-2.

Langley Marsh (co. Bucks.), ii. 323 n. 1, 351 n. 5; iv. 232, 234 n. 2, 242.

Langley, Thomas, keeper of privy seal, v. 83 n. 3.

William of, receiver of chamber, i. 53; ii. 338 n. 4, 344-9, 351 n. 4, 356, 360 n. 1; iv. 232, 234, 444 n. 3; vi. 54.

Langlois, Charles V., i. 17, 172 n. 4, 173 n. 4; Le Règne de Philippe

le Hardi, ii. 28 n. 1.

Langtoft: see under Chronicles.

Langton, John (1), chancellor, ii. 11-12, 51 n. 1, 68 and n. 5, 76-9, 81, 91, 192-3, 214, 283 n. 2; iii. 210 n. 3; vi. 6-7; bp. of Chichester, ii. 192; vi. 7.

John (2), chamberlain of exchequer, ii. 35 n. 5, 343 n. 2; iii. 9.

Sir John (3), iv. 102 n. 1.

Walter of, career of, ii. 15-18, 21, 38-40, 48 n. 2, 67, 87-93 and nn., 115 n., 155, 214-15; iii. 24-5; v. 240 n. 3; in Aquitaine,

ii. 64-5, 116; wardrobe official, ii. 7 n. 4, 13, 83, 95; iv. 223; cofferer of wardrobe, vi. 28, 30; C. vi. 119; controller of wardrobe, vi. 28; deputy keeper of wardrobe, vi. 26; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 90-1, 107-8; iv. 419; vi. 26, 80-1; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 7 n. 4, 13, 40, 83, 95, 106-8, 191-2; vi. 20; as treasurer of exchequer, auditing his own ii. accounts, wardrobe iv. 112; unprofitable familiares removed by, ii. 175; his quarrel with Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 175-7; treasurer of exchequer under Edw. II, ii. 197 n. 4, 200-1, 214-7, 234, 322; vi. 20; bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, ii. 13 and n. 3, 16, 91, 107-8, 316, 362; vi. 20; forfeited lands, ii. 196, 199, 314-20, 322, 331; treasures, ii. 316. LANGUAGE:

English, iii. 256; v. 116; chancellor's sermon in, iii. 379 n. 4; used in law courts, iii. 256; in parliament, iii. 256; by

Hoccleve, v. 109; French, ii. 199 n. 2, 345 n. 2; iii. 256, 431; iv. 87 n. 1, 231, 248; v. 116, 124 n. 2; used in privy seal office, v. 116, 135 n. 2, 207 n. 2; for writs of secret seal, v. 170; by Black Prince, v. 310-11, 406, 411-12, 414; by Hoccleve, v. 109;

Latin, iv. 87 n. 1; v. 124 n. 2; knowledge of, iii. 181, 202, 254; v. 109; used in king's administrative system, ii. 345 n. 2; v. 116, 170, 187 n., 205 n. 3, 207 n. 2; by Black Prince, v. 310-11, 406, 411-12, 414; barhudus (barhutus), i. 164 n. 3;

bedthegn, i. 70; burthegn, i. 70; carauanna, iv. 354 n. 1; dapifer, i. 85 n. 5;

discthegn, i. 70; hrægelthegn, i. 68 n., 70, 73 and n. 5, 163;

madmehus, i. 75 n. 1; podium, ii. 4 n. 2;

senescallus, i. 201, 203 n. 1; vestiarium, i. 69, 229-30. Lapalud (Savoy), i. 254 n. 7. Lapalud, Guy de, keeper of wardrobe of Eleanor of Provence, i. 248. 254, 267 n.; v. 234-5, 267. Lapsley, G. T., Archbishop Stratford and the Parliamentary Crisis of 1341, iii. 126 n. 2. Larderer: see Occupations. Larson, Lawrence M., King's Household in England before the Norman Conquest, i. 70 n. 1, 73 n. 3. Lathom (co. Lancs.), manor of, iv. 199. Latimer, John, Irish friar, iii. 392-3. Sir Thomas, iii. 332 n. 1, 425 n. 1. Sir William, steward of household, iii. 234-5, 259, 277; iv. 162, 183; vi. 43; keeper of great seal, vi. 15; acting chamberlain, iii. 234-5, 279, 288-90, 307, 310; iv. 162, 339; vi. 47; C. vi. 126; impeachment (1376), iii. 294, 297-8, 301-2; pardon and return. iii. 308-10, 316; on council of twelve (1377), iii. 327-8, 329 n. 1, 334, 335 n., 344, 347 n. 3, 352; on magnate committee to examine estate of king (1379), iii. 347 n. 3; on commission to investigate administration (1380), iii. 352; death, iii. 371 n. 1. Latin: see under Languages. Latten: see under Metals. Laud, William, abp. of Canterbury, iii. 62 n. 3. Laundresses: see Occupations. Laundrymen: see Occupations. Lavenham (co. Suff.), v. 238 n. 1. LAW:

scriptorium: see under Chancery;

avenham (co. Suff.), v. 238 n. 1.

AW:
matters touching, iii. 148; v. 58;
appellate jurisdiction of king in
principality of Aquitaine, v. 313;
canon law, iii. 207 n. 2, 281, 449;
study of, v. 37; C. vi. 116;
and king's household, ii. 253;
civil law, iii. 281, 432, 449;
study of, iii. 330 n. 5, 462;
v. 37; C. vi. 116;
common law, ii. 284; iii. 445, 449,
465; iv. 61; v. 62-3;
abuses of, iv. 52;

breaches, iv. 296 n. 2; restriction of, iv. 45; and development of equity, ii. 311; iii. 180; v. 62-3; and jurisdiction of household, ii. 227; differentiation from legislation, iii. 180; matters before king's council concerning, iii. 465; interference of privy seal with, v. 58 n. 3, 62-3: knowledge of, iii. 451; schools, iii. 202, 212-13, 281, 369 n. 6, 447; see also under Courts, law: Justices: English law, iii. 140, 432; martial law, iv. 44; law of parliament, iii. 449; statute law, definition of, iii. 183. Law, Courts of: see under Courts. Laws: enforcement of, iv. 66; execution of, i. 5; iii. 5; sumptuary, ii. 210; and customs, ii. 72. Lawsuits, i. 82-3; iii. 401; v. 96. LAWYERS AND LAW STUDENTS: iii. 41, 156, 276, 401, 434; v. 63 n. 3; settlement in Temple, iii. 369 n. 6; education, iii. 202, 446-7; students and apprentices, iii. 202, 211-14, 369, 381, 423, 446-7; degrees in law: see under Degrees; experts, iii. 327, 431-2; licentiate, v. 212; professor, ii. sages of, ii. 156; iii. 432 n. 1; sergeants-at-law: see under Sergeants; preferment in law, iii. 449; theories of, ii. 309; lav, iii. 124, 281-2; clerical, iii. 281-2 and nn.; ecclesiastical, v. 10, 18 n. 2, 27, 51; in parliament, iii. 62 n. 3, 282; supremacy of parliament over, iii. 432; outburst in parliament of 1372 against, iii. 282; as king's ministers, iii. 278, 281-2; chancellor, iii. 202; keeper of privy seal, v. 23; on commissions of peace, iii. 51; on Black Prince's council, v. 385;

on magnates' councils, iii. 414 n. 1; assessment for poll tax, iii. 349; attitude of 1381 rebels to, iii. 370; the Bar, iii. 381 n. 2.

Laxton (Lexinton, co. Nottingham),

i. 288 n. 2.

Laxton, John of: see Lexinton.

LAYMEN:

education, i. 116; iii. 177, 202; iv. 7;

literate, iv. 160-1: see also under Knights (miles literatus);

clerks who became, ii. 220; iii. 35 n. 3; see also Benstead (Jo. of); in parliament of 1371, iii. 266-71; as "clerks" in official sense,

iv. 482 n. 5;

as king's ministers, iii. 73, 151; in 1340, iii. 124-5; at end of Edw. III's reign, iii. 266-7, 272-4, 277-8, 280-2; parliamentary demand in 1371 for, iii. 266-7; v. 44; at beginning of Rich. II's reign, iii. 330; chamberlains, i. 76, 87, 111, 114-15; sub-chamberlains, iv. 255; chancellor, v. 183 n. 1; keepers of the seal, i. 288, 311-312; keeper of privy seal, v. 44; treasurer, i. 81-2, 87; keeper of wardrobe, iv. 201-2;

civil servants, i. 116; iii. 46, 202, 449; iv. 50, 159-60; vi. 1-72

passim;

in chamber, ii. 330 n. 4; iv. 252-3; receivers, ii. 333; iv. 256, 260, 263, 330, 333-4; steward, iv. 268;

in chancery, iii. 202, 209; v. 95;
in exchequer, ii. 193 n.; iii. 161, 208-9; v. 109; barons, iii. 456
n. 2; chamberlains, i. 183 n. 2;

at king's court, i. 270;

in household, i. 201-5; ii. 25, 232, 250, 254; iv. 187-8, 223; officials (1360-71), iii. 234-5, 463; after crisis of 1371, iii. 279; marshals, ii. 28; steward, i. 201-5, 229; ii. 28, 33; and the courts of steward and marshal, ii. 230;

judges of two benches, ii. 150; in privy seal office, v. 94-5; king's secretary, v. 227;

in wardrobe, i. 314; iv. 192 · controller of wardrobe, iv. 157, 159, 196, 198-200, 202;

keeper of great wardrobe, i. 258; iv. 386;

keeper of privy wardrobe in Tower, iv. 462;

on Edw. of Carnarvon's council, ii. 179-80:

in Black Prince's household, v. 370; in household of Th. of Lancaster, ii. 185:

as French civil servants, v. 147, 180; in French king's household, v. 144-5; as keepers of his secret seal, iv. 263;

Sir Robert Ashton's speech against usurpations of see of Rome,

iii. 314;

see also under Chamber; Chancellor; Chancery; Exchequer; Household; Knights; Lawyers; Privy Seal Office; State, ministers of; Treasurer; Wardrobe.

Le Mans, Maurice, archdeacon of,

chancellor, vi. 1.

Le Neve, John, Fasti Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ, and prebend of Wilton, C. vi. 125.

Le Rus: see Rufus.

Lead: see Metals.

Leadam, T. S., Select Cases in the Court of Requests, i. 38.

Leake (co. Notts.), council of, ii. 186 n. 4; iii. 138 n. 2;

treaty of, ii. 205, 207-8, 240-1, 242 n. 2, 297; iii. 138 n. 2.

Learning: see Education. Leases, iv. 120-1, 126-8:

see also Chamber lands; Lands.

Leather, customs on, ii. 113;

for saddlery, iv. 475.

Lechdale (co. Gloucs.), manor of, v. 274.

Leche, John de, chancellor of University of Oxford, C. vi. 124.

Leconfield, Lord, muniments of, v. 128
n. 5.

Ledbury (co. Hereford), iii. 3 n., 6 n. 2; v. 97 n. 2.

Lee, Sir John (atte or de la), of Clothill, steward of queen's household, iii. 234; iv. 149 n. 2, 161; v. 248-9; steward of household, iii. 234, 249; iv. 149 n. 2, 161-2, 171 n. 2, 181; vi. 43; C. vi. 126; commons' charges against, iii. 259.

Leech, Peter the, v. 234.

Leeds (co. Kent), iv. 180;

castle, ii. 338; iii. 383; iv. 181, 483; v. 244 n. 7, 275;

manor, v. 275;

siege, ii. 275;

prior and convent, iv. 458 n. 2.

Leek, John of, chaplain and almoner of Edw. of Carnaryon, ii. 171.

Peter, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 66. Thomas of, controller of queen's wardrobe, i. 253-4.

Legates, papal, i. 156, 166, 206; C. vi. 117: see also Pandulf.

Leget, Helming (1), iv. 128 n. 1, 332; coroner and clerk of market of king's household, iv. 332; receiver of chamber, iii. 234; iv. 262 n. 5, 317 n. 4, 327 n. 330-2 and nn., 347-8, 466; vi. 56; and King John's ransom, iii. 246; retinue of, iv. 317 n. 4.

Helming (2), clerk, iv. 332 n. 1.

Margaret: see Mocking.

Roger, iii. 370-1.

Legg, John, and Peasants' Revolt, iii. 363, 367-8, 371-2.

Legh, Hamo de la, iv. 392 n. 2; buyer or keeper of great wardrobe, ii. 25, 62; iv. 369-73, 377, 396, 430 n. 1; vi. 35; account of, i. 52; iv. 419, 420 n. 1, 426; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 420 n. 1).

Nicholas de la, clerk of Edw., son of Hen. III, C. vi. 115.

Perkin, of Lyme, iv. 60 n. 2.

Robert, iv. 43 n. 3.

Legislation, differentiation from common law, iii. 180;

growth of, iii. 181-3;

on economic matters, iii. 184;

of 1386-8, iii. 458; iv. 20-1, 25, 29-30;

anti-papal: see under Præmunire; Provisions; Provisors.

Legitimisation, of Beauforts, iv. 20. Leicester, county of, county court, i. 281 n. 3; bailiff of queen Philippa, v. 283;

Black Prince's administration, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6;

Langton's and Templars' lands, ii. 317, 323;

knights of shire in parliament, iii. 312 n. 5;

sheriff, i. 106; iii. 95, 188; iii. 484; iv. 12; see also under Warwick (county).

Leicester (co. Leicester), i. 106; iii. 23-4, 418-19, 422; iv. 34, 52, 221; C. vi. 115; its interest in parliament, iii. 291 n.;

burgesses, iv. 194 n. 1;

castle, i. 106;

mayor, iii. 291 n.;

payment of members of parliament, iii. 291 n.;

poll tax, iii. 361 n. 3;

parliament of (1328), iii. 23; (1450), iii. 291 n.

Leicester, archdeaconry of, v. 376 n. 5;

St. Martin's chantry at, iv. 136; abbot of St. Mary's in the Fields, v. 163.

Leicester, earldom of, i. 204; ii. 243, 245:

earl of: see under Lancaster, earl of; Montfort, Si. de;

Leicester herald, iv. 11 n. 3, 53 n. 2. Leicester, Henry, on staff of Th., earl of Lancaster, i. 257 n. 2; ii. 185.

Ralph of, chancellor of exchequer, i. 146 n. 3.

Leighton Buzzard (co. Beds.), ii. 168 n. 5.

Leinster (Ireland), clans of, iii. 490; surrender of lands in, iii. 490.

Leintwardine (co. Hereford), iii. 18 n. l.

Lenglish, William (1), escheator in Holderness, keeper of Burstwick, iv. 264, 273.

Sir William (2), keeper of forest of Inglewood, iv. 273 n. 5.

Lenoir, Dom, i. 126 n. 1.

Lenton (co. Notts.), iii. 57 n. 2.

Leo III, pope, education of, i. 230.

Leo IX, pope, i. 128, 230 n. 2.

Leominster (co. Hereford), iv. 60.

Leominster, Hugh of, keeper of wardrobe of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 71; chamberlain of North Wales, iv. 71; vi. 61.

Leopardi, society of, iii. 115.

Leopards: see Animals.

Lerk, Thomas, of Northampton, i. 234.

Lespre, Geoffrey le, his houses at Dovercourt, ii. 45.

Lesqueler, Henry, ii. 159.

Lestrange, Ebulo, iv. 139 n. 1.

Hamo, keeper of Montgomery castle, C. vi. 115.

Matthew, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Lesturmy: see Sturmy.

Letford, Roger of, deputy controller of wardrobe, i. 315 n. 1; vi. 28.

LETTERS:

carrying, ii. 358-9; drafting, v. 14, 81-2 and nn.; folding and sealing, v. 116-20;

forging, v. 66; writing, ii. 182;

of acquittance, with notarial authority, v. 364 n. 1;

of assignment to Black Prince, iv. 329;

of attorney, iv. 39 n. 1, 55 n. 2; close: see under Chancery; Edw. of Woodstock; Exchequer; France; Papacy; Privy Seal Office; Seals (Signet); Wardrobe; enrolment of: see under Chancery: Wardrobe:

Chancery; Wardrobe; of complaint from chancery clerk,

iii. 210 n. 3;

of credence under privy seal, v. 56-7;

obligatory, ii. 101; iv. 47, 48, 86; patent: see under Chancery; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; Privy Seal Office; Seals (Griffin, Secret, Small); Wardrobe;

of protection, i. 135 n. 3, 198; iii. 162 n. 1; iv. 55 n. 2, 73, 280 n. 1; v. 310; C. vi. 121;

registers of: see under Chester,
palatinate of; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock;
Jo. of Gaunt;

King's Letters, household (private) and chancery (official), i. 157;

to chancellor, ii. 76;

signet seal used for private letters, v. 226;

of Scotland's submission to Edw. I, v. 163 n. 1;

of Edw. I's executors, ii. 112 n. 1;

of Edw. II to Pope, ii. 298;

from Edw. III to Innocent VI, iii. 220; to John XXII, iii. 27-8; v. 174; to Black Prince, v. 318; compared with Black Prince's, v. 410-13; to Charles V, v. 176 n. 6; to John II of France, concerning ransom, v. 176 n. 6; to Edw. III, from treasurer and chamberlains, C. vi. 118;

of Rich. II, concerning Irish rebels, iii. 491 n. 1; to pope concerning St. Alban's abbey, v. 224; to Rich. II, requesting his return to England (1395), iii. 494; from council and prelates (1395), iii. 494 n. 4; of submission, iv. 48;

of temporal lords in parliament

(1395), iii. 494 n. 4;

of departments: see under Chamber; Chancery; Council, king's; Exchequer; Justices; Seals (Great, Griffin, Privy, Secret, Signet, Signum, Small); Treasurer; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Privy;

QUEEN'S LETTERS, drafted in her

secretariat, v. 285;

from queen, v. 232, 241; to pope, v. 9 n. 7;

see also under Eleanor of Castile; Eleanor of Provence; Is., queen of Edw. II; Marg. of France; Philippa of Hainault;

from Black Prince, v. 308-13, 318, 320 n. 3; in his registers, v. 310; to Black Prince, v. 313, 319;

of subordinate households: see under Edw. of Carnaryon; Edw. of Woodstock; Joan of Kent; Jo. of Gaunt;

of Aymer de Valence, v. 165 n. 4; of keeper of privy seal, ii. 283 n. 3; to keeper of privy seal, v. 20 n. 2; of keeper of wardrobe, iv. 351 n. 3; v. 178 n. 2; to keeper of wardrobe, iv. 107 n. 1; concerning assignment of lands to wardrobe, iv. 122-3; C. vi. 128;

of king's lieutenant in Gascony,

v. 163 n. 4;

to sheriffs, iii. 140; v. 138, 192 n. 3;

local: see under Aquitaine; Chester; Cornwall;

from Nicholas Carew to chancellor, v. 45 n. 7;

from John Lincoln to king's council, v. 223;

from Michael Northburgh to council, v. 29; describing Crécy campaign, v. 27;

from Pandulf to Ra. Neville (1219),

i. 183 n. 2;

from archbishop Pecham to Ge. of Asphale, v. 237-8, 270;

from archbishop Stratford to bishop of Bath and Wells, iii. 88 n. 1; from pope, iv. 261;

patent, of convent, v. 162 n. 2;

register concerning Cornwall, v. 291 n. 1;

of foreign countries: see under Empire; Europe; France; Netherlands; Papacy; Scotland; see also Correspondence.

Leulinghen (France, Pas de Calais), truce of, iii. 485 n. 5.

Leutede, Peter de, master of horse of duke of Milan, iv. 347.

Levett, A. E., iv. 18 n. 2; Baronial Councils and their Relation to Manorial Courts, iii. 198 n. 4; v. 383 n. 3.

Lewer, Robert, ii. 359 n. 3.

Lewes (co. Sussex), i. 297, 300, 308, 309; iv. 365-6, 418; prior of, i. 235.

Lewis, N. B., iii. 325 n. 1, 334 n. 2, 335 n., 343 nn.; The Continual Council in the early years of Richard II, 1377-1380, iii. 327 n. 1; Article VI of the Impeachment of Michael de la Pole, iii. 413 n. 4.

Lewknor, John, knight templar and king's almoner, i, 245 n, 2,

Nicholas of, keeper of wardrobe, i. 308 n. 1, 314-15; vi. 26, 76-7; C. vi. 118.

William of, i. 245 n 2.

Lexinton: see Laxton.

Lexinton, John of, steward of household, keeper of great seal, i. 205, 250, 288, 311; ii. 34 n. 1; vi. 5, 40; C. vi. 116.

Robert of, i. 196.

Leybourne, Roger of, i. 159 n. 3, 308 n. 2; steward of household, i. 159 n. 3, 314 n. 4; iv. 366; vi. 41.

Leyston. John Botyld of: see Botyld. Lezinan, Hugh, count of la Marche, i. 233: see also Lusignan.

Libellus famosus, iii. 128; v. 124 n. 2, 126 n. 2.

Liber de Antiquis Legibus : see under Chronicles.

Liberate rolls: see under Chancery; Exchequer; Privy Seal Office; Wardrobe.

writs: see under Chancery; Exchequer; Writs.

Liberties, of Church: see Church. Liberties, military levies from, ii. 135; collection of poll tax in, iii. 359; of county and principality of

Chester, iv. 28; of palatinate of Durham, iii. 12;

of London, iii. 7, 13, 480-1; iv. 159 n. 4; granted to John of Gaunt, iii. 464;

iv. 199 n. 3.

Libourne (France, dep. Gironde), iv. 373 n. 2.

Libraries:

Antiquaries, Society of, wardrobe accounts in, i. 48;

The Bodleian, i. 48;

University of Cambridge, v. 121; Canterbury cathedral, ii. 198 n. 1; John Rylands (Manchester), i. 48; v. 128 n. 5;

York minster, iv. 18 n. 2;

Librarian of Pope Benedict IX, i. 128 n. 1.

Licenses, to crenellate, iii. 277 n. 4, 411 n. 1;

to export, iii. 91, 289 n. 5, 479; to trade, i. 234; iv. 326 n. 4;

to bring armed followers to parliament, iv. 24;

for ecclesiastical elections, v. 394; to found chantry, iv. 76 n. 1;

to hold lands in mortmain, iv. 155 n. 1, 292:

for non-residence of beneficed clergy, iv. 387;

received in wardrobe, i. 261 n. 1; fines for, queen's gold on, v. 266;

to leave Black Prince's army, v. 420 n. 3.

Lichfield (co. Staffs.), iv. 34 and n. 1,

46 n. 2, 61; bishop of, ii. 234, 271; iii. 400,

419; London house of, iii. 157 n. 5;

London house of, iii. 157 n. 5; v. 70;

see also Burghill, Jo.; Langton, Walt.; Northburgh, Rog.; Scrope, Rich. (2); Skirlaw, Walt.; Stretton, Rob.; and under Coventry and Lichfield;

bishopric of, diocesan assembly of, iii. 66 n. 2;

canon of, iii. 462; iv. 119; v. 44, 220 n. 1, 237, 326 n. 9;

dean of, v. 23 n. 6;

diocese of, iv. 51 n. 1, 195; prebend at, v. 96, 326 n. 9.

Lichfield, Henry of, ii. 67 n. 3.

Liddiard Millicent (Wilts.), v. 212 n. 2. Liebermann, Felix, on "the preexchequer treasury court," i. 83 and n. 1;

Liége (Belgium), canon of, iii. 32-3. Lieutenant, king's, for proposed French expedition of 1383, iii. 389;

on bp. of Norwich's crusade, iii. 389-390;

see also under Aquitaine; Ireland. Lieutenants of Edw. I (1270-2): see under Attorneys.

Liffeld (Luffield, co. Bucks.), prior of, i. 234.

Lille, Baldwin of, count of Flanders, seal of, i. 125.

Limber, Great (co. Lines.), v. 4 n. 3. Limber (Lymbergh), Adam, exchequer and wardrobe official, keeper of great and privy seals, chancellor of Ireland, ii. 36 n. 2, 128 n., 243 n. 3; iv. 74; v. 4.6, 30; vi. 11, 51; keeper of wardrobe of duke of Aquitaine, iii. 26 n. 1; iv. 74 and n. 4; constable of Bordeaux, iii. 26 n. 1; iv. 74 and n. 4; v. 4; vi. 68-9.

Limoges (France, dep. Haute Vienne), sack of, iii. 263.

Lincoln, county of, i. 107; ii. 69 and n. 5; iii. 224; iv. 394;

official families from, iii. 215 and nn.;

Black Prince's administration, v. 391 n. 4, 393 n. 6;

knight of shire, iv. 12 n. 2;

livings in, i. 189;

parchment making, ii. 45; v. 90; sheriff, i. 105 n. 2, 253 n. 2; ii. 100 n., 125 n. 4, 351; iv. 11 n. 1, 425 n. 3, 477 n. 2, 478 n. 1;

taxation, iii. 107 n. 4, 270 n. 1. Lincoln (co. Lincoln), ii. 125 n. 4, 126 n. 1, 168, 288 n. 3, 328 n. 5; citizens, iv. 13;

council for North Midlands at, iii. 223 n. 4;

ferm. iv. 425 n. 3;

mayor and bailiffs, ii. 80 n. 2; iv. 13; and good men, iv. 357 n. 5;

municipal elections, iv. 13; staple, iii. 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4;

great wardrobe stores, iv. 395; parliament of, ii. 169, 203, 210, 239,

297, 306, 331 n. 2. Lincoln, countess of, household of, iv. 351 n. 1, 360 n. 2.

earl of : see under Lacy.

Lincoln, archdeacon of: see Bowet, Hen.; Coutances, Walt. of; Ge., son of Hen. II; Ravenser, Rich;

bishop of, i. 235; ii. 361; iv. 435 n. 3; v. 162; commissioner of, iv. 386 n. 1: see also Beaufort, Hen.; Bek, Th.; Bloet, Rob.; Buckingham, Jo.; Burghersh, Hen.; Coutances, Walt. of; Grosseteste, Rob.; Sutton, Oliver; Wells, Hu. of;

bishopric of, temporalities of, iv. 249; cathedral, iii. 215 n. 4; close of (infra clausam), iv. 44 n. 2;

canon of, v. 326 n. 9, 376 n. 5: see also Coutances, Walt. of:

Ferriby, Rich.;

dean of, v. 183 n. 1, 376 n. 5; see also Langton, Walt.; Norwich, Wi.; Offord, Jo.; Willoughby, Philip;

prebendary of, i. 189; iii. 249 n.; v. 96-8, 326 n. 9, 329, 376 n. 5; see also Chesterfield, Rich. ; Fordham, Jo.; Winwick, John.

Lincoln, J., keeper of king's ships,

iv. 312 n. 3.

John, of Grimsby, iii. 430 n. 3, 434 n. 5, 435, 452 n. 2, 491 n. 1: iv. 13; v. 204; chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 451; v. 219, 225; trial of (1388), iii. 423 n. 1, 430; v. 218; in secretary's office, iii. 491; v. 216; king's secretary, v. 216, 223; at signet office, v. 216, 221, 223-5, 230;

clerk of, v. 225.

Linde, Richard de la, clerk of king's pantry and buttery, ii. 160.

Lindlow, Thomas, coroner of Holderness, iv. 272.

Lindreth (Westmorland), iv. 245 n. 2. Lindsey (co. Lincoln), royal officials from, iii. 430, 449 n.; v. 4; escheator, iv. 425 n. 3.

Linen: see Textiles.

Linton, Robert of (1), citizen of London, clerk of Rog. the Tailor and official of wardrobe, queen's clerk, ii. 273-4; iv. 357, 359, 363 n. 3, 366-7; v. 235 n. 3; houses of, iv. 367 n. 3; the king's tailor, v. 235 n. 3; buyer of wardrobe, i. 312 n. 1, 314; ii. 25 n. 1.

Robert of (2), sheriff of London, iv. 357 n. 12, 366-7.

Robert of (3), v. 235 n. 3.

Lintyn, Roger de, iv. 367 n. 8.

LIONEL OF ANTWERP, son of Edw. III. duke of Clarence: iii. 90 n. 3, 105 n. 2; iv. 136, 471; in Ireland and Italy, iii. 252, 278; marriages, iii. 199, 252; iv. 154; heirs, iii. 286, 408;

keeper of England, iii. 153, 163-8;

v. 21-2;

council, v. 23-4:

court, iv. 130 n. 7;

seals, iii. 165; v. 23-5, 132; keeper of, iii. 165; v. 24-5. 37-8; office of, v. 24;

household and chamber, iii. 199. 229 n. 2, 254; iv. 313 n. 3;

staff of, iv. 136, 157; v. 378 n. 7; wardrobe, keeper of, iii. 254; iv. 154, 157.

Lionel of Clarence: see Lionel of Antwerp.

Lionel of Ulster: seeLionel of Antwerp.

Lions: see Animals.

Lipo, Frank de, Lombard merchant, iv. 326 n. 4.

Liseway, Roger, escheator, iv. 274 and n. 4.

Lisieux (France, dep. Calvados), writs issued at, iii. 170 n. 2;

bishop of: see Warneville, Ra. of. Lisle, Brian de, steward of household, vi. 38.

John, knight of chamber, iv. 255 n. 2.

Roger de, a clerk of great wardrobe, iv. 372; buyer (clerk or keeper) of great wardrobe, ii. 25, 62; iv. 369 n. 4, 372-3, 377, 392 n. 3, 394, 396, 419, 426; vi. 35.

Thomas, Dominican, bishop of Ely, iii. 207, 220; iv. 127.

Literature, complaints against Rich. II. in, iv. 50; Hoccleve's knowledge of, v. 109-10.

Litigation, in papal curia, iii. 207; iv. 196.

Litlington (alias Prince), Thomas, king's painter, iv. 54 and n. 2, 391.

Litter, allowances of, ii. 299, 333.

Litters, for Black Prince, v. 398; for Joan of Kent, princess of Wales, v. 330.

"Little seal": see Seals.

LIVERIES: i. 194;

food, drink, fuel and litter, ii. 299;

to king's wards, iv. 245;

from the chamber, i. 85; by usher of chamber, ii. 248;

by usher of hall, ii. 248;

from wardrobe, i. 235-8; made by exchequer for, i. 276;

from great wardrobe, iv. 351-2, 358 n. 2, 413-14;

wearing of, complaint in parliament against, iii. 440; statute against, iii. 476; iv. 16;

Rich. II's (white hart), iv. 10, 24, 206;

for queen Philippa's officials, v. 254, 256;

for Black Prince's household, v. 308, 344, 347 n. 2;

of magnates, iii. 440;

of Rich. Chesterfield, iii. 248 n. 2; see also under Clothing; Household; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great.

Liverpool (co. Lanes.), ii. 277 and n.; v. 35;

boatmen, ii. 277 n.; ferm, iv. 158 n. 4.

Living, increased cost under Edw. III, iv. 132.

Livings: see Benefices.

Llanbadarn (co. Cardigan), iv. 77 n. 8.
Llandaff (co. Glamorgan), bishop of,
election of, v. 394 n. 5; see also
Burghill, Jo.; Peverell, Th.;
Rushook, Th.; Winchcomb, Tydeman of;

bishopric of, temporalities of, iii, 193 n, 1.

Llangennith (co. Glamorgan), keeper of, iv. 248 n. 1.

Llantrisant (co. Glamorgan), capture of, iii. 2.

Llawgoch, Owain: see Owen, of Wales.

Llawhaden (co. Pembroke), iii. 487 n. Llewelyn ap Griffydd, ii. 104 n. 2, 113 n. 2, 114 n. 2.

Llewelyn ap Iorwerth, prince of Wales, i. 152 n. 1, 197, 209 n. 4; seals of, 152 n. 1, 209 n. 4.

Llwyd, Sir Gruffydd, ii. 172, 209. Llwyd, Madoc, escheator of North

Wales, vi. 64. Loans, to King:

complicated system in mediæval accounts, i. 249 n. 1; ii. 87; temporary nature, ii. 122 n. 2; book-keeping loans, iv. 326 n. 4; effect on wardrobe receipts, ii. 89-90;

in Walton ordinances, iii. 149; from chamber to exchequer,

iv. 326-9, 343, 347-8; to Henry III, i. 193, 234-5, 266 n. 4, 271-2, 276-7; v. 269;

from Hen. III, to Hubert de Burgh, i. 238; to Simon de Montfort, i. 272;

to Edw. I, ii. 6, 99, 101 n. 3, 103, 112-14, 117-18, 122-7; iv. 426; to his regents (1272-4), ii. 4;

to Edw. II, ii. 349, 362-3; from

queen Is., v. 283;

to Edw. III, iii. 67, 84, 91, 99, 101, 110, 115, 338; iv. 84 n. 4, 85-9, 106 and n. 3, 118, 169, 292-4 and nn.; jurisdiction over, iv. 89; transactions of Latimer and Lyons, iii. 288-90; from Wi. de la Pole, iii. 104-5, 110 n. 3; iv. 250 n. 2; from G. Wendlingburgh, iii. 154 n. 5; to chamber, iv. 89, 235-6, 292-4, 317 n. 5; to wardrobe, iv. 98, 104, 130, 292; from Flemish merchants, iv. 293 n. 2;

from Italian bankers and merchants, iii. 67; iv. 89, 293, 426; from Bardi, iii. 110 n. 3; iv. 85-9, 105 n. 1, 107, 292, 294, 326 n. 4; v. 7 and n. 2, 363; vi. 51 n.; from Paul de Monte Florum, v. 363 n. 4; from Antonio di Passano, v. 7 n. 2; from Peruzzi, iii. 110 n. 3;

from Edw. III to magnates, iv. 295; to German magnates, iv. 295;

to Rich. II, iii. 347, 350, 387-8, 479; iv. 21, 329 n. 2; forced, iv. 37, 44, 47-8; pawning of crown jewels for, iv. 335 n. 1; to chamber, iv. 320 n. 4, 324-5; from Sir Rob. Hales, iii. 356 n. 4;

OTHER LOANS:

to queen; iv. 89; v. 265, 269, 279; to Black Prince, v. 357, 363-4 and nn.;

to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 357 n. 3, 383; from goldsmiths, i. 280 n. 2; from Rich, of Cornwall, i. 272;

see also Acciaiuoli; Albertini; Asti; Bankers; Bardi; Chamber; Creditors; Household; London; Lucca; Magnates; Pissano; Peruzzi; Riccardi; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great.

Locks, for privy wardrobe, iv. 464; for Black Prince's record chests, v. 343.

Lockton, John, sergeant-at-law, and judge, iii. 423.

Lodge, Eleanor, Gascony under English Rule, v. 301 n. 1.

Lodington (co. Leic. ?), ii. 168 n. 5.

Loire (France), river, ii. 46.

Lok, Lawrence, servant of queen Philippa, iv. 182 n. 1.

Lollards: see Heresy.

Lombard, Bonacius, buyer of great wardrobe, i. 273-4; iv. 358, 363; vi. 34.

William, receiver of chamber, iv. 336 n. 3.

Lombard Street: see under London. Lombardy, making of armour in, iv. 476; merchants of: see under Italy.

LONDON (co. Midd.), mediæval city and suburbs, iii. 5 n. 2, 180 n. 2, 492; iv. 1, 30, 102-3 nn., 396 n. 4, 450 n. 1;

Black Death in, iv. 122; boat-hire from, v. 373;

disturbances in, iv. 91;

gardens in, iv. 401; v. 354;

fruit purchased in, iv. 443 n. 4; parchment purchased in, v. 284;

people of: see under Government below;

STREETS AND PLACES:

Aldermanbury, houses in, iii. 157 n. 5:

Aldersgate Street, queen's wardrobe, iv. 412; house of Percy's family, iv. 412;

Aldgate, Geoffrey Chaucer's house, iii. 417 n. 3; lands and tenements without, iv. 391; Bakewell Hall, cloth market in,

iv. 399;

Basinghall (Bassingeshawe) ward, great wardrobe house, iv. 399;

Baynard Castle, iii. 179, 372; iv. 405; houses near, iv. 406 n. 2; great wardrobe premises, iv. 384 n. 5, 405-6, 409-11, 428;

ward, houses in, iii. 89 n. 3; iv. 384 n. 5, 410;

Billingsgate, iv. 399 n. 3;

Birchin (Berchen) Lane, v. 396 n. 5; iv. 401;

Black Friars convent, iv. 405;

the Bridge, i. 165, 274; iii. 369; Broken Wharf, earl marshal's house, v. 244;

Bucklersbury, "Servet's Tower,"

v. 258;

Candlewick Street, iv. 191; house rented by Black Prince, v. 359; Pulteney's Inn, v. 396;

Carmelite convent, iii. 158 n. 1; iv. 435 n. 3;

Chancery (Chancellor's) Lane, iii. 103 n. 3, 111 n. 4;

House of Converts, ii. 306; iii. 103 n. 3, 158 n. 1, 214-15, 446; iv. 3; v. 99-100; accounts of, iii. 450 n.; chancery at, iii. 158 n. 1, 214; chapel, iii. 43 n. 3; chaplain, iii. 42 n. 2, 214; keeper, ii. 218, 306-8; iii. 103 n. 3, 159, 214; v. 4, 33 n. 1, 93, 95-6, 99; inhabitants, iii. 43 n. 3, 159; v. 99;

Cheapside, iii. 371; iv. 403; church of St. Michael, iv. 405; Cheap ward, iv. 399 n. 4;

Chester's Inn, iii. 369-70; v. 70

n. 3, 71;

Clerkenwell, iii. 427; iv. 179; Priory of Hospitallers, iii. 370-

372, 377 n.; prior of, iii. 356, 358-9, 371; iv. 414 n. 2;

Clifford's Inn, iii. 212 n. 2, 214, 228 n. 2; v. 100;

Colman Street ward, iv. 399 n. 4;

Cornhill, iv. 389 n. 9, 401, 404;

¹ Including the Strand and the area immediately outside the "bars": modern suburbs are placed under their names elsewhere.

Cripplegate, St. Giles parish, iv. 391 n. 6;

Customs House: see Woolwharf, below;

Ely Place, v. 423 n. 5;

Exeter house, iv. 77 and n. 6; steward, iv. 77 n. 6;

Faringdon Without ward, clerks of chancery in, iii. 211-12;

Fish Street Hill, Black Prince's house, v. 396;

Fleet prison, iii. 369; iv. 283; v. 340; keeper, iii. 482;

Fleet Street, chamber of Hen., prince of Wales in, v. 299;

Friars Minor (Franciscans) iv. 355, 365 n. 4; church, v. 249;

Friars Preachers, convent of, iv. 435 n. 3; v. 397 n. 6;

Great Queen Street, great wardrobe headquarters, iv. 411; Guildhall, iii. 7, 480; iv. 91;

Guildhall, iii. 7, 480; iv. 91; v. 16;

Holborn, bishop of Ely's house, v. 423 n. 5;

Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem: see Clerkenwell above and under Hospitallers;

houses in: see next section;

Ironmonger (Ismonger), Lane, iv. 399 n. 4; Black Prince's wardrobe, iii. 197; v. 343, 352-4;

La Réole, queen's offices, v. 284; queen's wardrobe, iii. 193 n. 2; iv. 389, 410 n. 3, 412; v. 258-9,

262-3;

Lombard Street, ii. 117 n. 6; v. 259 n. 7; houses in, iv. 395 n. 7, 409; v. 263 n. 1; of Bardi, iii. 101 n. 3; iv. 401-5; king's wardrobe, iv. 409; v. 259 n. 7; great wardrobe, iii. 101, 179; iv. 395, 401-5, 407, 434, 448; v. 259 n. 7, 263 n. 1; church of St. Edmund, iv. 435 n. 3; property in, iv. 409; Black Prince's shop, v. 396;

Milk Street, iv. 403; great wardrobe, iii. 178-9; queen's privy

wardrobe, v. 258;

Newgate prison, ii. 54 n. 1; iii. 370;

Old Jewry, iv. 399 n. 4; king's palace, v. 353-4; Black Prince's wardrobe, iii. 197; iv. 412 and n. 5; v. 395; his great wardrobe, v. 352-4; church of St. Olave, v. 353, 354 n. 1; Paul's Cross, iv. 30;

Paul's Head, tavern, v. 108;

Puddle Wharf, iv. 405;

Pulteney's Inn, v. 353 n. 8; Queenhithe, queen's storehouse,

v. 244;

St. Andrew's by Baynard's Castle, church, iv. 405-7, 409; rector of, iv. 406; parish, great wardrobe in, iii. 179;

St. Andrew's by the Wardrobe: see St. Andrew's by Baynard

Castle;

St. Anthony's Commandery: see Threadneedle Street, below;

St. Bartholomew's priory: see Smithfield, below;

St. Bennet's Woodwharf parish, houses, iii. 177; v. 99; St. Catherine by the Tower,

St. Catherine by the Tower, hospital, iii. 163 n. 1; iv. 461; v. 257;

St. Clements Dane's church, iii. 168 n. 3; parish, iii. 160 n. 4, 168 n. 1; house in, iii. 168 n. 1; v. 71;

St. Dunstan-in-the-West, church, iii. 212 n. 2; rector, iii. 214; St. Giles'-in-the-Fields, hospital,

iv. 386 n. 1;

St. Helen, Bishopgate, nuns of, iv. 405 n. 3;

St. John, hospital of: see under Clerkenwell, above;

St. Lawrence Pulteney, college, v. 396 n. 4;

St. Martin's-le-Grand, church, iii. 370; iv. 155;

college of, iv. 155; C. vi. 117; wardrobe clerks and, i. 195, 201, 279, 297 n. 2; ii. 15 n. 1, 270;

archdeacon, i. 201;

dean, iii. 238; iv. 123 n., 130, 155, 195; v. 215, 217; see also under Cusance, Wi.; Langton, Walt.; Luke, the chaplain; March, Wi. of; Medford, Rich.; Melton, Wi. of; Moulsoe, Wi.; Ousefleet, Th. of; Pakington, Wi. of; Skirlaw, Walt.; Wykeham, Wi. of; deanery, i. 195-6;

prebend in, v. 234 n. 2;

St. Mary le Strand, church, v. 47, 70; parish, Stone Cross in, iii. 157 n. 5;

St. Michael's church: see Cheapside above;

St. Michael Paternoster church, parish, La Réole (Ryole) in, iv. 412; v. 259;

St. Nicholas of the Shambles, church, iv. 365 n. 4;

church of St. Olave's Upwell: see Old Jewry, above;

St. Paul's cathedral, iii. 319, 321, 494;

annals of: see under Chronicles; canons: see Dunion, Ra.; Rivaux, Pet. of;

chancellor, i. 233-4;

chapter, v. 163 n. 1; churchyard, v. 108 n. 6;

dean, v. 163 n. 1: see also

under Ely, Wi. of; prebendary, iii. 160 n. 4, 249 n.; v. 98, 104 n. 1, 376 n. 5;

treasurer, v. 257; treasury, ii. 309; iv. 91; wardrobe receipt in, iv. 121; see also Paul's Cross, above;

St. Thomas the Apostle, church, v. 258; parish, queen's wardrobe, v. 258;

Savoy, manor and palace of, iii. 198, 246, 370, 377 n.; iv. 411; v. 47 n. 3, 397;

Smithfield, iii. 372, 375; jousts at, iv. 136; v. 330;

St. Bartholomew's priory, iii. 369 n. 6; prior of, iii. 369 n. 6;

Strand, iii. 168 n. 1, 369-70; v. 70; Strand Bridge, v. 109; houses, iii. 198, 399-400; of bp. of Lichfield, v. 70; of Jo. Fordham, iii. 399-400; v. 47; suburbs of, bishops' manors in, iii. 390 n. 3;

western suburb of, Lady Clifford's house, iii. 212, 214; education of officials and lawyers in, iii. 446-7; Jo. Tamworth's property, iii. 209; privy seal clerks in, v. 73;

Temple (New), i. 183 n. 2, 236-7, 245-6; ii. 52; sacked by rebels in 1381, iii. 369, 377 n.; chamber at, i. 245 n. 3;

chaplain, i. 234;

church, i. 245 n. 3; iii. 369 n. 6; dinners in, v. 109;

gates, iii. 212;

houses and chambers in, iii. 369 nn.;

lawyers, iii. 369 n. 6; law apprentices, iii. 202 n. 2, 369; manciple, iii. 202 n. 2;

master, i. 234, 245 n. 4; iii. 369 n. 6;

treasurer of, i. 290; v. 162;

treasury at, i. 97 n. 1, 98, 237, 245 n. 4, 246; of exchequer, i. 246; of wardrobe, i. 245 n. 4, 246; ii. 52; a royal storehouse, i. 183 n. 2, 192 nn., 221 n. 2, 245 n. 4, 246, 290;

queen's treasury, v. 240-1;

king's wardrobe at, i. 245 nn.; Temple Bar, iii. 157 n. 5; iv. 21 n. 5; v. 71; houses outside, iv. 21 n. 5, 77;

Thames Street, house in, iv. 409 n. 4:

n. 4; Lower Thames Street, iv. 399 n. 3;

"The Royal": see La Réole, above;

Threadneedle Street, St. Anthony's Commandery (hospital), iv. 386 n. 1; v. 220 n. 1; C. vi. 129; master, iii. 414; warden: see Macclesfield, Jo. (1) and (2);

Tower: see after Administrative Capital, below;

Tower Hill, during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 400; executions on, iii. 372; iv. 27;

"Tower Royal": see La Réole, above ; Tower ward, iv. 393 n. 2; Vintry ward, La Réole: under La Réole, above; Weavers' Hall, cloth-market in, iv. 399; Woodwharf, iii. 177 n. 2; Wood Street, houses, iv. 367 n. 3; Woolwharf (Woolkey), iii. 468 n.; iv. 393, 399 n. 3. Houses: iii. 160 n. 4, 209, 399-400; iv. 367, 389; of armourers, iv. 389 n. 9, 401; of Andrew Aubrey, iv. 403; of Bardi, iii. 101; iv. 401-5; of Sir John Beauchamp, iv. 405-6, 409: of bishops, iii. 157 and n. 5, 390 n. 3; v. 72 n. 1, 423 n. 5; bp. of Bath and Wells, v. 71; bp. of Ely, v. 387 n. 9; bp. of Lichfield, iii. 157 n. 5; of Black Prince, v. 359, 396; for his administration, v. 343, 352-4; for keeper of his seal, v. 373; for his great wardrobe, v. 343; wardrobe of Duchy of Cornwall, v. 352 n. 5; of John Buckingham, iii. 177 n. 2; of Simon Burley, iv. 409 n. 4; of chancellor, iv. 21 n. 5; of chancery clerks, ii. 306; iii. 211-12; of Geoffrey Chaucer, iii. 417 n. 3; of Lady Clifford, iii. 212, 214; of John Fordham, v. 47; of earl of Hereford, ii. 53 n. 4; of William Hoo, v. 316, 433 n. 5; of Henry Ingelby, v. 99; inns: see under Streets and Places, above; of earl marshal, v. 244; for apprentices of law, iii. 212; and under Law; of John Molyns, iii. 89 n. 3; of John of Northampton, iv. 195; of John Offord, iii. 168 n. 3; of prior of Ogbourne, v. 99; of William Pakington, iv. 195; of Robert Parving, iii. 157 n. 5;

of Percy family, iii. 319-20; iv. 412; of Pole family, iii. 403; iv. 402-5; of Roger de Ros, iv. 406 n. 2; of scriptor, i. 132 n. 1; of bp. Walter Stapeldon, iv. 77; of king's tailor, iv. 406 n. 2; of John Tamworth, iii. 209; for wardrobe, v. 259 n. 7: and under Streets and Places, above; of keeper of wardrobe, iv. 224; for great wardrobe, iii. 178; iv. 394, 395 n. 1, 398-9, 410, 412; v. 263 n. 1: and under Streets and Places above; near great wardrobe, iv. 388; for queen's wardrobe: see La Réole, under Streets and Places, above; and her great wardrobe, v. 258; of John of Ypres, iv. 158; property in, iii. 319, 479; GOVERNMENT AND PEOPLE: government of, iii. 319; iv. 198; aldermen, iii. 289, 349, 369, 375, 396 n. 2, 480-1; iv. 43 n. 3, 197 n. 6: see also under mayor, below; artificers, iv. 407; capitalists, iv. 197; captain, iii. 319; chamber, i. 170; chamberlain, i. 89 n. 4; ii. 193 n.; king's chamberlain (king's chamberlain of wines), i. 159-60; iv. 357; citizens, i. 159; ii. 178, 327; iii. 64 n. 1, 289-90, 301, 304, 308 n. 3, 319, 338, 377, 480; iv. 54, 197, 365-8, 384, 391-2; vi. 34; resisted king's escheator, iii. 49 n. 3; influence, in parliament, iii. 15; representation in parliament, iii. 291 n., 338, 341, 347 n. 2, 352, 394, 396 n. 2; iv. 43 n. 3; in Good Parliament, iii. 298, 304 n. 5, 305; great representation on council, iii. 269, 336 n. 5; loans from, iii. 289, 297-8, 336 n. 5, 338, 479; forced, iv. 47 n. 1; donation to

Rich. prince of Wales, iv. 190; loans to, iii. 347; political power, iv. 224; presents from, v. 320 n. 2; Prince's account battle of Poitiers sent to, v. 415; communes: iii. 392 n.; coroner, i. 159 n. 3; iv. 159; courts, iv. 159; customs and subsidies, iii. 289; iv. 86, 88; v. 277, 279, 282 n. 6, 363; collectors, iv. 302 n. 3, 319; controller, iii. 314, 417, 451; petty customs. collector. iii. 289; iv. 393; escheator, iii. 49, 480; iv. 273 n. 1; exchange, i. 236; farm, iv. 481; fishmonger, iii. 409; goldsmiths, iv. 330 n., 391; v. 132, 140-1, 175 n. 4, 287; gun-founder, iv. 473-4; Jews, v. 265 n. 3; keeper, ii. 25; iii. 480-1; iv. 198-9; law schools, iii. 202, 281; liberties, iii. 7, 13, 480-1; iv. 159 n. 4; mayor, iii. 289-90, 301, 304, 319, 340, 349, 391, 401, 480-1; iv. 197 n. 6, 203-4; v. 396 n. 3; election of, iii. 393; the escheator in the city, iii. 49; iv. 273 n. 1; ordered to arrest chief ministers (1340), iii. 121; before great council, iii. 336 n. 5; during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 372, 375, 377 n.; see also Brembre, Sir Nich.; Bury. Northampton, Jo.; Pulteney, Jo.; Staundon, Wi.; Stody, Jo.; Walworth, Wi.; mayor and aldermen, ii. 101 n. 1; iii. 347 n. 2, 419 n. 3, 473; iv. 398; loan from, iii. 347 n. 2; mayor and citizens, iii. 425; men-at-arms from, iv. 101; merchants, iii. 121, 253 n. 4; iv. 158 n. 1, 392, 405 n. 1, 407; v. 364 n. 1;

painters, iv. 391; people, iii. 130-1; iv. 22, 159. 410 n. 6; v. 16; attitude to Good Parliament, iii. 302; to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 340-1, 379 and n. 3; king of the Londoners (Rich. II), iii. 323; during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 364, 370, 372; in crisis of 1387, iii. 424-5; Rich. II's quarrel with, iv. 198-199, 221; prison, iii. 370; saddlers, iv. 391 n. 9: seal, iii. 480 n. 6; sheriffs, i. 96 n. 3, 104 n. 3, 163; iii. 364, 479-81; iv. 357-8 nn., 362, 365-7, 451 n. 1; v. 396 n. 5: ships, v. 376 n. 5; staple, iii. 11 n. 3, 185 n. 4; stationers, i. 47; v. 90; taverns, iii. 289; v. 108; taxation, iii. 270 n. 1, 364; v. 266-7; collection of poll tax, iii. 359 n. 2, 360 n. 1, 364, 366: exemption from queen's gold, v. 266-7; trade, iii. 354; iv. 319; treasurer of city, i. 159 n. 3; vintners, iii. 289; iv. 197 n. 6; sale of sweet wines, iii. 289; prise of wines, v. 279; walls, iii. 179; wards, iii. 360 n. 1; aldermen, iii. 360 n. 1: see also Streets and Places, above; AS THE CAPITAL: ii. 31, 47-8; iii. 64 n. 5, 82, 177-9; iv. 215 n. 1, 224-225, 252, 279, 450-1; v. 17, 23; Henry III in, i. 278; Edward II in, ii. 286; near, Edward III iii. 286; iv. 134, 176; his attitude to, iv. 224; Richard II at or near, iii. 418, 472 n. 1; iv. 34 and n. 1, 219; his attitude to, iv. 224; Isabella, queen of Edw. II in, Anne of Bohemia in, iii. 382 n. 3,

383;

arrival of Isabella, bride of Rich. II at, iv. 9; Black Prince in, v. 373 n. 4, 398 n. 3; duke of Gloucester in (1397), iv. 22; king John of France in, iii. 224; centre of baronial power, ii. 290; rumours in (1311), ii. 197; during crisis of 1326-7, iii. 4, 6-7 and nn., 15; iv. 73; as basis of supply for French war, iii. 179; sheriffs' proffers at (1338), iii. 63 commission to insure safety of, iii. 375; commission to try king's ministers (1340-1), iii. 129 n. 2; ex-chamberlains to remain in (1365), iii. 250; return of administration (1360), iv. 145; attitude to Good Parliament, iii. 306; its enmity to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 318-20, 354; welcome of Sir Pet. de la Mare (1377), iii. 325; reception of Rich. prince of Wales, iii. 314 n. 5; political parties under Rich. II., iii. 386, 391, 393; iv. 48, 57; petition in parliament (autumn 1377), iii. 336; Peasants' Revolt in, iii. 365-73, 375; v. 47; armed forces collected round (1386), iii. 411; during crisis of 1387, iii. 424-7; iv. 220-1; arrest of Sir Nich. Brembre in, iii. 426; Richard II's quarrel with (1392), iii. 472-3, 479-82; iv. 33;

"yeomen of crown" mobilised

Henry of Lancaster entered,

Fire of (1666), iv. 409 n. 1, 411;

Government Offices in: v. 218:

admiral's headquarters, iii. 468

in 1399, iv. 53 and n. 4;

iv. 61;

king's butler, iv. 74 n. 3, 159: see also Chamberlain of wines, above: king's chamber," as "the i. 170; iii. 324; iv. 319; chancellor, ii. 74 and n. 2, 80 n. 2; iii. 69, 153, 222; chancery, ii. 199; iii. 57-8, 158, 167, 168 n. 1; iv. 34; chancery officials, ii. 70 n. 2; king's council, iii. 83 n. 3, 167 and n. 4, 168 n. 1, 470, 472; iv. 34, 108; v. 18-19, 29-30, 72; choice of continual council at, iii. 342 n. 3; continual council of 1386 to remain at, iii. 415; great council to meet at (1335), iii. 61; exchequer, i. 96-7, 102, 138, 270; ii. 112; relation to king's finances, iv. 87-8; king's household (hospicium) at, iv. 110 n. 4, 145-7; parliament at (March, 1305), ii. 69 n. 5, 82-3; (1311), ii. 196, 231; (1370), iii. 262; keeper of privy seal, ii. 236, 288 n. 3, 290-1; v. 170; clerks, v. 31 and n. 2, 68-9, 72; letters sent from, v. 73; regent, iii. 83 n. 3; iv. 56; treasurer, iii. 222; treasury, i. 267; treaties of (1358-9), iii. 221, 226-7; v. 128; wardrobe quarters, iv. 87-8 and nn., 103, 224, 361, 393, 398-412; significance of "Item London," etc., in wardrobe accounts, iv. 224; cofferer at, ii. 262; iv. 220; deputy controller at, iv. 141-2; keeper at, ii. 15 n. 5, 56, 120 n. 2; iv. 220, 357 n. 5; records in custody of, iv. 91; great wardrobe quarters, ii. 58; iii. 165, 178-9; iv. 87 n. 3, 224, 374, 380, 384, 393-6, 398-412; v. 354 n. 3; distributing centre for, iv. 361, 395, 397; officials at, i. 312 n. 1; iv. 375 n. 7;

privy wardrobes, iii. 178-9: workshops of king's craftsmen

in or near, iv. 400; queen's administration, iv. 410

n. 3, 412; v. 252, 258-9, 262; Edward of Carnarvon's administration, ii. 174 n. 2,

178, 180 n. 6; Black Prince's administration, iii. 196 n. 3; v. 294, 299, 323, 327, 333-4 and nn., 351, 373, 395, 401, 405; his cellars in, v. 344; his council, v. 383; his town house, v. 354; steward of his household, v. 318-19; his officials in, v. 316-17, 378, 388 n. 4; his wardrobe and great wardrobe, iii. 196-197; v. 343, 352-4, 381 n. 7, 395;

headquarters of duchy of Cornwall, v. 352;

John of Eltham's hospicium,

v. 352 n. 5;

other wardrobes besides king's, ii. 52; v. 244 n. 3;

Tower, i. 166 n. 4; ii. 8 n., 58 n. 2, 289; iii. 89 n. 1, 120 n. 2, 123, 131, 427, 452, 486; iv. 100 n. 2;

visits of royal family, iv. 99 n. 1, 176, 479;

headquarter of Edw., duke of Cornwall, regent (1338), iii. 82-3, 90; v. 323;

household of Edw. III's children, v. 308 n. 5, 315, 320

Richard II at, iv. 32, 61; his abdication at, v. 210; Revolt, Peasants' during

iii. 369, 371-2; iv. 460; v. 47;

preparations for reception of Anne of Bohemia, iv. 461, 465;

execution in, iv. 204;

Lombard merchant in, iv. 89; government offices in, iv. 449, 457;

king's armourers, ii. iv. 389-92, 440, 445, 475-6; keeper of armour, iv. 404 nn., 445, 448; houses of, iv. 475; hospicia, iv. 479;

armouries, ii. 157; iii. 180; iv. 294, 365 n. 3, 408, 444, 453 n. 4, 478, 482; arms in, ii. 53, 58; iv. 365 n. 3, 471; guns and gunpowder, iv. 470-6; war machines, iv. 465 n. 2, 467 n. 2;

headquarters of king's chamber, iii. 167; iv. 250, 256-60, 270, 280-3 and nn., 285, 440, 445-6, 453-4 and nn., 479; v. 186, 189-90; storehouse, iii. 53; wardrobe, i. 189;

queen's chamber, iv. 461, 479; chancery writs issued from (1326), iii. 2 n. 3;

chapel of, iv. 281, 445;

constable of, i. 196-7, 215, 329 n. 2; iii. 10, 309 n. 1, 339-40, 452 n. 3; iv. 130, 339 n. 3, 369 n. 2, 445, 475; v. 320 and n. 8;

king's craftsmen, iv. 479; 243; king's exchange, iii. keeper of, iv. 43 n. 3, 447 n. 2, 449, 455-8; iv. 43 n. 3;

great hall of, iv. 479; houses in, iv. 464;

jewels and valuables stored in, v. 278 n. 4; keeper of jewels, iv. 448;

keeper of, ii. 3 n. 5, 25; iii. 392 n.; iv. 339 n. 2;

" ministri de Turre," ii. 4 n. 1; mint, iii. 243 n. 3; iv. 280,

326 n. 4; keeper of, iv. 326 n. 4, 456-7; master of, v. 109 n. 2;

as prison, ii. 56, 316, 329 n. 2; iii. 452; v. 218; prisoners in, iii. 301, 308 n. 3, 339; iv. 162, 287, 291; v. 218;

records at, iii. 60 n. 3, 124 n. 4, 224, 441;

custody of griffin seal v. 189-90;

king's ships at, iv. 264;

storehouse in, i. 302; ii. 58; iv. 281-2; queen's storehouse in, v. 244; great tower (magnam turrim), iv. 465 n. 1; small tower in, iv. 479; Mansel Tower, iv. 449 n. 6; king's treasury at, i. 196-7, 302; ii. 105 n. 4; iii. 248; money stored in, iii. 109, 110 n. 1, 114-15, 245 and nn., 246-8; iv. 328-9; receiver at, iv. 250 n. 3, 257; chamber of receipt, v. 186; " receiver of moneys of king's chamber," iv. 259; for exchequer, ii. 52 n. 3; special exchequer of receipt, ii. 105

warden of, iii. 121;

C. vi. 120;

king's wardrobe in, ii. 8 n.; iv. 349 n. 1; v. 244; wardrobe storehouse at, iv. 445: see also treasury, above;

n. 4; for wardrobe, i. 302;

ii. 52-4, 57-9, 105 nn., 157;

great wardrobe in, ii. 54; iii. 53, 179; iv. 393-4, 399-404, 439, 441; factory of, iv. 397-9; storehouse, iv. 361-2, 365, 397-9: see also Wardrobe, Great;

privy wardrobe in, ii. 58, 157; iii. 53-5, 165, 167, 179; iv. 54, 250 n. 3, 256-7, 280-1, 285, 287, 294, 339-40, 353, 384, 389, 400-1, 408, 415, 439-84 passim; keeper of, iv. 411; v. 171 n. 4: see also Wardrobe, Privy;

petty (or small) wardrobe in, iv. 480 n. 1;

queen's wardrobe in, iv. 449 n. 6; the Watergate, iii. 120; iv. 465 n. 1, 479;

king's works at, iv. 369 n. 2, 384, 458 n. 3;

king's workshops in, iv. 472; Diocese:

archdeacon, iii. 86 n. 5, 232 n. 3; see also Barnet, Jo. (1); Thoresby, Jo.; bishop of, iii. 60, 176, 383; iv. 51, 91; C. vi. 118; letter "libellus close concerning famosus" sent to, v. 124 n. 2; London property of; v. 396 n 9; commissioners of, iv. 386 n. 1: see also Baldock, Ra.; Bentworth, Rich.; Braybrook, Rob.; Chishull, Jo.; Clifford, Wi.; Rich.; Courtenay, Eustace of: Fauconberg, Northburgh, Michael; Sainte-Mère-Eglise, Wi. of; Rob. of the; Stratford, Ra.; Stratford, Rob. (1); Walden, Rog.;

bishopric of, keeper of, v. 268 n. 5; prebends at, v. 87.

London, chronicles of: see under

Chronicles.
London, Edward (rectius Edmund)

of, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 24.

John of, C. vi. 119; keeper of wardrobe of Eleanor of Castile, i. 256 n. 2.

John of Taunton of: see under Taunton.

Thomas of, in household of queen, v. 245, 277 n. 5.

William of, queen's tailor, iv. 389; v. 259.

Longchamp, Stephen of, steward of household, i. 202-3; vi. 38.

William, bp. of Ely, chancellor, i. 134, 148, 184-5; vi. 3; sum paid for chancery by, i. 185 n. 1; seal of, i. 148 n. 1.

Longsword, William, earl of Salisbury, v. 269 n. 1.

Lonsdale (co. Lancs.), hundred, bailiff of, iv. 158 n. 4.

Lords, house of: see Parliament.

Lords appellants: see Appellants; ordainers: see Ordainers.

Lords' Reports on the Dignity of a Peer, iii. 312 n. 2.

Lorinier: see Occupations.

Loring, Nigel, knight of Black Prince's household and his chamberlain, iii. 329 n. 4; v. 344 n. 7, 360, 432.

¹ See English Historical Review, April, 1932, p. 196 n. 4.

William, constable of Bordeaux, Louvain (Belgium), iii. 427. vi. 71.

Lorraine, nationality emerging in, iii. 200;

duke of, i. 166.

Lostwithiel (co. Cornwall), admiralty court at, iii, 468 n.

Lothian (Scotland), government of, iv. 101:

justice of, iv. 101 n. 2; archdeacon of, v. 151 n. 3.

Lothingland (co. Suff.), hundred, v. 281.

Loughborough (co. Leics.), manor of, v. 278.

Loughborough, Richard of, ii. 184 n. 2. William, doctor of civil law, his share in negotiating treaties of Brétigni and Calais, iii. 226, 229.

Louis VI, king of France, i. 125; v. 199.

Louis VII, king of France, i. 90 n.; seals of, i. 125 n. 1, 141.

Louis IX (St. Louis), king of France, i. 294, 306, 308; ii. 243 n. 1; gave elephant to Hen. III. i. 273 n. 6; his chamber of moneys, i. 172; cachets and signets, i. 149 n. 3; seal of absence, i. 149 n. 3.

Louis, St., of Toulouse, household of, master of, v. 319 n. 5.

Louis of Anjou, v. 157.

Louis of Bavaria, Emperor, iii. 66, 90; Catherine, daughter of, v. 213 n. 1. Louis de Male, Count of Flanders, iii. 252;

Margaret, daughter of, iii. 252.

Louth, J. of, ii. 70 n. 2.

Nicholas of, cofferer of queen's household, v. 248-9.

Thomas, iv. 347.

William of, in Aquitaine, ii. 64-5, 116; hearing complaints against king's ministers, ii. 67; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 95; wardrobe official, i. 228 n.; ii. 14-16, 21, 39 and nn., 48 n. 1; vi. 30; keeper of wardrobe, i. 228 n.; ii. 14-16, 35 n., 38 n. 3, 39, 62, 87-9, 113-18, 123; iv. 419, 426 n. 2; vi. 26, 78-81; C. vi. 120; bishop of Ely, ii. 15-16.

Lovekyn, Geoffrey, son of Wi., " nayf," v. 252.

William, "nayf," v. 252.

Lovel, John, i. 67 n.

Philip, archdeacon of Coventry. treasurer of exchequer, i. 267, 270, 272 and n. 8, 296 n. 3; iv. 362 n. 6; vi. 19.

Loveney, William, keeper of great

wardrobe, iv. 386.

Lovershall, Lawrence of, keeper of wardrobe of Edw., son of Hen. III, i. 256 n. 1; constable of Bordeaux, vi. 65.

Lovetot, John of, auditor of queen's

accounts, v. 271.

Loveyne, Nicholas, v. 396 n. 3. Lowestoft (co. Suff.), v. 281.

Lowick (Luftwick, eo. Northants.), iv. 11 n. 3, 462 n. 4.

Lowick, John, receiver of chamber, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 336, 462, 466, 475 n. 1; vi. 37, 57; account of, i. 54; iv. 330 n., 466, 475; yeoman of robes, iv. 336.

Lowther, Hugh, v. 58 n. 3.

Lucca (Italy), merchants of, ii. 4-5, 88-9, 101 n. 4, 112-14, 123-4; iv. 366 n. 5, 392 n. 2;

loans to Edw. I (great wardrobe), iv. 426.

Lucca, Bartolommei of, iv. 250.

Luke of, ii. 4-5, 6 n. 1, 114 n. 1;

Orlandino of, Edw. I's chief banker, ii. 29, 163.

Luchaire, A., Louis VI, i. 125 n. 1.

Lucy, Anthony, iv. 83 n., 101 n. 2. Geoffrey de, i. 235.

Philip of, clerk of chamber, i. 161.

Stephen de, i. 234.

Thomas, clerk of privy seal, v. 111. Ludewig, J. P. von, Reliquiæ Manu-

scriptorum, ii. 28 n. 1.

Ludgershall, Henry of, clerk of pantry and buttery of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171.

Ludham, John, treasurer of Aquitaine, v. 365 n. 5; vi. 71.

Ludlow (co. Salop), iv. 60.

councillor, chief baron of exchequer, iii. 259 n. 2, 273; v. 385

Lue, William de, wardrobe official, ii. 160, 162.

Luftwick: see Lowick.

Luke the chaplain, dean of St. Martinle-Grand, archbishop of Dublin, i. 195-8, 233, 238, 247.

Luke, chaplain of Pandulf, i. 195 n. 1,

197.

Luke, sumpter of wardrobe, i. 167 n. 4. Lumbard, Henry le, assessor of household, ii. 158.

Hugh, "Quystroun," servant of manciple of New Temple, iii. 202

Lunatics, lands of, iv. 245.

Lune, river, iv. 157.

Lusignan, house of, i. 263, 265: see also Lezinan.

Guy de, i. 269-70 and n. 1.

Lusteshull, receiver Richard, chamber, ii. 328-30; iv. 234; vi. 54; C. vi. 123.

Luxemburg, countess of, ii. 69 n. 2. Sigismund of, i. 172.

Lydd (co. Kent), iii. 422 n. C. vi. 127.

Lydford (co. Devon), iii. 423 n. 4; v. 291 n. 1.

Lye (co. Wilts.), v. 168 n. 1.

Lymbergh, Adam of: see Limber. Lyndhurst (co. Hants.), v. 175.

Lynn, King's (co. Norf.), ii. 56, 185

burgesses, i. 254, n. 4; iii. 269 n. 2; customs, iv. 86 n. 4; merchant, iv. 127.

Lynn, William, bishop of Chichester, iii. 232 n. 1.

Lyon, John, keeper of Scottish privy seal, v. 151 and n. 3.

Lyons (France, dep. Rhône), papal court at, ii. 20.

Lyons, le Chastel: see under Holt. Lyons, Richard, iii. 289-90, 300-1;

iv. 458 n. 4; v. 397 n. 1; impeachment of (1376), iii. 294, 297-8, 301-2, 309, 317, 371.

Lysse, William, knight of chamber, C. vi. 129.

Ludlow, Sir Thomas, Black Prince's | Mabillon, De re diplomatica, i. 135 n. 3. Macclesfield (Cheshire), iv. 75 n. 1; C. vi. 115;

hundred, v. 260, 363;

manor, v. 274 n. 1, 276; men, v. 274 n. 1.

Macclesfield, —, clerk of signet, v. 230. John, king's secretary, vi. 58.

John, the elder, clerk of privy seal, iv. 385, 386 nn.; v. 92, 111, 220, 225: keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 385, 386 nn.; vi. 33, 37; ecclesiastical preferment, iv. 386 n. 1; v. 220 n. 1; C. vi. 129.

John, the younger, iv. 386 n. 1; C. vi. 129.

Mackworth (co. Derby), benefice of, iv. 386 n. 1; v. 220 n. 3.

MacMurrough, Art, iii. 490. Machines of war: see Artillery.

Madmehus, the king's, i. 75 n. 1. Madox, Thomas, i. 38, 85 n. 4, 143-4;

History of the Exchequer, i. 13-14, 59 n., 90 n., 93 n. 1, 95 n. 2, 102 n. 2, 103 n. 2, 117 n. 4, 147 n. 1, 151; ii. 329 n. 7.

Magister: see under Master.

MAGNATES:

members of royal house among, iv. 6;

education, ii. 172; iii. 277; entertainment, iv. 99;

removed plate at coronation, iv. 94; in time of war, ii. 134, 185 n. 2; wages and fees, iv. 295;

disturbances against, iii. 482-3; grants from, iv. 214;

grants of royal lands (1376) to, iii. 309 ;

in household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171, 176;

under Edw. III, iii. 46-7, 75; king's attitude to, ii. 10; iii. 31-4, 36-40; iv. 239; supported him at Neville's Cross, iii. 172;

under Rich. II, iii. 324, 334, 394, 401; assessment for poll tax, iii. 349; attitude of rebels (1381), iii. 368; on Irish expeditions, iii. 487-9; iv. 54; feuds of, iii. 408; opposition in parliament of 1386, v. 207; petition of, v. 224 n. 3; old nobility iv. 23, 32; new aristocracy, iii. 409; iv. 5-6, 22-3, 27-8, 32;

increased power in later middle ages, iii. 199;

Policy: i. 8-9, 16, 20-1; ii. 180; iii. 78;

relation to administration, iv. 65, 67-8;

control of monarchy by, iii. 414; iv. 117; v. 229;

their theory of peerage, iii. 136-9; concerning offices of state and of household, iii. 127; chamber, ii. 331-2; iv. 321; privy seal, ii. 283, 299; v. 1-2, 16-17, 179; wardrobe, ii. 269;

under Hen. III, i. 180-2, 227-8, 240-2, 244, 285, 295-6; in 1258, ii. 227; iv. 363; (1258-72), i. 205 212 pagesim;

i. 295-312 passim;

under Edw. I, ii. 14, 21, 83, 91, 93, 103, 150-5, 157; opposition to king's household, ii. 153; opposition of 1297, ii. 153;

opposition to Edw. II, ii. 189-209 passim, 217, 227, 269, 283, 340; iii. 4; to Gaveston, ii. 192-202; divisions after his murder, ii. 201-2; "middle party," ii. 203-8, 240-2, 245, 258, 271-3, 292, 297, 299; iii. 3; assembly at Sherburn in Elmet (1321), v. 165; chose Edw. of Windsor as keeper of realm, v. 136;

hostility to Rog. Mortimer, iii. 22;

under Edw. III, iii. 136-9, 140, 188; attitude towards king, iii. 22, 32-3, 140-2, 171, 188; iv. 129; opposition to king, iii. 99-102, 106, 306, 318;

Lancastrian party, under Edw. II: see Lancaster, Th. of (adherents); iii. 10-11, 13, 123; complaints against Walton ordinances, iii. 92; triumph of (1340), iii. 50; in Hundred Years War, iii. 140; iv. 113; negotiating treaties of Calais and Brétigni, iii. 228; iv. 145 n. 1; in Good Parliament, iii. 295, 299; attitude to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 318-20, 386; to

Wi. of Wykeham, iii. 239; to Alice Perrers and Wi. of Windsor, iii. 346;

under Rich. II, iii. 327, 340, 390-1, 398, 408-9, 468-9, 485; iv. 48, 63, 213-14; v. 218; oath to preserve appellants, iii. 437; in 1399, iv. 56-8;

see also Appellants; Ordainers;

ON COUNCIL:

king's natural counsellors, iii. 75, 127, 281;

in great council, iii. 336 n. 5, 389, 454, 456; see also Council, Great;

in king's council, i. 11; iii. 470-471; their theory of king's council, ii. 150; see also Council, King's;

at council of Winchester (1371),

iii. 268-9;

appointment of ministers by (1381), iii. 377;

on continual councils during Rich. II's minority, iii. 326-49 passim; committees to enquire into administration, iii. 351-2; "to examine estate of king" (1379), iii. 347-8;

commission of eighteen (1398), iv. 31;

on Black Prince's council, v. 385. IN PARLIAMENT:

ii. 149; iii. 14-15, 392 n., 408; iv. 152;

disagreement with commons, iii. 440-441;

as "triers of petitions," iii. 448; committee of 1341, iii. 132;

in parliament of 1371, iii. 271;

in Good Parliament, iii. 291; attendance at second parliament

of 1380, iii. 354; in parliament of Westminster (Sept. 1397), iv. 23-6;

oath to perpetuate laws and judgments of parliament (1397), iv. 29;

see also under Parliament.

King's Ministers:

i. 219; ii. 150; iii. 281; holding arch-offices in fee, ii. 231;

holding military office under crown, ii. 134; as supervisors of war grant, (1385), iii. 396; on commissions of peace, iii. as assessors of justices at assizes, iv. 20: on commissions for removal of negligent collectors of customs, iii. 113 n. 2; on commissions of 1341, iii. 129: see also under great offices of state and household. HOUSEHOLD OF: ii. 169, 182-7; iii. 194, 197-200; administration, iv. 214; v. 248, 294-5, 306, 400; chamber officers, iii. 198; council, i. 199 n. 3; ii. 149-50; iii. 198 n. 4, 414 n. 1; familia, ii. 176; finances, iv. 113; v. 364; their loans to king, ii. 6; iii. 347, 350; accounts, iv. 113; purveyance, ii. 182; iii. 257; v. 308 nn., 318; store of goods, iv. 350-1; records, ii. 183; iii. 199; v. 192 n. 3, 306, 400-1; secretariat, v. 400-1, 411-12, 430; staff, transferred to king's service, iii. 217; iv. 152-3, 157; clerks, iii. 217; iv. 214; governor of business, v. 389 n. 1; knights, iv. 214; retainers, iii. 391-2, 490; iv. 16, 54, 214; king's ministers as, iii. 300; badges, cognisances and liveries, iii. 440; retinues of, ii. 132-4; iv. 140, 144; in Scotch campaigns (1299-1300), ii. 139-40; during Hundred Years' War, iv. 99-101; in 1394, iii. 487-491; secretaries, v. 379; soldiers, iv. 214;

198:

under individual families and under administrative offices.

see also

wardrobe, iii.

LANDS: administration of lands, v. 294-5: domain lands, iv. 214; forfeited lands, ii. 340: see also under Lands: in later middle ages, iii. 199: see also under individual families and franchises. SEALS: ii. 182; v. 226; great, v. 160, 369, 400; privy, v. 131, 160, 400; small, i. 225; v. 161; secret, v. 163 n. 4; signets, v. 226: see also under Baron; Baronage; Gentry; Marchers; and also under Aquitaine; France; Germany; Netherlands; Poitou; Scotland: Spain. Magnus, Willelmus, i. 115 n. 9. Maidenbury, John, clerk of keeper of regent's seal, and of privy seal, v. 38 n. 4, 78 n. 4. Maidenstan, John de, clerk of marshalsea, ii. 160. Maidstone (co. Kent), Peasants' Revolt in, iii. 368. Maidstone, Richard, poet, iii. 479 n. 2, 481 n. 5. Mail, coats of: see Armour. Mainpernors, iii. 308, 309 n. 1; iv. 247; v. 261 n. 1. Maintenance, abuses of, iii. 382; by Alice Perrers, iii. 288; women forbidden to presecute suits in

king's courts by (1376), iii. 301; of Wycliffe, by Hen. Percy and Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 319; oaths to support appellants, iv. 13. Maitland, F. W., i. 3-4 and n.; ii. 193 n.; iii. 211, 282 n. 3; History of English Law: see Pollock; Memoranda de Parliamento, 1305, i. 4 n., 27, 43; ii. 19 n. 4, 82-3, 149 n. 1;

Maldon (co. Essex), hospital of St. Giles, v. 96. Maldon, W. of, notary public, ii. 70

n. 2. Male Regle: see under Hoccleve.

v. 145 n. 3.

Maledoctus, extension of "Maleo" into, i. 78 n. 3. Willelmus, i. 85 n. 2.

Malestroit (France, dep. Morbihan), treaty of, iii. 162 n. 3; iv. 111;

Malet, Robert, master-chamberlain, i. 90 n., 91; C. vi. 112.

Malines (Belgium), iv. 109 n. 2, 397. Mallorca (Spain), administration of, v. 153.

Malmesbury (co. Wilts.), iv. 179; v. 318 n. 2;

abbey of, iv. 384 n. 5; abbot, i. 235; iv. 259 n. 1.

Malmesbury, William of: see Chron-

Malpas, John, keeper of king's armour, iv. 481.

Malsec, Guy de, bp. of Poitiers, chancellor of Aquitaine, v. 377 n. 1.

Malt: see Crops and Grains.

Maltravers, John, iii. 14 n. 1, 28, 34; steward of household, iii. 18, 24 n. 3; vi. 42-3; justice of forest, iii. 12 n. 6, 37; keeper of Edw. of Carnarvon, iii. 18.

Malvern: see Chronicles.

Malwayn, John, governor of liberties of English merchants at Bruges, iii. 229 n. 2.

Malyns, Reginald, steward of household of Black Prince, v. 432.

Man, Isle of, iv. 27.

Manchester, John Rylands Library: see under Libraries.

Mandates: see Records under Chamber: Chancery; Exchequer; Seals (Great, Privy, Secret, Signet): Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great.

Mangonels: see Artillery.

Manny, Walter, of Hainault, iii. 40, 89-90, 120, 189 n. 4, 271; iv. 101, 110; knight of chamber, iv. 255; chamberlain, iv. 103 n. 1.

see Marg., Margaret, wife of: daughter of Th. of Brotherton;

archers of, iv. 107 n. 5.

Manors:

king's, near London, iii. 286-7; iv. 134; Rich. II's favourite, iv. 219,

221-2:

assigned to household, iv. 132; queen's, iii. 20-1;

of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 277: of treasury officials, i. 75-6, 80, 82: of bishops, iii. 390 n. 3;

of Jo. Molyns, iii. 123;

lords of, iv. 247;

manor-houses, iii. 277:

administration of, ii. 346-7; courts, iii. 198 n. 4;

farm of, i. 105; iv. 425;

officers, i. 203;

farmers, ii. 343 n. 2;

keepers, iii. 236; iv. 247, 332 n. 5;

surveyor, iii. 236 ;

works, i. 19, 115; iv. 269; in honour of Carisbrooke, iv. 241: see also under Chamber lands.

Mansel, John, i. 300 n. 1; keeper of great seal, vi. 4.

Mansellus, king's tailor, iv. 356 n. 2.

Mantel, John, of Evyngton, v. 423 n. 5. Manton, Ralph, cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 21-4, 40-1, 48 n. 1, 51, 53 n. 3, 91 and n. 2, 93 n., 119 n. 3, 141;

vi. 30; C. vi. 119.

William, official of Elizabeth of Clare and of Lionel of Antwerp, iii. 199, 233, 254; iv. 154, 157, 169-75, 310; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 199, 233, 254; iv. 149-57, 164-5 nn., 169-73; vi. 27, 92-3.

Manufactures, in great wardrobe,

iv. 352-3, 380, 412-13.

Manumission, of serfs, iii. 371, 375; iv. 296-7.

Map, Walter, i. 118 n. 3.

Mapledurham (co. Oxford), iv. 249.

March, earldom of, revived 1355, iv. 245: see also under Mortimer.

March, John, yeoman, v. 44 n. 3.

William of, in Aquitaine, ii. 64; hearing complaints against king's ministers, ii. 67; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 13, 16-17, 67, 107, 213; vi. 19; C. vi. 119 (ref. to ii. 17); cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 21, 39; vi. 30; controller of wardrobe, ii. 16-17, 35 n. 3, 45, 62, 67, 115 n.; vi. 28; dean of St. Martin's-le-Grand, ii. 15 n. 1; bp. of Bath and Wells, ii. 13 nn., 17 and n. 5.

Marche, la (France): see under Lezinan;

Lusignan.

Marches, lordships of, ii. 151; iii. 192; | Margaret, daughter of Edw. I, duchess lords marcher, ii. 2, 197 n. 2, 208, 339; iii. 3-4, 13-14; v. 297; of Scotland: see under Scotland; of Wales: see under Wales. Marcoing (France, Nord), iii. 100; iv. 403 n. 2. Mare, John de la, usher of wardrobe, iv. 94 n. 3. Sir Peter de la, iii. 312 n. 5, 317; speaker of commons, iii. 294-9, 301, 304-6, 318 n. 4, 333, 335-6; imprisonment of, iii. 313, 316, 324-5. Thomas de la, abbot of St. Albans, iii. 376 n. 2; C. vi. 127. Margam (co. Glam.), iii. 2 n. 3; abbey of, iii. 487 n. MARGARET OF FRANCE, QUEEN OF EDW. I: ii. 23, 177; iv. 71 n. 1; v. 244 n. 7, 274; children of, v. 129, 273; household, ii. 42-3, 165: v. 239-41. 272-4: butler, v. 286; cofferer: see under Wardrobe below: controller: see under Wardrobe below: exchequer, v. 240, 247; finances, ii. 43 and nn.; iv. 429 n. 2; v. 240, 272-4, 287; accounts, v. 239 n. 5, 240-1; keeper of wardrobe: see under Wardrobe below: lands, v. 247, 272-5; bailiffs, v. 241, 272 n. 3; messengers, v. 241; ministers, officials, ii. 23; v. 240-241; seals of, v. 286; records, v. 240, 286; letters, v. 241; tallies, v. 240-1: seals, v. 132, 286-8, 452; squires, ii. 43 n. 2; v. 273; steward, v. 240; treasure, v. 241; treasurer: see wardrobe (keeper) below. wardrobe, ii. 42-3; iv. 429 n. 2; accounts, ii. 43 and nn.; iv. 429 n. 2; v. 287; cofferer, ii. 23 n. 1, 43 n. 1, 171 n. 1; v. 240;

242, 273, 286.

of Brabant, ii. 167, 183-4, 195 n. 2; household of, ii. 184. daughter of Edw. III, iii. 253, 271. Margaret, countess of Hainault, Holland and Zealand, v. 310 n. 6. Margaret, daughter of Th. of Brotherton, duchess of Norfolk, iii. 189-90 nn., 326, 410; iv. 27. Marginalia, ii. 43 n. 4; on John Collingbourn's roll, ii. 50 n. 6; Ockham's jest, ii. 226 n. 3. Marigny, Enguerrand de, chamberlain in France, i. 173; ii. 358. Mariners: see Sailors. Marisco, Robert de, clerk of Rich. Marsh, i. 161 n. 5. Marketon, Richard of, in queen's household, v. 249 n. 1. Market, clerk of: see under Household. Market Overton (co. Rutland), manor of, v. 166. Markets, for cloth, iv. 360, 399: prises and purveyance, ii. 173; iv. 365; king's buyers at, i. 217; iv. 392: see also Wardrobe, Great; Abingdon, iv. 100 n. 2; Calais, v. 57; at and near Dunstable, ii. 173; St. Ives, iv. 100 n. 2: St. Neots, iv. 100 n. 2: Stockwith, v. 283; of staple towns, iii. 186: see also Fairs and under Household; Wardrobe. Marlborough (co. Wilts), i. 237. Marmiun, Robert, i. 234. Marquis, creation of title, iii. 397, 409; iv. 28. Marreys, John, alnager and king's tailor, iv. 388 n. 2. Marriages, of Hen. III, i. 241, 249, 253; of Edw. I, i. 256: of Edw. II, v. 132; of Edw. III, iii. 29; iv. 75, 94; v. 278; of Rich. II, iii. 382-3, 402, 436 n. 1; iv. 1-6, 9, 14-15, 200, 222, C. vi. 121; controller, v. 239; 325 n. 1, 423; v. 213-14; keeper, ii. 43 and nn.; v. 239-40, of Hen. III's daughter Beatrice, i. 283;

of Edw. III's children, iii. 252; iv. 317, 421; v. 157 n. 1; of Black Prince, iv. 317; of count of St. Pol, v. 70 n. 3; of heiresses, ii. 336; iv. 342; of widow of tenant-in-chief, iv. 291: regulated in Walton ordinances. iii. 146-8: assigned to Chamber: see under Chamber; assigned to wardrobe, iv. 122-5, 129-30: granted to queen, v. 281, 283: of civil servants, iii. 208-10, 445-6; v. 70, 94-5; without license, iv. 302-3; nullification of, iii. 190. Marsden, R. G., Select Pleas in Court of Admiralty, iii. 468 n. Marsh, Richard, bishop of Durham, chancellor, i. 161-2, 167 n. 1, 169, 183 n. 1, 184-5; vi. 3-4; C. vi. 114; Stephen atte, king's smith, iv. 473. MARSHAL: KING'S MARSHAL: the master, i. 84 n. 1; magistratum marescalcie curie

nostre, i. 90 n. 1; under Hen. II, i. 112; earl marshal, i. 90 n. 1, 224-7, 270; ii. 252 n. 2, 319; iii. 102 n. 1, 313, 319-20, 329, 481; iv. 45, 191; appointed marshals of household, ii. 244; duke of Aumale, iv. 54; earl of March. iii. 301, 313; Th. Mowbray, earl of Nottingham, iii. 410, 458; iv. 13, 20; Hen. Percy, iii. 319, 491; under Hen. IV iv. 63; deputy-marshal, ii. 252; v. 320: herbergers of, ii. 252; house of, v. 244;

rolls of, ii. 252; of exchequer: see under Exchequer; of the hall: see under Household

sergeant of, ii. 252;

(hall); of household: see under Household:

rolls of: see Records under Household, and Wardrobe;

of queen's chamber: see under Household, Queen's:

of Jo. of Gaunt's army in Spain, iii. 397;

alsoEdw. of Woodstock: France:

of baronial household, ii. 182. Marshal, John the, i. 96 n. 3;

William the, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

Marshall, John, mayor of Cambridge, iii. 374.

Richard, earl marshal, murder of, i. 224-7.

William, first earl of Pembroke, regent, i. 90 n., 183 n. 2, 186-8, 209.

William, second earl of Pembroke. i. 90 n., 209 n. 4.

Marshalsea: see under Household, king's; and under Edw. of Woodstock:

prison of: ii. 252, 262, 292-3, 369; iii. 180 n. 2, 369; iv. 103 n. 1; v. 66.

Martel, William, i. 234.

Martin, Beatrice, wife of Ge., iii. 210

Geoffrey, clerk of chancery, clerk of crown, iii. 209-210, 431 and n. 2, 432 n. 1, 448 n. 4; iv. 18 n. 2; v. 94 n. 2; his household for probationer clerks, iii. 210.

Oliver, keeper of Black Prince's wardrobe, v. 349, 435.

William, chancery scribe, i. 132 n. 3. William, of Kemmes, ii. 195 n. 2, 197 n. 2.

Martley (co. Worc.), iii. 3 n. 1. Mary, daughter of Edw. I, nun of Amesbury, ii. 104 n. 2; v. 272.

Mary, Simon son of, king's chamberlain of wines, i. 160 n. 1.

Maryns, Nicholas, iv. 435 n. 3.

Masham (co. Yorks.), first baron Scrope of, iii. 277 n. 5.

Masons: see Occupations.

Masquerades: see Amusements.

Mass, Edw. III and queen Philippa at, iv. 180 n. 6;

Rich. II at, iii. 392; for his welfare, iii. 424 n. 1;

requiem, iii. 462; for Black Prince, iv. 220 n.;

at Chertsey Abbey, iv. 180;

at Westminster Abbey, iii. 340, 437; iv. 29; v. 215;

at St. George's chapel, Windsor, iv. 180.

Massingham, Nicholas, iii. 374 n. 5. Master (magister), of Rich. II (of Bordeaux), iii. 325, 330-1, 341

n., 342, 349, 350 n.; iv. 190; v. 261;

of subordinate households: see under Edw. of Woodstock; Hen., son of Edw. I;

of king's wards, ii. 172.

Master, degree of: see Degrees; in chancery: see Chancery;

of the Rolls, v. 65;

of wardrobe; see Wardrobe;

of great wardrobe: see Wardrobe, Great.

Mathematicians, iii. 315.

Matilda, Empress, i. 89, 131 n. 4, 137 n. 1, 147 n. 2;

chamberlain of: see Pont de l' Arche, Wi. of;

records of, C. vi. 112.

Matrices, of griffin seal, v. 182;

of privy seal, v. 117, 132-3, 135, 138-9, 142 n. 4, 161, 195, 200, 204;

of Edw. III's secret seals, v. 171, 174:

of Edw. III's signet ring, v. 175 n. 3;

of Rich. II's signets, v. 174 n. 3, 202-4;

for queen's seals, v. 287.

Mauclerc, Walter, bishop of Carlisle, treasurer of exchequer, i. 198, 200 n. 3, 215, 219-20; vi. 18.

Maudelyn, Richard, a clerk faithful to Rich. II, iv. 148 n. 1.

Maudit, Hartley, lord of: see Mauduit, Wi.

Mauduit chamberlainship, i. 75 n. 4, 79, 101 and n. 2, 102, 109; C. vi. 112.

Mauduit, Robert, chamberlain, i. 75 n. 4, 78-9, 109 n. 2.

William, lord of Hartley Mauduit and Portchester, chamberlain, i. 75, 79-80, 88-9, 91-2, 95 and nn., 101 n. 2, William, son of Wi., chamberlain, i. 101 n. 2.

Mauduyt, Thomas, v. 168 n. 1.

Mauley, Edmund of, steward of household, ii. 225-6, 232, 234, 237, 293, 350 n. 3; vi. 7, 42; C. vi. 122; and forgery of privy seal, ii. 293; keeper of great seal, vi. 7.

Edward: see Mauley, Edm. and

C. vi. 122.

Robert, steward of household of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 71.

Maupas, John, buyer of household, ii. 159.

Maurice, archdeacon of Le Mans, chancellor, vi. 1.

Mawardyn, R., sheriff of Wiltshire, iv. 43 n. 3.

Maxwell-Lyte, Sir Henry, i. 42, 62; v. 45 n. 7, 204 n. 1; on Edw. III's privy seals, v. 139-40 nn.; Notes on the Use of the Great Seal, iii. 37 n. 7, 57 n. 2, 103 n. 3, 143, 209 n. 2, 419 n. 3, 443 n. 1; v. 114-15 nn., 123 nn., 164, 172-3, 184-5 nn., 212 n. 2.

Maydenhach, Thomas de, submarshal

of hall, ii. 158.

Mayfield, Gilbert, sheriff of London, iii. 480-1.

Maynard, Sir John, steward of Black Prince's household, iii. 329 n. 4; v. 432.

Mayors, iii. 94;

election of, iii. 469;

military work of, ii. 135;

expenses writs for parliament, iii. 291 n.;

collection of poll tax, iii. 359-60; supplies for privy wardrobe, iv. 477; in Cheshire and Wales, ii. 170;

of London: see London; of staple, iii. 91, 186, 257.

McGyngusse, Maurichius, v. 222 n. 1.
McGwain, C. H. High Court of Parlia

M'Ilwain, C. H., High Court of Parliament and its Supremacy, iii. 62 n. 3.

McKisack, May, Borough Representation in Richard II's Reign, iii. 291 n., 352 n.; editor of Th. Favent's history of Merciless Parliament, iii. 430 n. 5.

Mead, G. J. de Cusance, C. vi. 128.

Meals, king's, ii. 337;

in king's presence in chamber, ii. 249, 335-6;

for king's household in the hall, ii. 336; see also under Household; pecuniary allowance instead of, ii. 248;

for parliament, ii. 263;

of civil servants: see under each department;

for masters in chancery, iii. 444.

Measures, clerk of: see under Household.

Meat: see Food.

Meath, bishop of, i. 197; iii. 489-90. Meaux, abbot of, iii. 168 n. 1;

monks of, iii. 260 n. 2.

Mechlin: see Malines.

Medbourne, Peter, controller of ward-robe, vi. 29.

Medburn, John, ii. 226 n. 3; deputy controller of wardrobe, iv. 91-2: see also Melbourne.

Medford, Richard, iii. 452 n. 2, 453; v. 218, 223; king's secretary, iii. 400, 405 n. 1, 428-9 and nn., 457; v. 219-20, 225; vi. 57; his position in 1388, iii. 429, 434 n. 5, 435; treasurer of Ireland, iii. 490; iv. 55 n. 1; v. 221; dean of St. Martin's le Grand, iv. 195 n. 4; bp. of Chichester, iii. 457, 490; iv. 9; v. 219, 221; bp. of Salisbury, iv. 9, 54.

Medham (co. Yorks. ?), ii. 354.

Medici, William, receiver of prince of Aquitaine and Wales, v. 439 n. 1. Medicines, ingredients of, iv. 352

n. 3; for Edw. III, iii. 287; iv. 182;

for king's horses, iv. 348;

drugs in great wardrobe, iv. 352.

Medlars: see Crops and Grains. Medway, river, ferry over, iv. 180

n. 7.

Mège, Aubert, constable of Bordeaux,
iii. 26 n. 1; vi. 67-8.

Meifod (co. Montgomery), iv. 196.

Melbourne (co. Derby), castle and manor, ii. 283, 341 n. 2.

Melbourne, John, controller of wardrobe, vi. 29: see also Medburn. Melcombe (co. Dorset), iv. 110 n. 4. Meldon, Michael, steward of Th. of Lancaster, ii. 185-6.

Melrose (co. Roxburgh), iv. 110 n. 3; v. 186 n. 4.

Melsa: see Chronicles.

Melton Mowbray (co. Leic.), iii. 422.

Melton, Robert, under-clerk of parliament, iii. 448 n. 3.

William of, ii. 69 n. 2, 178, 316 n. 5; iv. 249; in subordinate house-holds, ii. 23, 43 n. 1, 171, 192, 225; v. 240, 316; C. vi. 121; controller of wardrobe, ii. 38, 192, 225-6, 232, 234, 237-8, 257, 283 and n. 2, 285, 287; iv. 79; vi. 28, 50; keeper of privy seal, ii. 283, 285, 287; vi. 28, 50; keeper of great seal, vi. 7, 12; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 237-8, 240-1, 270, 278-9, 328 n. 5; iv. 92 n. 2, 93; vi. 7, 26, 84-5; C. vi. 122-3; ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 15 n. 1; iv. 80 n. 1; archbishop of York, ii. 238, 241-2, 259 n. 3, 270, 286; iii. 12 n. 3, 116; iv. 71; official families connected with, iii. 215 and nn.; connection with chancery, iii. 58-60; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 211, 214, 216-17; iii. 7-8, 36, 43, 85; vi. 21; C. vi. 124; reforms of, ii. 267; iii. 36; and household ordinance of 1323, ii. 260; executor of, iv. 148;

chamber of, v. 21;

household of, iii. 85, 215.

Melun (France, dep. Seine et Marne), ii. 46.

Melyn, Giles, lorinier, iv. 295 n. 4, 454 n. 1.

Memoranda: see under Chamber; Exchequer; Seal, Privy; Wardrobe; and under Edw. of Woodstock; Is., queen of Edw. II;

rolls: see under Exchequer; Is., queen of Edw. II.

Men-at-arms: see under Army; Edw. of Woodstock; Household.

Meopham, Simon, archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 14 n. 4, 16, 24, 41; v. 26 n. 4.

Mercenaries: see under Army.

Merchant gild, C. vi. 115.

MERCHANTS: ii. 101 n. 3, 102 n.; prosperity of, iii. 141; bankrupt, ii. 55; council of, iii. 387; establishment of foreign staple by, iii. 50; exemptions from staple regulations, iii. 476; exporting goods, iii. 477, 478 n. 5, 479; specie, iii. 289; wool, iii. 96, 289: and Edw. III's seizure of wool, iii. 113: Edw. III's policy concerning, iii. 75; Netherlands with Edw. III, iii. 115; their part in Rich. II's fall, iv. 56-7; as king's butler, iv. 159; taxation of, iii. 66 n. 2, 107-8, 349; king's debts to, iii. 73; iv. 417 n. 2; pawning of king's jewels to, v. 14; king's merchants: iii. 96, 289; iv. 89, 392; on staff of great wardrobe, iv. 368, 429; relations with great wardrobe, iv. 366, 368, 392, 417, 425, 429; English merchants: ii. 101 n. 3; iii. 99: iv. 104: exclusion from foreign trade. iii. 186: loans to king, iii. 387-8; at Bruges, iii. 229 n. 2; of London, iii. 121, 253 n. 4; iv. 158 n. 1; v. 364 n. 1; shops of, iv. 405; see also under Kingston-on-Hull: London; Lynn; Poles; Foreign merchants: imprisoned in Tower, iv. 287; king's steward and, iv. 366; goods of, iv. 287, 293; king's debts to, ii. 6; iv. 293 n. 2, 366; purchases for great wardrobe by, iv. 392; Gascon, iv. 87-8, 427 n. 1; Provençal, i. 237; see Acciaiuoli; Albertini; Asti; Bardi: Brabant; Cahorsins; Douai; Genoa; Germany; Ghent; Hanse; Italy; Jews; Lucca; Milan; Netherlands; Provence; Venice; Ypres;

Templars, ii. 101 n. 3: see also under Bankers; Loans. Merchants, statute of, iii. 186. Merioneth, county of, ii. 169; v. 281; sheriff, iii. 40; lordship, v. 281. Thomas, monk of West-Merke, minster, iii. 490; bishop of Carlisle, iv. 9, 54, 64. Merovingians: see under France. Mersey, river, ferrymen on, ii. 277 and n. Merton, J., escheator of North Wales, vi. 64. Walter of, i. 306-7; C. vi. 117-19; chancellor, i. 297, 299 and nn., 303, 313; ii. 3, 11, 74 and n. 1; v. 287; vi. 5-6; keeper of exchequer seal, i. 303. Merton College: see Oxford. "Mesnee": see under Household. Messengers, i. 272; ii. 288 n. 3; iii. 207, 309, 482 n. 8; iv. 100, 173 n. 2, 453-4; v. 192-4 and nn., 196 n. 1, 222; payment, ii. 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1; iv. 317 n. 4; v. 192; gifts from Black Prince, v. 359; from England to Gascony, i. 267-8; to the lord Edw. in Palestine, ii. 5 n. 3; to Edw. III in Flanders, iii. 98, 114; from Michael Northburgh to papal court at Avignon, v. 29; of king's council, v. 60, 101: in king's household, ii. 256; v. 178 n. 2; queen's, ii. 50 and n. 5; iv. 173 n. 2; v. 241, 255; of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 172; of Black Prince, v. 318, 322, 330, 344, 348, 384. Messina (Sicily), C. vi. 112. Metals, for great seal, iv. 4 n. 1;

purchased by great wardrobe, iv.

gold: see Currency; Gold; Jewels;

lead, iv. 352; v. 299; for guns and

silver: see under Currency; Jewels;

artillery, iv. 416, 475; seals,

v. 304 n. 6; miners of, v. 299;

352, 415-16;

Plate; Silver.

Plate:

Meverel, William, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Michaelhouse: see under Cambridge. Michal, Arnold, king's butler, iv. 87-8. Michel, la: see Ships.

Michel, F., i. 268 n. 4; and under

Bémont, Charles.

Middelburg (Holland, Zeeland), staple at, iii. 185 n. 2, 437, 477-8.

Middleney, —, escheator, iii. 50 n. 2.

Middlesex, county of:

Black Prince's fees in, v. 393 n. 6; commission to try king's ministers (1340-1), iii. 129 n. 1;

escheator, iv. 276 n. 2;

knights of shire in parliament, iii. 268 n. 2, 284 n. 3, 304 n. 5, 318 n. 2, 438 n. 2; iv. 197;

issues, iv. 481;

justices of over and terminer, iv. 197;

manors in, v. 83;

sheriff, iii. 364: see also under London; under-sheriff, iii. 370, 434:

subsidy, iii. 270 n. 1.

Middlesex, archdeacon of: see Baldock, Ra.; Baldock, Rob.;

archdeaconry of, ii. 310.

Middleton, A. E., Sir Gilbert de Middleton, ii. 241 n. Gilbert of, ii. 241 n.

Richard of, chancellor, i. 313 n. 1; vi. 5.

Midwife: see Occupations.

Milan (Italy), iv. 15, 20; Richard II's proposed campaign against, iv. 15-17, 20;

merchants of, ii. 101 n. 4.

Milan, Leone of, Lombard merchant and banker, ii. 117 n. 6.

Mildenhall, family of, iv. 451, 452 n. 1. Robert (1), iv. 298-9, 300 n. 2, 451; deputy receiver of chamber, iii. 167, 179; v. 181 n. 2; receiver of chamber, iv. 258-9, 280, 290, 302, 451-7, 463, 467 nn., 469 n. 1; v. 187 n. 1, 189; vi. 55; keeper of king's wardrobe in Tower, iv. 451-7, 463, 467 nn., 469 n. 1; keeper of privy wardrobe, iii. 167, 179; iv. 258, 280, 415, 442, 470, 475, 478; v. 171 n. 4, 189; vi. 37; accounts of, i. 53-4; iv. 259, 307, 462-3; keeper of mint and exchanges, iv. 280, 455.

Robert of (2), of Michaelhouse. Cambridge, iv. 451-2.

Mile End (co. Middlesex), iii. 371-2, 400; iv. 410.

Miles, Robert, general receiver of queen, v. 275.

Milford Haven (co. Pembroke), iii. 487 and n., 492 n. 2; iv. 53, 59.

Militia: see under Army.

Miller, F., on Middelburg Staple (1383-1388), iii, 477 n. 4.

Millers: see Occupations.

Mills, of river Dee, v. 347 n. 2; at Oxford, v. 272 n. 3.

Mills, John, clerk of queen's scal, iv. 182.

Mabel H., iii. 47, 240 n. 2; v. 247 n. 5; C. vi. 115, 117; Exchequer Agenda and an Estimate of Revenue, 1284, iii. 77 n. 2; Index, vi. 130-457.

Minden, William of, v. 378 n. 6; controller of wardrobe of Jo. of Eltham, iv. 78 n. 7.

Miners: see Occupations.

MINISTERS, KING'S: ii. 58, 230;

appointments, control by magnates and parliament, ii. 285; iii. 163, 335, 339, 352-3, 389, 412, 414, 474; iv. 42; v. 16, 46-7; Commons' demand to be informed of, iii. 342, 396-7: under advice of king's council, iii. 466;

sworn in before king's council, ii. 148;

wages, iii. 119, 348; iv. 144 n. 4;

fees and robes, iv. 158 n. 3; permitted to export wool, iii. 96;

promotion to bishopries, iii. 219-20: see also Civil Servants; and under each office;

scandals among, v. 271 n. 3;

meetings, in great wardrobe quarters, iv. 410;

responsibility to king, iii. 160;

their right to seats in parliament, iii. 132 n. 1, 138;

control over, i. 20; iii. 159-60, 423; by lords appellant, iii. 438-9;

their work on parliamentary petitions, iii. 448; iv. 285;

and king's council, i. 11; iii. 465-6;

nomination of sheriffs by, iv. 43; residences of, v. 71; households of, iii. 445; as retainers of magnates, iii. 300, 391 n. 2; Edw. I's confidential, ii. 12; under Edw. II, ii. 242, 272-3, 300; iv. 69; in ordinances of 1311, ii. 230-1; in crisis of 1326-7, iii. 2-10, 15; iv. 69; under Edw. III, iii. 77, 151, 161-2, 313; parliament's attitude to, iii. 173-4; appointments of laymen in 1340, iii. 124; in 1371, iii. 267, 272-4; relations to permanent council of 1376, iii. 300; under Rich. II, in great council of Westminster (1379), iii. 347; changes (1380-1), iii. 352-8; on continual council of 1386, iii. 415, 417-18; appointments in 1386, iii. 430; v. 209; in 1388, iii. 429; changes of, under Hen. IV, iv. 62-4; modern, iii. 177; iv. 202; of household: see under Chamber: Household; Wardrobe; of state: see under State. Ministers, local, to administer lands in king's hands, iv. 123 n. 1. Minot, Thomas, clerk of privy seal, v. 111. Minstrels, ii. 336; iv. 53 n. 2, 54, 414 n. 1; v. 308 n. 8; of Black Prince, v. 308 n. 6, 330, 344. MINT, KING'S: relations with privy wardrobe, iv. 455-7; controller of, iii. 246, 249; keeper: see warden below; master, iii. 246; iv. 449; deputy master, v. 142 n. 4; magister monete, C. vi. 130; warden (keeper), i. 218; iii. 249; iv. 43 n. 3, 292; C. vi. 130; see also under Bordeaux; Calais; Canterbury; Exchanges; land; London, Tower of; in Adam Bury's house, iii. 290. Minutes: see under Council, king's. Mirail, Raymond de, constable of Bordeaux, ii. 118; vi. 66.

Mirfield, William, keeper of great seal, vi. 15. Mirror of Justices, i. 38; ii. 193 n.; iii. 281 n. 2. Mise rolls: see under Exchequer. Missions: see Embassies. Mistress (magistra), iii. 331; v. 319-20. Mitre, of bishop of Chichester, iv. 321 n. 1. Mobberley (co. Chester), v. 348 n. 3. Mocking, Margaret, widow of Nich., iv. 332 n. 3. Nicholas, iv. 332. Modus Tenendi Parliamentum, iii. 138 Mohun, John, lord of Dunster, knight of Black Prince's household, v. 344 n. 7: see also under Mone. Mold, Robert of, iii. 5 n. 3; iv. 86 Roger of, justice of Chester, iv. 362 n. 6. Mollat, G., Les Papes d' Avignon, iii. 200 n. 2, 254 n. 4. Molyneux, Sir Thomas, constable of Chester, iii. 427. Molyns, Egidia (Gill), wife of Jo., iii. 123 n. 3. Sir John, iii. 29 n. 6, 91 n. 6, 98, 112, 114; iv. 297 n. 2; on queen Philippa's staff, iv. 296 n. 2; v. 250, 253, 258; work in king's chamber, iii. 89; iv. 247 n. 3, 267, 296 n. 2, 446 n. 7; knight of chamber, iii. 52, 123; iv. 89 and n. 9, 246-7, 270, 287; house of, iii. 123; lands of, iv. 243-4, 245 n. 2, 266 n. 2, 267, 276 n. 2; retinue of, iv. 101 n. 2, 102. William, iii. 123 n. 3. Monarchy, constitutional control of, i. 8; iii. 127; control of administration by, iv. 65;policy of, iv. 66-7; theory in 1388 of, iii. 432-3; effect of revolution of 1399 on, i. 28; iv. 64-5; later developments in, i. iv. 65, 67-8:

see also under Crown; King.

MONASTERIES: Benedictine: see under Monks below: drafting of charters in, i. 130: chronicles of, iii. 305; and under Chronicles: corrodies: see Corrodies: special grant for Welsh War (1282-4), ii. 114 n. 2; pensions from, iii, 42 n. 2: reforms, iv. 119: visitation, iv. 119; Rich. II's visits, iv. 221; Jo. Buckingham's retirement to, v. 39: temporalities of, iv. 292; Abbeys, ii. 114 n. 2, 289 n. 1; iv. 222, 292, 319 n. 1; Benedictine, iv. 221; during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 374; keepers of, i. 106, 301-2; alien priories, iii. 12-13, 156 n. 4, 204-5, 263; iv. 86 n. 1; lands, iv. 246-9, 298 n. 1; v. 93; keepers, iv. 246-50, 274; revenues, iv. 246, 247 n. 3, 312; v. 92 n. 6. Monks: i. 118, 234; iii. 368; alien, iv. 246-8; Benedictine, iii. 205, 239: see also Langham, Si.; Salmon, Jo. : articles against possessioner, iv. 18 n. 2; attacked in parliament (1371), iii. 271 n. 2; taxation, iii. 52, 107 n. 4, 266, 349, 355 n. 2; Abbots, iii. 52, 107 n. 4, 291, 368; iv. 299; Priors, iii. 291. Nuns: iv. 405 n. 3; v. 232-3, 265 n. 2; nominate, queen's right to v. 265 n. 2; queen Philippa's alms to, v. 255; recluse, iii. 349 n. 1; taxation, iii. 349, 355 n. 2: see also under Abingdon; Amesbury; Antwerp; Appledurcombe;

Aumale; Battle; Bermondsey;

Bilsington; Bindon; Burstall;

Bury St. Edmunds; Caldwell: Canterbury; Carisbrooke; Carlisle; Cherbourg; Chertsev: Chester: Cirencester: Clair-Ruissel; Clerkenwell: Cluny ; Cockersand; Croxton; Derby; Durham; Evesham; Farlegh; Fécamp; Gloucester; Godstow: Holderness; Lacok; Leeds; Leicester; Lewes; Liffeld; London; Malmesbury; Margam; Meaux; Monte Casino; Northampton: Ogbourne; Paris; Peterborough; Prittlewell; Ramsey; Ravenstone; Reading; St. Albans; St. Cross; St. Helen's; St. Ives; Saint-Jean d'Orbetier; St. Maxence; St. Neots; St. Osyth; St. Radegund's; Savigny: pringham; Shaftesbury; Sherborne; Southwick; Stoneleigh; Tavistock; Tewkesbury; Thame; Thorney: Tiron: Vale Royal: Warden: Waltham: Ware: Westminster: Wilton: Winchester; Woburn; Worcester; York.

and also under Friars; Hospitallers; Templars.

Mone, Guy, receiver of chamber, keeper of privy seal, iv. 8, 16 n., 322, 336, 337 n. 1; v. 53-4 and nn.; vi. 53, 57; treasurer of exchequer, iv. 8; v. 53; vi. 24; bp. of St. David's, iv. 8, 49, 54, 336; v. 53; vi. 24.

Money, forged, v. 66;

purchase of offices with, i. 78-9; king's, under Normans, i. 82; in the Temple, i. 97 n. 1; coffers of, iv. 332, n. 4; reserved to chamber, iv. 251; in mint at Calais, iv. 131 n. 4; moneyers, iii. 243 n. 3; iv. 355 n. 7;

transport, i. 165, 267-78 passim; ii. 103-4, 174 n. 2; iii. 65:

see also under Currency; Taxation. Money-lenders, iv. 18 n. 2; v. 99-100. Monk, Eustace the: see Eustace.

Geoffrey, i. 112; receiver of moneys in chamber, i. 107, 110, 112, 116. Geoffrey, junior, i. 112 n. 3. Monks: see Monasteries.

Monkton, rector of: see Benstead, Jo. Monmouth, county of, iii. 360 n. 1.

Monmouth (co. Monmouth), i. 312 n. 1;

iii. 2, 18 n. 3. Montacute (co. Somerset), alien priory

of, v. 260.

Montacute, family of: see Montague.

Montague, Edward, first earl of Sandwich, master of great wardrobe,

iv. 411 n. 1.

Sir John (1), steward of household, iii. 378, 382 n. 3, 392 n., 400-1, 402 n. 4, 425 n. 1; iv. 203-4, 220; vi. 44; on commission to investigate administration (1380), iii. 352; on commission to keep great seal (1383), iii. 402 n. 4; will of, iv. 204.

Sir John (2) (d. 1400), third earl of Salisbury, iii. 400 n. 4, 425 n. 1; iv. 30, 54, 203-4; an appellant of 1397, iv. 22-3, 26; on 1398 parliamentary committee, iv. 31 n. 1, 37; supported Rich. II (1399),

iv. 59-60, 64.

John (3), knight of Black Prince's household, v. 344 n. 7.

Simon, bishop of Salisbury, iii. 37.

William (1), i. 156.

William (2), steward of household, ii. 205, 241-2; iii. 27; iv. 77; vi. 42.

William (3), confidant of Edw. III, iii. 25, 27-9, 37, 88-90, 99-100, 102; iv. 82 and n. 3; v. 6 and n. 5, 182; created earl of Salisbury (1337), iii. 37, 63 n. 1; earl of Salisbury, iii. 37-8, 88-9, 104, 189; v. 322;

council and retinue, iii. 29 n. 6, 169 n. 3;

seal, v. 173 n. 5;

servants, iv. 267 n. 2.

William (4), second earl of Salisbury (d. 1397), iii. 286, 291, 315, 380 n. 2, 401, 469 n. 3; iv. 203; v. 363 n. 5, 399; retinue of, v. 387 n. 6.

Monte Casino (Italy), monk of, ii. 24

Montefiore, Master Paul of, king's clerk, iv. 88 n. 6, 104, 112 n. 1, 292.

Monte Florum, Paul de, loan to Black Prince, v. 363 n. 4.

Montfort, Amaury de, i. 202. John de (1), iii. 140, 189.

John de (2), duke of Brittany, iv. 134 n.

Peter de, i. 280 n. 1, 311 nn.

Robert de, i. 85 n. 2.

Simon de, i. 109 n. 1, 202; iv. 157 n. 2, 418; earl of Leicester, i. 272, 309-12, 314; ii. 2; steward of England, i. 202, 310-11; ii. 32, 243, 358;

followers of, i. 311 n. 2, 312;

ii. 281; iv. 338.

Montgauger, William of, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 65. Montgomery, county of, accounts of,

ii. 179 n. 6.

Montgomery (co. Montgomery), i. 197; castle, C. vi. 115.

Monthermer, Ralph of, ii. 295.

Montibus, Elizabeth de, v. 285 n. 6. Eubulo de (1), steward of house-

hold, vi. 40-1. Ebulo de (2), steward of queen's

household, v. 242. Montpellier, Henry of, wardrobe official

ii. 23-4, 41 n. 4.

Poter of gueen's anotherary v. 242.

Peter of, queen's apothecary, v. 242, 285.

Montreuil, county of, ii. 353; v. 274, 276-7;

count of, ii. 166.

Montreuil (France, Pas de Calais), treaty of (1299), v. 272-3.

Montrose (co. Forfar), ii. 81.

Montviron, John, Black Prince's marshal, v. 344 n. 2.

Moody, R. E.: see under Labaree.

Moon: see Mone.

Moorend Castle (Northants), iv. 180. Moorholm (co. Lancs.), iv. 245 n. 2. Moot, ancient, iii. 183-4;

of hundreds, i. 2;

moothall of St. Albans, iii. 376.

Morant, Jordan, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 67.

Moravia (Moray), men of, v. 128 n. 1.

More, Thomas, receiver-general of
queen, cofferer and keeper of
king's wardrobe, iv. 201; v. 261-3,
264 n. 2; vi. 32.

Morel, O., La Grande Chancellerie royale et l'expédition des lettres royaux, 1328-1400, i. 17 and n. 3, 66; v. 132 n. 1, 143-4 nn., 158, 196-9, 229.

Richard, usher of queen's chamber. C. vi. 120.

Morers, William, knight of chamber, iv. 345.

Morewode, Roger, keeper of Marg, of Clare's lands, ii. 323.

Morgannou (co. Glam.), Despenser lands in, v. 278.

Morieux, Sir Thomas, knight of chamber, iii. 392 n., 397 : iv. 345.

Morlans, Gailard de, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

Moroni, G., Dizionario di erudizione storico-ecclesiastica, i. 230 n. 3.

Morris, J. E., Welsh Wars of Edward I, ii. 134 and n., 139-40.

The Mediæval English W. A., Sheriff to 1300, iii. 75 n.

Mortain, count of: see John, count of Mortain.

Mortar: see Pestle.

Mortimer, family of, iii. 30, 33, 189, 408; v. 189.

Edmund, third earl of March, iii. 286, 303, 408; v. 359 n. 1; earl marshal, iii. 301, 313; in Good Parliament, iii. 291, 316; on councils and committees (1373, 1376), iii. 286, 295, 298; v. 398; on continual council, iii. 327, 329, 334, 344, 347 n. 3; on committee to examine estate of king (1379), iii. 347 n. 3;

steward of, iii. 294, 305.

Roger, of Chirk (c. 1256-1326), ii. 205, 209, 220, 340; trial of (1322), ii. 220; iii. 8; justice of Wales, vi. 59:

forfeited lands of, ii. 340.

Roger, of Wigmore (c. 1231-82),

regent (1272-4), ii. 2.

Roger, of Wigmore, first earl of March, ii. 81, 128, 205, 209, 220, 242, 340; justice of Wales, iii. 13, 21; vi. 60; on committee to reform household (1318), ii. 242; trial of (1322), ii. 220; iii. 8; government of queen Is. and,

iii. 1-30, 44; iv. 75, 319 n. 2; policy of, iii. 15, 24, 28-9, 34; v. 4, 6; complaints against, v. 6; coalition against, iii. 28-31: fall and execution of, iii. 10, 14 n. 4, 35-6, 39; iv. 81, 236, 238; v. 6. 279; judged by his peers, iii. 137; descendants of, iii. 21, 33;

dependents and kinsfolk of, iii. 22: territorial acquisitions, iii. 13. 21-4;

forfeited lands and chattels, ii. 340; iii. 37, 189; iv. 236, 245-6 and nn.; C. vi. 123;

supporters, iii. 3, 13-14, 24, 34-5; iv. 87; v. 241; steward of, iii. 19 n. 1.

Roger, second earl of March, iii. 190 and n. 1; iv. 259 n. 1; v. 280 n. 1, 359 n. 1; earldom restored to, iii. 189; iv. 245; illegitimate son of, iv. 26;

lands, iv. 245-6 and nn., 299 n. 6. Roger, fourth earl of March, iii, 408. 489-90; iv. 30, 31 n. 1, 37; v. 281; his claim to the throne, iii. 303, 396 n. 1; justice of Ireland, iv. 53.

Sir Thomas, iv. 26-7, 29-30.

Mortlake (co. Surrey), iii. 60 n. 3; iv. 179, 316 n. 3; v. 191.

Mortmain, alienation in, iv. 155; licence for holding lands in, iv. 292. Morton, Clement of, acting spigurnel, ii. 69 and n. 2.

William, v. 140 n. 2; goldsmith of London, v. 133.

Moulsoe (co. Bucks.), iv. 155.

Moulsoe, William, chamberlain of exchequer, clerk of king's works, dean of St. Martin's le Grand, ii. 15 n. 1; iii. 250, 273; iv. 155 and n. 3, 156, 163; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 313; iv. 153, 155-6, 163-4 and nn., 167, 173, 193 n. 1; vi. 27, 94-5; executors, iv. 193 n. 1.

Moulton (co. Northants), iii. 354. Moveables: see Goods and chattels.

Mowbray, estates of, iii. 326.

Mowbray, —, on Black Prince's council, v. 385 n. 6. John (1), ii. 339-40, 350 n. 1.

1383), iii. 325-6, 410.

Thomas, earl of Nottingham (d. 1399), iii. 326, 410, 417-18, 485; iv. 2, 6, 12-16, 20 n. 1; earl marshal, iii. 410, 458; iv. 13, 20; lord appellant, iii. 435, 458, 469; captain of Calais, iii. 484; iv. 4 n. 2, 13-15; in Ireland (1394), iii. 490; an appellant in 1397, iv. 22-3, 26; created duke of Norfolk, iv. 27, 30, 410; his quarrel with duke of Hereford, iv. 30-1, 34, 36-7; his banishment, iv. 36-7, 40 n. 3, 49 n. 3, 52, 53 n. 1; justice of Chester and North Wales, iii. 484; vi. 61; attorneys of, iv. 18 and n. 2, 39 nn., 53 n. 1;

council of, iv. 39 n. 1; retinue of, iv. 12, 39 n. 2, 55-6,

Muddepenning, Henry, iii. 115.

Mugnier, F., Les Savoyards en Angleterre au XIIIme siècle et Pierre d'Aigueblanche, i. 261 n. 6.

Mulested, William of, under-usher of queen's chamber, v. 234 n. 1.

Mulsho: see Moulsoe.

Munden, William de, in queen's service, v. 378 n. 6; keeper of Black Prince's seal, v. 317, 378, n. 6, 379, 436.

Muniments: see Records.

Murimuth, Richard, clerk of wardrobe, iv. 110.

Chronicle of: see under Chronicles. Musgrave, Clare, iii. 199 n. 1; Household of Elizabeth de Burgh, lady of Clare, iii. 233 n. 3; iv. 311 n.

Muskham, Robert, clerk of Chancery, iii. 361.

Myres, J. N. L., "The Campaign of Radcot Bridge in December, 1387, iii. 427 n. 2.

Myton (Yorks.), battle of, ii. 334 n. 1.

Nájera (Spain), battle and campaign of, iii. 265, 276-7, 331 n. 2, 339; iv. 157; v. 157; Black Prince's account of, v. 415 n. 6.

Nantes (France, Loire Inf.), i. 199.

John (2), earl of Nottingham (d. | Naper, Jon le, of king's household, ii. 159.

Naperer: see Household (Staff).

Nappery: see Textiles. Naples, kings of, v. 159;

letters and seals of, v. 159;

Napoleon, administrative machinery fashioned by, i. 180.

Napoleonic Wars: see War.

Narbonne (France, dep. Aude), Black Prince's raid on, v. 388 n. 1.

Natalis, Luke, citizen of Lucca: see

under Lucca.

Nateby, Richard, clerk of pantry and buttery, iv. 104 n. 2; clerk of wardrobe, ii. 301 n. 4; cofferer of wardrobe, iv. 104 n. 2; vi. 32; controller of wardrobe, iii. 87; iv. 104, 106, 108-9; vi. 29.

National Balance Sheets: see under Exchequer (of Receipt).

Nations, beginnings of, iii. 120.

Navarre, Blanche, queen of; under Blanche.

Navenby (co. Lincoln), ii. 168 n. 5.

Navy: see under Fleet;

equipment of: see under Wardrobe, Privy.

Neath (co. Glam.), iii. 2 n. 3, 29 n. 6.

Neilson, N., Cartulary of Bilsington Priory in Kent, iii. 422 n. 4.

Neite: see Neyte.

Netheravon, Thomas of, clerk of wardrobe, i. 300 n. 4.

NETHERLANDS:

ii. 20 and n. 2, 119; iii. 123, 158, 160 n. 2, 229 n. 2, 308 n. 3; iv. 103:

Gaveston's visit to (1311), ii. 195; Jo. of Gaunt in, iv. 15;

Rob. Vere in, iii. 458;

conquered by French, iii. 394-5;

abbots of, iii. 255; bankers of, iii. 67, 115;

chamberlain and secret seal of, v. 160;

charters of, i. 125;

cloth bought in, iv. 392;

letters drafted in, v. 81 n. 7, 82: merchants of, iv. 293 n. 2;

magnates of, iv. 295;

notaries in, i. 122;

wool exported to, i. 251, 287; iii. 91; iv. 117.

ENGLAND'S RELATIONS WITH:

Edw. I in, ii. 68-9, 93, 103, 118-19, 132, 184, 301 n. 1; iv. 443 n. 4; Walt. Langton's mission to, ii. 107 n. 3;

Edw. III in, iii. 79, 113-15: iv. 103 n. 3; v. 20-1, 320; his family in, v. 315 and nn.; policy in, iii. 34 n. 4, 105; alliance with imperial princes of, iii. 66, 105, 263; iv. 295; v. 17; the Bruges staple, iii. 185; missions to (1332-3), iv. 396; treaty with Flanders (1338), iii. 80 n. 4; campaigns in, iii. 79-120 passim. 171, 225-6, 388-90; iv. 101, 111, 117-18, 144, 415; v. 35; horses for, iv. 139; administration of, iii. 68, 79-120 passim, 200, 276, 492; iv. 280; v. 13-17, 183-5; his advisors, iii. 119; iv. 82; v. 14-17; chamber staff, iii. 87; finances, iii. 104; iv. 82, 105-7, 109: and under Wardrobe: king's household, iv. 451; effect on privy seal office, v. 77; use of signum, v. 194; wardrobe, ii. 46; iv. 101-3: and under Wardrobe; great iv. 382, 396-7, 423; wardrobe,

under Rich. II (1388), iii. 439, 476:

see also under Flanders; Flemings.

Neue, John, iv. 347. Neuthorp, John, keeper of queen's

wardrobe, v. 263. Neville, family of, iii. 313; iv. 81.

Alexander, archbishop of York, iii. 418, 421 n. 4, 424 n. 1, 426-7, 436, 452, 454, 471; on committees and commissions (1380-6), iii. 351 n. 3, 352, 380 n. 2, 415-16; chancellor, iii. 454.

Geoffrey de, chamberlain, i. 159 and n. 2; vi. 45.

John, of Hornby, iii. 29 n. 6, 36 n. 2. Sir John, of Raby, steward of household, iii. 279, 286, 301, 307-8, 313; iv. 162, 166 n. 3, 183; vi. 43; admiral of northern fleet, iv. 166 n. 3; retinue of, iii. 279;

on committee to reform administration (1381), iii. 380 n. 2.

Nicholas, i. 146 n. 3, 208-9 and n. 1; C. vi. 114.

Ralph (1), keeper of great seal, i. 183 n. 2; vi. 3-4; bp. of Chichester, chancellor, regent, i. 146 n. 3, 185-6, 207-8, 215, 219, 223-4, 235-6, 250, 284-8, 290 and n. 1; ii. 61; vi. 3-4; C. vi. 116 (ref. to i. 284).

Ralph (2), of Raby, iv. 81 n. 6.

Ralph (3), of Raby, iv. 265 n. 3; on Black Prince's council as regent, iii. 84, 101 n. 5, 112; v. 322-3; steward of household, keeper of forest north of Trent, iii. 36; iv. 81; vi. 43.

Ralph, first earl of Westmorland (d. 1425), iv. 28, 53 n. 2, 57, 61, 63.

William, knight of chamber, iii. 332 n. 1, 425 n. 1, 469 n. 3; iv. 342 n. 1, 345.

Neville's Cross (co. Durham), battle of, iii. 172; v. 10 n. 2.

New Forest (Hants), ii. 74 and n. 2; iv. 180, 220.

New Winchelsea (co. Sussex), iii. 236. Newark (co. Notts.), ii. 258 n., 357 n.

Newark, Thomas of, controller of wardrobe, i. 248, 262 and n. 1; vi. 27.

Newbold, Adam, a clerk of privy seal, iii. 169; v. 22, 74, 93, 112.

Newburgh, Ambrose, exchequer official, auditor to Black Prince, v. 336, 337 n. 7.

Newbury (co. Berks.), i. 211 n. 3.

Newbury, John of, treasurer of queen's wardrobe, iv. 157, 383; v. 248-50 and nn., 286; keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 157, 374, 377 n. 3, 383-4, 408 n. 3, 431-3 and nn., 435-6 and nn.; vi. 36; will of (transcript), iv. 435 n. 3; rector of West Rasen, iv. 435 n. 3.

Newcastle-upon-Tyne (co. Northumberland), ii. 363; iii. 57, 66; iv. 395, 450 n. 1, 482 n. 4;

burgesses, i. 305; iii. 49;

castle, iii. 48;

customs, iv. 83 n., 86;

exchequer (local), iii. 48 and n. 7; | Nicolas, Sir Harris, iv. 474 mayor, iii. 49; iv. 273 n. 1; and bailiffs, iv. 324 n. 4;

staple, iii. 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4; great wardrobe at, iv. 396.

Newcastle, Hugh of, clerk of chancery, ii. 280 n. 3;

Richard, wardrobe clerk, clerk of privy seal, ii. 287; v. 111.

Newent (co. Gloucester), iii. 487 n.

Newentone, John of, clerk of queen's great wardrobe, v. 258 n. 6. Newhay (Newhayl), Thomas, clerk of

privy seal, ii. 288; v. 112.

Newlyn, William, master gunner, iv. 472.

Newmarket (Suffolk), iv. 179; v. 271

Newmarket, Adam of, i. 310, 311 n. 2, 314 and n. 2; vi. 41.

Newnham, John, chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 250.

Thomas, keeper of great seal, vi. 16. William, iv. 128 n. 1.

Newport (co. Essex), ii. 351 n. 5.

Newport (I. o. W.), king's court of knights at, iv. 274.

Newport (co. Monmouth), iii. 487 n. Newport Pagnell (co. Bucks), ii. 168 n. 5; iv. 155, 179.

Newport, Andrew, iv. 43 n. 3.

Newsam, Temple (co. Yorks.), ii. 347 n. 4, 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1.

Newton, A. P., i. 29 n., 34 n. 2, 37; The King's Chamber under the Early Tudors, ii. 343 n. 2.

Geoffrey, king's butler, iv. 158 n. 6. Thomas, sheriff of London, iii. 480-1. Neyland, Simon, C. vi. 127.

"Neyte, la" (co. Middlesex), manor of, ii. 351 n. 5; v. 396.

Nicholas of Winchelsea: see Ships. Nicholas de camera, i. 188-9 and n. 1. Nicholas, clerk of Peter of Rivaux, i. 192 n. 1.

Nicholas, usher of wardrobe, iv. 362

Nicholao, Silvester de, Lombard merchant, iv. 326 n. 4.

Nichols, John, Progresses of James I,

Nicolas de garderoba: see Nicholas de camera.

v. 102 n. 4; Proceedings and Ordinances of the Privy Council, i. 43; iii. 467 n. 2.

Nigel, bishop of Ely: see under Ely. Nigel, collector of Winchester, i. 132 n. 1.

Noble: see Currency.

"Nobles of the Council": see Council, king's.

Nocton (Lines.), iii. 89 n. 1.

Nonarum Inquisitiones tempore Edwardi III, iii. 107 n. 1.

Norbury, John, in retinue of Henry of Lancaster, iv. 56; king's esquire, treasurer of exchequer, iv. 61; vi. 24: keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6.

Norfolk, county of, Black Prince's surveyor in, v. 391 n. 4; his fees in, v. 393 n. 6;

escheator, ii. 351;

Peasants' Revolt, iii. 373-4;

sheriff, iv. 43, 425 n. 3;

taxation, iii. 270 n. 1; poll tax, iii. 362, 374.

Norfolk, archdeacon of, v. 376 n. 5; archdeaconry, v. 217, 279.

Norfolk, duchess of: see Marg., daughter of Th. of Brotherton. duke of: see Mowbray, Th.

earl of: see under Bigod; Brotherton.

Norfolk, Adam, constable of Bordeaux,

John, treasurer of household of Jo. of Gaunt, iv. 192 n. 1.

Norgate, Kate, i. 183 n. 2; C. vi. 114. Norman, Robert the, master pantler, ii. 159.

Simon the, keeper of great seal, i. 251, 287 n. 3, 288; vi. 4.

Norman chronicles: see Chronicles. Norman Conquest, effect of, i. 74-5.

Norman roll: see Chancery (records). NORMANDY: i. 143;

effect of its loss on English administrative history, i. 98, 178;

Edw. III's march through: see Calais (campaign);

keepers of castles, iv. 250, 317; duke's chamber in, i. 71;

chamberlain, i. 71 and n. 2, 111 n. 1;

chancellors, i. 125-6: estates in, iv. 250, 317: exchequer, i. 93, 160 n. 1: finance board, i. 81-2; notaries, i. 122; treasurer, i. 81, 88; treasury, i. 75, 78 n. 3, 80; duke of : see Richard II : Robert : seals of, i. 125-6, 141. Northampton, county of. Black Prince's administration, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6; knight of shire, iv. 12; sheriff, i. 108 n. 3; iii. 95; taxation, iii. 107 n. 4; poll tax, iii. 362. Northampton (co. Northants.), i. 96 n. 4, 234; ii. 168 n. 5, 288 n. 3; iii, 1, 57 n. 2, 168 n.; iv. 34, 134, 179: canons of, v. 163 n. 4; fair, i. 276 n. 2; iv. 355; mayor, iii. 469; v. 219; men, iii. 469; siege, i. 310; Dominican church, iii. 79 n. 2; St. Andrew's priory, i. 234; iii. 354. Northampton, council of (1336), iv. 99 n. 2; (1338), iii. 79-80, 82, 83 n. 3, 90, 92-5; ordinances of: see Ordinances; parliament of (1328), iii. 11 n. 1, 15 and n. 3, 17 and n. 4; iv. 86, 235 n. 4; v. 4 n. 2; (1338), iii. 61, 79-80; (1380), iii. 354-6, 359, 380-1; iv. 197; v. 212 n. 2; statute of (1328), iii. 51-52, 60; v. 58 n. 3. Northampton, earl of, iii. 189-90: see also under Bohun. Northampton, John, citizen of London, iii. 393, 434, 479; iv. 319 n. 2; mayor of London, iii. 391, 401, 424: iv. 203-204; in parliament, iii. 347 n. 2; clerk of, iii. 393; house of, iv. 195; secretary of, iii. 434 n. 3. Northbourne (co. Kent), v. 424. Northburgh, official family of, iii. 217; iv. 119. Hugh of, iv. 120.

Michael, king's councillor, keeper of privy seal, iii. 219, 232 n. 3; iv. 114; v. 26 n. 2, 27-34, 69, 101 n. 1, 103; vi. 52; C. vi. 126; grants and allowances, v. 28; hospicium of, v. 69, 70 n. 3, 104 n. 1; canon of Chichester, v. 27 n. 3; bishop of London, iii. 219, 232 n. 3; v. 28; servants of, v. 29; yeoman of, v. 29 n. 4. Michael (2), v. 28 n. 4. Roger of, ii. 24 and n. 6, 270-2, 286

Roger of, ii. 24 and n. 6, 270-2, 286 n. 2; position in 1340-1, iii. 131-2, 133 n. 4; keeper of great seal, vi. 9; keeper of privy seal, ii. 205, 234, 236 and n. 3, 286-9, 292-5, 297, 299; iii. 112 n. 5; v. 1, 27, 30-1, 67-8; vi. 50; captured at Bannockburn, ii. 237, 294-5, 324 and n. 5; scandal about seal during his absence (1312), ii. 292-293; keeper of privy seal, clerks of, ii. 324 and n. 5; v. 68, 78; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 238, 240-2, 245, 270-6, 279, 287, 295-6, 297, 299; iv. 90, 93; vi. 26, 84-5; C. vi. 122; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 17-18, 44, 112 and n. 5, 121; vi. 21-2; bishop of Lichfield, ii. 270-2; iii. 17-18, 66 n. 2, 112 and n. 5; v. 27; vi. 21-2.

Northfleet (co. Kent), v. 44, 73.

Northumberland, county of, knights of shire in parliament, iii. 284 n. 3, 318 n 2, 342 n. 2, 438 n. 2;

representatives at great council of Winchester, iii. 268 n. 5; sheriff, iii. 48;

subsidy, iii. 270 n. 1.

Northumberland, archdeacon of: see Marsh, Richard.

Northumberland, earl of: see under Percy.

Northweald (co. Essex), ii. 351 n. 5. Northwich (co. Cheshire), v. 390 n. 2. Norton (co. Radnor), iv. 246 n. 5. Norton Davy: see Norton, Green's.

Norton, Green's (Norton Davy, co. Northants.), iv. 11.

Norway, i. 55 n., 171; ii. 80 n. 2.

Norwell (co. Nottingham), iv. 80 n. 1. Overhall, prebend of, iv. 80 n. 1. prebendary of: see Norwell, Jo.; Norwell, Wi. (1); Thoresby, Jo.; Wodehouse, Rob.

Norwell, official family of, iv. 80.

John, prebendary of Norwell Over-

hall, iv. 80 n. 1.

William (1), attorney of Rich. Bury, iv. 236 n. 4; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 53 n. 2, 87-8; iv. 80, 89, 104 n. 3, 119 n. 1, 374, 381, 395-6, 402, 441; vi. 36; cofferer, controller and keeper of wardrobe, iii. 53 n. 2, 87-8; iv. 78-80, 95-6, 102, 106, 163, 381; v. 14, 21 n. 2, 36 n. 1, 192, 194; vi. 27, 29, 31; controller's book of, iv. 96, 100, 450 n. 1; keeper's account of, iv. 96, 98, 102-6, 109, 117-18, 165, 169, 352 n. 3; vi. 88-89; seal of, iii. 101 n. 6; baron of exchequer, iv. 80, 163; prebendary of Norwell Overhall, iv. 80 and nn.

William (2), in Black Prince's household, keeper of his wardrobe, iv. 80 and n. 7, 81; v. 327, 334, 337 n. 7, 348 n. 4, 350-1, 356 n. 4, 434-6 and nn., 438; clerk of queen's kitchen, v. 246.

Norwich (co. Norfolk), iii. 157 n. 5; staple, iii. 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4;

seal for recognisance of debts, v. 93. Norwich, archdeacon of: see under

Geoffrey.

bishop of, i. 235; ii. 300 n. 1, 307; crusade of, iii. 389-90; iv. 15; on embassy to treat for peace (1354), v. 30 n. 1; see also Airmyn, Wi.; Despenser, Hen.; Salmon, Jo.; diocese of, iii. 226.

Norwich, Iurnet of: see Iurnet.

John, ii. 221 n.: see also under Norwych.

Margaret, daughter of Sir Walt. iii. 38 n. 1.

Radulf de, i. 238.

Richard, receiver of chamber, iv. 258, 262, 293 n. 4, 303, 307, 308 n. 1, 331, 454; v. 180; vi. 55; clerk of secret seal, iv. 134, 262; v. 180; ecclesiastical preferment, v. 180.

Walter of, baron of exchequer, ii. 219-221, 239, 242, 260 n. 2, 269-70, 279 and n. 2; iii. 7-8, 46, 208; iv. 231; deputy treasurer of exchequer, ii. 197 n. 4, 200-1, 233 n. 1; vi. 20-1; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 214, 216, 239; vi. 20; descendants of, iii. 295.

William, dean of Lincoln, ambassador to pope, iii. 119, 120 n. 1.

Jorwych, John, in queen's household,

Norwych, John, in queen's household, v. 249 n. 1: see also under Norwich.

NOTARIES:

i. 122-3; v. 106 n. 3, 375; training, i. 122; iii. 212; v. 106; signs manual, i. 122, 123 n. 1; taxation of, iii. 355 n. 2;

in diocese of St. David's, v. 97; apostolic and imperial, iii. 226 n. 2, 446; v. 106;

papal, oath and obligations, v. 106 n. 3.

King's notaries: ii. 170; iii. 28 n. 1, 86, 173, 253, 439 and n.; iv. 148; v. 15, 222, 328;

negotiating treaties of Calais and Brétigni, iii. 222, 226, 229; v. 36;

in chancery, v. 114 n.: see also Thoresby, John (1);

in privy seal office, v. 30, 37, 106;

see also Chancery; Seals, privy; Wardrobe.

Queen's notary, v. 285;

Black Prince's notaries in Aquitaine, v. 375, 376 n. 3, 377;

notarial instruments, i. 23, 122-3; C. vi. 111;

signifying approval in parliament of negotiations for peace (1354), v. 30;

of Irish chieftains, iii. 490-1; v. 222;

see also under the different countries; Empire; and Papacy.

Nottingham, county of, Black Prince's administration, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6;

levies from, ii. 144 n. 2;

sheriff, ii. 199; iv. 84;

taxation, ninth, iii. 108-9; poll tax, iii. 362-3; forced loans, iv. 47.

of king's councillor, ii. 149;

Nottingham (Notts.), iv. 441 n. 1; of king's ministers, iii. 132-3: court and administration at, iii. 34. of controller of chamber, ii. 349; 57 n. 2, 418-19, 480-1; iv. 22, 34, of keeper of privy seal, iii. 133 n. 4: 99 n. 1, 221-2; v. 18-19, 67; queen Philippa's officials at, v. 283: of customs' officials, iii. 94: castle, iii. 29, 123 n. 3, 316, 325, 419 of notaries, v. 106 n. 3; and n. 3, 473; conspiracy of (1330), iii. 18, 29-31, 33-6; v. 6, of sheriffs, v. 210; of bishop on admission to tem-247; Edw. the Black Prince in, poralities, v. 376 n. 5; v. 315 n. 2: support appellants, iii. great council (1330), iii. 29 n. 4: iv. 13; (1387), iii. 419 n. 3, 421 and n. 5, to perpetuate laws and judgments 422-3; declaration of judges in, of parliament (Sept. 1397), iv. 29; iii. 423-4, 429, 432-3, 455; iv. 29; to maintain reformed constitution C. vi. 127 (ref. to iii. 424); (1392), (1398), iv. 30; iii. 473: of county of Ponthieu, v. 270 n. 4: parliament (1336), iii. 61; to be see also under Chancellor: Exsummoned to (1394), iii. 493-4; chequer; Justices; Parliament; trial of Londoners (1392), iii. 480. Treasurer; Wardrobe. Nottingham, earl of: see Mowbray. Oats: see under Grains. Nottingham, Elizabeth, iii. 304 n. 4. OCCUPATIONS: Hugh of, remembrancer of exalewives, ii. 173, 357; chequer, ii. 220 n. apothecary, king's, iv. 471; J., v. 70 n. 3. armourers, iv. 387, 477: see also John, chancellor of exchequer, under Arms and Armour; iii. 357 n. 1; iv. 195 n. 6. artificers, king's, iv. 387, 391, 407; Richard de, Oxford scholar, ii. 174 artists, iv. 54; bakers, i. 269; ii. 173, 182; v. 322; n. 1. Robert of, baron of exchequer, barbers, Black Prince's, v. 344; iii. 9 n. 1; iv. 76 n. 3. bargemen, of Black Prince, v. 344; Notvngham: see Notingham. of Rich, of Bordeaux, iv. 191; Nuncii, iv. 109 n. 1; v. 165 n. 3, boatmen, ii. 277 n.; 192 n. 3; accounts, ii. 20; exbow makers, iv. 477; penses, ii. 277; iv. 118; carrying bowyer, iv. 476; brewer, ii. 182; letters to Hu. Despenser the younger, ii. 357: see also under brick-layers, ii. 139; builders, iii. 236: see also under Embassies. Nuncio, papal, iv. 314. Castles; Cathedrals; Nuns: see under Monasteries. butchers, iv. 7; v. 57; Nurse, of Rich. II, iii. 330; iv. 384 butler: see under Butler; carpenters, ii. 46 n. 1; iii. 236; of Is., queen of Rich. II, v. 264; iv. 392, 402 n. 3, 459 n. 1, 473; v. 240, 258, 281; of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 71. carters, i. 69, 164, 167-8; ii. 232; Nurseries, of Edw. III's children, iv. 414 n. 1; v. 49 n. 5, 241; v. 294. chandler, ii. 182; Nuts: see Crops and Grains. confectioner, iv. 378, 387-8; cooks, king's, ii. 27, 159, 336; Oakham (co. Rutland), iii. 94. iii. 42 n. 2: and under Chamber; Oaks, for making wardrobe store-Household; queen's, ii. 162; house at St. Ives, iv. 360 n. 1. of baronial household, ii. 182; Oaths, sanctity of, iii. 437-8; cook-shopkeepers, v. 108; coronation, iii. 437; v. 116;

cordwainer, queen's, v. 264;

pavilioner, iv. 387, 475; king's, craftsmen: see under Craftsmen; iv. 378, 390-2, 408 n. 3, 411, 440; 390-2, 411: embroiderers, iv. C. vi. 129 (ref to iv. 411); staff v. 264; of, iv. 411; Black Prince's, engineers, i. 163-4; wages, i. 194, v. 344, 355; 235; in king's household, ii. 141; physicians: see Physicians; engravers of seals, v. 136; plasterers, iv. 402 n. 3; ewerers, ii. 336; falconers, ii. 119 n. 2; iv. 347, plumbers, iv. 402 n. 3; porters, i. 168; ii. 27, 159, 232, 414 n. 1; v. 322; 256; iv. 450 n. 1; v. 78, 321; farriers, ii. 182; of king's bed, i. 84, 89 n. 2; of fishermen, iv. 250; baronial household, ii. 182: see fishmonger, iii. 409; also under Alexander; Chamber; fletchers, iv. 477; Edw. of Woodstock; fruiterer, iv. 443; poulterer, king's, ii. 32 n. 1; of furbishers, iv. 477; baronial household, ii. 182; furriers, v. 264; saddlers, iv. 391, 400; goldsmiths, i. 234, 280 n. 2; iv. 54, 211, 434; v. 171 n. 4, 175 n. 4, scullion, i. 72; smiths, ii. 358; iii. 374 n. 3; 202, 248; king's, iv. 353, 391; of London, iv. 330 n. 1, 391; v. 132-3, 140-1, 175 n. 4, 287; iv. 476; king's, ii. 53; iv. 473; for making arrow-heads, iv. 477; grooms, attached to privy seal stationers, i. 47 n.; of London, office, v. 78; to wardrobe staff, i. 47; v. 90; ii, 37 n. 2, 301; v. 105; in queen's household, v. 241; in Edw. of sumpters, i. 67n. 4, 167-8; iv. 414 n. 1; on king's household staff, i. 69; iv. 414 n. 1; of Carnarvon's household, ii. 172; in attendance on M.P.s, iii. 291 n.; chamber, i. 107-8; of privy seal office, v. 78; in Edw. of Carof Hen. Ingelby, v. 105; gun-founders, iv. 472-5; narvon's household, ii. harbingers, ii. 252, 256, 336; iv. surgeons: see under Surgeons: tailors, iv. 356, 387-9, 392, 449; huntsmen: see Huntsmen; v. 263; illuminator, v. 255; see also under Adenettus; Aldringjoiners, v. 74, 240; ton, Hen.; Cambridge, Hen. larderer, ii. 182, 364; of (1); Carswell, Rich.; Tailors; laundresses, ii. 182, 256; iv. 414 Wardrobe, Great; n. 1; v. 241; tavern-keepers, v. 108; laundrymen, ii. 336; tent-makers, king's, ii. 139; iv. 400, lorinier, iv. 295 n. 4, 454 n. 1; 475:masons, iii. 236; v. 258, 281; tylers, iv. 402 n. 3; merchants: see Merchants; vintners, of London, midwife, v. 255, 273 n. 2; iv. 197 n. 6; miller, iv. 212; wagon-makers, ii. 358; miners and workers in lead, v. 299; washerwomen: see laundresses, minstrels: see Minstrels: above:nurses: see Nurses; watermen, v. 108; painters, king's, iv. 54, 391; queen's, weavers, foreign, iii. 62; v. 285; wood-cutters, ii. 358; palfreymen, ii. 172; iv. 414 n. 1; workmen, ii. 358; iv. 387, 411 n. 1, v. 355 n. 3; 475-6; wages, i. 235; ii. 119-20 pantler, ii. 159; nn., 358; in king's army, ii. 119pantrymen, ii. 182: 120 nn., 138; of mangonel, parchment makers, v. 90; i. 235; of petrariæ, i. 194, 235: making arms in the Tower, iv. 471; at palace of Westminster, v. 362 n. 1; in great wardrobe, iv. 387; on royal manor, iv. 454.

Ochenkowski, W. von, England's wirthschaftliche Entwickelung im Ausgange des Mittelalters, iii. 187

n. 3.

Ockham, John, baron of exchequer, ii. 219 and n., 239, 269-72; wardrobe official, ii. 22 n. 2, 24, 41 and n. 2, 269-71; cofferer and keeper of wardrobe, ii. 198, 226 and n. 3, 231-4, 237, 279; iv. 90, 93; vi. 30-1; C. vi. 122 (bis).

Octington, Henry of, deputy controller of wardrobe, i. 315 n. 1; vi. 28; C. vi. 119 (correcting i. 315 n. 1): see also Otinton.

Odiham (co. Hants.), i. 84 n. 2, 164; king's garden, iv. 211 n. 1; castle, i. 215; v. 244 n. 7,

Odiham, Walter of, clerk of chancery, ii, 61 n. 2.

Odo, carter of wardrobe, i. 167.

Odo, clerk (keeper) of wardrobe, i. 168, 188; vi. 25.

Odo, chancellor of Richard II, duke of Normandy, i. 125.

Odo, Edward son of: see Westminster, Edw. of.

Offices of state: see State.

Officials, barons' attitude in 1258, i. 295; permanent, iii. 18;

annual fees, iii. 93;

removal under Edw. III, iii. 112; assessment for the poll tax, iii. 349; and Peasants' Revolt, iii. 370-1, 373-4;

with Richard II on first Irish visit, iii. 488;

form of address, v. 113;

secret seals of, v. 163 n. 4;

families of: see Families;

see under Aquitaine; Chamber; Chamber lands; Chancery; Council, king's; Courts, law; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Household; Ireland; Magnates; Privy Seal Office; Rich. of Bordeaux; Seals; Th. of Woodstock; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy;

local: ii. 66; iii. 69 and n., 71-2, 75, 78; iv. 42, 66, 298, 477-8; removal of (1340-1), iii. 122;

and Peasants' Revolt, iii. 366, 368. Offices, hereditary, i. 201; iii. 39-40; keeper of Westminster palace, ii. 57 n. 1;

administrative, baronial influence in, iii. 42-3:

appointments regulated in Walton ordinances, iii. 148;

outside England, reviewed (1389), iii. 457;

sinecure, v. 92.

Offord, family of, v. 17 n. 4.

—, clerk of privy seal, v. 80.

Andrew, doctor of civil law, clerk of chancery, iii. 159, 163, 170; on king's council, v. 101 n. 1; keeper of great seal, vi. 14.

John, iii. 119; v. 17-19; chancellor, iii. 152-3, 160-2, 164, 206, 222; iv. 352 n. 2; v. 21-2, 26, 183 n. 1; vi. 14; clerk of household, iii. 159; keeper of great seal, iv. 111; v. 19, 21; keeper of privy seal, iii. 152-3, 158 n. 4; iv. 111 and n. 3; v. 15, 17-19, 21-2, 72, 84; vi. 52; C. vi. 125; ecclesiastical preferment of, iii. 160, 206; iv. 111 n. 3; v. 17, 19, 183 n. 1; vi. 14; archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 160-2, 206, 219-20; v. 26, 183 n. 1; clerks and men-at-arms of, v. 17

n. 4, 18;

London house of, iii. 168 n. 1. Ogbourne (co. Wilts.), prior of, v. 99. Oil, for cleaning armour, iv. 475. Old Jewry: see under London.

Old Sewry: see under Londo Oldcastle, Sir John, v. 97.

Olney (co. Bucks.), i. 264.

Oman, Sir Charles, Great Revolt of 1381, iii. 363 n. 3.

Ombrière (Bordeaux), provost of the, seal of, v. 304 n. 6.

Ongar, Alexander, controller of Black Prince's household, v. 361 n. 4, 385 n. 6, 436.

Opposition to king: see under Magnates; Parties.

Ordainers, ii. 21, 128, 194-202, 207, 215-16, 219, 222, 241, 258, 281, 287, 345; iii. 335;

commission to arrest Gaveston, ii. 197;

as keepers of Langton and Templar lands, ii. 320-2;

and battle of Boroughbridge, ii. 275; and finances, ii. 235-6;

and reform of household, ii. 227-36; attacks on wardrobe staff, ii. 230-

243, 269-70; and hereditary steward, iv. 161; and Roger Mortimer (1326), iii, 30; policy of, ii. 194-7, 284-6, 288-90, 298-9, 304, 311, 320, 326-7, 355; iii. 54; their distinction between household and kingdom, ii. 227-8; appointment of ministers in parliament, v. 16; concerning privy seal, v. 1, 3, 11, 169-70; under Edw. III, iii. 31, 46-7; iv. 85; and parliament of 1341, iii. 132; compared with Good Parliament's, iii. 306; and permanent councillors of 1376, iii. 299; compared with Lords Appellant, iii. 410: see also under Ordinances, of 1310-11.

Orders in Council: see under Council, king's.

Orders, holy: see Clergy.

Orders, of commander-in-chief under Walton ordinances, iii. 78.

ORDINANCES AND STATUTES:

distinction between Statute and, ii. 49 n. 2; iii. 181-5, 282 n. 1; v. 59;

issued by council, ii. 263; iii. 181-2; iv. 411;

concerning queen Philippa's debts, iv. 175;

regulating travelling allowances for great wardrobe, iv. 411;

of great council, iii. 471;

of household, i. 36-8; of parliament, iii. 432;

on chancery rolls, v. 126 n. 2;

for keeping of king's plate and crown jewels, iv. 335;

concerning writs of targe, ii. 284; Constitutio Domus Regis, i. 4, 8, 36, 50, 79, 83-92, 109, 114, 182; ii. 27, 50 n. 3, 136; of Westminster (1279), i. 36; ii. 27-59, 135-6, 149 n. 2, 156-63, 183, 246-8, 332; iv. 350 n. 1; C. vi. 111, 121; text, ii. 158-63; effect on great wardrobe, iv. 370-373, 378, 419, 429;

statute of household (c. 1290),

ii. 49 n. 3;

statute of St. Albans, de aula non tenenda in hospicio regis, i. 37; ii. 40, 49-51, 167 n. 3, 175, 247; and right of eating in hall, ii. 248, 336 n. 1;

The Ordinances (1310-11), of March, 1310, ii. 228 n., 285 n. 2; of 1311, ii. 194-9, 202, 208, 219, 239-40, 247, 275, 297-8, 300; iv. 45; v. 54, 169-70; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 198); second ordinances, ii. 197-8, 321-2; breach of, ii. 239-40, 297, 300-1; ratified at Leake (1318), ii. 205; repeal of, ii. 209-10, 258, 276, 337; removal of courtiers, ii. 198; removal of ministers, ii. 225 n.; and chamber, ii. 314-15, 320, 326; exchequer control over finance, iv. 235; dealing with household, ii. 227-37, 257; and Household Ordinance of 1318. ii. 247; and privy seal, ii. 284-7: iv. 91; v. 2, 67, 199; subordination of wardrobe to exchequer. ii. 238; and forfeited lands of Templars and Langton, ii. 321-4; after Edw. III's accession, iii. 12; compared with statute of 1341. iii. 132-4; transcribed for queen Is., v. 286;

of Woodstock (1310), i. 37; ii. 49 nn.,

247-9, 336 n. 1;

of York (1318), i. 26, 36; ii. 41 n. 1, 136, 206, 232, 240-63, 298-9, 331-7; iii. 77; iv. 376-7, 430; v. 68, 153; and office of privy seal, iii. 55; v. 2, 68, 77, 92; great wardrobe staff, iv. 387-8;

of exchequer (1323-6), iii. 77;

iv. 160;

of York (1322-3), i. 26, 36; ii. 259; iii. 443; iv. 83, 378; effect on great wardrobe, iv. 378, 400;

exchequer, of Cowick (1323), ii. 259-67, 339 n. 4, 343; of Westminster (1324), ii. 263-6, 311;

C. vi. 122; effect on great ward- | Oriel College: see under Oxford. robe, iv. 378-9, 417, 426-7, 430: of Westminster (1326), ii. 267-8. 304-5; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 267); wardrobe ordinances of 1323, ii. 212, 276 p.:

staple ordinance of Kenilworth (1326-7), ii. 211; iii. 11 n. 3;

petition for their observance (1327), iii. 8:

of Walton (1338), iii. 67-80, 84, 87, 92-3, 101-2, 143, 183-4, 221-4, 227-8, 240 n. 1; iv. 118-19, 254, 262; v. 11-16, 55, 151 n. 1, 184; C. vi. 124: enrolment of, v. 126 n. 2; issue of, iii. 79-80; v. 184; text, iii. 143-50; chamber, privy seal office and wardrobe in, iv. 109, 261-2; v. 11-16, 55, 58, 65:

of Northampton, iii. 133;

so-called household ordinances of 1347, i. 37-8 and nn.; iv. 278 n. 1; of staple (1353), iii. 182, 185, 478; of labourers, iii. 182-4, 440; v. 281; of Good Parliament, iii. 297, 300; forbidding women to prosecute and suits in king's quarrels maintenance, courts through

iii. 301; chancery, of 1388-9, iii. 443-9: v. 154 :

for government of king's council (1390), iii. 465; v. 52, 62-3; of staple (1390), iii. 478;

of 1444 concerning king's secretary,

v. 227: Household Ordinances (1790), iv. 337

n. 2; v. 77 n. 1; household, later collections, i. 37; issued by Black Prince's council,

v. 382-3; of household of lord of Eresby,

ii. 14 n. 1, 182-3; of household of kings of Aragon (1344), v. 152-4;

Ordonnances des Rois, ii. 29 n. 3: see also under Parliament; Statutes. Ordinaries, complaint against abuses by (1372), iii. 282.

Ordinations: see under Clergy.

Orgrave, Thomas, king's chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 430 n. 3, 451, 369: iv. 334 n. 6.

Orival (France, Eure), i. 189 n. 6.

Orival (France, Charente), i. 189 n. 6. Orleton, Adam, author of libellus famosus, iii. 128 n.; embassies of, iii. 16, 17 n. 4, 35 n. 1; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 8, 13, 16, 17 n. 4; iv. 231; vi. 21; bp. of Hereford, ii. 298 n. 3: iii. 8, 13, 16, 17 n. 4, 35; iv. 230 n. 4; vi. 21; register of, i. 62; bp. of Winchester, iii. 109, 203; bp. of Worcester, iii. 16; clerk of, iii. 109.

Orset (co. Essex), v. 191.

Oriuallis: see Orival; Rivaux.

Orwell, river, iii. 68, 81, 111.

Orwell (co. Suffolk), iv. 450 n. 1. Osbeit, clerk of chamber: see Osbert.

Osbernus, magister: see Osbert, clerk of chamber.

Osbern, chancellor (?), vi. 1. Osbert, Master, i. 117 n. 7.

Osbert, clerk of chamber, i. 78, 117-18; C. vi. 112.

Osbert, constable of Bordeaux, ii. 6 and n. 2.

Osgodby, Adam, ii. 200; chancery official, ii. 197 n. 4, 199, 218, 221, 306; iii. 214 n. 1; keeper of great seal, vi. 6-8; had chancellor's fee, ii. 215 n. 1.

Osmund, chancellor, vi. 1.

Osney (co. Oxford), iii. 411 n. 3; annals of: see Chronicles.

Ospringe (co. Kent), i. 301.

Ossory, bishop of: see Brackley, Walt. of.

Ostilli, Durant of, chamberlain, i. 112. William of, i. 112.

Ostriches: see Animals.

Oswestry (co. Salop), iv. 34 n. 1; constable, iv. 43 n. 3;

lord, iii. 21;

forfeited Fitzalan estate, iv. 28.

Otinton, Henry of, clerk of wardrobe, i. 300 n. 4: see also Octington.

(co. Northumberland), Otterburn battle of, iii. 439.

Otterhampton, William of, ii. 341 n. 2. Otto III, emperor, seal of majesty

of, C. vi. 113.

Oudeby, John, chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 451.

hundred without north gate, v. 272 Oudenarde (Belgium), ii. 25. Oudenarde, Giles of, ii. 3 and n. 5, n. 3; great council of (1386), iii. 411; 5 n. 4; iv. 369-71; keeper of University of, v. 20, 36; household of king's children, William of Wykeham's foundaii. 165; clerk and controller tion, iii. 310, 321; of wardrobe, i. 315-16; iv. 369; chancellor and masters, iii. 41 vi. 28; keeper (buyer) of great wardrobe, ii. 24-5; iv. 369-70, and n. 2, 462; v. 51, 376 n. 5; 421 n. 2, 426, 429 n. 1; vi. 35. Ouse, river (co. York), iii. 59. Ousefleet, Thomas of, iv. 79 n. 5; C. vi. 124; king's clerk, contcoller of chamber, ii. 345-6 and nn., 348 n. 2; iv. 234, 444 n. 2; keeper of great wardrobe, ii. 345-6; iv. 155 n. 4, 374-7, 380, 382, 387, 395 n. 1, 422 n. 2, 427, 441; vi. 35; records of, iv. 95 and n. 3, 379, 398-9, 413 n. 3, 420 n. 2; dean of St. Martin's-le-Grand, ii. 15 n. 1; iv. 155 n. 4. Outlawry, v. 58. Outlaws, i. 115 n. 4, 281 n. 3; v. 92. Overstone (co. Northants.), v. 246 n. 6. Overton (co. Chester), iv. 75 n. 1. Owen, of Wales (Owain Llawgoch), iv. 190. Owl. iii. 271. Owthorne (co. York), i. 68 n. Oxenden, John of, keeper of queen's wardrobe, iv. 75 n. 4; v. 246, 248. Oxenedes: see Chronicles. Oxford, county of, Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 6; escheator, v. 359 n. 5; knights of shire in parliament, iii. 413 n. 3; iv. 38, 43 n. 3; sheriff, i. 164 n. 2, 210 n. 1; iv. 43; v. 167; Templar manors, ii. 317; wool grant, iv. 100 n. 3. Oxford (co. Oxford), i. 85 and n. 1, 306 n. 1, 427, 485 n. 6; v. 65, 272 n. 3; court and administration at, iii. 57 n. 2, 487 n.; writs dated at, iii. 411 n. 3; iv. 57 n. 2, 58; bridge, v. 281; castle, i. 164 n. 2; mills, v. 272 n. 3; prison, i. 211;

C. vi. 124; degrees: see under Degrees; scholars, i. 244, 309; ii. 174 n. 1, 175-6; v. 225 n. 7; undergraduates to dine in hall, ii. 249; study of law, v. 37; All Souls College, iii. 494 n. 2; Balliol College, i. 244; v. 272 n. 3; Cardinal College, v. 225 n. 7; Exeter College, iii. 463; iv. 50; Merton College, iii. 424 n. 1; v. 26 n. 4; Oriel College (house of St. Mary), ii. 144 n. 2; iii. 5 n. 4; Stapledon Hall, iii. 463; iv. 50; archdeacon of: see under Coutances, Walt, of, Oxford, provisions of, i. 242, 260, 282, 296 n. 2, 297, 301, 305, 307, 308 n. 2, 315; ii. 88, 103; iii. 299; iv. 418, 428; C. vi. 117; and ordinances of 1311, ii. 228; reform of king's household, i. 242, 298-9, 310, 314-15; ii. 152; iv. 365; effect on great wardrobe of, iv. 425, 428; Oxford, countess of, i. 234; earl of: see Vere. Oyer et terminer: see under Commissions; Courts, Law; Justices. Pabbenham, John de, ii. 34 n. 1. Packington (co. Leicester), iv. 194 n. 1; see also Pakington. Paesano (Montferrat), ii. 315 n. 1. Pageantry: see Amusements. Pages, king's, ii. 256; iv. 444: see also Household (staff): queen's, v. 241; in Edw. of Carnarvon's household. ii. 172. Painscastle (co. Radnor), i. 199-200. Painter: see Occupations.

IV:

VI:

IX:

III:

VI:

Pakington, family of, iv. 194 n. 1. Beatrice, wife of Jo., iv. 194 n. 1. John, in service of Black Prince, iv. 194 and n. 4. William, official in subordinate households, keeper of wardrobe, chancellor of exchequer, iii. 329-330, 332 n. 1, 357, 363-4; iv. 160 n. 3, 192-5 and nn., 214-20, 223-4, 325 n. 2; vi. 27, 94-9; as keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 193 n. 1; ecclesiastical preferment, iv. 194 n. 1, 195; dean of St. Martin's-le-Grand, ii. 15 n. 1; house of, iv. 195: see also Chronicles; Packington. Palaces, king's, furniture of, i. 19; wardrobe's position in, i. 195: see also Westminster. Palace, William of the, ii. 57 n. 1. Palatinates, central offices, ii. 169-76; chamberlains, i. 171; chancellor and chancery of, iii. 191; coroners, ii. 170; jurisdiction, iv. 271-2; justices of peace, iii. 184-5; privileges, iii. 270 and n. 1; sheriffs, ii. 169-70; and chamber manors, iv. 253-4: see Chester; Durham; Glamorgan; Ireland, Vere palatinate; Lan-caster; Pembroke; Wales. Palestine, i. 257; ii. 166; iv. 202 n. 1, 369: Edward I in, ii. 5; Crusades in, C. vi. 112; pilgrimages, iii. 163. Palfreymen: see Occupations. Palgrave, Sir Francis, i. 3; Kalendars and Inventories of the Exchequer, ii. 57 n. 4, 358 n. 4; Parliamentary Writs, i. 43, 61. Palyngton: see Pakington.

n. 4; anti-popes, iii, 388, 476; effect of schism and consiliar movement on, iii. 201. Administrative System: cardinals, i. 285; cardinal secretary for briefs, v. 158-9; camera apostolica, i. 171-2, 189 n. 2, 231; iii. 462 n. 5; clerk, i. 231 n.: chamberlains, i. 172, 230-1; chancellor, i. 15, 128, 285; ehancery, i. 17, 66, 137, 172, 231 n. 1; secretarial system in eleventh century, i. 128, 135; diplomatic forms, iii. terms used for English officials, iv. 261-2; v. 23 n. 6; clerks, i. 231 n.; v. 180; curia, ii. 69; iii. 118, 200-1, 476; advocate, iii. 462; clerks, iv. 261 n. 2; litigation in, iii. 207; iv. 196; king's proctor at, ii. 24 n. 1; v. 17; household offices, and English wardrobe, i. 230-1; messenger from, iii. 207; records, i. 137 n. 3; iii. 200, 220 and n. 5: in Vatican, iii. 28 n. 1; v. 121; Pampsworth: see Papworth. bulls, i. 125, 191; ii. 70 nn.; Pandulf, Cardinal, legate, i. 183 n. 2. iii. 321 n. 1, 400; v. 249; Pannage, i. 106, n. 1 for translation of abp. Arun-Pantler: see Household; Occupations. Pantry: see under Edw. of Carnarvon; del to Canterbury, iv. 8; of provision, v. 26 n. 3; auth-Edw. of Woodstock; Household; orising nominations to pre-Wardrobe. bends, v. 205 n. 3; summon-PAPACY: ing Wycliffe to answer charge see under Benedict IX; popes: Benedict XII; Boniface VIII; of heresy, iii. 321 n.;

Boniface

Clement

Eugenius

Gregory

at Lyons, ii. 20;

at);

Innocent III;

IX:

V ;

XI;

Urban V; Urban VI.

IV;

John XXII; Leo III; Leo IX;

at Avignon: see Avignon (Papacy

at Rome, iii. 262 n. 1, 405 n. 1,

schism, iii. 201, 387-9, 476; iv. 409

424 n. 1, 441; C. vi. 127;

Clement

Clement

Honorius

Gregory

Innocent

letters from Edw. II, v. 168;
Edw. III's autograph letter,
iii. 28 n. 1; from queen,
v. 9 n. 7; from Edw. of
Carnarvon, ii. 181 n. 1;
privileges, "tituli" and
mandates, i. 137 n. 3; Liber
Censuum Ecclesiae Romanae,
i. 231;
recipters iii 220 v. 180, 237;

registers, iii. 220; v. 180, 237; papal sacrist, i. 230;

seals, i. 17, 66, 137 n. 3; iii. 200; v. 195; "fisherman's ring," v. 132, 158-9 and nn., 195; vestiarium, i. 229-30;

Relations with England: iii. 118, 220-1, 254, 288, 314, 474, 476; John's surrender, iii. 27;

Edward III's coup d'état in 1330, iii. 27-8; v. 6;

mediator for peace with France (1353), v. 29;

during middle years of Edw. III's reign, iii. 221;

complaint of usurpations in parliament of 1377, iii. 314;

parliament's recognition of Urban VI, iii. 341;

confirmation of ordinances of parliament (1397-8), iv. 30; legislation against, iii. 476;

embassies to, i. 118; ii. 298 n. 2; iii. 27, 119, 212; v. 10, 215; see also Embassies;

envoy from Black Prince, v. 326; envoys to Edw. I, ii. 79-80;

Droxford at, ii. 107-8;

special mission from Curia, iii. 476; papal notaries in England, ii. 70 n. 2;

appeals to, iii. 476; prohibited, ii. 233 n. 3;

dispensations: see Dispensations; first-fruits, v. 279;

grants, of papal tenth to Hen. III, v. 268; of Templars' lands to Hospitallers, ii. 349; to chamber official, iv. 262;

indults of: see under Indults; petitions to, v. 180; from English crown, iii. 238; v. 180, 262; Black Prince's, iii. 328 n. 1; iv. 385 n. 1; v. 349, 380, 397 n. 4; from Joan, Princess of Wales, v. 380; of Jo. Winwick, v. 35 n. 3;

difficulties concerning provisors, iii. 475; and under Provisors; subsidies for; see under Taxation; "tribute" to, i. 172 n. 1; iii. 27; vi. 51 n.;

see also Avignon; Cardinals; Embassies; Legate; Provisors; Pluralities.

Paper, use of, iv. 326 n. 4; v. 154 n. 1, 156, 173, 201, 406, 420, 423 n. 5, 430.

Papworth, Thomas of, keeper of wardrobe of Edw. I's children, ii. 43, 166 n. 6; C. vi. 120-1. Parable, of clerical owl, iii. 271.

Parchment, i. 47; ii. 45, 80 n. 2, 96, 125 n. 4; iii. 166; iv. 434, 468; bought by exchequer, v. 147 n. 4; for privy seal office, v. 38 n. 1, 74, 90, 147 n. 4; for office of keeper's (regent's) seal, v. 24; for ward-

robe, ii. 80 n. 2; for chancery of Aquitaine, v. 414; for queen's administration, v. 239-240, 243, 250, 255, 284;

for Black Prince's use, v. 342 n. 6, 406;

for French court and state offices, v. 147;

for preservation of seals, v. 418-19. Parchment makers: see Occupations. Pardishow, Thomas, keeper of great seal, vi. 13.

Pardons, ii. 227, 294; iii. 152, 318; iv. 31, 130 n. 7, 386 n. 1; regulations for issue, v. 58, 209; privy seal warrants for, v. 58, 209; under signet, v. 209-11;

for debts due to king, iii. 148; for murder, v. 58;

from Black Prince, v. 368, 372 n. 1, 381, 402, 419 n. 6; at Black Prince's request, v. 423 nn.; in palatinate of Chester, v. 368;

charters of, iii. 152, 153 n. 1; v. 66, 93, 209;

fines for, iv. 291; v. 266; for victims of Good Parliament, iii. 290 n. 1, 317;

petition of Good Parliament, iii. 304;

for rebels in 1381, iii. 366, 371, 375, 377, 382-3; to victim of 1386-7, iv. 62; to lords appellant, iv. 12, 25, 26: to Eleanor Despenser, v. 278 n. 4; to Jo. Golafre, iv. 341; of chief justice of king's bench (1365), iii. 259; to Haxey, iv. 15 n. 1, 18; to Jo. Henxteworth, v. 381 n. 8; to Jo. Holland, iv. 313 n. 2; of Alice Perrers, iii. 346; of Sir Wi. Skipwith, chief baron of exchequer (1365), iii. 259; to Wi. Whitehorse, iv. 331-2; of Wi. of Windsor, iii. 346; of Wi. of Wykeham, iii. 310: v. 41. Paris (France), i. 272, 277-8, 309 n. 2; ii. 20 n. 4; iii. 26, 224, 426; iv. 56, 57, 145, 190, 369 n. 1; C. vi. 118; Edw. I's wardrobe at, ii. 45-6; Edw. III's march on, v. 21; business of Marg. of France, v. 239; Adam Bury's missions to, v. 364 n. 1; midwife from, v. 273 n. 2; diplomatic mission to (1385), v. 48; convent of Celestins, v. 146; Châtelet: see France (seals); St. Victor, abbey of, charter of, i. 125 n. 1 Sainte Chapelle, v. 147; treaties of, iv. 2; v. 269, 286; trial in English steward's court at, ii. 25; University of, i. 311 n. 2; v. 197 n. 1; as administrative capital, iii. 200; v. 143; archives in, v. 121; chambre des comptes at, i. 173; court, iii. 260; parlement, i. 150 and n. 1; Temple at, i. 245-6; tour de Jean-sans-Peur, i. 67 n. Paris, John of, clerk of Jo. of Hainault, iv. 84 n. 4. Matthew: see Chronicles. chamberlain of North Robert, Wales, vi. 63. Parishes, number of, iii. 267, 269-70,

280-1.

Parker, John le, i. 274 n. 1. Parks, king's, keeper of, iv. 332 n. 5; of Philippa of Hainault, v. 283. Parlement: see under France, Paris. PARLIAMENT: i. 1-3, 5-7, 10; ii. 59; method of summoning, iii. 336 n. 5, 447; v. 13, 59; summons of Edw. of Windsor to, iv. 69; lords appellant demand summons. iii. 426; annual, iii. 412; oath, ii. 3; iii. 293, 437; use of English, iii. 256; chancellor's speeches to, iii. 366 n. 1; iv. 16; debates, iii. 290 n. 4, 340; dissolution, ii. 341; iii. 108; "telling the gossip" of, iii. 291 n., 304 and n. 4; composition, ii. 33, 146, 148-9, 153; iii. 136-9, 262; the "house of" iii. 294: CLERGY: ii. 153; iii. 79-80, 88, 266 n. 1; iv. 18 and n. 2, 23; support given to archbishop Stratford, iii. 126-7; higher clergy, iv. 23; bishops, iii. 15, 105, 138-9, 291; iv. 29; Commons: ii. 129, 196; communitates, iii. 138 n. 2; knights of shire, ii. 149 n. 1, 153; iii. 105, 124, 268 n. 5, 389-90, 392 n.; iv. 12, 66, 157, 197; v. 45 n. 5, 296; election of, iii. 422: sheriffs forbidden to act, iii. 282; representation of boroughs: see under Boroughs; Cities; Lonand under names of don: places: representation of palatinate, of Chester, v. 296; of Lancaster, iii. 191; Speaker, iii. 305, 350-2, 355; iv. 13, 15-17, 25-6, 38, 202; writs of expenses, ii. 196 n. 2; iii. 62 n. 1, 268-9 and nn., 284, 291 n., 304, 318, 332 n. 2, 338 n. 3, 342, 402 n. 4, 438 n. 2,

447-8; iv. 31, 197 n. 3; and

under name of county or

borough;

policy of, iii. 163, 172-3, 182 n. 1, 258-9; attitude to chamber system, iv. 296; to chancellor, iii. 401; to Black Prince, v. 293, 398-9; to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 333, 386;

complaints against privy seal and signet, v. 56-7;

relation to king and magnates,

iii. 440-1; iv. 65, 68; under Edw. III, iii. 8, 75, 79-80, 107, 113, 185 n. 4, 258, 262-3, 301, 315-18; iv. 174, 296; v. 30, 62, 398-9; support given to archbishop Stratford, iii. 126; in 1341, iii. 134-5; conciliation after 1341, iii. 171; attack on Sir Jo. Lee, steward of household (1365), iii. 259; attack on clerical ministers (1371), iii. 266, 275, 280; in Good Parliament (1376), iii. 294-305;

under Rich. II, iii. 333-42, 347, 350-6, 388-9, 391, 394, 396, 398, 474; iv. 12, 31, 35-6; v. 56-7, 97 n. 4, 208; demand for annual appointment of sheriffs, iv. 43; Rich. II acquired leadership of, iv. 14, 32, 58; in great councils, iii. 336 n. 5; in 1381, iii. 379-84; in 1386, iii. 411-12, 415; v. 57, 217; attempt of Rich. II to pack (1387), iii. 312, 422; iv. 23; in Merciless Parliament (1388), iii. 427, 435, 437; iv. 204-5; v. 50 n. 4; disagreement with magnates over liveries (cognisances), iii. 440-1; in 1397; iv. 15-17, 23-5, 28; Haxey's claim to be a member, iv. 18 n. 2:

see also under Functions below; HOUSE OF LORDS: ii. 147-9; iii. 283, 285-6, 294-9, 327 n. 1, 341, 382 n. 2, 397, 432, 494-5; iv. 35; v. 399; "barons," iii. 104-5, 296 n. 1; creations of new peers, iii. 409;

of earls, iii. 38; theory of peerage: see Peerage; leadership of, iii. 408;

as law court, iii. 316 n. 1, 432;

declaration of sovereignty by, iii. 432:

baronage, ii. 149 n. 1, 194, 196-7, 213-14, 230-1, 242, 285, 320; iii. 36, 61 n. 1, 258, 272, 296 nm., 390; consent of, iii. 12-13, 36, 92, 173; appointment and control of ministers by, ii. 195, 285, 332; iii. 332; choice of ministers through, iii. 133-5; demand for appointment of laymen (1341), iii. 272;

and treasurer of war, iv. 152; baronial party, ii. 157; iii. 392 n.; and lords ordainers, ii. 194; support given to archbishop Stratford by, iii. 126-7;

identity of instigator of attack on clergy, iii. 266-7, 275;

king's ministers of 1371, iii. 277; in 1377, iii. 315-18, 333, 336, 338;

Rich. II's attack on independence of, iv. 32;

special committee "to examine estate of king," iii. 347-8; in 1386, v. 49; in Merciless Par-

in 1386, v. 49; in Merciless Parliament, v. 93-4; in 1397, iv. 15-16;

see also under Magnates; Lesser Aristocracy, iii. 50;

Bannerets, iii. 291 n., 296 and nn., 343, 346 n. 2, 347 n. 2, 380 n. 2, 462;

Functions: iii. 447; iv. 8 n. 1; v. 61;

Modus Tenendi Parliamentum, iii. 138 n. 2;

king and council in, iii. 38, 336 n. 5, 351; relation to king's council, ii. 148; iii. 262 n. 3, 468-9; and king's great council, iii. 29 n. 4, 309, 336 n. 5;

commissions of, iv. 35-6; committee appointed for household reform, ii. 242, 245; committee of 1340, iii. 105; lords committee, 1373, iii. 283, 285-6, 294, 299; v. 398; lords' committee, 1376, iii. 294-7; v. 399; lords' committee, 1377, iii. 315, 333; lords' committee, 1378, iii. 341; commission to

enquire into administration (1380); iii. 351-2, 356, 380-1; appointment of three chief ministers of state to review royal courts (1388), v. 50; committee of eighteen (1398), iv. 27 n., 29-31, 34-41;

constitutional position in relation to king, iii. 412, 423-4;

ministers of crown, appointment of, ii. 219; iii. 8-9, 335, 398; v. 16, 46-7, 57, 209; vi. 48; control over, iii. 279, 369, 412; v. 41, 45, 49-50, 57, 209, 217-18; attitude to, iii. 173-4; to hear and determine complaints against (1311), ii. 230; attacks of 1341 and 1371 on, iii. 274-5; v. 44; demand for nomination of (1386), iii. 389, 412; comedy of complaints against (1390), iii. 460; v. 52: see also Baronage above;

and chamber, ii. 331-2, 355; iv. 285-6;

relations with chancery, v. 52; control over king's household, iv. 117, 289; keeper of privy seal, ii. 285; v. 47, 50;

relation to king's wardrobe, ii. 146-56;

attitude to queen Is., v. 247, 275; to Th. of Lancaster, ii. 24-5;

High Court of, iii. 62 n. 3; as a law court, iii. 62 n. 3, 316 n. 1, 432; and equitable jurisdiction of chancery, ii. 311; law and judges of, iii. 432;

liberty of, iii. 428; precedents of, iii. 341;

petitions:

under Edw. III, iii. 8, 105, 182 n. 1, 185 n. 4, 256-8, 262-3, 282, 316-18; iv. 285-6, 296; grouping of (1362), iii. 256; in 1371, iii. 266-73; iv. 18 n. 2; v. 44, 62; of Good Parliament (1376), iii. 297, 303-4, 308, 309 n. 5; iv. 159;

under Rich. II, iii. 333-6, 339, 349, 351-6, 380, 382, 389, 448, 451, 474-5, 483; iv. 31,

35-6; v. 46, 177-8, 208; in 1386, iii. 411 n. 4, 412, 415; v. 50, 217; in Merciless Parliament (1388), iii. 430 n. 5, 436, 438, 441; iv. 35; v. 219, 284; in 1390, iii. 478; v. 209;

chancery's connection with, v. 60;

relation to grant of supplies. iii. 172; of clergy in parliament of 1341, iii. 133-4; of knights of shire on behalf of their clients, iii. 282; for settlement of king's bench at Westminster, iii. 180, 258; concerning chamber, iv. 296, 304; concerning justices of peace (1365), iii. 258; for use of English in law courts, iii. 256; concerning liberties granted to Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 464; concerning ministers of crown, v. 28 n. 2, 44, 46, 50; touching ministers of exchequer, iii. 451; against privy seal and signet, v. 56-7, 62, 208-9, 219; against secret seal letters, v. 219; for yearly appointment of sheriffs, iii. 188-9; of earl of Oxford for restoration of hereditary chamberlainship, iv. 338;

petitions to, ii. 355; iv. 18 n. 2, 296 n. 3;

receivers of, iii. 256, 284 n. 2, 442, 448;

triers of, iii. 284 n. 2, 448; iv. 26, 258, 285-6;

see also Petitions;

taxation, ii. 114; of palatinate, of Chester, v. 296; of Lancaster, iii. 191;

under Edw. III, iii. 66, 243, 262, 267-70; iv. 304; list of grants (1360-9), iii. 251-2; king's financial difficulties laid before, iii. 101; question of supply preceding petitions (1373), iii. 283-4; its demand that Edw. III should "live of his own," iii. 243;

under Rich. II, iii. 388, 415, 417, 437, 440, 494; iv. 46, 207, 328; v. 93-4, 223; members forbidden to collect poll tax, iii. 359; special war grants, iii. 174; iv. 307 n. 1; control of war revenue, iii. 106, 205; iv. 307 n. 1; see also under Taxation.

MEETING PLACES: meetings of, iii. 12-15, 182 n. 1, 294, 298, 306, 387;

meeting places, iii. 57 and n. 2, 60-3 and nn., 132, 293 and n., 305; iv. 16, 24, 220;

prelates, barons, and knights meet separately, iii. 61 n. 1; sectional meetings, iii. 223-4; feasts, iii. 304, 437; iv. 184; feeding arrangements, ii. 263; stores, iv. 398 n. 1; purveyance, ii. 263; lodging and fuel, iii. 354; Edw. III's attendance, iv. 176; exemption from attendance, iii. 436 n. 1, 449, 459.

RECORDS: v. 60;

falsification of, iv. 25 n. 1, 27 n. 1, 38, 40;

acts, iii. 476; iv. 25, 29-30; v. 218; attitude of chancellor to, iii. 402;

bills, iii. 317-18;

"public instrument," iii. 173; ordinances, iii. 297, 300, 432; reports, iii. 291 n., 295 n. 2;

rolls, i. 43-4, 61; ii. 33, 82, 306; iii. 126 n. 2, 138 n. 2, 221 n. 2, 314, 339, 345, 396, 411, 430 n. 5; iv. 25, 38, 40-1 and nn., 304; v. 9; keeping of, iii. 448; of Good Parliament, iii. 290 n. 1, 295 n. 2, 299;

statutes, iii. 133 n. 4, 181-2, 297, 300, 317, 333, 382, 384; statutes camerales, iii. 341; Statutes of the Realm, i. 43; see also Statutes;

writs, i. 61.

Seal, v. 60-1.

STAFF:

chancellor's position in, ii. 186; secretariat, v. 59-60;

clerks, iii. 267, 448 and n. 2; under clerk, iii. 448; chancery clerks, iii. 447-9, 467; v. 13, 50, 60; clerks of crown, iii. 444-5, 448; clerk of commons, iii. 448; v. 60, 94 n. 2.

HISTORY:

development of, ii. 146-7, 152-3,

188, 190; iii. 306; "parliaments" of Edw. III's

council beyond sea, iii. 118-19; under Edw. III, iii. 172, 221; iv. 161, 239, 257-9; iv. 161, 239; made responsible for peace with Scotland (1328), iii. 14; position of archbishop Stratford and his brothers, iii. 171-2; Hundred Years' War, iii. 172, 262, 287, 408; iv. 113; v. 22-3; assent to truce of 1354, iii. 173; effect of Black Death, iii. 172, 182 n. 1;

under Rich. II, iii. 345, 385-7, 408, 457, 472-7, 491; iv. 13-20, 23-32; complaints against use of signet, v. 214; effect of Peasants' Revolt, iii. 385; legislation of 1389-95, iii. 476; pledge to uphold, iv. 48; acknowledgment of Hen IV

acknowledgment of Hen. IV, v. 210-11;

Mad (1258), i. 282-3, 295;

Westminster (1289-90), ii. 67 n. 3; Lent, 1300, ii. 91;

Lincoln, 1301, creation of prince of Wales, ii. 169;

London, 1305, ii. 69 n. 5, 82-3; Carlisle, 1307, ii. 75 n. 5;

Westminster, Easter, 1309, ii. 283; Stamford, July, 1309, ii. 284; London, 1311, ii. 196, 231;

York, autumn, 1314, ii. 202, 237; iii. 291;

Lincoln, 1316, ii. 203, 210, 239, 297, 306, 331 n. 2;

York, 1318, ii. 186 n. 4, 205-8, 210, 219, 240-3, 245, 270-2, 279, 297-8, 310, 331-2; v. 2; compared with that of autumn, 1377, iii. 339;

York, 1320, ii. 331 n. 2; York, 1322, ii. 209-10, 258, 275; Bristol, 1326, iii. 1; Westminster, 1327, iii. 3, 7-9; iv. 230-1; v. 4 n. 2, 247, 275; petitions, iii. 8; iv. 230-1, 296; C. vi. 129.

Northampton, 1328, iii. 11 n. 1, 15 and n. 3, 17 and n. 4; iv. 86, 235 n. 4; v. 4 n. 2;

Salisbury, 1328, iii. 15 n. 1, 21, 23-4:

January, 1331, iv. 87;

York, 1332-6, iii. 50 n. 4, 60-2;

Nottingham, 1336, iii. 61;

Westminster, 1337, iii. 62; v. 290; creation of earls, iii. 37-9;

Northampton (1338), iii. 61, 79-80; winter, 1338, iv. 338;

of 1339, and Edw. III's financial difficulties, iii. 103-4;

of 1340, iii. 104-7; v. 16, 137-8; Westminster, April, 1341, iii. 126-140; archbishop Stratford in, iii. 126-8, 131-2; appointment of ministers, iii. 132-3; petitions, iii. 130, 132-4; legislation, iii. 133-40;

of 1343, iii. 140;

Westminster, 1346-7, iii. 168; 1352-69, iii. 207, 221, 256, 276; iv. 157, 161, 174, 180, 285-6;

v. 30, 45, 141, 258; London, 1370, iii. 262;

Westminster and Winchester, 1371, iii. 61, 231, 233-4, 263, 266-73, 280, 286; iv. 18 n. 2, 35-6, 157; v. 44, 62; king's ministers, iii. 266, 275-6, 280, 310; grant of subsidy, iii. 267-270; lords committee, iii. 280; speech of earl of Pembroke, iii. 271; writs for expenses, iii. 268-9 and nn.; see also Council, great;

commons' petitions, 1372, iii. 282; of 1373, iii. 283-6; v. 398;

Good, 1376, iii. 40, 279, 290-310, 317-18, 327, 338, 346 n. 2, 352, 371, 403, 409, 433, 474, 476; iv. 29, 158 n. 3; v. 45, 398-9; Speaker, iii. 305; summons of bannerets to, iii. 346 n. 2; demand for payment of justices of peace and labourers, iii. 282 n. 2; lords' committee, iii. 294-

297; v. 399; programme of reform, iii. 297; iv. 158 n. 3; petitions, iii. 297, 303-4, 308, 309 n. 5; iv. 159; ordinances, iii. 297, 300; attack on Latimer, Lyons and Neville, iii. 279, 297-8, 371; iv. 162; supported succession of Rich. of Bordeaux, iii. 302-3; reversal of acts of, iii. 308-10, 317-18; iv. 29; its work continued under Rich. II, iii. 332; precedent used in 1388, iii. 433;

of January, 1377, iii. 312, 314-18; first case of packing parliament, iii. 312; deputation to Edw. III, iii. 318; iv. 184;

July, 1377, iii. 239 n. 5;

of Westminster, autumn 1377, iii. 327 n. 1, 332-9, 342;

v. 45-6, 56, 208;

Gloucester, 1378, iii. 291 n., 332, 336 n. 5, 340-2, 346-9, 477; v. 101-2, 177-8, 208; complaint against privy seal letters, v. 56; attack on church in, iii. 341; recognition of Urban VI, iii. 341;

of Westminster (1379), iii. 347-9, 380; v. 56-7;

Gloucester, 1380, iii. 331 n. 3; Westminster (1380), iii. 350-4;

Northampton, 1380, iii. 354-6, 359, 380-1; iv. 197; v. 212 n. 2;

Westminster, 1381, iii. 377-84, 387-8;

of 1382, iii. 387-8, 477;

of 1383, iii. 366 n. 1, 389-90, 477; iv. 340; v. 57;

Salisbury, 1384, iii. 391-3; iv. 219-220;

of autumn, 1384, iii. 393-4, 409; of 1385, iii. 477; iv. 199 n. 3; v. 48; Westminster, 1385, iii. 395-7, 410-11;

Westminster, 1386, iii. 411-8; iv. 25, 29, 324 n. 2; v. 49-50, 57, 207, 209, 217-18; control over ministers, iii. 412; v. 49-50, 57, 209, 217-18; impeachment of Michael de la Pole, iii, 411, 413-4;

of 1387, iii. 421-2; Merciless, 1388, iii. 210, 426-39, 441, 448-9, 452, 456, 474, 490; iv. 12-13, 18 n. 2, 35, 39, 204-5; v. 53, 93-4, 261-3, 284; the "Appeal," iii. 431-2; constitutional theory, iii. 432-3; constitution set up by, iii. 436-438; impeachments, iii. 433-5; iv. 204; articles of accusation, iii. 430 n. 5; vietims, iii. 436, 439, 458; iv. 321-2 nn.; v. 53; surveys of principal courts, iii. 442-3; v. 50; staple regulations, iii. 477; attitude to secretary and signet, v. 209, 218-19; and queen's household, v. 261-3; efforts to undo work of, iii. 471; iv. 20, 29-30; Cambridge, 1388, iii. 291 n., 431 n. 2, 440-1, 452, 474, 476-7; v. 51; staple regulations, iii. 477; of 1389, iv. 45; v. 58; Westminster, 1390, iii. 460-1. 463-5; v. 52, 209; of November, 1390, iii. 478; of 1391, iii. 474; iv. 45; v. 97 n. 4; York, 1392, iii. 475; Winchester, 1393, iii. 463 n. 3, 475-6; iv. 222; of 1394, iii. 484, 491-4; iv. 13; in Ireland, 1394, iii. 491-2; Westminster, 1395, iii. 493-5; iv. 6, 14; v. 223; Westminster, Jan. 1397, iii. 483 n. 3; iv. 14-20, 24; remonstrance against Rich. II's government, iv. 15 n. 1, 16-17; Haxey's case, iv. 17-19 and nn.; Westminster, Sept. 1397, iv. 22-29; "packing" of, iv. 23; armed forces to overawe, iv. 24; Shrewsbury, Jan. 1398, iv. 25 n. 1, 27 n., 29-36, 38, 40, 41 n. 1, 46; of 1399, abdication of Rich. II; iv. 39 nn., 40-1, 61-2; v. 204, 210-11; under Hen. IV, iv. 39 nn.; effect of revolution of 1399. iv. 64, 67;

in sixteenth century, v. 227:

see also under Ordinances and Statutes; Statutes. Parr, Gilbert, usher of chamber. keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6, 481 n. 2. John, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6. Parties, political: iv. 187; under Edw. III, iii. 36-40, 56, 171, 284-6; under Rich. II, iii. 324, 327, 352-3, 380, 386, 390-2, 394, 398, 462, 485; effect on wardrobe officials, iv. 187-9; growth of factions, iii. 391-5; of chancery clerks, iii. 447; distribution in continual council (1378-9), iii. 343; on parliamentary commission (1386), iii. 415-16; anti-clerical, iii. 221, 266-82, 315; see also under Clergy; for war and peace, iii. 208, 221, 266, 270-2, 277, 285, 307, 310, 408; Court: of 1232-4, i. 215-27; of 1258-65, i. 295-312 passim; under Edw. I. ii. 153, 157; under Edw. II, ii. 203, 299, 314-15; iv. 79; and lords ordainers, ii. 232, 236, 241, 297; of queen Isabella and Mortimer, iii, 10, 15; favourable to Edw. III (1330), iii. 28-9; under Edw. III, iii. 16, 23, 28-9, 43-7, 77, 90, 231, 239, 275, 295-6, 307, 309; iv. 108, 159, 161, 174; v. 6; leaders of, iii. 123-4; programme of reform (April, 1341), iii. 129; policy after 1341, iii. 171; and servants of the Black Prince, v. 293; under Rich, II, iii. 328, 345, 358, 386, 388, 392 n., 396 n. 2, 435; iv. 197, 203-4, 337; on continual councils, iii. 347 n. 2; and offices of state, iii. 402; developments (1381-6).in iii. 398-9; new court party, iii. 398-408, 418; influence of chamber, iii. 404; iv. 341-2; in parliament of 1386, iii, 413: condemnation of 1388, iii. 404, 426; 1389-95, iii. 485; 1395-9, iv. 1, 5-14;

attitude of household of Rich. II's

queen, v. 263;

of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 295, 302, 307, 309, 313, 320; iv. 159, 162, 203; his breach with princess of Wales, iii. 320;

Opposition:

middle, ii. 216; iii. 15-16, 23; under Edw. III, iii. 188, 208, 306; iv. 162; Lancastrians co-operate in French Wars, iii. 172; the Stratfordians (1340), iv. 108; country (1360-71), iii. 231, 275; in Good Parliament, iii. 295, 297, 299, 307, 310;

under Rich. II, iii. 389-92, 408-410; iv. 5-6, 11, 207; 1389-95, iii. 485; in 1397, iv. 21-2; appellants, iv. 52: and under Appellants; Lancastrian, iii.

340, 358-9; iv. 6;

see also under Appellants; Jo. of Gaunt; Lancaster, Hen. (3); Lancaster, Th.; Magnates; Ordainers; Policy.

Partnership, chattels held in, i. 106.

Partnership, chatters held in, 1, 100.

Parving, Sir Robert, chief justice of common bench, iii. 124, 129-31; treasurer of exchequer, chancellor, iii. 124, 151-3, 157, 161; v. 18 n. 6; vi. 14, 23; special grants, iii. 157, 161 n. 1.

Passano (Italy), ii. 315 n. 1.

Passano, family of, in Portugal, ii. 315 n. 1.

Antonio di, Genoese merchant, ii. 315; iv. 393 n. 1; v. 7 n. 2, 258.

Passelewe, Robert, deputy treasurer of exchequer, i. 220 and n. 3, 281 n. 4; vi. 18;

Simon, i. 271.

Patent rolls: see Chancery (records).

Pateshull, Hugh, treasurer of exchequer, i. 220 n. 3, 225 n. 3, 244 n. 2, 249 n. 2; vi. 18.

Paulersbury (Northants), iv. 11 n. 3. Paul's Head Tavern: see London. Payely, Sir John, prior of Hospitallers,

iii. 356 n. 4.

Pavilioners: see Occupations. Pavilions: see Tents.

Payments, in kind, i. 104:

to king's creditors, iii. 144-5; for king's secret needs, iii. 145.

Payn, daughter of, v. 318 n. 1; C. vi. 130: see also Fitz Payn.

Payn, Robert, yeoman of Michael de Northburgh, v. 29 n. 4.

Paynel, John, chamberlain of Chester, tutor of Edw. of Windsor, iii. 25 n. 2, 37 n. 4.

Peace, preservation of, iii. 79, 379; disturbances of, iii. 456;

commissions of, iii. 51, 183: see also Justices, of peace;

keepers of (custodes pacis), iii. 51, 71-2, 95; iv. 271;

king's, rebels received into, C. vi. 116; proclamation in 1399 of, iv. 61.

Peaces: see Treaties.

Peachey, John, citizen of London, iii. 301, 308 n. 3, 317.

Peacock, John, the elder (1), yeoman and receiver of chamber, ii. 320, 327-8, 330, 343; vi. 54; C. vi. 123. John, the younger (2), ii. 328

n. 6.

John (3), deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Robert, of Redburn, the elder, ii. 328 n. 6.

Peak, High (co. Derby), iv. 72 n. 9; v. 283.

Pearls: see under Jewels.

Pears: see Crops and Grains.

Peasants' Revolt, iii. 336 n. 5, 356, 359-77, 380, 384-5, 398, 440; iv. 212, 460; v. 47;

causes, iii. 359-67;

and collection of poll tax of 1380-1, iii. 362;

Rich. II's movements, iv. 410; punishment of rebels, iii. 375-7; robbery, iv. 460-1, 472, 479;

results, iii. 377, 385;

wardrobe accounts, iv. 217.

Peattie, Mrs. J. D. (May Walker), unpublished thesis by, ii. 186 n. 2.

Pecche, Gilbert, steward of household, ii. 273; vi. 42.

Peckham, John, archbishop of Canter- | Penryn (co. Cornwall), prebendary of, bury, i. 67 n., 152 n. 1; ii. 63 and n. 3; attitude to beneficed civil servants, v. 236-8; letters of, v. 270.

Pedro, king of Castile: see Peter the Cruel.

Peebles (co. Peebles), iv. 99 n. 1. PEERAGE:

limitation of (1341), iii. 274; creation of peers, under Rich. II, iii. 395, 397; iv. 27-8;

privileges of, iii. 160;

theory of, iii. 132, 136-9, 296 n. 1; iv. 204; Hen. III's, iii. 136; Edw. I's, iii. 136; modern, iii. 132 n. 1, 136 n. 2, 328 n. 1; Professor Pollard's views, iii. 138 n. 2;

peers of parliament, iii. 397: of the realm, iii. 137, 392 n., 394,

judgment by (1341), iii. 132-3; trial by, iii. 136, 274, 301;

grades in, baron, iii. 125 n. 4; duke, iii. 37: and under Duke; titles of prince of Wales, v. 299 n. 1: see also under Magnates.

Pelham, Thomas, lord Pelham, master of great wardrobe, iv. 411 n. 1.

Pembridge (co. Hereford), iv. 246. Pembridge, John, on Black Prince's

staff, v. 347, 435 n. 1, 436 n. 2. Sir Richard, king's under-chamberlain, iii. 235, 277, 279; iv. 339;

Pembroke, county of, iv. 121; palatinate of, iv. 121 n. 2.

Pembroke (co. Pembroke), iv. 59, 121 n. 2; castle, iv. 121 n. 2.

Pembroke, Agnes, countess of, iv. 125-126:

see also St. Pol, Mary of;

earl of, iii. 276 n. 2: and under Hastings; Marshall; Valence; lands of, v. 281.

Pembroke Hall: see Cambridge. Penllyn (co. Merioneth), commote of,

woodward of, v. 94 n. 5. Penne, Hugh of, controller and keeper of queen's wardrobe, i. 255; v. 234-5, 267 n. 3, 268.

Penny: see Currency.

Penrith (co. Cumberland), iii. 362 n. 1.

v. 326 n. 9.

Pensions, from king, i. 82; ii. 24 n. 1, 96; iii. 343 n. 1; iv. 84, 214, 235, 325:

payable from chamber, iv. 312: for civil servants, iii. 449; v. 225; for victims of 1388, iii. 436, 452; of Rich. II's confessor, iii. 458; to wardrobe officials, iv. 84, 198; to Hen. III's half-brothers, i. 269-270;

of Ge. Chaucer, iii. 417 n. 3; of Th. Haxey, iv. 18 n. 2; of Michael Northburgh, v. 28 n. 2;

of Jo. Winwick, v. 36; from magnates, iv. 214:

from monks of Christchurch, Canterbury, v. 28 n. 2. Pepper: see Spices.

Pepys, Samuel, diary of, iv. n. 1.

Per manus: see Diplomatic. Percy, family of, iii. 313:

town house, iii. 319-20; iv. 412; household of earl, iii. 379 n. 3.

Percy, Henry (1), partisan of lords ordainers, ii. 196, 231, 320-1; iii. 11, 101 n. 5; iv. 83 n.; keeper of Scarborough, iv. 230 n. 4; on regent's council (1340), iii. 112 and n. 3; v. 323.

Henry (2), iii. 296, 298-9, 315; earl marshal, iii. 313, 319-20, 329; first earl of Northumberland (created earl 1377), iii. 325, 373 n. 2, 378-9, 391, 394, 427, 469 n. 3; iv. 31 n. 1, 37, 57, 61; constable, iv. 63; younger son of. iii. 397.

Henry (3) (Hotspur), iii. 439; iv. 57, 63.

Thomas, iii. 341 n., 373, 397; iv. 205; on queen Anne's council, v. 262; sub-chamberlain. iii. 463; iv. 205, 341; vi. 49; C. vi. 129; steward of household, iii. 463, 491; iv. 10, 25, 29, 49-51, 54, 205; vi. 45; C. vi. 129; vice-steward of England, iv. 63-4; earl of Worcester, iv. 28, 31 n. 1, 37, 49-51, 54, 205, 341; vi. 45; C. vi. 129; declared for Hen. of Lancaster, iv. 60, 63-4.

Périgord (France), v. 292 n. 2.

Perkins, C., The Knights Templars in the British Islands, ii. 338 n. 3; Trial of Knights Templars in England, ii. 338 n. 3; The Wealth of the Knights Templars in England, ii. 316 n. 7.

Perrers, Alice, iii. 260, 287-8, 301, 308-9, 317, 320 n. 3, 338, 346;

iv. 29, 415 n. 1; v. 45.

Perrichet, L., La Grande Chancellerie royale en France des origines à 1328, i. 17 n. 3; C. vi. 111.

Perroy, Édouard, work on privy seal records, v. 121-2; C. vi. 127, 129.

Perth (co. Perth), iv. 86 n. 6, 99 nn.; v. 10.

Perugia (Umbria, Italy), iii. 436.

Peruzzi, society of, loans to Edw. III, iii. 110 n. 3, 154 n. 5; iv. 89, 104; in Netherlands (1340), iii. 115;

excepted from arrest of foreign merchants, iv. 287.

Perymus, valet of wardrobe, i. 167-8 and n. 1.

Peshall, Adam, sheriff of Shropshire and Staffordshire, iv. 43 n. 3, 244, 298 n. 2; son of, iv. 244 n. 2.

Pessagno: see Passano.

Pestle and mortar, for making gunpowder, iv. 471.

Pestur, William le, pantler, of the household, ii. 159.

Peter IV (the Ceremonious), king of Aragon, v. 152-6.

Peter the Cruel, king of Castile, i. 155 n.; v. 157, 293; C. vi. 114 (ref. to i. 155 n. and compare v. 157).

Peter of Savoy, v. 269.

Peter, chamberlain under Hen. II, i. 113 n. 6.

Peter, physician and controller of wardrobe of Eleanor of Provence, i. 254 n. 4; v. 234 n. 6.

Peterborough (co. Northants.), abbey of, temporalities of, i. 106 n. 2;

abbot: see Caux, Jo. of; chamberlain of, i. 71 n. 3.

Peterborough, Benedict of: see Chronicles.

Petersfield, Thomas of, valet of king's arms in the Tower, iv. 448.

Petherton (co. Somerset), forest of, iv. 196 n. 7.

Petit, Duncan, archdeacon of Glasgow, wardrobe clerk, keeper of Scottish privy seal, v. 151, and n. 3.

PETITIONS: v. 212 n. 2, 227;

procedure, v. 52, 62-3, 113, 162, 163 n. 4, 169, 187, 227; referred to chancery, i. 57 n. 2; v. 52-3; to exchequer, v. 52 n. 2;

from king's council, iii. 12-13, 15 n. 3; for election of king's council,

iii. 8, 342;

of chamber, v. 183-5; concerning lands of, ii. 355; iv. 230-1, 304; against privy and signet seals, v. 208-9;

for wardrobe favours, ii. 40;

to Edward III, ii. 309 n. 3; v. 419 n. 6;

of Eleanor of Provence, v. 269;

to Black Prince, v. 299, 310-12, 383-5;

of governor of Channel Islands, iv. 250;

of magnates, v. 224 n. 3;

of bondsmen, of Bond Burstwick, iv. 297;

receiver of, iii. 256, 284 n. 2, 442, 448;

triers of, iii. 284 n. 2, 448; iv. 26, 258, 285-6;

see also under Edw. of Woodstock; Papacy; Parliament.

Petrarch, iii. 100 n. 2, 176 n. 1; v. 14. Petrariae: see under Artillery.

Petty seal: see Seals.

Pevensey (Sussex), iv. 57.

Pevensey, Richard of, in household of Eleanor of Provence, steward of Ponthieu, v. 270 n. 4.

Peverell, Thomas, bishop of Llandaff, queen's chancellor, v. 263-4.

Peveril, Ralph, chancery clerk, i. 186 n. 1.

Pewsey (co. Wilts), v. 98.

Peykirk, William, controller of Black Prince's household, v. 349, 435, 439.

Peytevyn, Thomas, knight of chamber, iv. 346.

Peyvre, Paulin, steward of household, vi. 39-40. Philip II (Augustus), king of France, i. 137 n. 3; suspension of chancellorship, i. 284-285: registers of charters compiled under, i. 151 n. 1; seals of, i. 141, 147 n. 2, 148; signet ring, i. 149; suppressed seneschals in France, ii. 243. Philip IV (the Fair), king of France, i. 123; ii. 90, 96, 176, 195 n. 2; v. 144-6 and nn., 151 n. 2, 275; chancery of, ii. 312; his letters patent and secret seal, ii. 325 n. 1. Philip V, king of France, v. 146 n. 3, 277 n. 7; seals of, v. 182. Philip VI (of Valois), king of France, iii. 32-3; iv. 236; v. 6, 141 n. 1; chamber and council of, C. vi. 114; clerks and prelates of, iii. 33. Philip the Bold, duke of Burgundy, iii. 243, 395. Philip, clerk of chamber, i. 161. Philip, the queen's scriptor, v. 285. PHILIPPA OF HAINAULT, queen of Edward III: betrothed to Edw. III, iii. 4; marriage, iii. 29; v. 278; queen, iii. 23 n. 1, 104 n. 1, 163 n. 1, 236; iv. 172-3, 175, 180-2, 296 n. 2; councils held by, iv. 99; request to pope, v. 256; at mass, iv. 180 n. 4; Black Prince's play with, v. 356-7; gift to Princess of Wales, v. 359 n. 7; itinerary, iv. 179-80; in Netherlands, iii. 87, 105, 120; iv. 107 n. 1; death, iii. 260, 287; iv. 172-3, 175, 182; gowns, iv. 415 n. 1: uncle of, iii. 4; ADMINISTRATION: v. 257-8, 279; enquiry into, v. 255; amobrages, v. 265-6; Chamber, iv. 175, 182 n. 1, 296 n. 2; v. 250-1, 253, 255-6, 259,

278-81:

COUNCIL. v. 251-2, 255, 258-9;

EXCHEQUER, iii. 59, 193 n. 2; v. 251-2, 254-6, 259; FINANCES, iv. 173-5, 201; v. 255, 278-82; and king's exchequer, v. 240 n. 7, 284; of chamber, v. 255-6, 278-81; of household, iv. 88-9, 149-51; v. 255-6, 278-9; grants for maintenance of Edw. the Black Prince, v. 289 n. 6; accounts, iv. 174-5; v. 240 n. 7, 250-1, 253, 255-8, 265, 290 n. 2; debts, iv. 174-5, 201; v. 251, 253, 255, 279-80; loans, v. 279; queen's gold, v. 255-6, 265-7; HOUSEHOLD, iii. 399; iv. 88-9, 149-151, 170, 172, 174; v. 250-9, 278-80, 314-15; reorganisation, iii. 264; incorporated with Edw. III's, iii. 258, 264; iv. 149, 170, 172, 175; v. 251, 253, 278-80, 284; fees in, v. 254; financial departments, v. 251; liveries, v. 254, 256; purveyance for, iii. 257-8; Lands, iii. 193; iv. 170, 174-6, 242; v. 250-1, 255, 258, 278-80, 282-3; castles, v. 251, 255, 278-279; dower, v. 175, 281; Records, v. 250-2, 255, 257-9; cofferer's account, v. 251-2, 254;controller's book, v. 251; indentures, v. 250, 252; letters, v. 250 and n. 3, 252, 255;under signum from Edw. III, v. 192-3; from Black Prince, v. 407 n. 2, 415; privy seal instruments, v. 120; register, v. 250 and n. 3, 255; rolls of debtors, v. 255; SEALS, v. 255-6, 266, 288; privy, v. 192-3, 369 n. 2, 452; signet, v. 120, 226; SECRETARIAT, v. 252, 286, 410 and n. 6; STAFF: agents, iv. 174; attorney, iv. 174; v. 250, 253-5, 265:auditors, v. 251, 253-4;

bailiffs, v. 250-1, 255, 283; chamberlain, v. 254; chancellor in Ireland, v. 252: clerks, iii. 253; iv. 149 n. 2, 182; v. 254-6; clerk of great wardrobe v. 259: cofferer of household, iv. 296 n. 2; v. 251-4, 257, 259; controller of household, v. 251-254:controller of chancellor and treasurer in Ireland, v. 252; esquire, iii. 328; illuminator, v. 255; justices, v. 253; clerk and keeper of privy seal, iv. 182; v. 256; keeper of stud, v. 255; keeper of wardrobe: seeTreasurer below; ladies, iii. 287; midwife, v. 255; officials, iv. 150 n. 3, 174, 296 n. 2: v. 250-2, 255-8, 283; in king's household, iv. 149 n. 2; local officials, v. 250-1, 255, 283; physician, iv. 182; purveyors, iv. 174; receiver, iv. 170, 174-5; v. 240 n. 7, 250-6, 258, 265; of household, iv. 149, 260; secretary, v. 226; serjeants ad placita, v. 254; servants, iv. 156-7, 175, 182 n. 1; v. 38 n. 1, 378 n. 6, 391 n. 6; steward, iii. 299; iv. 149 n. 2, 297; of household, iv. 161; v. 251, 254, 257; of lands, iii. 123 n. 3; iv. 296 n. 2, 297; v. 250-4, 258; tailor, iv. 389; v. 259; treasurer, iv. 149, 383; v. 251-4, 256-7, 259, 290 n. 2; chamber and stables of, v. 259; treasurer in Ireland, v. 252; WARDROBE, iii. 87, 193 n. 2; iv. 107 n. 1, 170, 182, 415 n. 1; v. 251, 253, 255, 258-9; absorbed in king's, iv. 153, 174; tailor's office, iv. 389; London quarters, iv. 412; wardrobe of robes, iv. 182;

great wardrobe, v. 258-9: privy wardrobe, v. 258-9. Philippa, grand-daughter of Edward III: see under Coucy. Philippa, daughter of Jo. of Gaunt. mistress (magistra) of, iii. 331 n. 1; v. 319 n. 7. Philippa of Clarence, wife of earl of March, iii. 303. Philippa of Lancaster: see Philippa, daughter of Jo. of Gaunt. Philipps, Walter, treasurer of war, iv. 225 n. Philip's Castle: see under Shrawardine. Philipot, Sir John, alderman and mayor of London, treasurer at war iii. 324, 338, 340, 352, 356 n. 2, 375; iv. 197; v. 334 n. 4. Philobiblon, iii. 25-6 nn.; v. 6 n. 2. Physicians, i. 254 nn.; iii. 372; iv. 102 n. 1; v. 234; of Edw. I, ii. 23, 29, 141, 160; of Edw. II, ii. 251; of Edw. III, iii. 287, 308 n. 1; iv. 182; of Rich. II, iii. 490; iv. 9, 222; queen's, i. 254 n. 4; iv. 182; v. 233-4. Picard, Henry, merchant, king's butler, iv. 159. Picardy (France), v. 48; castles and fortresses, iv. 3 n. 2. Pickering (co. Yorks.), ii. 185, 351 n. 5; iv. 449. Picot, William, homo camere, i. 116 and n. 4. Pike, L. O., Constitutional History of the House of Lords, iii. 126 n. 2; History of Crime in England, ii. 57 n. 4; Year Books of 14-15 Edward III, iii. 129 n. 2; Year Book of 17 Edward III, iii. 180 n. 3. Nicholas, keeper of king's ships, iv. 264, 308 n. 1. Pikemen: see under Army. Pikes: see under Arms and Armour. Pilgrimages, iii. 440; of Hen. III to Boulogne, i. 264; of Edw. I, ii. 1-8, 46; of Rich. II, iv. 35, 53; of Bartholomew Burghersh, v. 321; of Wi. Kilsby, iii. 162; v. 16-17;

to Canterbury, iv. 35, 53, 116 n. 2; work of great wardrobe on, iv. 352; v. 16; vessels, gold, iv. 211, 335, 337 n. 1; silver, iv. 211, 330 n. 1, to St. David's, iii. 487; beyond seas, ii. 269; 331, 335, 337 n. 1: to Jerusalem, iii. 163, 485; queen's, v. 249 : v. 321 n. 3; of traitors, ii. 353: to Pontigny, ii. 46; of Westminster Abbey, ii. 55-6; to Rome, v. 105; of keeper of privy seal, v. 71 n. 1: to shrine of St. Catherine of forfeited by Irish, v. 223; Sinai, iii. 163; of Hubert de Burgh, i. 221 n. 2; pilgrims, v. 326 n. 8; cups (silver and silver gilt), i. 165; roads of, ii. 65. ii. 361-2; given by Black Prince Pilkington, Roger de, ii. 363. to marquis of Juliers, v. 308 n. 7; Pillory, iii. 379 n. 3. dishes, king's great, iv. 468; Pinchbeck, Thomas, chief baron of spoons, ii. 361; exchequer, iii. 429, 450, 456. see also under Jewels. Pinkney: see Chokes. Pleader, in courts of law, iii. 181. Pinnock, Nicholas, auditor to Black Plea rolls: see under Chester, franchise Prince, v. 336-7 and nn. of: Courts, law: Exchequer: Pipe, Ralph de, iii. 210 n. 2. Wales, North: Wales West. Pipe rolls: see Exchequer (records). Pleas, in exchequer of Chester, v. 332 Pirates, iii. 340. n. 3, 342 n. 1; Pirenne, H., i. 125 nn. see under Courts, law; Exchequer; Pirie, John, king's clerk, chamberlain Household; Justices; of North Wales, vi. 62. clerk of: see under Household. William, clerk of privy wardrobe, Pleasington (Lancs.), iii. 357 n. 3. iv. 482. Pleasington, Robert, chief baron of see also Pirve. exchequer, iii. 357, 361, 416, 431, Piriton. Richard, chamberlain 450; iv. 39, 41 n. 1. receipt, in Chesterfield case, Plecy, Hugh de, lands of, iv. 245 iii. 248-50. n. 3. Pirye, John, on Black Prince's staff, Pleseleye, Robert of, auditor of exv. 337 n. 8, 350-1, 436; chequer, iv. 133 n. 2. receiver-general, v. 327, 337 n. 2, Pleshy (co. Essex), iv. 22; duke of 350-1, 438: see also Pirie. Gloucester collects his followers Pitch, for king's ships, ii. 359. at (1387), iii. 425. Pitchford, Sir Geoffrey, keeper of Plessis, William du : see Duplessis. castle and forest of Windsor, Ploermel (France, Morbihan), keepers ii. 168; in household of Edw. I's of, iv. 317. children, ii. 168; v. 319 n. 5; Plots, to restore Edw. of Carnarvon, C. vi. 121. iii. 13-14; Pitra, Cardinal, Commentarii in S. to overthrow queen Is. and Rog. Melitonis Clavem, i. 147 n. 2. Mortimer, iii. 29; Plantagenets, iv. 67-8. revealed by Jo. Latimer, iii. 392-3. Plasterers: see under Occupations. Plucknett, T. F. T., Statutes and their PLATE: Interpretation in the first half of king's, under king John, i. 165; the Fourteenth Century, iii. 180 under Edw. II, ii. 361; n. 3, 182 n. 2; Place of the for Edw. III, iv. 94, 294, 314; Council in the Fifteenth Century, for Rich. II, iv. 193 n. 1, 318; v. 228 n. 2. keeper of, iv. 334-6; Plumbers: see Occupations.

Plunder, by army, iii. 411;

of church, iii. 341.

storage of, i. 108; ii. 53-6; iv. 281,

331 n. 3, 352, 469;

Pluralities, laws against, iii. 238; v. 220 n. 1:

dispensations to hold, iii. 328; v. 95-7 and nn., 98, 104 n. 1:

of Ge. of Asphale, v. 237-8; of Michael Northburgh, v. 28:

of Rog. Walden, iv. 7;

pluralists in queen's household. v. 256.

Plymouth (co. Devon), v. 373 nn.; port of, ii. 119; v. 299-300.

Podelicote: see Pudlicott.

Podium: see under Language.

Poems, herald's, The Siege of Carlaverock, ii. 26 n. 6, 133 n. 1; in honour of Sir Pet. de la Mare, speaker of commons, iii. 305-6.

Poets, iii. 479; iv. 214; v. 75; see also under Creton, Jo.; Chaucer, Ge.; Gower, Jo.; Hoccleve, Th.; Maidstone, Rich.; and under Hymns.

Poges, Egidia (Gill), wife of Jo. Molyns, iii. 89 n. 2.

Poges (Pugeys), Imbert, steward of household, i. 298; vi. C. vi. 117.

Poggio, Orlandino de, merchant of Lucca, ii. 4-5 and n. 1, 123; banker of Edw. I, ii. 117 and nn., 163.

Poissy (France, Seine et Oise), iv. 144. Poitevins, in England, i. 189, 200-1, 216-32, 239-40, 260-83.

Poitiers (France, Vienne), battle of, iii. 325 n. 5; iv. 134, 311; v. 298 n. 4, 396; Black Prince's account of, v. 415;

campaign, v. 390 n. 2.

Poitiers, archdeacon of: see Ilchester, Rich. of:

bishop of, chancellor of Aquitaine, v. 377 n. 1.

Poitiers, Alphonse of, i. 285.

Poitou (France), i. 198-9, 207-8; iii. 283; iv. 166; connection with Aquitaine, v. 292 n. 2;

barons, i. 199; councillors of, i. 199 and n. 3; councils of, i. 199

campaigns, i. 194-5, 198, 207, 232; iv. 166;

chancellor, C. vi. 113; officers of state in, i. 285; records, v. 410 n. 2:

seneschals, i. 160 n. 1; ii. 178 and n. 1.

Poitou, count of : see Rich. I.

Poles, family of, of Hull, bankers, ii. 101 n. 4; iii. 22; iv. 88; of London, financing Edw. III's wars, ii. 101 n. 4; London house of, iv. 402-5.

Catherine de la, iii. 101 n. 3.

John, lieutenant of justice Chester, v. 389 n. 4.

John de la, of Newburgh, justice of

North Wales, vi. 60-1.

Michael de la, iii. 295, 296 n. 1, 382, 386; at Good Parliament, iii. 291, 411-12; chancellor, iii. 366 n. 1, 390, 402, 407-9, 411-12; iv. 198, 313 n. 2; v. 208, 217, 219; vi. 17; earl of Suffolk, iii. 397, 400, 409, 416, 424-6, 458; iv. 29; v. 48; impeachment, iii. 411, 413-14, 423-6; v. 57, 281; heir of, iv. 29; council of, iii. 414 n. 1; London property of, iv. 405.

Richard de la, merchant banker, king's butler, iii. 22, 121; iv. 84

n. 4, 85-8, 159.

William de la, merchant banker of Hull, iii. 103, 121, 131, 250-1 and nn.; loans to king, iii. 104-105, 110 n. 3; iv. 84 n. 4, 85-90, 104, 250 n. 2, 402-4; mayor of Antwerp staple, iii, 91 and n. 5, 99; baron of exchequer, iii. 101, 103-4; iv. 80; daughter of, iii. 277: lands of, iv. 250 n. 2; London property of, iv. 402-5.

Pole-Stuart, E., Some Aspects of the Political and Administrative History of Gascony, 1303-27, v. 301 n. 1.

Policy:

controlled by king's ministers, iii.

of chancery clerks, iii. 448-9;

of reform party under Edw. II, ii. 311-13;

of the Despensers, iv. 32; and under Despensers;

of Rich. II, iv. 20-2, 31-3; iii. 398, 457-9, 464; iv. 1-2, 5-14, 20-2, 31-3; and under Rich. II;

court peace policy under Rich. II, guardian, ii. 167 n. 2; revenue, ii. 167 n. 2, 174; iii. 243 iii. 408; and n. 1; iv. 171, 326; revenue of magnates (1389-90), iii. 464; granted to Is. queen of Edw. II, of Rich. II's household officials, v. 274, 276-7; iv. 223, 324; of Tudor sovereigns, iv. 32; receivers, ii. 174; v. 288; seals, v. 132 n. 5, 249, 288; foreign, iii. 98-102, 383, 386-91, 398, 439, 484; iv. 1-5, 15-16, 20-1; seneschal, ii. 178; v. 270 n. 4, 277-8, see also Court, king's; Magnates; 325; serjeants, v. 278. Parties. Ponthieu, count of, ii. 166, 174; Polisher: see Occupations. countess of, ii. 7 n. 2. Poll tax: see under Taxation. Pollard, A. F., iii. 291 n., 296 n. 1; Pontigny (France, Yonne), pilgrimages to, i. 272; ii. 46; v. 226 n. 7; Evolution of Parliashrine of St. Edmund at, iv. 144. ment, iii. 61 n. 2, 62 n. 3, 138 n. 2, 291 n.; iv. 18 n. 2; in Dictionary Poole, Reginald Lane, i. 94 n. 2, 124 n. 2, 128 nn., 135 n. 3; iv. 18 n. 2; of National Biography, i. 281 n. 6. Robert, chamberlain of North Wales, C. vi. 113-14; The Exchequer in vi. 63. the Twelfth Century, i. 13 n., 70 Pollington (Yorks), ii. 351 n. 5, 354. n. 1, 93 n. 1, 108 n. 4, 142 n. 1, 143 n. 4, 145 n. 3; Lectures on Pollo, William, v. 358 n. 3. Pollock, Sir F., and Maitland, F. W., the history of the Papal Chancery History of English Law, i. 4 n., down to the time of Innocent III, 170 n. 2; iii. 156 n. 1. i. 66, 128 n. 1. Polychronicon: see under Chronicles. Poor, entertainment of, ii. 277. Pomeray, William de la, canon of Poor law, iii. 440. Salisbury, regent of office of Poplar (co. Midd.), v. 396, 423 n. 6. constable of Bordeaux, vi. 69. Populus, -, Black Prince's clerk, Pont de l'Arche, Osbert of, i. 78, 80. v. 415 n. 2. William of, treasurer and chamber-Porchester (Hants.), iii. 166 n. 3; lain, sheriff of Hampshire, i. 77-80, v. 190; 82 n. 2, 86-7, 89 n. 4. lord of: see under Mauduit. Pont Sainte-Maxence (France, Oise), Porcupine: see Animals. iii. 57 n. 1; iv. 236; v. 6-7. Porter: see Occupations. Pont-sur-Yonne (France, Yonne), Portico, Robert, master-moneyer, iii. 243 n. 3. ii. 46. "Ponte Avene" [co. Som.], i. 105 n. 3. Porto Venere (Italy), ii. 315 n. 1. Ponte, J. de, Black Prince's clerk, Ports, i. 281; ii. 362; v. 415 n. 2. customs, iv. 85-8, 159: John de, v. 238 n. 6. purveyance and prisage at, iv. 351 Pontefract (Yorks.), ii. 186, 351 n. 5; n. 3, 355, 393; iv. 76 n. 4; v. 276, 278-9; officers, i. 225 n. 3; king's court at, vi. 51 n.; staples, iii. 185 n. 4, 477-8; castle, v. 234 n. 6, 278-9 and nn.; collection of ships at, iii. 489: honour, iii. 23 n. 1, 29, 193 n. 2; see also under Customs; and under iv. 232 n. 3; v. 278-9. name of port. Ponthieu, county of (France), ii. 45, Portsmouth (Hants.), i. 292 n. 5: 171, 177, 353; iii. 260; iv. 73; iv. 110 n. 4, 394 n. 4. v. 249, 278; Portugal, ii. 315 n. 1; iii. 252; administration, v. 270, 277-8; independence of, iii. 395; accounts, ii. 180; English relations with, iii. advocates and councillors, v. 278; v. 94: bailiffs, v. 278;

Jo. of Gaunt's claim to, iii. 383.

Potekot, John of, clerk, ii. 55 n. 3. Poterel, Robert, of household, buyer, ii. 159. Pots, brass, ii. 363. Pouches: see Receptacles. Poulterer: see Occupations. Poulterer, Walter the, of the household, ii. 159. Pound: see Currency. Powell, E., iii. 363 nn.; Rising in East Anglia in 1381, iii. 359 n. 2. Power, Robert, chamberlain and escheator of North Wales, vi. 62, 64. Walter, keeper of great seal, vi. 15. Powieke, F. M., i. 148 n. 1, 151 n. 1, 162 n. 1, 183 n. 2, 187 n. 2, 206 n. 1; C. vi. 118. Powys (Wales), private war in, ii. 198; castle, ii. 198 n. 3; lord of: see Charlton, Jo. Poynant, Andrew, iv. 361 n. 2. Poynton, John, keeper of foreign fees of honour of Chester, v. 393 nn. Pozzo: see under Poggio. Præmunire, statutes of, iii. 208, 476. Præstita: see Prests. Prebends, presentation to, i. 170 n. 2; ii. 296; iii. 84, 328 n. 1; iv. 131 n. 4, 136; v. 9, 205; papal bull concerning, v. 205; preferment of civil servants, to, iii. 449; iv. 63, 87-8, 95-8, 189, 382: see also Civil Service; in Lincoln cathedral, i. 189; Norwell Overhall, iv. 80 n. 1; Penryn, v. 326 n. 9; Wilton: see under Wilton; of Th. Haxey, iv. 18 n. 2; of Rob. Tawton, iv. 77; of Hen. Walton, iv. 136; of Jo. Winwick, v. 36. royal right of: Pre-emption, Prisage. Preferment, ecclesiastical, of civil servants: see Civil servants. Prelates: see Clergy. Prentice, John, assistant clerk of privy seal, v. 71, 80.

Prerogative, king's, ii. 154-5; iii. 51,

iv. 13, 42, 229;

under Edw. II, ii. 268-9;

377, 380, 404, 416, 447, 464;

under Edw. III, iv. 239; v. 6; parliament's interference with. iii. 106, 140, 306; and great ministers of state, v. 12-13; Rich. II's use of, iii. 330; iv. 17. 45, 49, 187; v. 51; and parliamentary commission of 1387, iii. 423-4; judges' declaration concerning, iii. 432-3; iv. 29; usurpations of, iv. 29; and chamber system, iii. iv. 265-6, 289: attitude of chancery clerks, iii. 447-8; and privy seal, ii. 282; v. 12-13, and signet, v. 57, 226. Prerogatives, queen's, v. 264, 266. Prerogative courts: see Courts, law. Prés, Roger des, steward of household, i. 202-3; vi. 38. Prescott, Hilda, i. 130 n. 1, 135 n. 3, 203 n. 1; C. vi. 113. Presents, mediæval laxity in reception of, iii. 414; wedding, iii. 252; iv. 317; to Rich. II, iv. 324; to chancery clerks, iii. 445. Presteign (co. Radnor), iv. 246. Preston (Lancs.), rector of, iv. 136. Preston, William of, ii. 115 n. Prests (præstita), ii. 86; iv. 129; for envoys, ii. 265; for Marg. of France, v. 273; from Black Prince's wardrobe, v. 348; see under Chamber; Exchequer; Wardrobe: Wardrobe, Great: præstita, rolls: see Records under Chancery; Exchequer. Prices, rise of, iii. 290, 440; iv. 172, 377, 414 n. 2; regulation of, iii. 183. Priests: see under Clergy. Primate: see under Clergy. Prince, A. E., C. vi. 124 (bis), 128 (bis).Prince, Gilbert, king's painter, iv. 54

n. 2, 391 and n. 8.

iv. 295.

(alias Litlington), Thomas, painter,

Princes, foreign, Edw. III's debts to,

citizen of London, iv. 54 and n. 2,

Principalities: see Aquitaine; Chester, | PRIVY SEAL OFFICE: Wales. Prior, Richard, assistant clerk of privy seal, v. 70, 79 n. 6, 80, 92 n. 3, 94. Priories: see under Monasteries. Prisage, king's right of, i. 258; ii. 227; iii. 186-7; iv. 383, 393; "ancient and accustomed," ii. 229; defined in Articuli super cartas, iv. 351 method of taking, iv. 360 n. 3, 373; under ordinances of 1311, ii. 229, 232; under household ordinances of York (1318), ii. 253; for king's household, iv. 352, 357; for great wardrobe, iv. 352, 363, 365, 393, 412; for Edw. I's children, iv. 369 at ports, iv. 351 n. 3, 355, 393; of wines, iv. 433 n. 6; v. 260 n. 6, 279-80; prisers: see under Wardrobe, Great; inspector, iv. 433 n. 6; see also under Fairs. Prisoners taken at Bannockburn, ii. 237, 294-5, 324; in Crécy-Calais campaign, v. 191 n. 1; ransom of, v. 330; released to celebrate Edw. III's jubilee, iii. 316; by rebels in 1381, iii. 369-70; chamber accountants, iv. 283; Walt. Langton, ii. 322; ministers in 1340, iii. 121 n. 2; officials in 1365, iii. 259; victims of 1388, v. 218; wardrobe official in Scotland, ii. 22. Prisons, great wardrobe quarters. iv. 410; common bench, iii. 369; king's bench: see Marshalsea; see also Gaols; and under Bristol; Dover; London; Marshalsea; Oxford; Westminster, abbot of. Prittlewell (co. Essex), prior of, iv. 72 n. 4. Privileges, allowed by statute, iii. 181; of chamber lands, ii. 353; of citizens of London, iii. 130-1;

see also under Clergy.

Privy Seal: see Seal, Privy,

KING'S PRIVY SEAL OFFICE: Administration: i. 23, 27-29; at court, v. 30-1, 43, 45; in king's household, v. 67, 72; goes out of wardrobe, iv. 263; separation from court, ii. 257, 282, 290-2, 299, 304, 312; v. 30-1, 145; out of court, i. 60; ii. 288 n. 3, 290; iii. 55, 239 n. 1; iv. 177; v. 1-3, 10-11, 16-17, 30-3, 40, 43, 52-3, 68, 83-4; organisation, iv. 41-2; v. 31, 67-8, 145 n. 3; development, i. 240; ii. 206-7, 222, 257, 269, 280, 282-313; iv. 67; v. 1, 35, 39, 69-79, 82-84, 174-6; growth in importance (1327-39), v. 10-11; policy in 1341, iii. 135; developments in 1356, v. 34-5; work, iii. 76, 181; iv. 184 n. 2; v. 5-6, 10, 28, 64, 73-4, 77-84, 90-1; in Walton ordinances, iii. 71-6, 78; iv. 109; v. 11-14, 55-6; issue of Walton ordinances, iii. 144: secretarial work, ii. 280, 287, 291; iv. 7; v. 55; personal secretariat of crown, iv. 7; diplomatic, v. 48, 112-142, 171-2, 188; drafting, v. 169; issue of warrants, v. 57-8; second secretariat to chancery, iii. 466; v. 52, 64; third ministry of state, iii. 54, 306, 442; v. 13-16, 30-3, 42, 54-6, 72, 178; diplomatic work, v. 89; judicial work, iii. 468; v. 61-3: equity, ii. 311; court of requests, iii. 468; v. 63; king's control over, v. 208, 224; ordainer's efforts to control, ii. 314 ; discipline, v. 99; continuity of administrative tradition, ii. 218; overseas, v. 12-14, 22, 24-5, 77, 84 n. 1, 89; dual adminis-

tration when king overseas,

iii. 166; iv. 148; v. 12-16, 55, 77; during Crécy-Calais campaign, v. 21-2; effect on its development, v. 73.

Connections and Comparisons: with other departments, iv. 97; control over ministers of state, v. 12-14, 42, 55;

with chamber, iv. 239; v. 7 n. 1, 227;

with chancery, ii. 212, 304, 308-309, 311-12; v. 166-8;

with king's council, v. 1, 13, 17, 52, 60, 101; as secretariat of council, iii. 467; v. 59;

with king's household, iii. 55-6: see also administration above; with signet office, v. 205-11, 225-6;

with wardrobe, ii. 296; v. 68, 88-9;

with Black Prince's administration, v. 369-70, 382, 403-4, 412-13, 429-31;

with Jo. of Gaunt's, v. 431; with French system, v. 142-9; with Scottish equivalent, v. 152; see also similar section under Seals, Privy.

Finances: v. 31-3, 37-9; in wardrobe accounts, v. 68; accounts, ii. 273; expenses, v. 17-18, 31-4, 68-9, 74:

see also Chamber; Wardrobe. QUARTERS AND TRAVELS: iii. 370; v. 11 and n. 1, 69, 70 n. 3, 73, 93; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 370);

at Westminster, v. 67, 72-3; in London, iii. 175;

furniture and necessities, v. 74, 90; table and cloth, v. 74; wax, iv. 352; v. 38 n. 1, 90; ink, v. 74, 90, 131 n. 3;

hospicium, iii. 54, 175, 214 n. 2, 370; v. 31-4, 66-74, 79, 84, 86, 93, 99, 103; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 214 n. 2, 370); quarters, v. 68; food, v. 68; steward of household, v. 78-9, 104 n. 1; manors assigned to, v. 83;

itinerary, iii. 54: see also under Administration, above.

RECORDS: ii. 289; iii. 441; v. 139 n. 1, 164;

sources for study, i. 64-5; M. Édouard Perroy's work on, v. 121-2;

custody, i. 44, 55-61; ii. 38 and n. 4; iii. 441-2; transferred to chancery, v. 51, 65, 74; in custody of wardrobe, v. 67; survival, i. 55;

preservation, v. 64-5, 120-2; of

seals, v. 419;

coffers for, ii. 287; v. 74; acts, ii. 292;

acts, ii. 292; bills, i. 57; iii. 101 n. 6; v. 113-

115, 129, 173, 187; C. vi. 126; clerk's signatures on, v. 114; charters, ii. 81, 144; v. 128 n. 3, 129;

drafts, v. 64;

formularies, i. 29, 65; v. 122 n. 1: and under Hoccleve; indentures, v. 128;

instruments, v. 113-20, 172, 188, 192, 200, 205-6;

letters, i. 211-12, 224, 289, 307; ii. 72 n. 2, 119, 228 n. 3, 285, 289, 301 n. 1, 309; v. 73, 81, 87; under Edw. I, ii. 24 n. 4, 37, 76, 79-81; under Edw. II, ii. 195, 203 n., 277, 280 n. 3, 283; v. 67; under Edw. III, iii. 17; iv. 451 n. 2; v. 6, 21-2, 192; in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 71; abuse of, v. 56-7; diplomatic, ii. 70; v. 56, 78, 113-20, 205; sealing, ii. 293; v. 44, 73-4, 115-20, 136; enrolment of, ii. 37, 79-80, 181; C. vi. 120-1; on chancery rolls, v. 124 n. 2, 126 n. 2; fees, v. 90; as original instruments, v. 58;

letters close, i. 55; ii. 80 n. 2, 81; v. 128-9, 418; C. vi. 111; letters patent, i. 156; iv. 351 n. 3; v. 122, 127-9, 138-9;

to keepers of seal of absence, ii. 301 n. 1; to treasurer of Calais, v. 57; to the Gascons, v. 116; to pay privy seal clerks' wages, v. 88; to

under Edw. I, ii. 72-3, 78-9,

sealed with privy seal of Edw.

of Carnarvon, v. 135;

91, 143, 284; C. vi. 121;

keeper of great wardrobe,

iv. 413; for arrest of mes-

sengers from queen Is.,

ii. 309; accompanying Walton

under Edw. II, ii. 227, 235, ordinances, iii. 143-44; con-282, 295, 354; cerning libellus famosus, with seal of valet of king's v. 124 n. 2: chamber, ii. 291; Edw. III's signum secretum in, under privy seal of queen iii. 28 n. 6; his letters and his Is., v. 167; itinerary, v. 6 n. 5; compared with Black Prince's, under Edw. III, iii. 80 n. 3; iv. 87, 112 n. 1, 275, 279; v. 412-13: see also under v. 6, 22-3, 140 n. 1; to Instruments, above; control use of great seal, letter book, ii. 306 n. 7; mandates, v. 210; iii. 57; memoranda, ∇ . 74, 82-3; under Rich. II, iii. 492 n. 2; rolls, ii. 80 n. 2, 305; v. 64; complaints against, ii. 153-4; for certification of bills, v. 13; diplomatic of, iii. 80 n. 3, 361; iii. 101 n. 6; v. 15, 115-20, 128-9, 288; liberate roll, ii. 305; of warrants, iii. 71-2, 74, clerks' signatures on. v. 114; 78; transcripts made in, v. 82-3; as evidence of king's per-Hoccleve's treatise on, i. 29, sonal will, iii. 54; evidence for king's itinerary, iv. 178; 65; v. 110; warrants, i. 55-9, 207, 224, 290, v. 169; and change of seal, v. 137 n. 13; 304-5; ii. 78-9, 328 n. 4; iii. 228, 347, 419 n. 3; iv. 3 n. 4; v. 10, 65, 120-1, enrolment, i. 34 n. 1, 55, 61; iii. 72; v. 64-5; 182, 186 nn., 205-6, 228, formularies, v. 110, 121; 412-13: substitutes, iv. 277; original, v. 12-13, 63; authority of, v. 11-13; regulated in Walton ordinin form of charters, v. 130; ances (1338), iii. 70-1, 74, for protections, i. 58; 78, 144-5; C. vi. 125; in relation to king's council, for great seal, i. 156-7; i. 11; ii. 147-8; v. 13, v. 57, 162, 412-13; 59; for issue of pardons, v. 58; as summons to great council, places where preserved, v. 121iii. 336 n. 5, 471 n. 2; 122; v. 13, 59; records subsidiary to, v. 162; as warrants for chamber, enrolment, iii. 71-2, 74, 78: iv. 314-23; appointing v. 12; C. vi. 125; chamber officials, ii. 330; signatures on, v. 205; diverting chamber lands under secret seal to, v. 166; to exchequer, ii. 342; for substitution of signet warchancery, iii. 57, 72, 236 rants for, v. 200, 205: see n. 8; C. vi. 126; for exalso under Instruments, chequer, iv. 315-16, 411 above; n. 4; v. 13, 58; for privy writs, i. 57, 60-1; ii. 284; wardrobe, iv. 459 n. 1: iv. 87, 462; v. 15; warrant under secret seal for. early, i. 54-5, 137 n. 3, 210-11 v. 166-8: and nn., 290; C. vi. 111, see also under Instruments, 115: above.

SEALS: see Seals, Privy. STAFF: i. 23, 27; ii. 271, 287-9. 299; iv. 55; v. 31, 55; overseas, iii. 225-6, 229; v. 14-15; expenses, v. 30; official families, v. 105; continuity of service, iii. 449; promotion, iii. 219; v. 21, 99; ecclesiastical preferment, iii. 219; chancery staff transferred to, v. 55; and Black Prince's clerks, v. 378; residence, iii. 208: apprentices, v. 81, 106; clerks, i. 64-5; iii. 202; iv. 480; v. 48, 64, 66-112, 220 n. 1; number and work, v. 76-84, 90-1: four clerks, iv. 262 n. 3; v. 1-2, 31, 32 n. 2, 35; writing clerks, v. 92, 93 n. 1; careers, v. 91-100; engaged in business, v. 99; social status and education, v. 15, 74, 105-6; signatures, v. 114, 205; daily life, v. 75-6, 90-5, 106-110: drinking bouts, v. 71, 108; marriage, v. 70, 94-5; promotion, v. 36, 76, 92-5, 100-1, 103-5; ecclesiastical preferment, v. 85-8, 91 n. 4, 92, 94-9, 104 n. 1; canonical obligations, v. 45 n. 7; wages, iv. 108, 134, 140, 144 n. 4; v. 30, 34, 39-40, 43 n. 2, 47-8, 70, 84-92, 104, 145, 220; allowances, iv. 108, 134, 140; v. 76-7, 81-92, 99, 103; expenses, v. 17-18, 45; grants, v. 82-6, 95; perquisites, v. 90; chamber and wardrobe clerks among, ii. 305; v. 67; clerks among, chancery ii. 280 n. 3; v. 3-4, 77, 81, 100; on king's council, v. 101; as clerks of king's council, v. 52, 60, 101-5; in connection with parlia-

ment, v. 60;

and signet office, v. 225: under Edw. II, ii. 250-1, 254, 273, 280 n. 3, 287-9, 294 n. 5, 301, 304, 306-7, 312, 358, 359 n. 3; iv. 79; v. 3, 64 n., 67-8; C. vi. 123 (ref. to ii. 304); in attendance on ordainers, v. 170; captured at Bannockburn. ii. 237 : under Edw. III, iii. 54, 168 n. 3, 222; iv. 100 n. 3, 114 n. 3; v. 11; in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 71-2, 145-6; overseas, iii. 85, 87 n. 3, 115, 166, 168 n 3, 169, 222; iv. 140; v. 15, 19, 22, 24-5, 29 and n. 1; part in negotiating for peace with France (1353), v. 29; their share treaty of Brétigni, in iii. 228; v. 36; under Rich. II, iii. 400, 419 n. 3, 466, 472; iv. 41, 385, 386 n. 1; v. 220; after 1399, v. 225 n. 7, 227; chamber of, ii. 250, 255; v. 72: comitive of, iv. 144; v. 89-90; esquire of, ii. 250; personal seal of, iii. 70; assistant clerks, v. 78-81; list of clerks, i. 28; v. 110-12; harbinger, ii. 256, 299; keeper, i. 8, 23, 27, 29, 64-5, 213; v. 54-74 passim, 97-8, 103-4; appointment and iii. 133 n. 4; v. 18-19, 45-7, 67; appointment in parliament, iii. 335-6, 350; v. 16, 50, 57; change of keepers, v. 17, 49, 133 n. 5; delivery of seal, iii. 262; v. 141; social status and education, iii. 268 n. 5; v. 10, 23, 34; position, iii. 54-5, 158-9, 175-6, 308; v. 7-11, 16-17, 20, 46-8, 55-6, 144; vi. 125 (refs. to iii. 100 n. 2, 176 n. 1);

promotion to, v. 3, 53, 227; promotion from, v. 11, 23, 27, 64; ecclesiastical preferment, iii. 162, 163 n. 2, 176, 218-20; v. 34-6, 43-4;

wages, iii. 238 n. 3; iv. 108; v. 10-11, 26, 33, 38-49, 53-4; C. vi. 126; robes, iv. 108; v. 26 n. 2; expenses, v. 17-18, 20, 26, 27 n. 7; perquisites, v. 141; petition against receiving presents, v. 28 n. 2;

in king's household, v. 43, 45; frequent absences, v. 103, 169; out of court, ii. 288, 290, 301; v. 10, 16-20, 28-32, 40, 83; analogy of chancellor's fee, n. 83;

overseas, iii. 57 n. 1, 166, 225-30; iv. 169-70; v. 21, 81; ceases to follow king out of England, v. 52 n. 4;

work, iii. 249; iv. 109; v. 5, 15, 58, 62-3, 99, 144, 205-11; to examine petitions, v. 52; freedom from chancellor's control, ii. 28 n. 2, 36, 72; relations with chancellor, ii. 82-3; v. 15, 55-6, 168-9; keeper of great seal, ii. 307; iii. 152-3, 175; iv. 111, 140; v. 14-15, 21, 25-6, 33, 36, 55, 77, 157; vi. 16; allowance for expenses of seal, v. 31; and keeper of regent's seal, iii. 166; v. 24-5; second chancellor, ii. 64; iii. 85-7, 100, 175-6, 226; iv. 140; v. 14, 55-6, 157, 369 n. 1; C. vi. 125; king's secretary, ii. 298; iii. 177, 238-9; iv. 261; v. 29 n. 1; controller of wardrobe, ii. 19, 79, 295, 301; iv. 91, 92 n. 1; v. 5; vi. 28; separation from, ii. 304; v. 1-3, 27-8, 169-70; called keeper of secret seal, v. 20 n. 2, 23 n. 6, 177; minister of state, iii. 54-5, 223, 300; iv. 188; v. 3, 12-14, 19,

22, 28, 37, 46-56, 59, 195,

227; member of king's council, iii. 466, 470; v. 17-19, 52, 60, 67-8, 72, 170, 386;

under Edw. I, ii. 14 n. 2, 36-8, 64, 68, 70, 80-2 and nn.;

under Edw. II, ii. 205, 222, 234, 239 n. 1, 243, 255, 271, 273, 283, 288-9, 296-310; iii. 112; iv. 92 n. 1, 376-7; v. 4-5, 100, 165-9; C. vi. 122-4; first independent keeper, ii. 286-7; under ordinances of 1311, ii. 195, 231, 285; magnates' complaint against (1321), ii. 301;

under Edw. III, v. 1-11, 66; during minority, ii. 128 n. 1; iii. 6, 26-8, 81; iv. 76; (1330-41), iii. 36, 81, 83, 112 n. 7; iv. 78, 94-6, 236; in Walton Ordinances, iii. 75, 145, 148; v. 11-14; during 1340-1 crisis, iii. 125, 129 n. 1: (1341-60), iii. 160 n. 2, 162, 168; iv. 114, 259, 263, 381-2; v. 100; C. vi. 125 (bis), 126 (ref. to iii. 219); Wi. Kilsby, iii. 84-5, 100, 115, 117, 120, 162; iv. 257; C. vi. 125 (bis); (1360-77), iii. 197, 232 and n. 3, 234, 238-9, 246, 253, 255 n. 3, 309-10, 338 n. 3; iv. 135, 177, 263, 381-2: v. 295-6, 328, 398: crisis of 1371, iii. 267, 272, 275, 279;

under Rich. II, general review, v. 46-54; during minority, iii. 330, 335-6, 345, 353, 356, 378; iv. 410 n. 2; vi. 379; (1381-8), iii. 371, 399-400, 402, 413, 419 n. 3, 436, 441, 450; v. 100; during crisis of 1388, iii. 430, 442-4; (1388-95), iii. 328 n. 1, 455, 460, 462-3, 469 n. 3, 488; iv. 7-8, 55; v. 52,

courts (1388), iii. 437; v. 50; (1395-9), iv. 7-8, 16 n. 1, 49-50, 189, 336, 382; v. 54; after 1399, iv. 62; v. 97, 100, 142 and n. 4, 228 and n. 2, 230: list of, i. 27-8; vi. 50-4; clerks of, ii. 324-5; iv. 18 n. 2; v. 78-9; comitiua of, iii. 162 nn.; v. 17 n. 4, 19-22, 48, 90; deputy of, ii. 288, 301 and n. 4; iii. 162 n. 3; v. 18, 21, 31-3, 36, 69-70, 84; household of: see under Travels. Quarters and above ; residence of, v. 70-1; laymen, iii. 202; v. 45, 78, 94-5, 144-5:notaries, v. 37-8, 106; officials, i. 64-5; porters, v. 78; secondary, v. 48, 79, 97, 100-5, 225; servants, v. 78; sumpters, v. 78; supernumeraries, v. 95; yeomen, v. 78; office of regent: see under Regent. OTHER PRIVY SEAL OFFICES: see under Seals, Privy Seal. Privy wardrobe: see Wardrobe, Privy. Proclamations, of king's peace, iv. 61; concerning Gaveston, ii. 197, 199; concerning staple at Calais (1376), iii. 308 of Rich. II, iii. 375, 456, 484; against wearing arms in parliament, to sheriff, iii. 428, 456; v. 136. Proctors, king's, at papal court, ii. 24 n. 1; v. 17; taxation of, iii. 355 n. 2; queen Eleanor of Castile. v. 270 n. 4; see also under Clergy. Proffers, sheriffs, iii. 82 n. 4; of local officials, iii. 21; of queen's officials, iii. 21; rolls of: see Exchequer (records).

222; surveyor of principal | Promotion, of civil servants: see Civil Servants. Prophet, family of, v. 97 n. 4, 105. John (1), clerk of privy seal, clerk of king's council, iii. 466-7, 471-3; v. 52, 79, 85, 95, 97, 100-6, 112, 225; journal of, iii. 471 n. 2, 472-3; keeper of privy seal, v. 83 n. 3, 100; king's secretary, v. 97, 225; ecclesiastical preferment, v. 95, 97 and n. 4; brass of, v. 97; will of, v. 97. John (2), member of parliament for city of Hereford, v. 97 n. 4. Protection, grants of, ii. 227, 269 n. 1; letters of, i. 135 n. 3, 198; iii. 162 n. 1; iv. 55 n. 2, 73, 280 n. 1; v. 310; C. vi. 117, 120: see also under Chancery (records); privy seal writs for, i. 58; for staff of great wardrobe, iv. 372 n. 2, 392 n. 2; to queen's household, v. 245; for Edw. of Windsor's staff, iv. 73; for Black Prince's officials and retinue, v. 313, 342 n. 6, 380, 388 n. 2, 425 n. 4,; for his household, v. 328 n. 13; issued by Black Prince, v. 368, 402, 422 nn.; for chancellor of Aquitaine, v. 376 n. 5; for followers of Hen., earl of Lancaster, iv. 136 n. 6; to Ge. Chaucer, iv. 33 n. 2; to Jo. Delves, v. 384 n. 1; to Wi. Pakington, iv. 194. Protonotaries: see under Chancery. Provence (France), merchant of, i. 237; people of, i. 241. Provence, Eleanor of: see Eleanor of Provence. Provins (France, Seine et Marne), fair of, i. 269; iv. 356. Providers, of great wardrobe: see Wardrobe, Great, keepers of. Provisions: see Food. Provisions, papal, iii. 16, 159 n. 2, 217-220, 262, 441, 453, 457 n. 6, 462 n. 5, 474; iv. 32, 196; v. 26 n. 3,

46 n. 4, 214, 220 n. 1, 376 n. 5;

difficulties with Papacy concerning,

iii. 475;

to abpric. of Canterbury, iii. 206; to bishoprics, iii. 218, 220, 254-6, 436; v. 9 n. 1, 49, 217; of Lichfield, v. 49;

statute of Provisors, iii. 208, 453,

Provisions of Oxford: see Oxford, Provisions of.

Provisors: see Provisions. Proxy, of Richard II, iv. 2.

Prussia, Henry earl of Derby's journey to, i. 257;

crusade to, iii. 484-5; iv. 202 n. 1. Prutz, Hans, Rechnungen über Heinrich von Derby's Preussenfahrten 1390-1 und 1392, i. 257 n. 5.

Prynne, W., Records (The History of King John, etc.), i. 43, 61.

Public Record Office, and House of Converts, iii. 214-15;

records in Museum, ii. 238 n.1; Lists and Indexes XXXV, Ex-

chequer K.R. Accounts, iv. 217 n.; ministers accounts for duchy of Cornwall, v. 307 n. 2;

calendar of witnesses to Edw. III's charters, iii. 37 n. 7;

letters patent under privy seal, v. 128:

seals in, i. 54-63; v. 176, 202-3, 287, 304 n. 6, 443-52; catalogue of, v. 139 n. 3;

earliest "liberate" writ, i. 95, n. 2; Black Prince's records, v. 402-3; possesses copy of Jo. of Gaunt's

Register, iii. 194 n. 3. Puche, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163. Puddle Wharf: see under London. Pudlicott (co. Oxford), ii. 55 n. 3.

Pudlicott, Richard of, robbery of wardrobe treasury in Westminster abbey, ii. 55 n. 7.

Pugeys: see Poges.

Pulford, Piers de, clerk of chamber, ii. 344 n. 3, 359 n. 2.

Pulteney, John, London merchant, iii. 121; mayor of London, mansion of, v. 396 n. 3; will of, v. 396 n. 3; on Black Prince's council, v. 322.

Margaret, widow of John, v. 396 n. 3. William, v. 396 n. 3.

Pulteney's Inn: see under London.

Pumice, for queen's wardrobe, v. 284. Purprestures, farm of, i. 105 n. 7.

Purse, king's privy, i. 104-5, 165 and n. 5; ii. 315, 326; in relation to chamber finances, ii. 356-7; iv. 316, 318-19.

Purses: see under Receptacles.

Purveyance, for king, iv. 355; in time of war, ii. 262;

for castles, ii. 265;

for king's household, iii. 14; iv. 139, 351 n. 3: see also under Household;

for parliament, ii. 263;

at ports, iv. 351 n. 3, 355, 393;

for wardrobe, ii. 154, 261;

for great wardrobe, ii. 153-4; iv. 351 n. 3, 352, 359 n. 2, 379, 392, 397, 412, 426;

complaints against, ii. 153-4; iii. 257-8; petitions of parliament, iii. 172, 258;

regulation concerning, ii. 154-5, 253, 263; iii. 257; iv. 379;

warrants for, ii. 154 n. 4, 261; iv. 351 n. 3;

of wine, ii. 263-4; of wool: see Wool;

purveyors, ii. 154 n. 4, 265; iii. 257; iv. 351 n. 3; accounts of, ii. 265; see also under Wardrobe, Great (staff, keeper); surveyor of, iv. 80;

see also under Households, subordinate; and under Edw. of Carnaryon; Edw. of Woodstock; Eleanor of Provence; Food; Philippa of Hainault;

for magnate households, ii. 182; iii. 257; v. 308 nn., 318.

Putnam, Bertha H., iii. 94-5 nn.; Early Treatises on the Practice of the Justices of the Peace, iii. 142 n.; Enforcement of the Statutes of Labourers, i. 5 and n.; iii. 182 n. 1, 183; v. 296 n. 1.

Pyall, John, citizen of London, member of Good Parliament, iii. 298, 304 n. 5, 305 n. 3.

Pydington, Thomas, keeper of Black Prince's fees, v. 393 nn.

Pykerell, William, king's sergeant, saddler of London, iv. 391 n. 9.

Pyrenees, ii. 46.
Pyx, chapel of, ii. 53 n. 3;
trial of: see under Exchequer.
Pyxes: see Receptacles.

Quainton (co. Bucks.), v. 331 n. 3. Quarle, Thomas of, cofferer of queen's wardrobe, ii. 43 n. 1; v. 240; C. vi. 120.

Quarrels: see Artillery. Quarter sessions, iii. 184.

Quarters, of civil servants: see under

each department.

QUEEN: queen-consort and queenmother, v. 232, 235-6; visits to the Tower, iv. 479: see Anne of Bohemia; Eleanor of Castile; Eleanor of Provence; Is. of Angoulême; Is., queen of Edw. II; Is., queen of Rich. II; Joan of Navarre; Marg., queen of Edw. I; Philippa of Hainault;

administration: see under Chamber; Chamberlain; Dower; Exchequer; Household; Ireland; Lands; Prerogative; Seals; Treasurer; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great;

Wardrobe, Privy;

gowns, iv. 414-15. Queen's gold: see Gold, queen's. Queenborough (co. Kent), iii. 236,

427; iv. 472; castle, iii. 236; iv. 180; charter, iii. 236 n. 7;

staple, iii. 185 n. 4.

Queenhithe: see under London.

Quernmore (Lancs.), parker of, iv. 158 n. 4.

Questmongers, attitude of 1381 rebels towards, iii. 370.

Quittance, writs of: see under Writs.

Quivers: see under Arms. Quo warranto enquiries, ii. 151. "Quystroun," iii. 202 n. 2.

Raby (co. Durham): see Neville, of Raby.

Radcot Bridge (co. Berks. and Oxon.), campaign and battle of, iii. 427; iv. 30.

Raddington (co. Somerset), iv. 196.

Raddington, family of, iv. 196 n. 7.

Baldwin, iv. 50, 196-9, 223, 337 n. 1; v. 203 n. 2; keeper of London, iii. 481; iv. 198; receiver of chamber, iv. 196-9, 333-4, 337 n. 1; vi. 56; controller of wardrobe, iii. 400, 434-6, 481, 488-91; iv. 10, 196-9, 217, 219 nn., 220, 334; vi. 30;

wife of, iv. 196 n. 7.

Sir John, prior of order of St. John of Jerusalem, iv. 197 n. 6.

Radnor (co. Radnor), castle of, iv. 246; v. 189.

Raffin, —, Black Prince's clerk, v. 415 n. 2.

Raglaw, in a commote, v. 92, 94 n. 5. Raine, J. H. jun., Fabric Rolls of York Minster, iv. 18 n. 2.

Raine, J. H. sen., Fasti Eboracenses, iii. 83 n. 2.

Raisins: see under Food. Ralph, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6.

Ralph, clerk of chamber, i. 116-17.

Ralph, chamberlain of exchequer (1219), i. 183 n. 2.

Ralph, sumpter of wardrobe, i. 167 n. 4.

Ralphs (Rauf), Walter (1), king's tailor, deputy keeper of great wardrobe of king and keeper of Richard's as prince, iii. 330; iv. 191, 384, 388 and n. 3, 408 n. 5; vi. 36; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 388); citizen of London, iv. 193, 384.5, 388, 409-11 and nn.; in Black Prince's household, iv. 384 n. 5.

Rauf, Walter (2), king's sergeant, iv. 384 n. 5.

Ramsay, Sir James, i. 40 n. 1; iii. 411 n. 4; iv. 18 n. 2, 351 n. 2, 468, 480 n. 5; use of exchequer records by, ii. 97 n. 3, 276 n.; The Angevin Empire, i. 103 n. 2; Dawn of the Constitution, ii. 94 n. 2, 111 n. 2, 113, 139 n. 1; Genesis of Lancaster, iii. 244 n., 267 n. 2, 280 n. 1, 489 n. 5; iv. 48 n. 3, 115 n. 2, 168, 213 n., 323 n. 4; Revenues of the Kings of England, iii, 244 n.; iv. 168 n. 2, 213 n.

Ramsey (Hunts.), abbey of, i. 103 n. 2, | Read, John, usher of wardrobe, iv. 371. William, bishop of Chichester, mem-106 n. 2, 117; iv. 332 n. 1. ber of lords' committee of Jan. Ramsey, Ralph, iv. 333 n. 3. 1377, iii. 315. Ransoms, of France and Burgundy, iii. 243-5; iv. 326, 329-30; n. 3, 252 n. 1; iv. 130 n. 7; of king John of France, iv. 329-30; writs dated at, i. 306 n. 1; iii. 168 v. 176 n. 6; enquiry concerning storing of, iii. 247-9, 264; Black n. 1, 223, 421 n. 5; regent's court at, iii. 223; iv. 130 Prince's share, v. 364; from Scotland, iv. 329-30; of Spanish prisoner, iii. 339; great council of (1381), iii. 377-9; paid to chamber, iv. 317 n. 5; for ships withdrawing from fleet, 421 and n. 5; iv. 302; abbey of, i. 131 n. 4. to rebels in 1381, iii. 374; Reading, John, clerk, ii. 292-3. of Jo. of Blois, iii. 421 n. 1; John: see under Chronicles. of Sir Jo. Lee, iv. 162; Realm, keeper of: see Regent. of Londoners (1392), iii. 480; of Wi. de la Zouch, iii. 118. Ranulf, chancellor, vi. 2. ii. 119; Rapes, iii. 40, 483 n. 3; iv. 386 n. 1; v. 58. iii. 263; Rasen, West (Great, co. Lincs.), rector of, iv. 435 n. 3. iii. 482-4; Rasen, Thomas, v. 396 n. 5. against Hen. IV, iv. 64; "Ratson," chamberlain, i. 89 n. 4. of earl of Desmond, iv. 244; Rauf le Sauser, ii. 159. Rauf: see Ralphs. iii. 23-4; Raunvil, Geoffrey de, house of Gruffydd Llwyd, ii. 209; iii. 164 n. 5. of Rhys ap Maredudd, ii. 116. Ravendale, William, clerk of chancery, keeper of hanaper, iii. 85 and n. 5, 215 n. 4. see also Chamber lands; Ravensdale (co. Lines.), iii. 215 n. 4. ransoms to (1381), iii. 374; Ravenser, family of, iii. 86, 215 and trials of (1381), iii. 375-7, 379. nn., 449-50. John, keeper of hanaper, prebendary Exchequer; of Caistor, iii. 215 and nn., 442 n. 3. Rich. of Bordeaux. Margaret: see Waltham. Richard, keeper of hanaper, iii. 215 Wardrobe. and nn.; iv. 149 n. 1, 174-5; Receivers, king's, ii. 305, keeper of great seal, vi. 16; iii. 45, 107-8; iv. 382-3; in queen's household, iv. 149, 170-1, 174-5; v. 248-50, 253,

257, 286 n. 6; archdeacon of Lincoln, iii. 215 and nn. Thomas, bachelor of laws, iii. 215

Ravenspur (Yorks.), port, ii. 350. Ravenstone (Bucks.), priory, i. 264. Raymond, count of Toulouse, i. 237. Raynham, Sir Edmund, iii. 374 n. 5. Reading (co. Berks.), town of, iii. 167

members of parliament of, iii. 291 n.; council of (1387), iii. 419 and n. 3,

Rebellions: in Scotland under Edw. I,

in Gascony against Black Prince,

in North of England in 1391,

of Hen. of Lancaster (1328-9),

Rebels, arms and armour of, iv. 478; lands of, ii. 302, 338, 351; iv. 243:

Receipt, exchequer of: see under

of Rich. of Bordeaux: see under

Receipt rolls: see under Exchequer;

340-1;

see also Chamber; Chamber lands; in subordinate royal household: see under Edw. of Woodstock; Joan of Kent; Jo. of Gaunt; Rich. of Bordeaux;

of magnates: see under Clare, Elizabeth of; Lancaster, dukes of; Lancaster, earls of; Lancaster, Hen. of (2) and (3); Lancaster, Th. of,

Receivers, local: see under Cornwall; Recluses: see Monasteries. Gascony; Gower; Holderness; Ponthieu; of taxes: see Taxation:

of victuals: see Food.

RECEPTACLES:

aumbries, for records, iii. 442; bags, for king's seals, i. 288; iii, 222. 492; v. 32; for king's wardrobe. i. 165-6; for queen's exchequer, v. 239; for Black Prince's privy seal, v. 394 n. 5; for Black Prince's records, v. 339; containing king John's ransom. iii. 245; for broken wax, v. 285; barrels, for king's wines, iv. 434; for packing arrows and bolts. iv. 469, 475; in privy wardrobe, iv. 281;

baskets, for carrying money, ii. 174 n. 2; for queen's exchequer, v. 239:

boxes, i. 68; for storing records. i. 290; v. 162; for seals, v. 288; buckets, for queen's alms-giving, v. 243;

casks, for storing money, i. 165; chests, i. 68; for chamber, iv. 281-2, 445; in exchequer, v. 339, 340, 343; for records, iii. 442; v. 74; for king's wardrobe, i. 165-6;

queen's, v. 239, 249; coffers, ii. 287; iv. 332; v. 240-1, 244; for king's jewels, iv. 332 n. 4; for records, ii. 36 n. 1, 287, 289; iii. 442; v. 74; for king's wardrobe, i. 164, 165 n. 2; ii. 255-6; iv. 445-6;

hutches, for packing crossbows, iv. 475;

pouches, for seals, v. 249;

purses, for privy seal, ii. 283 n. 2; v. 134;

pyxes, for records, v. 285;

for queen's exchequer, sacks, v. 240;

trunks, in king's wardrobe, i. 165 n. 2; for queen's household, v. 285.

Recognisances, iii. 57 n. 2, 336 n. 5: iv. 262 n. 4; v. 100, 126 n. 2, 262; C. vi. 124.

Recognisance rolls: see under Chester, palatinate.

Records: 1

compilation, ii. 70-1; v. 429-31; chancery when issued from abroad, i. 207; issued in Gascony, ii. 63-5; early drafting on Continent, i, 130-1;

custody, i. 280 n. 4, 290: ii. 36: v. 162, 285; of Templars, v. 162; in king's wardrobe, i. 166; depositories, i. 69:

diplomatic: see under Diplomatic; growth, i. 74-5;

receptacles for: see under Receptacles;

scrutiny, iii. 129, 348;

transport, i. 274;

relation of enrolments to original text, iii. 144;

relation of counter rolls to custody of seals, i. 145-6;

financial errors in, ii. 87;

stolen from treasurer and from wardrobe, iii. 60;

touching peace with France, v. 30; concerning Scotland, v. 8 n. 1; of local administration, ii. 170 n. 1;

municipal, v. 121-2; of apprentices of the law, iii. 369; private, v. 121-2;

of foreign countries: see under Castile; France; Netherlands; Papacy; Scotland.

Reddan, M., ii. 15 n. 1.

Rede, John de, clerk and usher of wardrobe, ii. 23, 160, 163.

William: see Read.

Redeswell, John of, baron of exchequer, iii. 9 n. 1.

Redvers, family and lands, iv. 245 n. 2.

Isabella, iv. 241; C. vi. 129.

Margery of, countess of Devon, v. 269 n. 1.

¹ Records have been arranged where possible under the administration from which they sprang; or under the type of record (Charters; Letters; etc.).

Rees, William, sheriff of Norfolk and Suffolk, iv. 43 n. 3.

Rees, W., South Wales and the March, 1284-1415, v. 297 n. 2.

REFORMS:

of offices of state, ii. 188; iii. 436; under Hen. III, i. 244 n. 2; ii. 61; baronial (1258-65), i. 242-3; iv. 364-5, 425: see also Oxford, Provisions of;

of administration in 1289, ii. 66-8; under Edw. II, i. 15; ii. 188-90, 206-14, 314, 342-3, 348; iv. 79, 83; attitude during Edw. III's reign to, iii. 11, 13, 30, 47-51; iv. 436; in Gascony (1323), v. 303 n. 9;

under Edw. III, iii. 154, 256-8, 263-5; iv. 133;

under Rich. II, iii. 380, 386-7, 389, 415, 428, 436-43, 451; committee of 1381, iii. 380-2; attitude towards (1382-9), iii. 385, 442-453; v. 51;

under Hen. V, iii. 443 n. 1;

of administration of Edw. of Woodstock (Black Prince), v. 384; of coinage, iii. 204, 256 n. 4;

see also under each department;
and under Ordinances; Petitions;
Statutes;

reformers: see under Despenser,
Hu.; Edington, Wi.; Melton,
Wi. de; Montfort, Si. de;
Rivaux, Pe. de; Stapledon,
Walt.; Waltham, Jo.

Regalia, crown; see Jewels, king's. Regenbald, chancellor, vi. 1.

REGENTS:

during Hen. III's minority, i. 90 n., 183 n. 2, 186-8, 209; iii. 323; during 1230 expedition to Brittany, i. 207-9;

when Hen. III was in Gascony, 1253-4, i. 272, 276, 292; iv. 365; vi. 34;

during the Barons' Wars, i. 296; under Edw. I, ii. 2-3, 62-3, 66, 69, 74, 93, 167-8;

under Edw. II, ii. 283;

during period 1326-30, iii. 1-30; iv. 75;

John of Eltham (1331), iii. 37 nn.; Edward, duke of Cornwall (1338-42), iii. 67, 82, 98, 100-1, 111-12, 152; v. 314-15;

Lionel of Antwerp (1345-7), iii. 153, 163-8, 206; v. 21-2;

during 1359-60 campaign, iii. 222, 227-8; iv. 141;

Richard of Bordeaux (1372), iii. 283; iv. 183;

Edmund, duke of York (1394-5, 1396), iii. 488, 492, 494, 495 n. 3; iv. 3, 55-9, 61;

in 1399, iv. 55, 57-8, 61;

administration, iii. 164-8; v. 23-4; council, ii. 149; iii. 10, 82-4, 106 n. 3, 109, 163, 326; v. 23-4, 294, 320, 322-3;

court, iii. 223; iv. 130 n. 7;

headquarters, v. 323; records, iv. 137; v. 24

seals, i. 206; v. 23-4, 132-3, 165, 317, 372; v. 23-5, 37-8, 132; during Hen. III's minority, i. 206; iii. 323; under Edw. III, iii. 165-6; v. 23-5, 37-8, 132-3; office of, iii. 166; v. 24; staff, v. 24-5, 84 n. 1; keeper of, iii. 165; v. 24-5, 37-8;

great, iii. 165; keepers of, vi. 10-11;

privy, iii. 165, 218; iv. 381 n. 4; v. 23-4, 37; vi. 10; office of, staff of, v. 37-8, 114 n. 1; keeper of, iii, 218, 222-4, 227; iv. 381 n. 4; v. 37-8, 372; C. vi. 126;

see under Edw. of Woodstock; Gaveston, Pe.; Is., queen of Edw. II; Jo. of Eltham; Lionel of Antwerp; Marshall, Wi.; Mortimer, Rog., of Wigmore; Neville, Ra. (1); Pandulf; Rich. of Bordeaux; Rich., earl of Cornwall; Segrave, Ste.; Th. of Woodstock. Of palatinate of Lancaster, iii. 397.

Reginald de camera, i. 115.

Registers: see under Cornwall, duchy of; Edw. of Woodstock; Jo. of Gaunt; Papacy; Philippa of Hainault; Scotland. Registers, bishops': i. 62; and under | Revenue: see under Finances. Exeter; Islip, Si; Orleton, Adam; Stapledon, Walt.: Swinfield. Rich. de; Winchester; Wykeham, Wi. of.

Reigate (co. Surrey), iii. 425: iv. 22. Reims (France, Marne), iii, 224: iv. 144;

council of (1049), i. 73.

Reine, Eble de la, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

Remembrancers, of exchequer: under Exchequer;

of exchequer of Ireland: see under Ireland.

Rendlesham (co. Suffolk), iii. 232

Renhold (co. Bedford), iii. 446 n.: see also Ronhale.

Rents, king's, grants of, iii. 148, 309; silver bodkin, iv. 356 n. 2;

hens, v. 271 n. 4; scissors, iv. 355.

Reports: see under Parliament.

Requests, court of: see under Courts,

Requiem: see Mass.

Resin, for king's ships, ii. 359.

Retainers, complaints in parliament against, iii. 440;

wearing of cognisances, iv. 16;

of Rich. II, iii. 425; iv. 10, 12, 14, 18, 21, 24, 206, 209, 212, 214; veomen of livery of crown, iv. 10 n. 4;

of members of royal family, iv. 24; of Rich. II's friends, iv. 18;

of Irish barons, iii. 490:

see also under Households, of magnates; Jo. of Gaunt; Lancaster, Hen. of (3): Magnates; Mowbray, Th., earl of Nottingham; Th. of Woodstock.

Retford, William, baron of exchequer, iv. 135, 163; C. vi. 128; clerk of kitchen, iv. 114, 115 and n. 5, 118 n. 3; keeper of wardrobe, iv. 131-7, 163, 170 n. 1, 381, 432 n. 4; vi. 27, 90-1; keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 131, 374, 381, 404, 432; vi. 36; ecclesiastical preferment, iv. 138 n. 5; 256.

Reynolds (Reginaldi), Walter, ii. 79 n. 2, 177 n. 1, 180, 199, 225, 362; v. 132 n. 4: in Edw. of Carnarvon's household, ii. 168-80 passim, 192; C. vi. 122; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 112 n. 1, 192-3, 214, 216, 232 n. 4, 294; vi. 20; chancellor, i. 58; ii. 193, 197 n. 4, 214-15, 310; v. 165; vi. 7; ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 270; bp. of Worcester, i. 58, 309; v. 165; vi. 7, 20; abp. of Canterbury, iii. 16; v. 245; vi. 7.

Rhodes, W. E., ii. 122 n. 2, 123 nn. Rhodri ap Gruffydd, ii. 104 n. 2.

Rhuddlan (co. Flint), ii. 45, 72 n. 2,

bastide of, ii. 65;

castle, iv. 73 n. 3.

Rhys ap Gruffydd, conspiracy of, iii. 24.

Rhys ap Maelgwn, messenger, ii. 50 n. 4.

Rhys ap Maredudd, revolt of, ii. 116.

Ribble, river, iv. 157.

Ribblesdale, ii. 358.

Ribbons: see under Clothing.

Riccardi, merchants of Lucca, ii. 114 n. 1;

loans to Edw. I, ii. 117, 122-5.

Rice: see under Food.

Rich, Edmund, archbishop-elect of Canterbury, i. 225.

Richard I, i. 134, 135 n. 3, 147 n. 2; sealing arrangements of, i. 148-50, 183 n. 1, 291 n. 2; v. 131 n. 1; as count of Poitou, i. 130 n. 1.

RICHARD II:

character, iii. 368, 430 n. 5; iv. 31-3, 221, 223;

habits and tastes, iii. 376; iv. 213, 218-19, 424;

signature, iii. 28 n. 1; v. 60, 216, 224 n. 4;

use of "Edward the Confessor's arms," iv. 28; v. 204;

extravagance, iv. 46-7, 207-9, 212-

homage to, iii. 437; iv. 11 n. 3, 20 n. 2;

itinerary, iii. 376, 418, 419 n. 3; iv. 33-5, 59-61, 219-22, 224; in Scotland (1385), iii. 395; iv. 207, 465 and n. 2; in 1387, iii. 418, 419 and n. 3, 424; iv. 220-1, 479; in 1392, iii. 472 n. 1; in 1394, iii. 487: see also under Ireland; in 1398, iv. 33-5; pilgrimage to Canterbury (1399), iv. 35; of his household, iv. 219-22;

policy, iii. 52, 368, 405-8, 418-21, 456-9; iv. 20-1, 31-2, 40-2, 68, 210, 323, 341-2; v. 51-2; conception of government, iv. 214; and king's council, iii. 369-70, 469-73; iv. 52; and chamber, iv. 229, 321-3, 342-3; his new aristocracy, iv. 5-6; Jo. of Gaunt and, iii. 393; the Beauforts and, iv. 20; control over local government, iv. 42-3; and London, iii. 418, 479-82; iv. 224; his personal estates, iii. 405-8; iv. 254; foreign policy, iii. 474, 485 n. 5;

iv. 1-5, 15-16, 20-1 and nn.; arrangements for minority, iii, 323-4

arrangements for minority, iii. 323-4, 345, 349;

coronation, iii. 325-6, 329, 331 n. 4, 406; iv. 193, 207, 339-40; v. 47, 79; renewed coronation oath, iii. 437;

safeguarding of his person (1379), iii. 349;

during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 371-2, 375-6;

and the Latimer plot, iii. 392;

and parliament (1385-8), iii. 396, 412, 415-27, 430, 437;

his position in 1387, iii. 419 n. 1, 421, 427; v. 218; deposition threatened (1386-7), iii. 412, 427; his relations with appellants, iii. 426, 428-31, 437, 452;

assumed control (1389-90), iii. 453-65, 468;

proclamation of 1393, iii. 484;

first visit to Ireland, iii. 476, 485-95; iv. 1, 4-7, 9, 13 n. 3, 198-201, 206, 208, 213, 222, 465 and n. 2; v. 221-3;

visits to Calais, iv. 3-5, 8-9; autocracy of, iv. 1-68; v. 53;

and parliament of 1397, iv. 15-16, 18 n. 2; his coup-d'état of 1397, iv. 21-32; triumph of 1398, iv. 31-32, 35; second visit to Ireland (1399), iii. 483 n. 3; iv. 32, 35, 40, 47-8, 53-60, 201, 205-6, 208-10, 217, 223;

fall and deposition, iv. 35, 43, 56-62, 64, 224; C. vi. 130; articles of deposition, iv. 43;

marriages, iii. 382-3, 402, 436 n. 1; iv. 1-6, 9, 14-15, 200, 222, 325 n. 1, 423; v. 213-14;

heir, iii. 408;

will, iv. 39, 53; v. 210;

advisers, iv. 11-14, 51, 339; evil counsellors, iii. 426, 434, 437; iv. 21; favourites, iii. 391, 392 n., 405-10, 416, 421, 451, 457; iv. 51, 53, 62, 382 n. 1;

household, iii. 381, 391 n. 1, 436;

iv. 214, 223;

bodyguard, iii. 421; iv. 199; confessors, iii. 381, 405, 452, 458, 490; iv. 9, 34, 188, 321 n. 1;

governor, iii. 410;

knights, iv. 14: see also under Chamber (staff);

magister, v. 319 n. 5; nurse, iv. 330, 384 n. 5; physician, iii. 490; iv. 9, 222;

retainers, iii. 425; iv. 10, 12, 14, 18, 21, 24, 206, 209, 212, 214; livery of white hart, iv. 10, 24,

206; seals, great, iii. 323; iv. 4 n. 1; privy, iii. 323; signet, iii. 323; iv. 41; used queen's signet,

v. 204, 226; sign manual, v. 61;

secretaries, iii. 177, 358, 399-400, 435, 451, 453, 457, 490; v. 381; servants, v. 212, 214, 397;

supporters, iii. 421-2, 428; v. 49; see also under Rich. of Bordeaux.

Richard III, iv. 410 n. 7.

RICHARD OF BORDEAUX: iv. 319; v. 292; regent, iii. 283; iv. 183; created prince of Wales, iii. 303; prince of Wales, iii. 303, 312-14, 320 n. 2, 321, 406; iv. 184, 189; v. 363 n. 6;

barge, iv. 191: balistarius, iv. 191; council, iv. 191; estates, iv. 190: household, iii. 312; iv. 189-91; chamberlain, iii. 331; iv. 190; familia, iv. 190; keeper of arms, iv. 191; master (magister), iii. 325, 330-1. 341 n., 342, 349, 350 n.; iv. 190; v. 261; officials, iii. 331; iv. 190; the receipt (exchequer), iv. 191: receiver, iii. 330; iv. 190; v. 46; servants, iii. 320; and Black 274. Prince's servants, v. 379, 399; staff in Edw. III's reign, iv. 195: surgeon, iv. 191; tailor, iv. 191, 388; n. 1, 452. wardrobe, iv. 191; privy seal, iv. 190-1; v. 46; see also Rich. II. Richard, son of king John, count of Poitou, earl of Cornwall, and king of the Romans, i. 159 n. 2, 194-5, 235-6, 256, 308 n. 2; ii. 2 n. 1; v. 290; regent, i. 272, 276 n. 2, 292-3; iv. 365; children, i. 308 n. 2; imperial chancery and chancellor, i. 308; v. 156 n. 4; lands, v. 358 n. 5; wardrobe, i. 256. Richard II, duke of Normandy, chamber of, i. 71 n. 2; seal and chancellor, i. 125-6. Richard, de camera, i. 115. Richard, chamberlain, i. 89 n. 4. Richard, clerk of king's chapel, bp. of Hereford, keeper of king's seal, i. 128 n. 4. Richard, the scribe, chancery official, i. 132 n. 3. Richard, the poor, bp. of Salisbury, i. 235. Richard, the Welshman, clerk of Walter of Kirkham, i. 194 n. 1. Richardson, H. G., The Exchequer Year, iv. 258 n. 2. Richmond (Yorks.), county and lordn. 1; ship, v. 262, 280; honour, iii. 277; v. 269, 280; castle, v. 262;

archdeacon of, iii. 60; iv. 136, 137 archdeaconry, iv. 76 n. 3. Richmond, earl of: see under Brittany. Jo. of; Jo. of Gaunt. Rickhill, William, judge of common bench, iii. 455; iv. 27 and n. Ridel, Geoffrey, archdeacon of Canterbury, bp. of Ely, chancery official, keeper of great seal, i. 132-3; vi. 3. Rievaux (co. Yorks.), ii. 303. Ringbourn, William, escheator, iv. Rings: see under Jewelry. Ringwood (Hants.), v. 97. Riots, at Savoy, iii. 320. Ripariis de : see Rivere. Ripley Park (co. York.), v. 105. Ripon, John, king's clerk, iii. 424 Risborough, Prince's (co. Bucks.), v. 358; C. vi. 130. Rivaux, Peter de, i. 189-92, 193 n. 2, 200, 214-33; ii. 94, 157; C. vi. 115 (refs. to i. 189, 218); accounts and finances, i. 219-22, 225, 233, 244, 248-51, 262; offices in king's household, i. 200 and n. 3, 216-17, 222-7; iv. 417, 425; vi. 25; C. vi. 115 (refs. to i. 218); non-household offices, i. 218; vi. 5, 18; C. vi. 115 (ref. to i. 218); his delegate at exchequer, i. 223; attitude towards great officers of state, i. 219-20; his career after 1234, i. 239, 260, 276, 280-2, 288, 298-300: ecclesiastical preferments, i. 189, 281, 283; clerk of, i. 192; houses of, i. 283 n. 2. Rivere, Richard de la, sheriff of Gloucester, ii. 363. Roads, condition of, i. 157; iii. 354; iv. 356 n. 7; pilgrims', ii. 65; from Bordeaux, ii. 65 n. 1; to Santiago of Compostella, ii. 65 between Westminster and London, iii. 185 n. 4: to north of England, iii. 481.

Westminster Abbey, i. 290 n. 2; ii. 54-7; v. 134 n. 4; of Edw. III's ministers at York,

iii. 60:

during Peasants' Revolt, iv. 460: by Welshmen, iv. 369 n. 1;

from house of keeper of privy seal, v. 71 n. 1;

privy wardrobe: see under Wardrobe, privy.

Robert I (Bruce), king of Scots, ii. 234, 301; iii. 32; v. 150-1; rising of, ii. 121, 201-2; seals, v. 150-1; and campaign of Bannockburn, ii. 236, 295.

Robert II, king of Scotland, daughter

of, v. 151.

Robert III, king of Scotland, seals of, v. 150-1, 197 n. 1.

Robert the Good, duke of Normandy, chancellor and seal of, i. 126.

Robert, earl of Gloucester, illegitimate son of Hen. I, i. 82 n. 2.

Robert, chamberlain, i. 89 n. 4. Robert, clerk of king's chapel, ii. 160. Robert, king's panterer, ii. 32 n. 1.

Robert, clerk of Eleanor of Provence's wardrobe, v. 235.

Robertsbridge (co. Sussex), iii. 235 n. 1. Robes: see under Clothing:

clerk of: see Chancery (staff); yeoman of: see Household (staff); and Armour, wardrobe of: see Wardrobe, of Robes and Armour.

Robinet, the king's tailor, iv. 398 and n. 3.

Robinson, J. Armitage, ii. 53 n. 3; iii. 340 n. 3; Gilbert Crispin, i. 93 n. 1; Unrecognised Westminster Chronicler, iii. 378 n. 1.

Roche d'Orival: see Orival.

Roches, John de, admiral of fleet, iii. 455 n. 3.

Peter des, i. 160-1, 189, 204 n. 6, 219-20, 224; iii. 136; bp. of Winchester, his position (1231-4), i. 189, 200, 214-16, 241, 280-1; after his fall, i. 239-40, 275 n. 2, 281; sheriff of Hampshire, i. 216.

Rochester (co. Kent), i. 251 n. 2, 301; iv. 220, 241 n. 1; castle, iii. 367-8;

citizens, iii. 269 n. 2.

Robbery, of wardrobe treasury at Rochester, bishop of: see under Brinton, Th.; Sheppey, Jo.; cathedral of, iv. 220 n.;

diocese of, v. 268 n. 4.

Rockcliffe, Guy, clerk of privy seal, v. 48, 89, 92, 102, 112; "attendant at "king's council, v. 102.

Rockingham (co. Northants.), ii. 351 and n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1, 241 n. 1; v. 243, 291 n. 1;

castle, ii. 351 and n. 5; v. 281;

forest of, iv. 469 n. 2.

Roger, bishop of Salisbury, justiciar, i. 80, 81 n. 1, 85-7, 94.

Roger the Convert, keeper of king's arms, iv. 365 n. 3. Roger the Poor, chancellor, vi. 2.

Roger, the king's tailor: see Ros,

Roger de. Roger, the queen's scriptor, v. 285.

Roger, the water-bearer, providing king Jo.'s baths, i. 84.

Roldeston: see Rolleston.

Rolleston (Roldeston), Thomas of, clerk of chamber, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 295 n. 4, 453 and n. 4, 470, 475, 478.

Rolls, of arms and horses at Falkirk, ii. 141 n. 3, 142;

coroner's, iv. 272;

of earl marshal: see under Marshal, earl:

of Parliament: see under Parliament:

see under Chancery (re-Roman: cords);

statute: see under Statutes;

also Chamber; Chancery; Chester, palatinate; Courts, law; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; Escheators; cheats; Exchequer; Household; Privy Seal Office; Records: Treasurer; Sheriffs; Wales. North; Wales, West; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy; of foreign countries: see under

Scotland. Rolls, clerk of: see under Chancery; Scotland.

Master of, custody of records by, v. 65:

keeper of: see under Chancery; Courts, law.

Romans, king of the, iv. 20; chancery of, v. 156 n. 4; chancellor of, i. 308;

see also Rich., earl of Cornwall; Wenceslas.

Rome (Italy), ii. 12 n. 1; iii. 405 n. 1; pilgrimage to, v. 105.

Rome-pennies, iii. 348.

Ronhale, Richard, doctor of laws, notary, clerk of chancery, iii. 432 n. 1, 439 n., 446, 471 n. 2; C. vi. 126.

Rooms, dressing, i. 68;

in king's household, hangings for, iv. 351.

Roosebeke (Flanders), battle of, iii. 388.

Roots, oriental: see Spices. Ropes, for king's ships, ii. 359.

Ros, earl of, familia of, ii. 176 n. 3.

Ros, John, ii. 302 n. 2, 351; iii. 5 n. 2; steward of household, iii. 11, 18, 23; vi. 42; steward of queen's household, iii. 18 n. 2.

Roger de (Roger the Tailor), king's tailor, iv. 356-7, 359, 360 n. 3, 388; buyer of great wardrobe, i. 269, 273-6, 278; iv. 357-8, 361 n. 4, 362-7, 428-9; vi. 33-4; clerk of, i. 273 n. 2; iv. 357; houses of, iv. 406 n. 2.

Thomas, of Helmsley, iii. 315 and n. 3.

William, of Helmsley, iv. 245 n. 3,

Rose Castle (co. Cumberland), v. 164

Rosebrook, Sir William, iii. 359 n. 2. Roses, Wars of: see under War.

Ross (co. Hereford), iii. 487 n.; iv. 275. Rosslyn (co. Midlothian), battle of, ii. 22.

Rostherne (Cheshire), iii. 25 n. 2.

Rotherfield: see Grey of Rotherfield. Rotherhithe (co. Surrey), iv. 182 n. 5, 294-5, 453; v. 191.

Rothley Temple (Leics.), i. 245 n. 3. Rothwell, W., iv. 128 n. 1, 293 n. 2.

William, accounts of, i. 54; iv. 259, 290, 302, 307, 312 n. 3, 456, 462 n. 5; receiver of chamber, iv. 258-9, 280, 283 n. 2, 290, 302-3, 307-8 and nn., 454-7; v. 187 n. 1;

vi. 55; keeper of mint and exchange in Tower, iv. 260 n. 1, 280, 456-7, 458 n. 4; chamberlain of exchequer, iii. 179; iv. 163, 455-6; keeper of privy wardrobe, iii. 179; iv. 163, 258, 280, 307, 412 n. 6, 442, 454-7, 463, 466, 467 n. 1, 469-70 nn., 471, 477-8; vi. 37; archdeacon of Essex, iv. 456.

Rotour, Richard, constable of Bor-

deaux, vi. 71.

Rouen (France, Seine Inf.), i. 106,

charters of, i. 87; treasury at, i. 74-5, 80-1.

Rouen, viscountess of, Emma, i. 106-7, 111 n. 8.

Rouen, archbishop of: see Coutances, Walt. of;

archdeacon of: see Geoffrey, bastard son of Hen. II;

canon of, C. vi. 131;

precentor of: see Girard; sacristan of: see Warneville, Ra. of.

sacristan of: see warnevine, Ra. of.
Round, J. H., i. 13 n., 89, 91 and n. 1,
93, 94, n. 2, 296 n. 2; iii. 407
n. 2; C. vi. 112; Bernard,
the King's Scribe, i. 132 and
n. 1; Commune of London,
i. 82 n. 2; Feudal England,
i. 128 n. 3, 148 n. 1; Geoffrey de
Mandeville, i. 90 n.; The King's
Sergeants, i. 84 and nn.; iv. 319 n. 1.

Rous, Sir Robert, knight of chamber, acting marshal, iii. 343 and n. 1, 344-5; iv. 346.

Rouvre, Philip de, iii. 243.

Rowell (Yorks.), i. 165 n. 3.

Roxburgh (co. Roxburgh), ii. 22; castle, ii. 126 n. 1, 137, 142.

Royston (co. York), iii. 419 n. 3. Rufio, William, of Saint-Jeand'Angély, i. 231 n. 1.

Rufus, Geoffrey, bp. of Durham, chancellor, i. 128 n. 4, 185 n. 1; vi. 2.

Rufus, Ralph, de camera, chamberlain, i. 115 and n. 4.

Rufus, Richard, chamberlain, i. 109 n. 2, 113 and nn., 114.

Rufus (Le Rus), Richard, wardrobe clerk, i. 271, 277 and n. 2.

Rugeley, Simon, chamberlain of Chester, v. 341 n. 1.

Rumours in 1386, iii. 412; in 1399, iv. 56.

Runcorn (co. Cheshire), ii. 277 n.

Rushook, Thomas, Dominican friar, king's confessor, iii. 381, 405, 429; iv. 321 n.; C. vi. 127; bp. of Llandaff, of Chichester, and of Kilmore, iii. 381 n. 1, 424 n. 7, 428 n. 4, 429, 434, 436, 458; iv. 321 n.; forfeited goods of, iv. 321 n. 1.

Russell, E., article in Finance and Trade under Edward III, iii, 67 n. 3.

Russell, Joan, v. 282.

Sir John, iv. 31 n. 1, 38, 55-6.

Rustiton, Laurencius de, iii. 9 n. 5. Rutland, county of, knight of shire, iv. 12;

sheriff, iii. 39, 94;

taxation, iii. 107 n. 4, 270 n. 1; Black Prince's administration,

v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6. Rye (co. Sussex), iii. 227; iv. 145 n. 1,

Rylands Library: see Libraries.

Rymer, Thomas, Foedera, i. 43, 61; ii. 57 n. 4, 243 n. 2; iii. 144.

Ryng, Robert, v. 266.

Ryvenes, Sir Nicholas, iv. 325 n. 3.

S., G. de, Black Prince's clerk, v. 415 n. 2.

Sables d'Olonne (France, dep. Vendée), i. 130 n. 1.

Sacraments, blasphemers against, iii. 425.

Sacrilege, act of, iii. 433 n.

Sacrist, papal: see under Papacy.

Sacristan, of Westminster Abbey, ii. 56; iii. 340; C. vi. 112.

Saddlers: see Occupations.

Saddlery, iv. 352-3, 415, 469, 475; v. 330; saddles, i. 165 n. 2; v. 74.

Sadington, Sir Robert, chancellor, iii. 153-4, 157, 160; v. 21; vi. 14; C. vi. 125; chief baron of exchequer, iii. 45-6, 83-4, 98 and n. 6, 108 and n. 1, 112, 124, 125 n. 1, 153-4, 157, 161,

208; v. 394 nn; C. vi. 125; acting treasurer, iii. 45-6, 98 and n. 6, 161; vi. 22; treasurer, iii. 44, 108 and n. 1, 112, 117; vi. 22; on commission to try ministers (1341), iii. 129; member of regency of 1345, iii. 163; see also Octington.

Safe-conducts, v. 169, 191 n. 1; to Irish chieftains, v. 221-2; to queen's tailor, v. 244: see also Protections.

Saffron: see Spices.

Sailors, i. 269; ii. 138, 343; iv. 48, 101, 394, 454; v. 223, 237 n. 2, 299, 312; wages, ii. 94 n. 1, 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1, 359; iv. 111 n. 5, 293 n. 2, 392 n. 3; gifts, liveries and payments to, i. 194, 236, 265; iv. 295; v. 330; mutiny, iv. 110.

St. Albans (co. Herts.), ii. 173; iv. 57 n. 1; v. 273 n. 2;

court at, ii. 49, 91 nn.; iv. 179; regency's headquarters (1399), iv. 56 n. 1, 57 n. 1;

Moothall, iii. 376; townsmen, iii. 373;

statute of (1300): see under Ordinances:

abbey of, iii. 340 n. 3, 375; v. 224; abbot, i. 235; iii. 373, 376 n. 2; iv. 4 n. 2; C. vi. 126; chapter house, iii. 376;

chronicles: see Chronicles; keepers of, i. 106 n. 2.

St. Albans, John of, paymaster of forces (1337-8), C. vi. 124. Henry de, i. 236.

St. Amand, Amaury de, steward of household, vi. 39.

St. Andrew's (co. Fife), bishop of, ii. 70 n. 2;

bishoprie, iii. 436; v. 9 n. 1.

St. Andrew's by Baynard's Castle: see under London.

St. Anthony's hospital: see under London.

St. Antoine de Viennois, order of, C. vi. 129.

St. Asaph (co. Flint), bishop of, v. 337 n. 7; and under Spridlington, Wi.; prebends and canonries in cathedral, | St. v. 97 n. 2;

dean of, v. 329.

St. Audries (co. Somerset), MSS. at, ii. 154 n. 1.

St. Augustine, friars of: see Friars.

St. Augustine, shrine of, iv. 166 n. 2, 220 n.

St. Bartholomew's: see under London. St. Benedict, order of, iii. 205, 239,

255; iv. 221.

St. Benet's Woodwharf: see under London.

St. Botulph: see Boston.

St. Briavel's (co. Glouc.), i. 222 n. 3.

St. Burian's (co. Cornwall), dean of, iv. 385 n. 1.

Catherine by the Tower: under London.

Clement's Dane's: see under London.

Cross (co. Hants.), priory of, iv. 247 n. 3.

St. Cross, warden of: see Fordham, Jo.

St. David's (co. Pemb.), iii. 487 and n.; bishop of, ii. 14, 183 n.; iii. 176; iv. 123 n., 336; v. 23, 25, 53; see Bek, Th.; Gilbert, Jo.; Mone, Houghton, Adam of; Guy; Thoresby, Jo. (1);

bishopric of, iii. 453; v. 219 n. 3; temporalities of, iii. 193 n. 1;

diocese of, notary of, v. 97 and

St. Dominic, friars of: see Friars.

St. Dunstan's: see under London. St. Eadmund, Michel de, sergeant-atarms, ii. 163.

St. Edmund, shrine at Pontigny of, iv. 144.

St. Ervan (co. Cornwall), iv. 77 n. 6. Saint-Fargeau (France, dep. Yonne), ii. 46.

St. Francis, friars of: see Friars.

St. George, arms of, iv. 461.

St. George, family of, ii. 24 n. 1. Ambrosia of, ii. 24 n. 1.

James of, king's clerk, ii. 24 n. 1. Peter of, ii. 24 n. 1.

Stephen of, clerk of wardrobe, ii. 23.4, 30, 163.

St. Gilbert, shrine of, iv. 166 n. 2.

Giles-in-the-Fields: under London.

St. Gundred, shrine of, iv. 166 n. 2.

St. Helen's, Bishopsgate: see under London.

St. Helen's (Hants.), priory of, iv. 247.

St. Hugh of Lincoln, bp. of Lincoln, i. 167 n.

St. Ives (co. Hunts.), fair of, i. 197 n. 3; iv. 354, 360, 366 nn.: fair-court, iv. 351 n. 3; v. 164 n. 5;

market, iv. 100 n. 2;

wardrobe at, iv. 397, 483;

priory of, iv. 360.

Saint-Jean d'Orbetier Vendée), monastery of, i. 130 n. 1.

St. John of Jerusalem, military order of: see Hospitallers.

St. John, John, king's lieutenant in Aquitaine, deputy constable of Bordeaux, vi. 66.

Roger of, i. 311 nn.

St. Lawrence Pulteney: see under London.

St. Louis: see Louis IX.

Saint-Malo (France, dep. Ille Vilaine), i. 199; iii. 339.

Martin's-le-Grand: seeLondon.

St. Mary-le-Strand: see under London.

St. Mary, house of: see Oriel College under Oxford.

St. Mawgan in Pyder (co. Cornwall), living of, iv. 77 n. 6.

St. Maxence, abbot of, chancellor of Aquitaine, v. 305 n. 5, 377 n. 1.

St. Medard, Robert of, i. 146 n. 3, 208 n. 2.

St. Michael Paternoster: see under London.

St. Michael, Cheapside: see under London.

St. Need, Colle of, valet of wardrobe of robes, iv. 444 n. 2.

Neots (co. Hunts.), market, St. iv. 100 n. 2;

prior of, i. 234.

St. Nicholas of the Shambles: under London.

St. Olave's, Upwell: see under London.

Omer (France, dep. Calais), ii. 211; iii. 113.

St. Omer, Elizabeth wife of Wi., v. 317 n. 8, 319-20.

William, steward of Black Prince's household, v. 317, 319-20, 358 n. 3, 432.

St. Osyth (co. Essex), abbey of, v. 238 n. 1.

St. Pauls' cathedral: see under London. Saint-Père, William de, clerk of wardrobe, king's physician, ii. 23, 160.

St. Philibert, John of, iv. 245 n. 3, 309.

Saint - Pierre - d'Albigny (France, Savoie), i. 254 n. 7.

Saint-Pol, count of, v. 70 n. 3.

name of two women in domus conversorum, iii. 159 n. 2.

John, clerk of chancery, keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 43, 81-2, 121, 214 n. 2; v. 322 n. 3; keeper of domus conversorum, iii. 103, 159 and n. 3, 214 n. 2; keeper of seal of absence, iii. 111; keeper of great seal, iii. 81-2, 103, 153; vi. 12-14; archbishop of Dublin, chancellor of Ireland, iii. 159 and n. 3, 217; house of, iii. 124 n. 4.

Mary of, countess of Pembroke, iii. 276; iv. 232 n. 1, 281; lands, iv. 232 n. 1.

Saint-Quentin, Dudo of, i. 125 and n. 5. William of, iv. 245 n. 3.

St. Radegund's, prior of, treasurer of exchequer, i. 296 n. 3, 297, 280 n. 5; vi. 19.

Saint-Romain-de-Julionaz (France, dep. Isère), i. 278 n. 6.

Saint-Romain-de-Surieu (France, dep. Isère), i. 278 n. 6.

Saint-Romain, Artaud, treasurer of chamber, i. 228 n. 1; clerk of wardrobe, i. 272, 277; keeper of wardrobe, i. 248, 260-1, 272 n. 8, 278-80, 282, 300 n. 3; iv. 358; vi. 25, 76-7; C. vi. 116 (bis).

Saint-Sauveur (France, Manche), iii. 290.

St. Thomas: see under Becket, Th.

St. Thomas the Apostle, church of: see under London.

St. Valery, honour of, v. 290, 299, 359, 376 n. 5, 392-3.

St. Winifred, shrine, iv. 166 n. 2. Sainte Chapelle: see under Paris.

Sainte-Mère-Église, (France, Manche), i. 117 n. 3.

Sainte-Mère-Église, William of, chamber clerk, i. 95 n. 2, 102 n. 2, 117-18, 142, 161-2; C. vi. 114; bp. of London, i. 117.

Saintes (France, Charente Inf.), v. 376

campaign of: see under Taillebourg. Saintonge (France), seneschal of, seal of, v. 302 n. 6.

Salesbury: see Salisbury.

Salisbury (co. Wilts.), iii. 397, 495 n. 2; iv. 179, 482 n. 4; v. 271 n. 3, 318; vi. 51 n.;

castle, i. 98;

domus thesauri in, i. 98 n. 5;

Franciscan friars, iv. 221;

representative at great council, iii. 269 n. 2;

gemot of 1086, iii. 138 n. 2;

parliament of 1328, iii. 15 n. 1, 21, 23-4;

parliament of 1384, iii. 391-3; iv. 219-20.

Salisbury, earl of: see Longsword, Wi.; Montague; heiress of: see Lacy, Alice.

Salisbury, bishop of, i. 235-7; ii. 245:
manor of, iii. 109; see also under
Erghum, Ra.; Medford, Rich.;
Montague, Si.; Roger; Waltham,
Jo. (3); Wyvill, Rob. of;

diocese of, v. 268 n. 4;

canons and prebendaries, iv. 77 n. 8, 135 n. 5; v. 96, 98, 220 n. 1, 326 n. 9, 376 n. 5; and under Pomeray, Wi. de la; Tawton, Rob.; Winwick, Jo.

Rob.; Winwick, Jo.
Salisbury, E., A Political Agreement

of June 1318, ii. 205 n.

John, keeper of king's dies in Tower, iv. 334 n. 3; on chamber staff, iii. 404, 421 n. 4, 429; iv. 341; king's esquire, receiver of chamber, iv. 334, 337 n. 1; vi. 56; trial, iii. 429, 434-5.

Sir Richard de, clerk of king's chapel, ii. 160.

Robert de, pantler, ii. 159. Roger of, justiciar, i. 85. Salmon, John, bishop of Norwich, Sapy, Sir John, steward of household chancellor, i. 58; ii. 214, 216, 242, 300 n. 1, 308 n. 1; vi. 9.

Salop, county of, sheriff of, iv. 43 n. 3, 244:

Black Prince's fees in, v. 393 n. 6. Salsaria: see under Edw. of Windsor. Salter, Rev. H., i. 135 n. 3; Cartulary of the Hospital of St. John the Baptist, Oxford, v. 123 n. 1; Early Oxford Charters, C. vi. 112-13: see also under Shadwell.

John, v. 402 n. 5.

Salterer: see under Household.

Saltpetre, iv. 352, 415, 440, 464; for making gunpowder, iv. 415, 470-5.

Sanctuary, iii. 395; right of, iii. 430 n. 5; violation of, iii. 339-41, 433 n., 441; at Canterbury, v. 16; in Westminster abbey, Winchester 339-41: iv. in cathedral, i. 239, 281.

Sandall (co. Yorks). castle, ii. 351 n. 5. Sandall, John, bishop of Winchester, treasurer of exchequer, chancellor, ii. 197 n. 4, 214-16, 235, 310; vi. 8, 20-1.

Sanders, G. W., Orders of the High Court of Chancery, iii. 443 n. 1.

Sandwich (co. Kent), iii. 222, 283; iv. 120, 183; v. 18 n. 5, 21, 25, 357, 424;

bailiffs, i. 160 n. 1;

chamberlain, i. 159 n. 3, 248 and

port, iv. 198, 355;

ships, iv. 145 n. 1.

Sandwich, earl of: see Montague, Edw.

Sandwich, Ralph, keeper of wardrobe, and of great seal, i. 280 n. 5, 309-12, 314-15; iv. 157 n. 2, 367; vi. 5, 25, 76-7.

Thomas of, proctor of Edw. I, steward of Ponthieu, v. 270

Sandys, Agnes M., The Templars in England, i. 246 n. 1; ii. 316 n. 3, 338 n. 2.

Sanston, William, king's embroiderer, iv. 391 n. 4.

Saphir d'eau: see iolite, under Jewels.

of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 71.

Sarnefield, Nicholas, knight of chamber, iv. 346: see also Sharnsfield. Saucer: see under Household, of magnates.

Sauuare, John, cook of household, ii. 159.

Sauvey (Saluata, Saluatus, co. Rutland), castle, i. 169 n. 1.

Savage, Edmund, teller of receipt, iii. 248 n. 2.

John, king's pavilioner, iv. 390. Savigny (France, Manche), monastery

of, i. 130 n. 1. Savov (France), Edw. I in, ii. 6:

count of, v. 163 n. 4.

Savoy, palace of: see under London. Savoy, Boniface of, abp. of Canterbury, ii. 3.

Peter of. i. 300 n. 1. 306 n. 1.

Thomas of, count of Flanders, i. 251. William of, bp. of Valence, household clerk, i. 261.

Savoyards, i. 241; v. 234.

Say, Henry le, king's butler and receiver of new custom of wines, ii. 361.

Peter, iv. 171 n. 2.

Sayles, G. O., iii. 210 n. 3.

Thomas, sergeant-at-arms, Sayvill, iii. 363.

Scabini: see under Ghent.

Scaldwell (co. Northants), i. 234; v. 104 n. 1.

Scandals, of 1286-9, ii. 65-6; v. 271 and n. 3;

concerning judges, iii. 259, 264;

in administration under Edw. III, iii. 257-9:

complaints in Good Parliament against administration, iii. 288-90.

Scarborough (Yorks.), ii. 351 n. 5;

castle, ii. 201, 351 n. 5; manor, iv. 230 n. 4;

pact of, ii. 201.

Scarborough, John, clerk of chancery, clerk of commons, iii. 431 n. 2, 432 n. 1, 448 n. 3; iv. 18 n. 2; v. 94 n. 2.

Scargill-Bird, S. R., Guide to the Public Records, iv. 350 n. 1.

Scarle, family of, iii. 449 n. John, clerk of chancery, iii. 432 n. 1, 450 n.; keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 448 n. 2, 450, 488, 492 n. 2; iv. 3-4; clerk of parliament, iii. 448 n. 2; joint keeper of great seal (1394), iii. 488, 492 n. 2, 493; iv. 3-4, 8-9; chancellor, iii. 450; iv. 62; vi. 17. Schanz, G. von, Englische Handelspolitik gegen Ende des Mittelalters, iii. 187 n. 3; Urkunden-Beilagen, Die Merchant Adventurers und Stapelkaufleute, iii. 187 n. 3. Schism, in papacy, see under Papacy. Schismatics, iii. 341, 414, 437. Scholars, at Cambridge, ii. 174 n. 1; v. 225 n. 7; at Oxford, i. 244, 309; ii. 174 n. 1, 175-6; v. 225 Schools, history of, iii. 202 n. 2; for chancery clerks, iii. 209-10; of law, iii. 202, 212-13, 281, 369 n. 6, 447; at Winchester, iii. 310, 461. Schwartz, K., Aragonische Hofordnungen im 13. und 14. Jahrhundert, v. 153 n. 1, 156 n. 5. Scissors, yearly rent of, iv. 355 n. 5. SCOTLAND: ii. 20, 22, 56, 72, 118-119; export of wine to, iv. 159 n. 2; pirates, iii. 340; treasonable dealings with, ii. 186; schismatics, iii. 437; Administration: ii. 90; iii. 152 n. 4; v. 149-52; king, iv. 176; v. 150; and under Alexander III; Balliol, Edw.; Balliol, Jo.; David I; David II; Rob. I (Bruce); Rob. II; Rob. III.; queen of: see Joanna, queen of Scotland; arms of, v. 151 n. 2; became a nation, iii. 200; chamber, v. 179 n.; chamberlain, i. 110 n. 3, 171; ii. 214 n. 1; iii. 217; v. 144 n. 1, 151; chancellor, ii. 72 n. 4; v. 151; chancery, iii. 217; v. 151-2;

clerk of rolls, v. 152; great council, iii. 336 n. 5; privy council, v. 152; escheats, ii. 110, 111 n. 1; exchequer, i. 171; English exchequer for, iii. 49; finances, ii. 90, 111. n. 1; accounts, v. 151 n. 3; king's household, v. 150 n. 1, 152:justices, v. 242 n. 4; forfeited lands, ii. 151; magnates, v. 151; parliament, iii. 336 n. 5; parliamentary petitions from, iii. 256; records, v. 8 n. 1, 150-2; of fealty and homage, ii. 70 n. 2; letter of Jo. Balliol, v. 151 n. 2; letters of submission, v. 163 n. 1; register of privy council, v. 152 n. 1; register of great seal, v. 150, 152 n. 2; register of privy seal, v. 152 n. 2; exchequer rolls, v. 150, 151 n. 3, 152 n. 3; enrolment of letters under secret seal, v. 151-2; seals, v. 130, 150-1, 197 n. 1; great, iii. 336 n. 5; v. 150-2; privy, v. 150-2; "seal of the chamber in," v. 179 n. 1; secret, v. 151-2; signet, iii. 336 n. 5; v. 151; small, v. 150; queen's, v. 287 n. 1, 369 n. 2; king's secretary, v. 151-2; treasurer, i. 171; v. 239; king's wardrobe, v. 151; WARS WITH: Scots in Edwardian army, ii. 138; under Edw. I, ii. 21-2, 88, 90, 103-4, 110, 121, 126 n. 1, 132, 138-9, 144-5, 173-4; iv. 223; Edw. I in, ii. 75, 79, 112; Edw. of Carnarvon in, ii. 72, 173, 179; Edw. I's privy seal in, ii. 81; under Edw. II, ii. 185, 191-2, 203, 207, 280 n. 3, 303, 306, 341-2; results of Bannockburn, ii. 201-2; prisoners taken at, ii. 237, 294-5, 324; Edw. II's privy seal in, ii. 237, 294-5, 324-5; v. 67, 135-6, 167; plot ii. 334 n. 1; campaign of 1327, iv. 84;

under Edw. III, iii. 53, 56, 65-7, 83-4, 106-8, 149, 223 n. 4; iv. 96-102, 176, 382; v. 66; C. vi. 124, 128; Edw. III in, iii. 57; v. 182; expedition of 1341-2, iii. 162; iv. 110; Edw. III's policy, iii. 32, 56: effect on chamber, iv. 239; on privy seal office, v. 34, 77; Edw. III's loss of, iii. 217; finances, iii. 84, 149; iv. 89, 100, 110-11; C. vi. 128; ransoms, iv. 329-30;

under Rich. II, iii. 339, 355, 387, 391, 394, 416 n. 1, 439, 494; iv. 220; campaign of 1385, iii. 395, 397; iv. 207;

v. 48, 216;

wardrobe's part in, ii. 46-7; iv. 80, 83-4, 88 n. 3, 100, 110, 134;

great wardrobe's work, iv. 394-5, 411, 422;

effect on privy wardrobe, iv. 450, 465-6;

and queen's administration, v. 284 n.;

Welsh conspiracies with, v. 298; MARCHES: iii. 339, 354, 391, 458; iv. 16-17, 130 n. 7, 199;

defence of, iv. 16-17, 83, 101; captain (warden), iii. 277; iv. 100.

MISSIONS AND TRUCES:

missions, iv. 84; v. 10, 25: and under Embassies;

negotiations with, ii. 300-1; iii. 15, 474-5;

peace with (1328), iii. 12, 14; truce with, ii. 273-4, 300 and n. 2; iii. 263; under Rich. II, iii. 378, 389, 439, 456, 459; violations of, iv. 16.

Scott, William, chief justice coram rege, iii. 129 and n. 2.

G. G., Gleanings from Westminster Abbey, ii. 57 n. 4.

Scott-Thomson, Gladys, v. 416 n. 5. Scribes, king's, i. 132; and under Chancery; Exchequer.

to capture queen Isabella, | Scriptorium, king's: see Chancery; Exchequer.

Serooby (co. Yorks.), iii. 493 n. 2: v. 136 n. 1.

Scrope, family of, iii. 276-8.

Sir Geoffrey, chief justice of king's bench, iii. 9, 88, 99-100, 115, 123, 276.

Henry (1), chief justice of the two benches, chief baron of exchequer, iii. 46, 276.

Henry (2), first baron Scrope of Masham, steward of household, iii. 277, 279, 285-6, 296, 334, 344; iv. 162, 183; vi. 43.

John, clerk of chancery, iii. 402

n. 1.

Sir Richard, of Bolton, iii. 277 n. 5, 491; iv. 51, 192 n. 1; his part in impeachment of Latimer and Lyons (1376), iii. 297-8; supported Michael de la Pole, iii. 403, 413, 414 n. 1; in crisis of 1386-8, iii. 416, 425 n. 3, 426, 428 n. 1, 438; keeper of great seal, vi. 15; chancellor, iii. 332, 342-7 and nn., 353, 378, 380, 387, 401; iv. 203; vi. 16; C. vi. 127; official speeches of, iii. 343 n. 3, 355; steward of household, iii. 342; iv. 203; vi. 43; treasurer, iii. 267, 268 n. 5, 271, 276-8, 280; vi. 15, 23.

Richard (2), bp. of Lichfield, abp. of York, iii. 419; iv. 16 n., 34

n. 4.

William, sub-chamberlain, iii. 463, 491; iv. 2-3, 10, 22-3, 26, 37-8, 49-51, 341; v. 448; vi. 50; earl of Wiltshire, treasurer, iv. 28, 30, 31 n. 1, 37-8, 49-51, 55-9, 61, 341-2; vi. 24; justice of North Wales and Chester, iv. 36; vi. 61; execution of, iv. 64.

Scrope-Grosvenor trial, iii. 277 n. 3, 329; iv. 192 n. 1.

Scullery: see under Edw. of Woodstock; Household.

Scullions: see Occupations.

Scutage, fines for, i. 235; ii. 114 n. 2; of Montgomery, i. 234.

| Scutillaria : see underEdw. Windsor.

as king of England and France, Seal, Nicholas of the, archdeacon of iii. 105; v. 43; special seals Huntingdon, chancery official, (1360-9), iii. 262; delivery to i. 128 n. 4, 132, 134. new ministers (1371), iii. 272; Robert of the, i. 128 n. 4, 134 transference of, iii. 278 n. 9; and nn.; magister scriptorii, custodians of, chancellor, i. 207-9, i. 131; bishop of London, i. 131 284: ii. 72 and n. 4; chambern. 4, 132 n. 1, 134 n. 4. lains, v. 144 n. 1; in relation to counter rolls, i. 145-6: see SEALS: i. 23, 26-7, 30-1; in British Museum, i. 63; in Public Record Office, i. 54-63; also under departments and under great officer of state and v. 176, 202-3, 287, 304 n. 6, of household. 443-52; silver, v. 134, 141, 191, 304 n. 6; OF ABSENCE: of absence, i. 141, 148-9, 293-4, of arms, v. 134-5, 138-43; 303, 305-7; C. vi. 118; breaking of, i. 207 n. 1; ii. 301 n. 1; arrangements during king's engravers and makers, v. 136-41; absence abroad, i. 146 n. 2, making, ii. 362; v. 137-42, 425 303; ii. 65; iii. 42 n. 3, 111, 223 n. 3; preservation, v. 200-2, 418-19; use of exchequer seal: see under size, v. 120, 134; Exchequer (seal); supersession, v. 61; under Henry III, i. 146 n. 2, METHODS OF APPLICATION: i. 123, 149; 127-8, 207 n. 2; v. 116-20, 127-9, under Edw. I, ii. 2, 64, 68; 143, 430; C. vi. 115; on wills, v. 177, 210, 226 nn.; under Edw. II, ii. 301; v. 132; apparatus, iii. 57 n. 2; significance of wax used, v. 130-1; under Edw. III, iii. 80-2, 152-3, 164, 166, 222, 283; v. 21, 24; keeper of, iii. 84, matrices, v. 117; method of attachment, i. 137-8, 153 n. 2; 111. ii. 126 n. 1; v. 117, 130-1; DEPARTMENTAL: i. 141, 207 n. 2; counter seals, i. 141; v. 133-4; iv. 277; and under Butler, king's; Cham-C. vi. 113; pendant, i. 141; v. 127, 163 n. 4; ber; Chamber lands; Council, king's; Courts, law; Ex-KING'S SEALS: chequer; Household; Parplace in administration, i. 122-3; liament; Wardrobe; reduplication, i. 121, 142-3; cocket, iii. 185: and under v. 198-9; counterfeits, ii. 294 n. 2:Customs; of office (modern), v. 142 n. 4, C. vi. 123; 228. of Edw. the Confessor, i. 124-5, 127-8, 131; GREAT SEAL: i. 24, 121, 124 and n. 4, 139-50; iv. 4 n. 1; of Norman dukes, i. 125-6, 141; under Norman kings, i. 141; v. 117; "seal of majesty," i. 124-5; of Wi. the Conqueror, i. 126; under Angevins, i. 123; origin of term, i. 151; under Hen. III, i. 206-10, 224-7, breaking of, i. 304 n. 1; 302; during minority, i. 206cost, v. 133, 202 n. 1; 10; misuse of, i. 224-7; counterfeits, ii. 294 under Edw. I, on wardrobe v. 66; debentures, ii. 126 n. 1; comparison with secret seal under Edw. III, on original and of French kings, v. 143; judicial writs, iii. 154; during with Black Prince's seals, dual administration, v. 129; v. 382, 404, 417;

custody: seal of chancery, i. 181; ii. 72, 284; kept in bag, i. 288; iii. 492; two in chancellor's custody, v. 44 n. 1; during vice-chancellor's absence, i. 183 n. 2; place of custody, i. 24. 143-4, 183 n. 2, 250, 287-90, 302-3, 310-12; C. vi. 117-18: under Edw. I, ii. 68-9; in wardrobe, ii. 61-2; vi. 6; C. vi. 117-18; under Edw. II, ii. 199, 215; iii. 2-3, 5; v. 285 n. 6; under Edw. III, iii. 57, 59, 81, 84-5, 121, 151-3, 225-6, 228, 232; v. 18 n. 5; removal from chancellor's custody, v. 14-19, 21, 27; C. vi. 117-18; under Rich. II, iii. 375-6, 378, 418, 419 n. 3, 488, 492-3; iv. 57, 140; passes to Hen. of Lancaster, iv. 61;

compared with Aragonese system, v. 156;

diplomatic, v. 122-7; methods of sealing, v. 122-5, 127-30; use of "half-seal," iii. 143; v. 129;

fees: i. 128 n. 4, 134, 185, 286-7, 297, 302; iii. 152; remitted by wardrobe officers, ii. 78; farmed by chancellor, i. 297; issues of, ii. 76-7, 95, 111 n. 2, 310-11, 361-2; iii. 154;

journeys: ii. 74, 154; iii. 57 n. 2; in England when king overseas, i. 275, 292, 303-4; ii. 81; in Holy Land (1189), i. 183 n. 1; taken overseas by Hen. III, i. 207-9, 270, 291, 303, 306; C. vi. 118; by Edw. I, ii. 12 n. 1, 64-5, 68-70; by Edw. III, iii. 84-5, 111, 164 n. 5, 222; v. 15, 21, 32-3;

reduplication, i. 122, 140-53, 183; v. 117, 198, 229; C. vi. 113;

substitutes, i. 293, 305-6; ii. 38 n. 3, 283; exchequer seal, i. 276, 288-9; privy seal, v. 129; signet, iv. 41;

surrender of, i. 278, 287, 290; ii. 2-3, 197 n. 4; iii. 81, 111, 267, 283, 353, 371. 454-5; C. vi. 118;

records: i. 59-60;

authorities for history, i. 63; acts, drafted in privy seal form, iii. 86 n. 7;

sheriffs' commissions, ii. 284-

confirmations, i. 293;

exemplifications, v. 59 n. 3.

letters, ii. 79-80, 277, 289; iv. 451 n. 2; v. 57, 116, 192;

mandates, i. 153; v. 210; orders to sheriffs, iv. 44; pardons, v. 58;

summons to great council, iii. 29 n. 4, 79 n. 2;

to parliament, iii. 336 n. 5; v. 13, 59;

warrants for, i. 55-9; iii. 57; v. 166-9; under griffin seal, v. 183-6; under privy seal, i. 156-7; v. 57, 162, 412-13; under signet and small seals, i. 58, 156-7; iii. 417; v. 166, 168-169, 206;

writs, i. 211; iii. 57 n. 1, 473; iv. 87; enrolment, i. 34 n. 1; form, v. 113-16; authority for, i. 56-7;

under Edw. I, ii. 63 n. 1, 64 n. 4, 73, 96, 109 n. 1, 147:

under Edw. II, ii. 354;

staff: commissioners, ii. 218 n., 306; iii. 401;

controller of warrants, iv. 262;

keeper, i. 205; iv. 8; v. 64 n., 126 n. 2, 167; chancellor's fee of, iv. 93 n. 3; seal, iii. 103 n. 3; treasurer as, iii. 283; vi. 15-16; keeper of privy seal as, ii. 307; iii. 153, 175; iv. 111; v. 14-15, 21, 25-6, 36, 55, 77, 157; vi. 16;

early, i. 128 n. 4, 162, 167 n. 1, 182-3;

under Hen. III, i. 208-9, 215, 222, 251, 261, 281, 284-5, 288-91, 299, 307-308, 314; under Edw. I, ii. 11-12, 14 n. 2, 19, 68-70; under Edw. II, ii. 218, 306-10; iii. 3; v. 167; under Edw. III, iii. 37, 41, 85, 87 n. 1, 100, 103, 115, 117-18, 153, 169-70; iv. 111, 116-17, 140; v. 18-19, 36; during dual administration (1338-40), v. 13-16; under Rich. II, iii. 375-6, 459, 488, 492; iv. 3, 4 n. 2, 8-9, 410; lists of, i. 288; vi. 1-17; see also Chancellor; Chancery (staff); use: presence of chancellor essential, i. 154; without knowledge of chancery clerks, i. 290; competence, v. 304-5 and nn.; by king's council, v. 60; by parliament, v. 60; for diplomatic purposes, iv. 2 n. 3; on original and judicial writs, iii. 154; in relation to privy seal, v. 57-9; to signet, v. 60, 205-9; under Hen. III, i. 288, 302-7, 312; ii. 290; under Edw. I, ii. 73, 81-2, 154; ordainers' attitude to, ii. 282, 289, 311; misused in 1312, ii. 199; during Rich. II's autocracy, iv. 42; of Hen. III, i. 293 n. 5, 304 n. 1; C. vi. 117-18; during minority, i. 186-7, 206; iii. 323; of Edw. II, ii. 284; v. 136; of Edw. III, iii. 283; iv. 4 n. 1; v. 137-8, 139 n. 3, 153, 174, 177; vi. 13; renewed use of old great seal (1369), iii. 262; v. 43; of Rich, II, iii. 323; iv. 3-5; for French affairs, iv. 4 n. 1;

of Lancastrian kings, iv. 4 n. 1; see also Chancellor; Chancery; of Ireland: see under Ireland; of regent: see under Regent. GRIFFIN SEAL: i. 24, 52, 60; iii. 52, 54, 176; iv. 269-70, 276-9, 280 n. 2; v. 178, 181-92; seal of chamber, v. 191 n. 1; of chamber lands, iv. 239, 253; v. 179-85, 191 n. 1; used for privy wardrobe business, iv. 455; relation to secret seal, iii. 52; v. 188 : comparison with French king's signet, v. 199 n. 2; custody, v. 189-91; disappearance, v. 191-2; sealing methods, v. 131, 188; history, iv. 303; v. 190-1, 229; impressions, v. 189; records, v. 187-9; acquittances, v. 189; bills, v. 187-8; letters, iii. 167 n. 3; iv. 274 n. 7, 275 n. 5, 277 n. 3, 278, 299, 451 n. 2; v. 187-90; letters patent, v. 124 n. 2, 187-9; schedule, iv. 427 n. 6; warrants, iv. 275 n. 1, 287 n. 1; v. 182-6; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 277 n. 3); writs, iv. 284 n. 3, 301, 302 n. 2, 455; v. 188; secret seal warrant for, v. 190; keeper, iv. 278. PRIVY SEAL: 1 i. 23-4, 29, 141; iii. 405: use of term, iv. 444; "targe" a synonym for, ii. 81 n. 4; called "secret seal" in early period, v. 161-4, 177; cost, v. 133, 202 n. 1, 427 n. 4; connections and comparisons: with great seal, v. 57-9, 129; vi. 10; with those of subordinate members of royal family, v. 427; and Black Prince's, v. 369, 404, 426-7; with foreign secret seals,

¹ The Office of the Privy Seal is indexed under *Privy Seal Office*, in order that its arrangement may be parallel to that of other offices of state.

i. 173; v. 170 n. 3; with seals of Aragon, v. 155:

see also similar section under Privy Seal Office.

custody: i. 64-5; ii. 283: iii. 418; v. 2, 31-2; control of chancellor, ii. 307, 309; v. 32-3, 43 n. 4, 44 n. 1, 133 n. 5; withdrawn from chancellor, i. 217; baronial control, ii. 223, 290-1, 326; v. 2, 179; kept in purse, ii. 283 n. 2; v. 134; chain and riddle, v. 133-4, 141, 204; in wardrobe, i. 232; ii. 37-8; v. 67; seal of household, i. 181; as instrument of chamber, v. 67; as seal of wardrobe, ii. 73; iv. 261; v. 135; return to wardrobe, iv. 140; as departmental seal, ii. 91 n. 2; as seal of state, ii. 156, 282, 304; iii. 222; v. 3, 43; officialisation, v. 207-8, 226, 229; theft of, i. 290 n. 2;

diplomatic: description, v. 116-117, 120, 134, 163 n. 4, 165-166; legend, v. 177; king's style, v. 140-1; as king of France and England, v. 137-142; shield of arms of, v. 204; matrices, v. 117, 132-3, 135, 138-9, 142 n. 4, 161, 195, 200, 204; reproductions, i. 59-60; v. 445-7; methods of sealing, ii. 45, 126 n. 1; v. 44, 116-20, 127, 130-1, 419; methods of preservation, v. 117-18; as counter seal, v. 416-17;

kept in duplicate, v. 141. forgery, ii. 79, 292-3; v. 65-6; C. vi. 120;

journeys: ii. 291-2; iii. 80 n. 3; iv. 178 and n. 1; at Deganwy (1277), ii. 45; in Scotland (1296), iii. 81; captured at Bannockburn, ii. 237, 294-5, 324-5; v. 67, 135-6, 167; loss of (1322), ii. 303; v. 135-6; accompanied Edw. II in 1326, iii. 6; overseas, under Edw. I, ii. 62-3, 69-70, 79 n. 1; under Edw. III, iii. 57 n. 1, 84-5, 115, 164 n. 5; v. 11, 25 n. 5, 69, 73;

records: see under Privy Seal Office:

reduplications, v. 116-17, 198-9, 429; differentiation of secret seal and signet, v. 166-70, 195, 199;

substitutes during king's minority, i. 206-12, 291; iii. 323; v. 200; C. vi. 115 (ref. to i. 211); and small seal of 1263, i. 304;

use of, widespread in 13th cent., i. 209-10; functions, v. 57-9; engine of king's prerogative, ii. 282; by king's council, i. 64; ii. 290; iii. 466-7; v. 60; for diplomatic purposes, iv. 2; "original jurisdiction," v. 121-2; Hoccleve's references to procedure, i. 65; arrangements in absence of keeper, v. 28, 32-3; in relation to signet, iii. 52, 404; v. 57, 205-9; and secret seal, v. 141, 178; abuse, iii. 17; v. 56-7, 208-9, 215;

under Angevins, i. 151-7, 211 n. 1; v. 133, 164, 200;

of Hen. III, i. 210-13, 270, 284, 289-312; v. 134, 164;

of Edw. I, i. 292; ii. 36, 64, 72-3, 78-83, 153-4, 157, 284 and n. 1; v. 134, 137, 140, 162-4, 168;

of Edw. II, ii. 282, 284-5, 289, 293, 311, 316-17, 321; v. 135-137, 164-9; steward of house-hold's access to, ii. 293; plan to bring it under control of chancery, ii. 312; in ordinances of 1311, ii. 228; and exchequer ordinance of 1326, ii. 304-5;

of Edw. III, iii. 28-9, 70, 78, 87 n. 1, 143; iv. 140; v. 6, 21-2, 43, 136-42, 174, 177, 424, 426-7; during his minority, v. 3; growth of power and dignity, iii. 54-5;

new seals, iii. 80, 222; v. 24 n. 2, 138-42; for use of regent (1359-60), iii. 222; of Rich. II, iii. 323; iv. 42, 44; v. 142, 212-13; at Westminster during 1387 wanderings, iii. 419 n. 3; of later sovereigns, v. 142; authorities for history, i. 55, 63-5: and under Household; of regent: see under Regent. SECRET SEAL: i. 24, 29, 225, 290, 308; iii. 405; v. 161-81; origin, v. 73, 169-70; synonym for privy seal, v. 161, 177; cost, v. 133 n. 5; personal connection with king, iv. 264; v. 168, 174-5; compared with Black Prince's, v. 415, 430; with foreign signets, v. 155, 170 n. 2, 195-6; custody: iii. 238 n. 3; iv. 261, 263; v. 189, 211; chain for, v. 175 n. 4; as seal of chamber, ii. 44, 207, 360; iii. 28 n. 1; iv. 236 n. 5, 239, 261-3, 277; v. 170-1, 179, 186; for chamber lands, v. 182-3; went out of chamber, iv. 342; officialisation, v. 229; theft of, i. 290 n. 2; diplomatic: v. 165-6, 171-7, 205; description, v. 171-7; reproductions of, v. 448; form of instruments, v. 115 n. 4; sealing methods, v. 120, 131, 173, 188, 201; size, v. 120, 163 n. 4, 165-6; reduplications, v. 198-9; forgery, ii. 291; records, i. 52; v. 161-80, 182; use of paper for, v. 173; stored under seal of, v. 162;

compared to Black Prince's,

bills, v. 115 n. 4, 129 n. 2;

letters, ii. 277, 297, 308; v. 115 and n. 4, 167, 178;

under Edw. II, ii. 203 n.,

277, 297, 307 n. 3, 308,

357; v. 165; under

v. 429;

Edw. III, iv. 277 n. 1, 278; v. 171-6, 193; of Edw. III, v. 192; transcript of, v. 169 n. 1; as warrant for griffin seal, v. 190; use of, iii. 437; v. 209; petition of Merciless Parliament against, v. 219; letter patent, v. 129 n. 3, 164 n. 5; in wardrobe accounts: see under Wardrobe (records); enrolment in wardrobe, iv. 409: mandates, iv. 271 n. 6; v. 166: warrants, i. 58; iv. 351 n. 3, 467 n. 2; v. 10, 166-9, 182; compared with Black Prince's, v. 415; as warrants for great seal, v. 166, 168-9; writs, i. 60-1; ii. 297 n., 307 n. 3, 309 n. 1, 354; v. 10, 166-8, 171-6, 188; reserving Burstwick to chamber, iv. 241 n. 1; secretariat, iii. 176; staff: clerk, iii. 176; iv. 134, 262; v. 180; C. vi. 129; keeper, iii. 237; iv. 261-3, 278; v. 9 n. 7, 29 n. 1, 34, 40, 160, 220; use of term for keeper of privy seal, v. 20 n. 2, 23 n. 6, 177; receiver of chamber as, iv. 262-3; v. 180-1; compared with French equivalent, v. 149; writers, iii. 176; use: iii. 441; v. 135 n. 2, 162-4; development, iii. 52; v. 2-3, 171-81; original force, v. 168; relation to griffin seal, iii. 52; v. 188; and privy seal, v. 141, 166-70; differentiated from privy seal, v. 166-70; relation to signet, iv. 342; v. 177-8, 195-6, 198-9, 219-20; letter proving its identity with signet, v. 175 n. 4; and development of signet office, iv. 278; relation to

signum, v. 192-4;

of king Jo., v. 164; of Hen. III, i. 290 n. v. 161 n. 1, 164;

of Edw. I, ii. 44, 156; v. 162-4; of Edw. II, ii. 291-2, 313, 324-325, 357-60; v. 164-9;

of Edw. III, iii. 54; iv. 277-278; v. 192-4.

SIGNET: i. 141; ii. 313;

origin, iv. 312; v. 73, 195-9; cost, v. 204;

comparison: with Black Prince's, v. 381, 415, 430; with Aragonese seals, v. 155;

custody: i. 24, 29; v. 212, 220; chain for, v. 204; connection with chamber, iii. iv. 236 n. 5; v. 212 n. 2, 227; connection with king's secretary, v. 211-26; officialisation, v. 229;

diplomatic: v. 205, 212 n. 2; description, v. 174 n. 3, 201-204; drafting of letters, v. 222; impressions, v. 201-203; reproductions, v. 448; method of sealing, v. 131, 177, 200-1; C. vi. 113;

use: i. 24, 29, 153 n. 2; iii. 441, 491; iv. 2, 34, 41-2, 54; v. 52-3, 205-11, 213, 221-3; "original jurisdiction," v. 121 n. 1; relation to other seals, iv. 342; v. 173-8, 195-6, 198-9, 205-9, 219-20; abuse of, v. 208-10, 214-15, 219; declared unconstitutional, iii. 418;

of Edw. III, iii. 54; iv. 263; v. 171-8, 194-5, 213, 422 n. 7; of Rich. II, iii. 323, 404-5, 407; v. 177, 195-211; "personal signet of St. Edward," v. 204; Rich. II's signet ring, iv. 61; v. 204, 205 n. 3, 210, 213, 219-20; king's use of queen's signet, v. 226;

later history, iv. 68; v. 205, 227-30:

see also under Signet Office. SIGNUM: iii. 54; v. 178, 181, 192-4;

letters under, v. 192-4.

Small: i. 22-9, 147 n. 2, 150-7, 223-4;

early meaning of term, i. 141, 290; iv. 444;

origin, i. 141, 151-2; v. 198-9; compared with those of Europe, v. 142-60;

custody, i. 157, 183-4, 217, 222-4, 228;

description, v. 170; impressions, i. 62, 293; wax used for, v. 131, 170; reproductions, v. 243-52; history, i. 33, 54-66, 284;

v. 229-30;

under Hen. II, i. 147-9, 223-5, 292-4, 304-7; ii. 81;

under Rich, I, i. 147-50, 183 n. 1;

under king John, i. 121, 151-4, 156; v. 178;

under Edw. I, ii. 153;

before Edw. II, ii. 269, 284 n. 2;

"of absence" under Edw. II, ii. 283;

records, i. 54-63;

charters, ii. 81; iv. 63 n. 1; 155-7; letters letters, i. patent, i. 155-6, 304-7;

warrants for great seal, i. 58, 156-7; v. 206: see also warrants underSeals, King's, Great Seal;

writs, i. 304;

see also under Chancery, Exchequer:

staff, keeper, i. 217, 222-3, 225-7; v. 27; deputy, i. 217; clerk at exchequer (1232-4), i. 223;

The Little Seal, ii. 72 n. 2, 154; counterfeits of, ii. 294 n. 2; writs under, ii. 154;

Petty Seal, ii. 284 n. 2; writs under, ii. 154.

see under Privy Seal, TARGE: above.

REGENT'S see underSEALS: Regent.

see also under offices of household and state.

of Ra. de Manton, ii. 40 n. 5; OTHER SEALS: QUEEN'S SEALS: v. 132, of Wi. Marshall, i. 186-7; 165 of Jo. of Newbury, v. 286; n. 4, 255-6, 266, 284-9, 447, of Pet. de Rivaux, i. 227; Westminster, Great, iii. 5 n. 1; v. 285 n. 6; Edw. of C. vi. 118; vi. 9, 11; Privy, ii. 294-5; v. 3-4, 120 of Jo. de Weston, ii. 126 n. 1; see also under Gildesburgh, n. 6, 131, 167, 369 n. 2, 447, Pet.; Jews; Lacy, Pet.; Norwell, Wi. (1); Talbot, G.; records, v. 120; staff, v. 120 n. 6; keeper, Warley, Ingelard; iv. 182; v. 256, 285; field, Jo. Signet, iii. 459 n. 2; v. 197 OF OFFICIALS: n. 1, 204, 226, 286, 288-9; of controller of Bordeaux, ii. 38 signet ring, v. 288; n. 3, 65 n. 4; signetum, v. 193 n. 4; of clerk of chamber, iii. 145; signum, v. 193-4 and nn.; of veoman of chamber, ii. 291; seal of steward of lands, v. of chancellor, i. 145 n. 1, 148, 212; ii. 238 n. 2; v. 32, 252. SUBORDINATE: i. 65; v. 131, 130: of governors of king's council, 427; secretum of Jo., Count of iii. 71, 145; Mortain, C. vi. 114; of officials in Gascony: see under Edm. of Lancaster; under Aquitaine; Edw. III, children of; Edw. of officials of queen's house-Edw. of of Carnarvon; hold, v. 286; Windsor; Edw. of Woodof justiciar, i. 206-7, 209-10; stock; Is., daughter of of papal legate, i. 206; Edw. III; Joan of Kent; of controller of warrants for Jo. of Gaunt: Rich. of great seal, iii. 70; Bordeaux. of officials of privy seal, iii. 70, MAGNATE AND PRIVATE: i. 30, 65, 124-5, 209; v. 430; of wardrobe officers, ii. 91 n. 2, of baronial councillors during 108 n. 3, 125; of keeper, Barons' War, i. 311; iv. 413, 429 n. 4; v. 135 of magnates: also under Magn. 2; nates; and under family see also under chamberlains names, including Lancaster; underBrecon, Cheshire, of knights, iv. 413 n. 3; and Denbigh, Wales; Justices; under Knights; Seal (great, keeper of); Secof archbishop Theobald (sigretary, king's; Treasurer. num secretum), C. vi. 114; LOCAL: of bishops: see under Bath of boroughs and towns, iii. 440; and Wells; Bishops; Cantersee also Bayonne; Bordeaux; bury; France; Longchamp, Boroughs; London; Wi. ; of hundreds, iii. 440; monastic, i. 62; for recognisance of debts, v. 93; private, ii. 126 n. 1; iv. 413; of Black Prince's appanage, of Hubert de Burgh, i. 206-7; v. 310; of Ge. de Crowcombe, i. 210-12; seal for contracts: see under of Hen. Ferrars, v. 173 n. 5; Aquitaine; Bordeaux; of Rob. Heron, ii. 126 n. 1; of court of Gascony: see under of Walt. Langton, ii. 108 n. 4; Aquitaine;

see also under Aquitaine; Chester; Cornwall, duchy of; Lancaster, county palatine of; Normandy; Ponthieu; Wales.

FOREIGN: see under Avignon, papacy; Burgundy; Carolingians; Castile; Charles the Great; Empire; Europe; France; Germany; Italy; Llewelyn ap Iorwerth; Netherlands; Papacy; Scotland.

Seamen: see Sailors.

Seas, safeguarding of, iii. 355, 388.

Secret seal: see Seal, secret.

Secretariat, king's, development of, iii. 176-7, 181, 491; iv. 202; queen's, v. 232, 252, 284-9.

SECRETARY:

uses of term, ii. 12 n. 2, 19 and n. 4, 302 and n. 2; iii. 34 nn.; v. 20 n. 2;

King's Secretary: i. 9, 21, 24, 28-30; iii. 451, 453; v. 100; origin, ii. 269; iii. 52, 177;

iv. 278; v. 180 n. 2, 181; attendance at court, v. 212 n. 2, 213-14;

promotion, iv. 9; v. 97, 227; ecclesiastical preferment, v. 214-215, 217, 220, 224;

wages, v. 211, 213 n. 1, 217, 223; functions, iv. 41; v. 222-6, 228 n. 2;

a recognised official, iii. 177, 330, 358; iv. 342-3; v. 181, 211-226;

development, iii. 176-7, 404-5; iv. 278;

a minister of state, v. 226 n. 8,

receiver of chamber as, v. 29 n. 1, 381:

keeper of privy seal as, ii. 298; iii. 177, 238-9; iv. 261; v. 29 n. 1; relations with keeper of privy seal, v. 222;

as keeper of secret seal, iv. 263; and keeper of signet, v. 220-1; compared with French king's secretaries, v. 149;

under Edw. I, ii. 19, 64; v. 163 n. 1; under Edw. II, ii. 84, 269, 283, 305;

under Edw. III, iii. 86, 163, 237, 239; iv. 261, 278 n. 1; v. 10 n. 3, 19 n. 3, 47 n. 5, 211, 220; 'our privy and very special sovereign secretary of our Council,' iii. 99-100;

under Richard II, iii. 369, 382 n. 3, 399-402, 421, 490-1; iv. 7, 50, 54, 188, 334; v. 211-26, 381; trial of Rich. Medford, iii. 429, 435, 457;

later development, iv. 68; v. 227-230;

official seal of, v. 60, 202 n. 1, 205, 225;

list of, vi. 57-8;

of State: see under State.

OTHER SECRETARIES:

queen's secretary, ii. 310 n. 1; iii. 34; v. 204, 226, 261, 285 and n. 6;

see also under Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Joan of Kent; Jo. of Eltham; Magnates;

of foreign countries: see under Empire; Europe; France; Papacy; Scotland.

"Secrets," king's, definition, ii. 357; iv. 342 n. 3;

accounts, ii. 360 n. 1;

loans for, iv. 292 n. 8, 293-4;

payments for, ii. 349, 356-7. Secretum: see under Diplomatic. Secretum seal: see under Seals.

Sedles, Bernard van, knight of chamber, iv. 346; v. 213 n. 1.

Sefred, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6. Segrave, Henry, iv. 398 n. 4.

Hugh, iii. 328-9, 334, 335 n., 344, 373; in subordinate households, iii. 328-9, 399; iv. 149 n. 2, 157; on Black Prince's staff, v. 391, 397, 398 n. 1, 440; controller of second wardrobe, iv. 146, 156; controller of wardrobe, iii. 227, 234; iv. 149 n. 2, 150 n. 4, 156-7, 160, 408 n. 4; vi. 29; C. vi. 128; steward of household, iii. 329, 353, 356, 375-6, 382 n. 3; iv. 203; v. 213 n. 2; vi. 44;

keeper of great seal, iii. 375-6, 401-2; vi. 16; treasurer, iii. 377-378, 380, 399, 401-2; iv. 203; vi. 16, 23. Nicholas, knight of Th. of Lancaster's household, ii. 186 n. 3. Stephen (1), justiciar, i. 219, 281 n. 4; regent, i. 207-8. Stephen (2), knight of Th. of Lancaster's household, ii. 186 n. 3. family estates of, iii. 326. Seignorial courts: see under Courts, law. Seine, river (France), iii. 166, 178; v. 21. Seintwath' Castle (St. Vaast, Nor-

Seintwath' Castle (St. Vaast, Normandy), iv. 250 n. 5. Seisin of lands, iii. 27; v. 290 n. 6.

Scisin of lands, iii. 27; v. 290 n. b.
Selby, John de, clerk of chancery,
ii. 144 n. 2.

Ralph, baron of exchequer, iv. 45 n. 2, 52 n. 4; C. vi. 127.

Sempringham, order of, master of, i. 235; recluse nuns of, iii. 349 n. 1.

Seneschal, discthegn, i. 70; of Anjou, i. 111;

see also under Aquitaine; France; Lands; Poitou; Ponthieu; Saintonge; Steward; Touraine. Serfs: see Villeins.

Serjeantries, hereditary: chamberlains, i. 114;

of Mauduits, i. 95;

exchequer, i. 95; ii. 244; in household, i. 241; ii. 244.

SERJEANTS: i. 194, 235-6, 266 n. 2; C. vi. 116;

king's, i. 69; iii. 279, 470; iv. 158, 264 n. 2, 356, 358 n. 5, 384 n. 5, 389-91, 480 n. 6, 481;

serjeant chandler: see under Wardrobe;

of counties, iii. 282:

sergeants-marshal, of king's hall: see under Household;

of earl marshal: see under Marshal, earl:

military, i. 235; v. 300 n. 1;

of offices, iv. 414 n. 1;

of Ponthieu: see under Ponthieu; serjeants-at-arms, i. 236-8; ii. 119-

120 nn., 138-9, 163, 329 n. 2;

iv. 44, 47-8 nn.;

king's, ii. 27, 53 n. 3, 135-6, 163, 336; iii. 362-3, 367, 372, 434 n. 3; iv. 18 n. 1, 43 n. 3, 414 n. 1, 441 n. 2;

queen's, v. 244;

of Edward of Carnarvon, ii. 173; serjeants-at-law, iii. 311, 349, 381, 423, 432 n. 1, 448; v. 348 n. 3; king's, iv. 294 n. 3;

ad placita regine, v. 254;

see also under Chamber; Chancery; Chapel, king's.

Serle, John, iv. 458 n. 2.

Sermons, preached before Rich. II, iv. 221; of archbishop-elect of Canterbury (1381), iii. 379; of Wi. Courtenay, iii. 437-8; to parliament, iii. 379; iv. 24.

Servants, iii. 355;

king's servants, iii. 239; v. 90-1; foreign, iv. 317 n. 4; wages of, iv. 450;

see also under Chamber; Chamber lands; Civil Servants; Wardrobe.

Servants, civil: see Civil servants. Servat, William, v. 258 n. 6.

Servets' Tower: see under London. Service, civil: see Civil servants.

Services, feudal, ii. 201-2;

military, iii. 332 n. 1; public, continuity of, iii. 449-52;

ploughings and reapings, v. 271. Severn, valley of, ii. 209, 275; iii. 427; iv. 58.

Shadwell, C. L., and Salter, H. E., Oriel College Records, v. 140 n. 4.

Shadworth, John, sheriff of London, iii. 480.

Shaftesbury (co. Dorset), abbey, iv. 292.

prebend, v. 215 n. 1.

Shalford, William, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 59-60.

Shardlow, John, justice of common bench, iii. 121; iv. 413 n. 3.

Shareshull: see under Sharshill.

Sharnsfield, Nicholas, king's knight, iii. 469 n. 3: see also Sarnefield.

Sharp, Mrs. W. D. (Margaret Tout), iii. 49 n. 4, 122 n. 4, 193 n. 2, 194 n. 3, 196 nn., 253 n. 4; v. 250 n. 3; C. vi. 119; study of administration of mediæval Cheshire, ii. 170 n. 2; v. 297 n. 1; The Central Administrative System of Edward the Black Prince, v. 289-440; The Administrative Chancery of the Black Prince before 1362, iii. 196 n. 1; v. 368 n. 3, 400 n. 4; A Jodrell Deed and the Seals of the Black Prince, iii. 196 n. 1.

Sharshill, William, justice of common bench, iii. 121, 181 n. 2; v. 385; on Black Prince's council, v. 319 n. 3, 322, 344 n. 7, 385 and n. 6,

394 n. 2.

Shears, for great wardrobe, iv. 352 n. 3.

Sheaves, tax of ninth on, iii. 107, 110. Sheen (co. Surrey), ii. 126, 351 n. 5; iii. 2 n. 3, 287; iv. 182 n. 1, 222; Edw. III at, iii. 283, 318, 321; iv. 176, 180, 183-5;

Rich. II at, iii. 424, 472 n. 1; iv. 219-22;

Anne of Bohemia died at, iii. 486; iv. 221;

king's garden, iv. 211 n. 1;

manor, iv. 232 n. 1, 234 n. 2, 312 n. 2; v. 276;

manor house, iv. 221-2.

Shene: see Sheen.

Sheffield, Roger of, clerk of privy seal, ii. 288-9, 294 n. 5; v. 112; clerk of wardrobe, ii. 286 n. 1, 287.

Shench, John, keeper of palace of Westminster, ii. 57 n. 1; Joan, wife of, ii. 57 n. 1.

Sheppey (co. Kent), iv. 180.

Sheppey, John, bp. of Rochester, treasurer of exchequer, iii. 205, 222, 228 n. 4, 264; v. 35, 395 n. 4; vi. 23.

Sherborne (co. Dorset), convent, iv. 390;

hospital, v. 98; manor, ii. 310.

Sherborne, Adam of, king's pavilioner, iv. 390.

Sherburn-in-Elmet (co. Yorks), ii. 301; conference at, ii. 186; v. 165.

Sherburn, Richard of, iv. 357, 364 n. l. Sheriffs: i. 2-3, 16; ii. 58, 98-9, 119 n. 3, 284-5, 289 n. 1, 318 n. 1; iii. 154; in fee, iii. 189; hereditary, iii. 94, 188; iv. 28; for life, iii. 40;

appointment, ii. 210, 284-5; iii. 93-95, 106, 188-9; iv. 43-4; annual, i. 286; iv. 16-17, 43; election, ii. 258; iii. 71-2, 75, 79 n. 1, 93-5, 146-7, 457; nomination, iii. 94;

oath, iv. 44; v. 210;

position and political tendencies, iv. 42-3, 56, 61; Peter de Rivaux, i. 218, 220 n. 2; in 1258, i. 295, 298; in 1261, i. 299; Bushy Bagot and Green as, iv. 12; grievances, ii. 305;

complaint against (1372), iii. 282; removal, i. 244 n. 2; iii. 9, 35, 122, 274;

powers of exchequer over, i. 94; iii. 7-9; iv. 232;

notification of movements of administration in 1392, iii. 482;

accounts, i. 39, 45; ii. 340-1, 347 n. 4; iv. 84; C. vi. 123; audit, ii. 259, 268; iii. 82 n. 4, 146; allowances in exchequer, i. 305; ii. 305;

commissions, iii. 146-7;

at councils of Shrewsbury and Nottingham (1387), iii. 422;

levying debts, v. 282;

distraint, iii. 359 n. 2, 361; iv. 91; instructions to, iii. 427-8; iv. 41, 123 n. 1, 306 n. 1;

and justices of labourers, v. 296 n. 1; custody of lands and chattels, ii. 316-17, 339; and chamber lands, ii. 354; iv. 232 n. 8, 298, 306 n. 1;

letters to, iii. 140; v. 138, 192 n. 3; exactions of forced loan, iv. 47;

military work, ii. 135; iii. 489; iv. 57, 477-8;

forbidden to act as knights of shire in parliament, iii. 282; issue of expenses writs for parliament, iii. 291 n.; choice of members subservient to Rich. II, iv. 23;

connection with Peasants' Revolt, iii. 359-66;

payments made by, i. 103-6, 190, 305; ii. 95, 111 n. 2, 113, 125; to exchequer, iii. 242; iv. 477; proclamations, iii. 428, 456; v. 136; providing supplies, i. 104; iv. 467, 477: returns, iii. 359 n. 2, 361 n. 4; rolls, iii. 129; impressions of seals sent to, iii. 81 n. 1; v. 137-8; warned of capture of privv seal, ii. 294, 303; exemplification of statutes sent to, v. 59 n. 3; foreign summonses, v. 337; assignment tallies, ii. 100, 103; writs to, iv. 53, 89 n. 9; later development, iv. 68; in Holderness, iv. 271; in palatinates, ii. 169-70; in Wales, iii. 192; see also under Counties; London; and under names of counties. Sherwood (co. Notts.), forest of, i. 106 n. 1; iv. 469 n. 2. Shiffnal (co. Salop), iv. 28 n. 2. Ships: i. 236; iii. 339, 350, 486, 493; iv. 295, 453; galleys, i. 236, 273 n. 7; great, ii. 358, 359 n. 2; iv. 166 n. 3, 302 n. 3; with Edw. III's fleet, iv. 101; captured, iv. 198; impressed, iii. 84, 294; iv. 44; masters of, iv. 101, 145 n. 1, 302; pilots of, iv. 101; king's ships, i. 78 n. 5; ii. 356, 358-9; iii. 81, 110; iv. 110 n. 4, 266, 269, 308, 469; arms for, iv. 308, 446 n. 7; repair and fortification, i. 236; ii. 359 n. 2; iv. 474 n.; for transport of king, i. 272; iv. 3, 145 n. 1, 166 n. 2, 362 n. 5; v. 18 n. 5, 21; for transport of army, iv. 110; of wardrobe, i. 164, 272, 278; iv. 106 n. 1; for Rich. II's visits to Ireland, iii. 487, 489, 492 n. 2, 494 n. 5, 495 n. 1; iv. 48, 59; v. 223-4; clerk of, iv. 305 n. 2, 307, 308 n. 1, 446, 450, 453-4, 459, 472 n. 2; keeper of, ii. 344 n. 3; iv. 264, 302 n. 3, 308 n. 1, 312;

of Black Prince, v. 360; of Robert "de Baiono," i. n. 4; of Helming Leget, iv. 332 n. 5; at Bordeaux, i. 269: from Yarmouth, ii. 46; iii. 112; iv. 166, 394 n. 2; Bayard of Yarmouth, ii. 46; Cog Thomas of Winchelsea, ii. 68; George of Sidmouth, v. 408 n. 9; Grace Dieu, iii. 283; v. 176 n. 3; James of Sandwich, iv. 145 n. 1; La Chambre, iii. 488, 492 n. 2; La Despenser, ii. 358, 359 n. 2; Michel of London, v. 376 n. 5; Nicholas, ii. 359 n. 2; Nicholas of Winchelsea, i. 274; see also under Barges; Boats; Fleet. Shipton (county doubtful), iv. 482. Shire: see County. Shire-moot: see County. Shireoaks, Henry, chamberlain North Wales, vi. 62. Shirland, Amery, baron of exchequer, iii. 273; iv. 164 n. 2. Shoeing, iv. 348. Shoes: see under Clothing. Shops, iv. 401, 405 n. 1, 406, 410. Shoreditch (co. Midd.), ii. 22 n. 4. Shoreditch, John of, chirographer of common bench, iii. 35 n. 3. Shotley (co. Suffolk), iii. 110 n. 2, 112 nn. Shrawardine (co. Salop), iv. 28 n. 2. Shrewsbury (co. Salop), ii. 74-5, 112, 209; iii. 419 and n. 3; iv. 28 n. 2, 32, 34, 60, 483 n. 8: castle, v. 88, 96; chapel of St. Julian, v. 96: great council of (1387), iii. 419, 421 and n. 5, 422-3; declaration by judges at, iii. 423-4; iv. 29; C. vi. 127 (ref. to iii. 424); parliament at (1398), iv. 25 n. 1, 29-34, 35 n. 1, 38, 40, 41 n. 1, 46; committee of eighteen, iv. 27 n., 29-31, 35-6. Shrewsbury, Ralph of, bp. of Bath and Wells, iii. 88 n. William, treasurer of Calais, con-

troller of wardrobe, iv. 131, 164;

vi. 29.

Shrines, at Canterbury, iv. 166 n. 2, 220 n.;

of St. Edmund, iv. 144;

of Edward the Confessor, in Westminster Abbey, iii. 372, 424; iv. 29, 107 n. 1;

see also under Becket; Pontigny. Shropshire, chamber fees, iv. 309-10; sheriff, iii. 188, 484; iv. 43: see also Salop.

Sibsey (co. Lincoln), iv. 44 n. 2.

Sibson (co. Leics.), v. 95.

Sibthorp, Thomas, keeper of hanaper, iii. 2 n. 4.

Sicily, Edw. I in, ii. 6; king of, v. 215, 232 n. 2.

Sidborough, John, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6.

Sidmouth (co. Devon), the George of, v. 408 n. 9.

Sieges: see under Bedford; Calais; Carlaverock; Dunbar; Leeds; Northampton; Saint-Malo; Tournai; Vannes.

The Siege of Carlaverock, the herald's poem, ii. 26 n. 6, 133 n.

Sigillo, de (as surname): see under Seal. Sigismund, of Luxemburg: see Luxemburg.

Sign manual, king's, v. 60-1; officialisation, v. 227, 229; warrants under, v. 228 n. 2;

of notaries: see under Notaries.

Signatures, development, v. 61; of Edw. III, iii. 27-8; v. 61;

of Rich. II, iii. 28 n. 1; v. 61, 216, 224 n. 4;

of Jo. Macclesfield the elder, v. 220; of king's councillors, v. 61;

of clerk of king's council, v. 61;

on privy seal records, v. 114, 205;

of privy seal clerks, v. 114, 205; of signet clerks, v. 205, 225;

of Black Prince, v. 371-2, 380 n. 2; of his clerks, v. 415 n. 2; see also under Handwriting.

SIGNET OFFICE:

KING'S SIGNET OFFICE: iii. 52, 176-7, 405, 407; iv. 188, 278, 342-3; v. 83, 101, 149, 181, 221; organisation, iv. 7, 41; v. 57, 145,

211-26, 228; close connection with privy seal office, v. 225-6;

RECORDS V. 205-11, 224-5, 429; bills, v. 205-9, 212 n. 2, 227-8; letters, iii. 402 nn., 419 n. 3, 437, 441, 469; iv. 41, 44, 236 n. 5; v. 58, 115, 200-18; proving its identity with secret seal, v. 175 n. 4; signatures on, v. 205, 225; Edw. III's signet ring, v. 177; his signum secretum, iii. 28 n. 6;

his signum secretum, iii. 28 n. 6; with Rich. II's signature, iii. 28 n. 1; to Jo. Thoresby, chancellor (transcript), v. 32 n. 2, 33; as warrant for great seal, iii. 417;

abuse of, v. 208-10, 219; mandates, v. 60;

pardons, v. 209-11;

receipts, iv. 316; warrants, i. 58; v. 200, 205-6, 217-19, 228 n. 2, 415;

Reduplications, v. 229;

STAFF: iv. 278; v. 83, 91;

clerks, iv. 41, 54; v. 83, 216, 218-27; benefices of, v. 220, 224; fees of, v. 226; signatures of, v. 205, 225; list of, v. 230;

keeper, i. 29; iii. 330; v. 209 n. 3, 211-26; and king's secretary, v. 220-1; as member of king's council, v. 60;

see also under Seals, Signet.

Signum (seal): see under Seals.

Silver, seals made of, v. 134, 141, 191, 304 n. 6;

privy seal chain, v. 133-4, 141; delivered to exchequer and chamber, iv. 331 n. 2;

king's, iv. 332:

see also under Plate.

Simon, de camera, archdeacon of Wells, i. 115; C. vi. 113.

Simon, Master, king's physician, ii. 23. Simon, the Poitevin, serjeant of wardrobe, i. 168 and n. 1.

Simon, usher of queen's wardrobe, v. 234 n. 1.

Simon, messenger of queen, ii. 50 n. 5. Simon, son of Mary, king's chamberlain of wines, i. 160 n. 1.

Simony, iii. 220.

Sinai: see under Palestine.

Sinningthwait, Thomas, bailiff of Burstwick, iv. 240-1 and nn., 264.

Siscar, F. de Sagarra y de, Sigillografia Catalana, v. 153 n. 1; Apuntes para un estudio de los sellos del Rey dom Pedro IV de Aragon, v. 153 n. 1, 155 nn.

Skeffing (co. Yorks), iv. 247 n. 2. Skelton, William, chancellor of university of Oxford, iii. 41 n. 2;

C. vi. 124.

Skipton (co. Yorks.), ii. 351 n. 4.

Skipwith, Sir William (1), chief baron of exchequer, iii. 259 and n. 2; justice of common bench, iii. 259 n. 2, 310 n., 311, 422.

William (2), iii. 311 n. 3; on Black Prince's council, v. 385 n. 6; justice of North Wales, iii. 311 n. 3;

vi. 60.

Skirbeck, John, Black Prince's butler,

v. 344 n. 3.

Skirlaw, Walter, chancery clerk, iii. 446; v. 48; keeper of great seal, iii. 402 and n. 4; vi. 16; keeper of privy seal, iii. 400, 402 and n. 4, 413; v. 48-50, 71 and n. 1, 78 n. 5; vi. 53; during crisis of 1386-8, iii. 428 n. 1; diplomatic work, iii. 439 and n.; dean of St. Martin's-le-Grand, iii. 400 n. 2; iv. 155 n. 4; v. 215; as bishop, iii. 436 and n. 1, 469 n. 3; v. 49, 217.

Skirlawe, William: see above, under

Skirlaw (Walter).

Slake, Nicholas, chaplain of Rich. II, iii. 392 n., 405, 430, 490; attacked by appellants, iii. 430, 434 n. 5, 435, 452 n. 2; dean of king's chapel, iii. 430; v. 218 n. 2.

Slaves, Ethiopian, iv. 367 n. 8. Sleaford, family of, iv. 384.

John, great wardrobe clerk, iv. 384, 387; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 234; iv. 193 n. 1, 374, 375 n. 6, 377 n. 4, 384-5, 458-9; vi. 36; official residence of, iv. 407 n. 4, 409 n. 3; keeper of privy wardrobe, iii. 234; iv. 384, 458-9, 463-4, 466-8, 475, 483; vi. 37; and early use of guns, iv. 471-2.

William, iv. 384 n. 2; clerk of king's works, iv. 384, 458 n. 3. Slegh, John, chief butler, iv. 202.

Siscar, F. de Sagarra y de, Sigillografia | Sluys (Flanders), iii. 120; iv. 106, Catalana, v. 153 n. 1; Apuntes | 249 n. 3, 293 n. 2;

battle, iii. 110-11, 113; iv. 106; French army at, iii. 395, 411.

Sly: see Slegh.

Smale, Roger, iv. 482.

Smith, J., Lives of the Berkeleys, C. vi. 116.

L. T., Earl of Derby's Expeditions, 1390-1 and 1392-3, iii. 194 n. 3.

Smithfield: see under London.

Smiths: see under Occupations. Snaith (co. Yorks), ii. 259 n. 3, 351

n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1.

Snaith, Henry, iv. 327 n. 3, 347; chancellor of exchequer, iv. 163; keeper of great wardrobe, ii. 101 n. 4; iii. 234; iv. 163, 171, 374, 384, 405-6 nn., 415 n. 1, 428 and nn., 435-6, 458; vi. 36; C. vi. 126; clerk of privy wardrobe of household, iv. 482; keeper of privy wardrobe, iii. 234; iv. 163, 384, 435-6, 442, 457-8, 463, 471, 478; vi. 37; C. vi. 126.

Snell, William, king's armourer, iv. 202, 390, 411, 475 n. 4.

Snelling, William, keeper of Black Prince's arms, v. 355 n. 6.

Snetesham, Thomas of, clerk of king's ships and barges, iv. 308, 446.

Society of Antiquaries, Liber Quotidianus Contrarotulatoris Garderobae anno regni regis Edwardi primi vicesimo octavo, ii. 17 n. 2; Ordinances and Regulations for the Government of the Household, iv. 407 n. 2, 408 n. 2.

Soldiers: see under Army.

Somer, Henry, keeper of privy wardrobe, baron and chancellor of exchequer, iv. 477 n. 1, 480.

Somercoats, John of, king's clerk, iv. 357, 360 n. 3, 364 n. 1.

Somerset, county of, ii. 195 n. 2; iii. 37;

Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 6; representation in parliament, iii. 291 n.:

sheriff, iii. 94 n. 3;

taxation, iii. 270 n. 1, 362:

trial of ministers (1340), iii. 121 n. 2; breaches of wool grant, iv. 100 n. 3. Somerset, earl of: see under Beaufort. Somerton (co. Lincoln), iv. 243, 309. Somery, John of, on standing council of 1318, ii. 242.

Songs, mediæval, political: see under Wright.

Southampton (co. Hants.), i. 233; customs, iv. 88; mutiny at, iv. 110-11; revenues, i. 106-7, 111 n. 8; port, iii. 477; v. 260 n. 6; prise of wines, v. 279-80.

Southflete, William of, stationer of London, i. 47 n. 1.

Southwark (co. Surrey), iii. 369, 372; burgess, iii. 269 n. 2;

houses, iii. 369; of bp. of Winchester, iii. 151 n.;

expenses writs for parliament, iii. 304 n. 5;

Marshalsea prison, iii. 180 n. 2, 369. Southwell (co. Notts.), liberty of, iv. 80 n. 1;

collegiate church, iv. 80 n. 1; canons of, iii. 415; v. 381 n. 4; canon and prebendary of, v. 95-6, 326 n. 9, 376 n. 5; prebend of Norwell Overhall in, iv. 80 n. 1.

Southwick (Hants), priory of, v. 95.

magnate of, iii. 339;

notarial instruments, v. 377;

use of paper, v. 173;

Black Prince and, iii. 328; v. 377, 386, 398;

Jo. of Gaunt in, iii. 383, 437; iv. 328; policy concerning, iii. 395-8: see also under Jo. of Gaunt;

Rich. II's relations with, iii. 387; negotiations with, v. 29 n. 5:

see also Aragon; Castile.

Spain, James of, king's clerk, receiver of chamber, i. 53; ii. 343-4, 345 n. 2, 347, 359 n. 2, 360 n. 1; iv. 234, 281; vi. 54; chamberlain of exchequer of receipt, ii. 343 n. 2.

Nicholas of, keeper of great seal, vi. 15.

Roderick of, chamberlain of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171.

Spanish Succession, War of: see under War.

Spannby, W., king's clerk, ii. 321 n. 3. Sparhafoc, abbot, i. 128 n. 2.

Sparkford, Thomas, clerk and notary, v. 222.

Speaker, of house of commons: see under Parliament.

Spearmen: see under Army.

Specie, supply, iii. 186; export, iii. 289, 441; see also under Bullion; Currency.

Speculum regis Edwardi, iii. 14 n. 4; v. 26 n. 4.

Speeches, chancellor's: see under Chancellor; of knights of shire, iii. 305; of earl of Suffolk to parliament, iii. 411: see also under Parliament.

Speen (co. Berks.), iv. 309. Spelling, mediæval, iii. 144.

Spennithorne, John, on Black Prince's staff, v. 351 and n. 8, 434 n. 3, 436 n. 2.

Spicery: see under Household; Wardrobe.

Spices, purchase, i. 258; iv. 354; for Edw. III's household, iv. 171;

great wardrobe store of, ii. 58; iv. 352, 359, 375, 377, 392 n. 3, 398, 413-15;

for queen's great wardrobe, v. 243; for Black Prince's household, v. 316, 328;

cinnamon, iv. 352 n. 3;

galingale, iv. 352 n. 3; ginger, iv. 352;

ginger, iv. 352; pepper, iv. 352;

saffron, iv. 352 n. 3.

Spies, iv. 44.

| Spigurnell: see under Chancery.

Spigurnell, Godfrey, serjeant of chapel and of chancery, i. 186 n. 1.

Walter, i. 162 n. 3.

Spoons: see under Plate. Sports, iii. 452; iv. 221;

of junior chancery clerks and of apprentices of the law, iii. 212.

Spridlington, William, auditor to Black Prince, v. 336 n. 5, 337 n. 7, 365 n. 3, 366 n. 2, 378, 385 n. 6; on Black Prince's staff, iii. 329 n. 4; v. 385 n. 6, 391 n. 4, 395 n. 4, 397; bp. of St. Asaph, v. 397. Springalds: see under Arms. Sources: iii. 489; iv. 422 n. 1;

fee of, iv. 158 n. 4;

robes, iv. 414 n. 1;

in king's army, ii. 138-9, 141; iv. 102-3 nn., 137;

war wages, ii. 120 n. 1; iv. 144 n. 3, 166;

king's, iv. 156, 166 n. 3, 204, 332-6, 462, 480-2 and nn.; v. 264; vi. 56-7; as household officials, iv. 223; as keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 386;

in Edward of Carnarvon's household, ii. 172-3, 224-5; v. 322;

of Thomas of Lancaster, ii. 185

of magnates, ii. 182; iii. 489; of clerk of chamber, ii. 329 n. 6;

of king's chamberlain, ii. 333;

of chancellor, ii. 76 and n. 2; of steward of household, ii. 49,

333; of keeper of privy seal, iii. 162 nn.;

v. 48; of privy seal clerk, ii. 250; v. 89-90;

of privy seal clerk, 11. 250; v. 89-90 of John Stacy, iv. 200:

see also under Chamber; Household; Jo. of Gaunt; Queen; Ward-robe; Wardrobe, Great.

Squire, Richard, yeoman and receiver of chamber, ii. 327, 354; vi. 54.

Stables, ii. 252; v. 259.

Stacy, John, cofferer of wardrobe, iv. 200, 217 n., 223; vi. 32.

Stafford, county of, iii. 66 n. 2, 315 n. 5; iv. 11, 119; v. 393 n. 6; sheriff, iii. 95, 484; iv. 43.

Stafford (co. Stafford), ii. 44; iii. 66 n. 2; iv. 195.

Stafford, baron of: see Stafford, Ra.; earl of; see Stafford, Hu.; Stafford, Ra.

Stafford, Edmund, keeper of privy seal, iii. 328 n. 1, 455, 462-3, 469, 471 n. 2; iv. 7.8; v. 51-2, 54, 78 n. 5, 79, 122 n. 1, 207 n. 2; vi. 53; dean of York, bp. of Exeter, chancellor, iii. 328 n. 1, 462-3; iv. 4 n. 2, 9, 16, 24, 45, 49-51, 55, 62; v. 51, 53; vi. 17, 53.

Hugh, second earl of Stafford, iii. 295, 298, 315, 334, 344, 347 n. 3, 352, 380 n. 2.

James de, usher of chamber, ii. 159.

John, tailor to king and queen, iv. 389.

Ralph, first earl of Stafford, iii. 189-90 and nn., 233 n. 1, 291, 327-8, 462; v. 23 n. 3, 318 n. 5, 390 n. 2.

Ralph, steward of household, iii. 125, 128, 129 n. 4, 131, 135; iv. 82 n. 7, 108 and nn.; vi. 43.

Ralph, knight of queen's household, iii. 395; iv. 313 n. 2; v. 260.

Sir Richard, iii. 296, 301, 327-8, 334, 344; v. 399; on Black Prince's staff, v. 51, 337 n. 7, 344 n. 7, 371 and n. 1, 375, 385 n. 6, 390, 395, 439-40; work in Gascony, iii. 233 n. 1; v. 390 n. 2; sons of, iii. 328 n. 1.

Staincliffe (Yorks.), wapentake of, iii. 357 n. 3.

Staindrop (co. Durham), v. 98.

Staines, William, king's apothecary, iv. 471.

Stamford (co. Lines.), v. 273 n. 2; studium adulterinum at, iii. 41 n. 2; articles of (1309), ii. 194, 227;

council at (1392), iii. 472, 479-80; parliament of (July, 1309), ii. 284; statutes of, ii. 284 n. 1.

Stanbridge, Great (co. Essex), v. 246 n. 6.

Standards, iii. 352 n. 3, 461, 470; standard-bearers, iv. 102 n. 1.

Standerwick, William, king's armourer, iv. 389 and n. 9. Stanham, Stephen of, ii. 126 n. 1.

Stanley, house of, iv. 51, 199-200.

Sir John, iii. 457, 489; iv. 63, 199-200; controller of wardrobe, iv. 50-1, 54, 63, 198-200, 202, 223; vi. 30.

Thomas, clerk of chancery, keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 432 n. 1, 450; iv. 19, 51 n., 62-3, 199-200; namesakes of, iv. 51 n.

Stanmore, (co. Midd.), v. 83 n. 3.

Stannaries, i. 233; v. 298-9, 321, 325 and n. 4, 326 n. 9, 363 n. 5.

Stanton, Robert of, queen's steward, v. 246.

Stapeldon, Walter, bishop of Exeter, treasurer of exchequer, ii. 97 n. 3, 207-21, 258-67, 300 nn., 342-3; iv. 77; v. 9; vi. 21; reforms of, ii. 207-21, 258-67, 311, 343; iii. 19, 36; iv. 227, 430, 436; C. vi. 117, 122; founder of Exeter College, iii. 463; London house, iv. 77; register of, i. 62.

Staple, the, iii. 11 n. 3, 49-51, 107, 142, 185-6, 187 n. 3, 471, 476-9;

jurisdiction over debts, iii. 186; towns of, iii. 11, 185-6, 396; ports for, iii. 476-9; abroad, iii. 50-1, 185-6, 476-9; Antwerp, iii. 51, 91; Bruges, iii. 50; Calais, iii. 243, 263, 294, 308, 437; iv. 164; Middleburgh, iii. 185 n. 2, 437, 477-8;

officers, iii. 185-6; governor, iii. 477-478; mayor, iii. 91, 186, 257; regulation, iii. 476-9;

reform, ii. 210 n. 3, 211; ordinances, ii. 211; iii. 11 n. 3, 182, 185; statutes, iii. 182, 478;

rolls: see under Chancery:

see also under Customs; and under each place.

Stapleton, Ellis, Th. of Lancaster's household clerk, ii. 186 n. 3.

Sir Miles, steward of household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171, 175; steward of household, ii. 225; vi. 42; bailiff of Holderness, ii. 361.

STATE, THE, i. 5-6, 240; ii. 194; iv. 17; v. 58;

ministers of, i. 6-9, 82, 240, 295-9; ii. 13, 135, 142, 217-18; iii. 449; iv. 188-9; v. 12-14, 205; on king's council, ii. 150; v. 59, 101; ministers of household, and i. 267; iii. 127, 201, 358; iv. 65, 113; v. 6, 12-14, 43 n. 3; three chief, iv. 48; v. 55, 59; five great, iv. 188; king's chamberlains, iv. 188; stewards of household. iv. 188; keeper of privy seal, iii. 54-5, 223; v. 3, 12-14, 19, 22, 28, 37, 46-8, 50-1, Statistics, mediaeval, iii. 280-1.

54-6, 59, 195, 227; king's secretary, v. 226 n. 8, 227; treasurer, iii. 54; iv. 188; v. 6, 12-13, 54,

under Edw. II, ii. 197, 202, 213-15, 231-2; v. 168;

under Edw. III, iii. 10, 90, 118, 135, 141, 160-5, 171, 207-8, 221-31, 240, 251, 264-5, 281-90, 318; iv. 102, 279; overseas, iii. 67-8, 169, 171; v. 14-16; crisis of 1340-1, iii. 79, 113 n. 2, 114 n. 1, 115, 119-42, 266, 274; iv. 113; crisis of 1371, iii. 231, 239, 263, 266-7, 272-4, 281-2; appointment of laymen, iii. 278, 280-2; v. 44; crisis of 1376, iii. 288-90, 297-309; iv. 158 n. 3;

under Rich. II, iii. 390, 414; iv. 42, 49-50, 57; during 323-4, 329-33, minority, iii. 339, 350-1, 335-6. 355-6: iv. 192; and the Peasants' Revolt, iii. 365-73; Peasants' Revolt (1381-94),iii. 377, 398-403, 421, 443, 455-64, 469-72; during king's visits to Ireland, iii. 487-8, 491-2; iv. 54; v. 52; during the autocracy, iv. 6-10, 33, 37, 48-52;

offices of, i. 178, 299; ii. 8, 156, 188, 311-12; iii. 76, 78, 430, 436, 467; iv. 55, 129; v. 3; transferred to York (1332-9), iii. 56-61; and king's household, i. 182, 241; ii. 222, 284, 346; iii. 126-7; iv. 42, 163; v. 12-13; privy seal office, iii. 54-5, 75, 442; v. 11, 30-1, 37, 54-6, 64, 72;

records of, ii. 36; iii. iv. 132;

secretaries of state, i. 30 n. 2; iii. 177; v. 65, 145, 221, 228-9; C. vi. 111;

and Church, archbishop Stratford's theory concerning, iii. 126-8; and violation of sanctuary, iii. 341; see also Crown; King; Monarchy.

Stationers: see under Occupations.

STATUTES, i. 5 and n., 16, 44; iii. 173 n. 3, 181, 317, 333, 476; distinction between ordinance and, ii. 49 n. 2; iii. 181-3, 282 n. 1; Sir Peter de la Mare's dictum on, iii. 297; drafting and enrolling, iii. 257, 448; exemplifications, v. 59 n. 3;

book, iii. 297 n. 2;

rolls, iii. 297 n. 2; iv. 36;

condemning Edw. II, iii. 424;

concerning king's dignity, iii. 474; defining jurisdiction of admiral's court, iii. 468 n.;

creating principality of Chester, iv. 28:

household, iv. 374, 407 n. 2; v. 220 n. 3; under Edw. IV, iv. 407-8; ordering use of English in law courts, iii. 256;

against wearing of livery, iii. 476; iv. 16;

of merchants, iii. 186;

anti-papal, iii. 400; praemunire, iii. 208, 476; provisors, iii. 208, 453, 476;

concerning election of knights of shire (1372), iii. 282;

concerning privy and signet seals, v. 208-9;

of Stamford (1309), ii. 284 n. 1;

of treasons (1352), v. 66; concerning treason (1397), iv. 38.

Statutes of 1328, iii. 51-2, 60; v. 58 n. 3;

of 1340, iii. 105-6;

of 1341, iii. 132-140, 151;

of 1377, iii. 318;

of 1381, iii. 382, 384;

of 1388, iv. 20, 392:

see also under Ordinances and Statutes; Parliament.

Statutes of the Realm: see under Parliament.

Staundon, Robert, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 58.

William, Mayor of London, iii. 480 n. 2, 481.

Stunton Hervey, chief justice of common bench, iii. 6, 9; iv. 452 n. l.

Staworth (co. Northumberland), peel of, iv. 84.

STATUTES, i. 5 and n., 16, 44; iii. 173 Steel, William, deputy constable of Bordeaux, vi. 69.

Steelyard, Hanseatic, merchants of, ii. 101 nn.

Stephen, king, i. 87.

Stephen, Sir, of king's wardrobe, ii. 160.

Stephen, the chamberlain (1), i. 110-11. Stephen, the chamberlain (2), i. 110 n. 2,

Sterling: see under Currency.

Steve, John, Black Prince's surveyor, v. 391 n. 4.

Stevenson, W. H., i. 125 nn., 128 n. 2, 131 n. 1, 135 n. 2.

STEWARD: iii. 466;

use of term, i. 201-4; dapifer, i. 85 n. 5;

King's steward, under Hen. I, iv. 319 n. 1;

the hereditary (of England), i. 202-4, 270, 310; iv. 63-4, 161; and steward of household, i. 201-2, 310; ii. 32, 244; iv. 162; coronation perquisites, iv. 94; claim of Th. of Lancaster, i. 204, 310; ii. 243-5, 358; iv. 161-2; of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 325; iv. 26, 193; vice-steward, iv. 63-4;

of household: see under Household;

Lord Steward, ii. 41 n. 1;

of queen and of subordinate royal households: see under Household; and under Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Jo. of Gaunt;

of queen's lands: see under Cham-

ber Lands, queen's;

of magnates' households: see under Eresby; Mortimer. Edm.; Mortimer, Rog., of Wigmore; Swinfield, Rich. de;

see also under Aquitaine; Chamber; Chamber lands; Cornwall; Wal-

lingford.

Stirling (co. Stirling), ii. 294; iv. 90 n. 1, 99 n. 1; castle, ii. 142;

battle : see Bannockburn.

Stody, John, vintner, mayor of London, king's butler, iv. 147 n. 2, 197 n. 6.

Idonea, iv. 197 n. 6.

Stockwith (co. Notts.), v. 283.

Stoke-Poges (co. Bucks.), iii. 89.

Stoke, John, keeper of chamber fees. iv. 309-10.

Stokes, Alan (1), keeper of Black Prince's wardrobe, treasurer of Aquitaine, keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 329-30, 464; iv. 374 n. 4, 377 n. 3, 384-5 and nn., 388 n. 3. 407-11 nn.; v. 328-9, 336 n. 5, 349, 352, 367 nn., 397, 435, 439; vi. 33, 37, 70.

Sir Alan (2), iii. 330; iv. 385 n.: v. 329 and n. 2.

Geoffrey, clerk, ii. 37; v. 67 n. 1, 78. John, baron of exchequer, iii. 273. Peter, steward of household, i. 203;

vi. 38; C. vi. 115.

Ralph, clerk, iv. 426; v. 131 n. 2, 164 n. 5; keeper of great wardrobe, ii. 25, 362; iv. 351 n. 3, 374 nn., 375, 377 n. 2, 387, 394, 398, 413, 414 n. 1; v. 131 n. 2; vı. 35.

Richard, on Black Prince's staff, v. 337 n. 8, 338 n. 1, 391 n. 4; baron of exchequer, iii. 456 n. 2; iv. 385 n.

Roger of, i. 203; C. vi. 115.

Stoneleigh (co. Warw.), abbot of, iii. 168 n. 1.

Stoneley, Robert of, clerk, iv. 435 n. 3. Stonor, John, chief baron of exchequer, chief justice, iii. 8 n. 2, 46, 121, 180 n. 3; on Black Prince's council, v. 322.

Stores, king's, i. 193, 258; iv. 100, 170, 211; sale of, ii. 95, 110, 356; in royal castles, ii. 137; from king's domain, iv. 211; for wardrobe of stores, iv. 350-60; in Tower of London, ii. 157; for privy wardrobe, iv. 467; and victuals, ii. 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1, 138, 142;

see also under Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy. Of queen Philippa, iv. 201;

Storehouses: see under Chamber; Edw. of Woodstock; Is., queen of Edw. II; Treasure, king's; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Privy.

Stow, John, Annals, iii. 290 n. 4: Survey of London, ii. 185; v. 353-

Stowe, William, baron of exchequer, iii. 125 n. 1.

Strand: see under London.

Strassburg, Hans of, king's embroiderer, citizen of London, iv. 391 n. 4, 411.

Stratfield Mortimer (Berks.), v. 252. Stratford-on-Avon (co. Warw.),

iii. 41, 57 n. 2;

chantry of St. Thomas of Canterbury, iii. 102 n. 4.

Stratford-le-Bow (co. Essex), ii. 91 nn.: iv. 179.

Stratford, Stony (co. Bucks.), ii. 168

Stratford, family of, iii. 40-3, 102-3, 217.

Stratford, Alexander, iii. 103 n. 1.

Henry, clerk of chancery, iii. 42-3, 121.

John (1), bishop of Winchester, iii. 10-11, 23, 34 n. 4, 102 n. 4; lieutenant of treasurer of exchequer, ii. 214-15; iii. 7-8; iv. 230; vi. 21; chancellor, iii. 35-6, 37 n. 3, 40-2, 57 n. 1, 58-60, 106, 107 n. 4, 110-11, 201; vi. 11-13; archbishop of Canterbury, iii. 39 n. 3, 40-3, 80, 99-104, 112, 115-20, 151, 163-5, 171-2, 188, 206; v. 23, 26, 319 n. 3, 323, 394 and nn.; his work and position (1339-40), iii. 88, 99-104, 112, 115-20, 272; iv. 78; v. 16; his opposition to Edw. III, iii. 88, 123-33, 136-9, 142, 159-60, 274; iv. 108; political theory, iii. 126-8, 137-8. John (2), controller of pipe of

exchequer, iii. 42.

John (3), king's yeoman, king's cook, iii. 42 n. 2.

John (4), monk of Worcester, iii. 42 n. 2.

Ralph (Hatton), bishop of London, jii. 41, 102-3, 163.

Robert (1), chancellor of exchequer, iii. 41, 44; iv. 76 n. 3; C. vi. 124; keeper of great seal, iii. 37 n. 3, 41; vi. 11-12; chancellor, iii. 41-2,

81, 111, 121; v. 173, 183; vi. 12-13; archdeacon of Canterbury, iii. 37 n. 3, 41; vi. 12; bishop of Chichester, iii. 41, 82 n. 1, 88, 111, 131-2, 163; vi. 13; bishop of London, v. 183; vi. 12; household of, iii. 103 n. 1.

Robert (2), chaplain of "house of converts," iii. 42 n. 2.

Strathampton: see Strettington. Stratton, Adam of, chamberlain of exchequer, ii. 65-8, 152.

Giliot de: see William, below.

John, v. 380 n. 1;

constable of Bordeaux, vi. 71.

William, Black Prince's tailor: iv. 389; v. 322, 347 n. 2, 351 n. 5: see also Stretton.

Streatley (Berks), v. 376 n. 5.

Streatley, John, chancellor of Aquitaine, v. 305 n. 1, 376, 377 n. 1; constable of Bordeaux, iv. 143 n. 1; v. 376; vi. 69-70; ecclesiastical preferment, v. 376 n. 5.

Street, William, chirographer of common bench, iii. 381 n. 1; iv. 159 n. 5; king's sergeant, controller of wardrobe, iii. 279; iv. 158-60, 171-2, 185, 192, 196; vi. 29-30.

Strettington (co. Sussex), C. vi. 112. Stretton, Robert, clerk and confessor of Black Prince, bishop of Lichfield, iii. 253-5:

see also under Stratton.

Strode, iv. 232 n. 1: see Strood.

Strood (co. Kent), ii. 347 n. 4, 351 n. 5. Stubbs, William, bishop of Oxford, i. 79, 148 n. 1, 200 n. 3; iii. 285, 402 n. 5;

Chronicles of Edward I and Edward II, i. 61;

Constitutional History, i. 2-8, 63-4; ii. 77 n. 1, 94 n. 2, 284 n. 1; iii. 126 n. 2, 136 n. 2, 144, 163 n. 2, 198 n. 4, 267 n. 2, 270-1, 273 n. 1, 276 n. 2; iv. 460; on crisis of 1340-1, iii. 126 n. 2, 133 n. 4; on conflict between clerks and laymen, iii. 280 and nn., 282 n. 3; on Good Parliament, iii. 290 n. 4, 304 n. 1, 305 n. 2; on parliament of 1386,

iii. 411 n. 4; on change of ministers in 1386, v. 57 n. 4; on Haxey's case, iv. 18 n. 2.

Studley (co. York), iii. 57 n. 2. Stud: see under Animals (horses).

Students: see under Apprentices; Cambridge; Inns; Law; Oxford; Schools.

Stukele, Geoffrey, iv. 348.

Sturmy, Sir John, knight of chamber, steward of chamber, ii. 336 n. 6, 346.

Stury, Sir Richard, knight of chamber, iii. 288, 300 n. 2, 301, 308, 332 n. 1, 425 n. 1, 467 n. 2, 470 n. 2; iv. 342 n. 1, 346.

Styward, William, clerk of keeper of privy seal, v. 78 n. 5, 79.

Subjects, commons' complaint against disturbance of rights, v. 57.

Submission, letters of: see under Letters.

Subsidies: see under Taxation. rolls: see under Exchequer.

Succession, to throne, of descendants of Edw. III, iii. 299 n. 2, 303; iv. 2, 37, 62;

to duchy of Lancaster (1399), iv. 37.

Sudbury, Simon, abp. of Canterbury, iii. 285, 298-9, 303, 309, 319, 333; chancellor, iii. 332, 353, 356, 369, 371-2, 378, 380; iv. 460; v. 212 n. 2; vi. 16; on committee to examine estate of king (1379), iii. 347 n. 3.

Sudley, John, king's chamberlain, vi. 45.

Suffolk, county of, Black Prince's administration in, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6;

escheator, ii. 351;

issues, iii. 414;

lands, iv. 10 n. 4:

Peasants' Revolt, iii. 373-4;

sheriff, iv. 43;

taxation, iii. 270 n. 1, 359 n. 2, 362.

Suffolk, earl of, iii. 190 n. 1, 397; iv. 29;

creation of title (1337), iii. 37, 63 n. 1; vi. 43; estates, iii. 38 n. 1; see under Pole; Ufford. Sugar: see under Food.

Suitors, iii. 155-8; in king's bench, iii. 180.

Sully, Sir John, in Black Prince's household, v. 344 n. 7.

Sulphur, iv. 352, 415, 440; for making gunpowder, iv. 415, 470, 471 n. 1, 473-5.

Summons, to great council, iii. 79 n. 2, 268-9;

to parliament, iii. 266 n. 1; writs of: see under Writs.

Summonses: see under Exchequer.

Sumner, Henry, chancellor of exchequer, v. 109.

Sumpter-men: see under Chamber; Household; and under Occupations.

Superplusagium, meaning of, ii. 90 n. 2; in wardrobe accounts, ii. 91; iv. 165, 167.

Supervisor: see under Chamber Lands; Taxation.

Supply: see under Taxation.

Surgeon, king's, ii. 23, 29, 160, 163,
 251; v. 258; of Rich. of Bordeaux, iv. 191; see also under
 Household.

Surrey, county of, king's household in, iv. 220; Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 6;

commission against ministers (1340-1341), iii. 129 n. 2;

knights of shire, iii. 268 n. 5, 276 n. 4; v. 45;

sheriff, iii. 94 n. 3;

taxation, v. 358 n. 3.

Surrey, duke of: see under Holland. earldom of, iii. 190: and under Fitzalan; Warenne.

Surveys, Winchester, i. 76, 78; of principal courts, iii. 442-3;

papal: see under Papacy.

Surveyor, of principal courts, iii. 437; v. 50;

of purveyors, iv. 80;

of king's works: see under Works; see under Chamber; Chamber Lands; Edw. of Woodstock; Taxation

Sussex, county of, king's household in, iv. 220;

Hen., duke of Lancaster off coast, iv. 57;

Black Prince's administration, v. 391 nn., 393 n. 6; eyre, v. 282;

knight of shire, iii. 352, 413 n. 3; rapes, iii. 40;

sheriff, i. 105 n. 7; iii. 94 n. 3.

Sutton, Geoffrey, usher of queen's chamber, v. 234 n. 1.

John, deputy controller of wardrobe, i. 248 and n. 2, 261, 280; vi. 28; buyer of great wardrobe, iv. 367-8; vi. 34.

Oliver, bp. of Lincoln, v. 162.

Roger, clerk of chancery, ii. 144 n. 2.

Walter, clerk of privy seal and wardrobe, ii. 287-8; v. 112.

William, justice of North Wales, vi. 59.

Swaby, Thomas, clerk of wardrobe, iv. 160.

Swaffham, John, bishop of Bangor, iii. 317, 424 n. 1.

Swalecliff, Robert, king's clerk, chamberlain of receipt, iii. 9.

Swanbourne (co. Bucks.), ii. 351 n. 5. Swanland, John of, sub-usher of wardrobe, ii. 23.

Simon of, citizen of London, chamber official, ii. 327.

Swans: see under Animals.

Swanscombe (co. Kent), ii. 351 n. 4.

Swansea (co. Glam.), iii. 2 n. 3.

Swift, John, clerk of signet office and of king's secretary, v. 223 n. 5, 224-5, 230.

Swinfield, Richard de, bishop of Hereford, i. 170 n. 2; v. 72 n. 1; register of, i. 62, 67 n.; London house, v. 72 n. 1; steward of, v. 72 n. 1.

Switon, Thomas of, clerk of keeper of privy seal, ii. 294 n. 5, 324 n. 5.

Swords: see under Arms.

Swords (co. Dublin), prebend of, v. 44 n. 2.

Swynford, Catherine, iii. 314, 331 n. 1, 378 n. 3, 486; iv. 6, 9, 20; v. 319 n. 7.

Sydenham, Richard, judge of common bench, iii. 455.

Synyntwayt: see Sinningthwait.

Tabelliones, i. 122: see Notaries. Tables: see under Furniture.

Taillebourg and Saintes, campaign of,

i. 265, 291.
TATLORS King's Tailor i 258, 269

Tailors, King's Tailor, i. 258, 269, 273-5; iv. 193, 359 n. 2, 360 n. 1; relations with great wardrobe, iv. 392, 400, 410, 429, 440; buyer of great wardrobe, iv. 33-6; under king John, iv. 354; under Hen. III, iv. 355-8, 362-6; v. 235 n. 3; under Edw. I, ii. 25, 141; iv. 368-72, 385; under Edw. II, iv. 378, 388, 444 n. 3; under Edw. III, v. 175 n. 4; under Rich. II, iii. 330; iv. 384-5, 388, 411; C. vi. 129 (ref. to iv. 388);

accounts, iv. 388 n. 3;

clerk, iv. 357, 363 n. 3, 370 n. 1; v. 235 n. 3;

deputy, iv. 363 n. 3;

quarters, iv. 384 n. 5, 388 n. 2, 398, 402 n. 3, 406 n. 2,409; hospicium, iv. 400, 402 n. 3;

staff, iv. 388, 410-11; tailors of royal family, iv. 388;

queen's, iv. 389; v. 244, 259, 263-4:

of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 388;

of Black Prince, iv. 389; v. 308, 316, 322, 347 and n. 2, 351 n. 5; of Rich. of Bordeaux, iv. 191, 384-5, 388:

see also under Occupations.

Tait, James, i. 135, n. 3; v. 49 n. 3, 412 n. 2; C. vi. 120; Chronicon Johannis de Reading, iii. 185 n. 4; iv. 194 n. 3; on date and author of Speculum regis Edwardi, iii. 14 n. 4; Richard II, iv. 38 n. 3; "Did Richard II murder the Duke of Gloucester?" iv. 27 n.; C. vi. 127; William of Wykeham, iii. 238 n. 3; C. vi. 131; British Borough Charters, 1216-1301, iv. 297 n. 2; Political History of Lancashire, iii. 191 n. 1.

Takers, of great wardrobe:
Wardrobe, Great (keepers).
Talbot, G., seal of, v. 173 n. 5.

Gilbert, king's chamberlain, justice of South and West Wales, iii. 11

n. 1, 15; iv. 82 and n. 1, 126-7, 235 and n. 4, 236; vi. 46.

Richard, iii. 162 n. 5; steward of household, iv. 115, 121, 125; vi. 43.

Sir Thomas, iii. 483 and n. 3.

Taleyron, Raymond of, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 65.

Tallage, i. 233; iii. 105;

exemptions from, ii. 117; iii. 147.

Talliator, William, i. 234.

Tallies (dicae):

accounts kept by, i. 116; substitutes for, ii. 180;

exchequer tallies: i. 94 n. 2; ii. 97, 99; iii. 58; iv. 83 n., 93, 252; use, i. 83-4; ii. 86, 101 and nn., 111 nn.; frauds, iii. 249;

knives for cutting, v. 241; system of dating, ii. 100, 105;

writer of: see under Exchequer (staff);

and wardrobe accounts, i. 249 n. 1; ii. 99-101, 104; C. vi. 121; see also below;

assignment, ii. 99-101, 105, 109; iv. 85-6, 321 n. 1; C. vi. 121; on king's revenue, iii. 64-5, 130, 144-5, 242; iv. 252; on local issues, iv. 83; on customs and subsidies, iv. 85-6, 302 n. 3; v. 277, 280-2, 286, 363; for wardrobe (gard'.), ii. 99-101; iv. 93, 94 n. 1, 95 n. 4; C. vi. 121; see also above; to Is., queen of Edw. II, v. 247, 277;

see also under Chamber (records); Exchequer; Wardrobe, Privy;

Private Tallies: v. 316;

dated, ii. 100 n.;

queen's, v. 240-1; of her local officials, iii. 21;

of Edw. of Carnarvon's purveyors, ii. 173;

Black Prince's, v. 362; assignments, v. 345-6; issued by his officials, v. 316;

of John Fleet, iv. 451.

Talybont (co. Merioneth), commote of, v. 94 n. 5.

Tamworth (co. Staffs.), iv. 34 n. 1. canon of, v. 97 n. 2, 326 n. 9.

Tamworth, John, clerk of chancery, kept school for chancery clerks. iii. 209, 212-13.

William, clerk of chamber, iv. 453. Tancarville, William of, chamberlain of Normandy, i. 111 n. 1.

Tanner, W., clerk of keeper of privy seal, v. 78 n. 5.

Tanquerey, F. J., on rescue of Edw. of Carnarvon from Berkeley Castle, iii. 14 n. 2.

Tapestry, for king's household, iv. 351. Tapicer: see under Wardrobe, Great. Tarentaise (France, Haute Savoie), viscounts of the, i. 261.

identity with privy Targe, seal. ii. 283 n. 3: for other references see Seals, Privv.

Tate, Francis, i. 36-7.

Tauge, Andrew de, clerk of chancery, ii. 70 n. 2.

Taunton (co. Somerset), iii. 223 n. 4; iv. 77 n. 5.

Taunton, John, of London, v. 133 n.2. Taverns, iii. 289; v. 108.

Tavern-keepers: see under Occupations.

Taverner, Richard, clerk of privy seal, v. 225 n. 7.

Tavistock (co. Devon), abbot and convent of, v. 416 n. 5, 422 n. 6. Tawstock (co. Devon), iv. 77 n. 8.

Tawton, Bishop's (co. Devon), iv. 77 and nn.

Tawton, Peter, clerk of chancery, iv. 78 n. 5.

Robert, keeper of wardrobe, keeper of privy seal, iii. 55, 66, 74 n. 2; iv. 77-8, 80, 95, 104 n. 3; v. 8-9; vi. 27, 51, 88-9; ecclesiastical preferment, iv. 77 nn.; brother of, v. 9 n. 4.

TAXATION:

under Anglo-Saxon and Norman kings, i. 74, 80;

under Hen. III, i. 221, 235-7, 268; parliamentary grants, i. 3; iii. 138 n. 2;

under Edw. I, ii. 13, 95, 103, 105 n. 2, 114, 121, 124, 128 n. 1; under Edw. II, ii. 363;

under Edw. 11I, iii. 67, 104, 140-1, 168, 174, 223-4, 240-3, 251, 263, 267-71, 280-4, 289, 294, 304, 314, 320; ninth, iii. 105-10, 113-15, 119 and n. 3, 203; iv. 110, 250; v. 279; tenths and fifteenths, iii. 119, 146-7; iv. 85-6, 159 n. 3; v. 266-7, 358 n. 3; standardization of subsidies, iii. 48; special war grants, iii. 51, 168, 174;

iv. 325-6; v. 88; under Rich. II, iii. 338-42, 346-68, 382, 386-9, 393-6, 408, 418-19 and nn., 460, 475, 479: iv. 14-17. 29, 31, 44-7, 210, 328; v. 223; poll tax of 1377, iii. 316, 348; of 1379, iii. 348-50; of 1380-1, iii. 355-68, 373-4, 385; "tacking" grant to parliamentary commission (1386), iii. 415; grant of Merciless Parliament, iii. 437; Rich. II's needs (1394-8), iii. 491, 494; iv. 6, 37, 46; abuse of privy seal letters of credence, v. 56-7:

parliamentary control, iii. 108-9, 174; iv. 17, 307 n. 1; and parliamentary petitions, iii. 172; assessment, iii. 107;

collection, iii. 97, 107, 359;

receipts from, iv. 104, 127, 171; paid to exchequer, ii. 110 n. 1, 114 n. 1; into wardrobe, ii. 7, 103, 110; under Edw. III, iv. 98, 105 n. 1, 117, 130, 149, 169, 171;

exemption and remission, iii. 72, 147, 456; iv. 292; of Cheshire, v. 296; petition of Westminster for decrease, iii. 63-4;

oppression of people, iii. 454; of chamber manors, ii. 354;

of palatinates, iii. 191;

of cloth, iii. 348, 367 n. 3;

of wool, iii. 91, 96, 113, 115, 134, 144, 262, 269, 304, 316, 382-3; iv. 90, 100;

of clergy, iii. 23, 52, 59 n. 1, 66 n. 2, 88, 224, 271, 275, 281 n. 1, 316-17, 319, 355; in convocation: see Convocation:

papal, iii. 436-7; first fruits, v. 279; crusading tenth, i. 316;

ii. 3, 110, 111 n. 2, 121; iii. 27; iv. 89; v. 268; tribute, i. 172 n. 1; iii. 27; vi. 51 n.;

Collectors and Officials:

assessors, iii. 107, 113 n. 1, 359; auditors of war tax accounts, iii. 132-33; iv. 307 n. 1;

collectors, i. 316; ii. 95, 103, 114 n. 2, 121, 354, 363; iii. 17, 97, 108, 203, 359-67, 374 and n. 5; iv. 44, 85-6, 171; clerical, iii. 52, 66 n. 2;

controllers (1380-1), iii. 359-65;

farmers, iii. 115, 289;

inspectors, iii. 362-4, 367; receivers, i. 316; iii. 59 n. 1, 108-9, 114-15, 316; iv. 110, 250; receiver and keeper (1377),

iii. 316; supervisors, iii. 91; surveyors, iii. 359;

taxers, iii, 147; iv. 107, 119; vendors, iii. 107, 113 n. 1; see also under Aids; Parliament;

Tallage. Tayllur, Adam le : see Adenettus.

Tellers: see Exchequer (staff).

Templars, knights, i. 272: iii. 369 n. 6; and Geoffrey the Templar, i. 245; hostility to Jews, i. 250; as bankers, i. 245, 250 n. 2: ii. 52. 101 n. 4; king's records in their custody, v. 162; payment to, ii. 104 n. 2; imprisonment, ii. 316; officers, i. 246;

forfeited lands of, ii. 196, 198 n. 1. 199, 315-20, 323, 348-50; administration of, ii. 316-18, 320-3, 338-40; accounts for, ii. 319, 331 n. 1; in hands of knights of St. John of Jerusalem, ii. 338, 340; and king's chamber, ii. 314-318, 320-3, 340; keepers of, ii. 196, 316-18, 320, 322-3, 328, 338;

see also under France; Lands: London; Paris.

Temple, Cressing (co. Essex), Hospitallers' manor of, iii. 369.

Temple, Geoffrey of the, king's almoner, keeper of wardrobe. keeper of great seal, i. 244-51, 258, 260, 265; vi. 4, 25, 74-5.

Templehurst (co. Yorks.), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1.

Temporalities, of Westminster abbey, v. 279;

of benefices, iv. 249;

of bishopries, iii, 193 n. 1, 255: see also under Bishoprics; Benefices.

Tenants, military, ii. 133-4; iv. 98. Tenants-in-chief, lands hands, iv. 245; widow, iv. 291; in king's marriage of

holders of great franchises. iii. 191.

Tenby (co. Pembroke), iv. 121 n. 2. Tendring, Sir William, iii. 359 n. 2.

Tents, iii. 169: iv. 352-3, 415, 467 n. 2, 470; king's keeper of, iv. 390.

Tent-makers: see under Occupations. Terre date, i. 95 n. 1.

Terry, S. B., Financing of the Hundred Years' War, 1337-60, iii. 67 n. 3. "Testament of Love," iii. 434 n. 3. Tetbury, Thomas of, clerk of great

wardrobe, v. 259.

Teuton, Walerand the, i. 233.

Tewkesbury (co. Glouc.), abbey of, iv. 222.

TEXTILES:

canvas, iv. 348, 352 n. 3, 392 n. 2, 418 n. 1;

for king's household, i. 104 n. 3; iv. 352;

for packing bows and arrows, iv. 415;

for windows of queen's exchequer, v. 239;

"carda," iv. 352 n. 3;

cloth: assize of, iv. 370 n. 1; for burial, iv. 435 n. 3; customs and subsidy on, iii. 348, 367 n. 3. 461; iv. 214; market for, iv. 360, 399; payment by, i. 270; staple for, iii. 185 n. 2; trading in, ii. 210-12; iv. 214, 414 n. 2; ulnage of, iv. 482 n. 6;

arras, iv. 366, 417-18 nn.;

broadcloth, iii. 461;

of gold, ii. 361; iv. 94, 352, 366, 392 n. 2, 413, 417-18 nn., 429 n. 4, 435 n. 3; v. 308 n. 3;

red-rayed, iv. 191:

scarlet, iv. 314:

for king and queen, iv. 365-6 and nn., 414, 415 n. 1, 418 n. 1; v. 264; for Edw., son of Hen. III, ii. 5 n. 2; for Alice Perrers, iv. 415 n. 1; for robes of knights, iv. 413 n. 3;

for household, of king, iv. 351, 354, 356-8, 363, 413; of queen, v. 243, 269; of Black Prince, v. 308, 309 n. 1, 316, 322 n. 3, 350, 355; of Th. of Lancaster, ii.185;

purveyance and prisage of, iv. 392 n. 2, 393; purchased by royal officials, i. 115, 258, 269, 276, 300; ii. 361; iv. 354, 365-6; king's buyers of, iv. 355, 425; receivers of, iv. 266; storage of, ii. 54, 58; iv. 359; great wardrobe's dealings in, i. 273-4; ii. 4 n. 3; iv. 104 n. 3, 170, 352 n. 3, 375, 392, 396, 405 n. 1, 412-13, 416, 417-18 nn., 425, 429, 448 n. 3; storehouse for, i. 274 n. 3; iv. 365, 398, 439-40; delivered to privy wardrobe, iv. 415; in custody of king's tailor, iv. 356; for storing king's arms and armour, iv. 478;

for windows of tailor's office, iv. 388 n. 2;

linen, i. 67 n., 236; iv. 347, 392 n. 2, 415; great wardrobe dealings in, iv. 352 n. 3, 359 n. 2, 377, 418 n. 1; for queen's household, v. 243;

napery, iv. 352 n. 3, 418 n. 1; satin, liveries from great wardrobe of, ii. 362; iv. 352;

silk, i. 269, 274 n. 3; iv. 352 and n. 3, 359; for king and his household, i. 108; iv. 351, 354; sandal (cendal), i. 236; iv. 352 n. 3, 359 n. 4, 360 n. 2, 392 n. 2, 417 n. 2, 418 n. 1;

velvet, iv. 352; v. 364 n. 1:

see also under Tapestry.

Teye, Sir Robert, iv. 31 n. 1, 38, 40 n. 1.

Thame (co. Oxon.), iii. 168 n. 1,

abbot of, iii. 168 n. 1.

Thames, river, ii. 55, 195; iii. 83, 120, 427; iv. 166; king's boats on, ii. 349; quays, iii. 212; Black Prince's swans, v. 344.

Thanet (co. Kent), iii. 411.

Thelwall, Thomas of, clerk of chancery, chancellor of duchy of Lancaster, iii. 198, 314: iv. 62 n.

Theology, study of, i. 311; works on, iii. 222;

degrees in: see under Degrees.

Thetford (co. Norfolk), iii. 374 n. 5. Thiérache (N.E. France), campaign of, iii. 100, 104; iv. 396.

Thieves, hanging of, iv. 171.

Thingden, John of, king's clerk, controller of chamber, ii. 345, 348 n. 2; iv. 444 n. 2.

Thirning, William, justice of common bench, iii. 455.

Thirsk (co. Yorks.), ii. 340, 342.

Thomas of Brotherton, earl of Norfolk, son of Edw. I, ii. 252 n. 2; iii. 4, 189; heiress of, iii. 189 and n. 4, 326, 410;

wardrobe of, i. 256-7; ii. 43, 95 n. 3; iv. 446; C. vi. 120.

Thomas of Lancaster: see Lancaster, Thomas of.

Thomas of Woodstock, son of Edw. III, iv. 180 n. 4; v. 273 n. 2, 289 n. 5, 305 n. 2; earl of Buckingham, iii. 291, 325, 335, 354-5, 359; duke of Gloucester, iii. 397, 416, 424, 453, 481, 483, 491, 494-5; iv. 3, 6, 12, 22; v. 48; regent, iii. 218, 222; 132-3; constable of v. 37, England, iii. 414; justice of Chester and North Wales, iii. 483 and n. 2, 484; vi. 61; foreign policy, iii. 475 and n. 4, 484; leader of opposition against Rich. II, iii. 398, 409-10, 412, 415 n. 1; iv. 15; lord appellant, iii. 425-7, 435, 455, 458-60, 466, before parliament of 484-5; 1395; iv. 494; v. 223; Rich. II's revenge on, iv. 21-2, 26-7, 33; C. vi. 127; son of, iv. 55;

adherents, iii. 413 n. 3; armour, iv. 478; official of, iii. 357 n. 3;

retinue in Ireland, iii. 489. seals as regent, iii. 218; v. 37, 132-3.

Thomas, son of Hen. IV, steward of England, iv. 64.

Thomas, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6.
Thomas, clerk of chamber, C. vi. 113.
Thomas, king's cook, ii. 159 and
n. 1.

Thomas, le Herbeiur, ii. 159.

Thomas, page of wardrobe of robes, iv. 444 n. 2.

Thompson, A. Hamilton-, iii. 215 nn., 236 n. 7; C. vi. 125.

Sir E. Maunde, Chronicon Galfridi le Baker, iv. 115 n. 5.

Thoresby (co. York), Thoresbys of, iii. 85-6.

North (co. Lincoln), iii. 86, 215 n. 4. Thoresby, —, sister of Jo. Thoresby, abp. of York, iii. 215 n. 4; C. vi. 126.

Geoffrey, C. vi. 126.

John (1), iii. 119; iv. 80 n. 1; v. 19 n. 3, 20-3; C. vi. 126; king's notary, clerk of chancery, iii. 85-6, 115, 158-9, 212, 215; v. 15; keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 43, 124, 153, 214-15, 217; v. 187; deputy keeper of privy seal, iii. 162 n. 3; vi. 52; keeper of privy seal, iii. 160 n. 2, 166, 168-70, 176, 219; v. 15, 18, 20, 22-3, 25; vi. 52; C. vi. 125; keeper of great and privy seals, iii. 153, 164 n. 5, 169; iv. 116-17; v. 21-2, 33; vi. 14; chancellor, iii. 176, 206-7, 215-17, 442; iv. 123 n. 1, 128, 275, 305; v. 23, 32-5, 38; vi. 14; C. vi. 128; bp. of St. David's, and later of Worcester, iii. 206; iv. 123 n. 1; v. 23, 25 and n. 3; vi. 14; abp. of York, iii. 176, 206, 215-17, 219, 450; iv. 137 n. 6; v. 20, 23, 27, 32-4, 38, 48-9; vi. 14; clerks and comitiua, v. 21-2; household, iii. 400.

Dr. John (2), iii. 215 n. 4, 217 n. 2.

Ralph, Leeds antiquary, iii. 86. Richard, keeper of hanaper, iii. 155 n. 2, 215 and n. 4; Thoresby-Ravenser-Waltham clan, iii. 215 and nn., 449; iv. 148 n. 1; v. 105, 257; C. vi. 126.

Thorne, Richard de, v. 175 n. 4.

Thorney (co. Camb.), abbot of, i. 289. Thornham, Roger, clerk of privy seal, v. 112.

Thornton in Lonsdale (co. York), iv. 245 n. 2.

Thornton, John, keeper of privy wardrobe within palace of Westminster, iv. 483.

Thomas, king's pavilioner, iv. 390. Thorp (co. Yorks.), iv. 444 n. 3.

Thorp, J., clerk of privy seal, v. 112.
John (1), steward of household,
ii, 26 and n. 8; vi. 42.

John (2), a clerk in great wardrobe, iii. 45; iv. 435 n. 3; exchequer official, iii. 45, 83 n. 3, 98, 121; iv. 76 n. 3; deputy treasurer of exchequer, iii. 45, 116 n. 2, 121; vi. 22; treasurer, vi. 22.

John (3), keeper of king's ex-

changes, iv. 458 n. 4.

Sir Robert, chief justice of common bench, chancellor, iii. 267, 276, 278; vi. 15.

Robert (2), master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, iii. 276 n. 2. Robert (3), king's sergeant-at-law.

iv. 294 n. 3.

Thomas, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6, 481 n. 1.

Sir William, baron of exchequer, iii. 289 n. 1; chief justice of king's bench, iii. 181 n. 2, 259; iv. 244.

William (2), the younger, apprentice of common bench, iii. 202 n. 2.

Thrapstone (co. Northants.), iv. 11.
Thread, for preservation of seals,
v. 418; for wardrobe, ii. 45;
for privy wardrobe, iv. 415.

Thunderley (co. Essex), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1, 234 n. 2.

Thunderley, Reginald of, citizen and merchant of London, iv. 392.

Thurrock (co. Essex), iv. 134, 179. Thwait, Catherine, widow of Jo. of, iv. 240 n. 2.

John of, steward of Burstwick, ii. 350 n. 3; iv. 240.

Thymelby, William de, wardrobe | Tour de Jean-sans-Peur: see under official, ii. 279.

Tickhill (Tykhull, co. Yorks.), i. 165 n. 3; ii. 351 n. 5; v. 279; castle, i. 105 n. 5; ii. 329 n. 1,

350, 351 n. 5; v. 279;

honour, ii. 329 n. 1, 350, 351 n. 5; manor, iv. 232, 240 n. 1;

keepers of, ii. 329 n. 1, 350. Tilly, John, v. 420 n. 3.

Timparone, Robert, ii. 363.

Tintagel (co. Cornwall), castle of, ii. 195 n. 2.

Tintern (co. Monmouth), iii. 2 n. 3. Tiptoft, Sir John (1), speaker of the commons, keeper of wardrobe, iv. 201-2.

John (2), earl of Worcester, iv. 202. Tirell, John, keeper of wardrobe, treasurer of war, iv. 225 n.

Tirill, Radulf, i. 234.

Tiron (France, Eure et Loir), monks of, i. 97 n. 1.

Tirrington, William, notary, clerk of privy seal, iii. 225-6, 253 n. 3; v. 29, 37-8 and nn., 77 n. 5, 85 n. 9, 86-90, 106, 112, 114 n. 1.

Tochet, John, iv. 218 n. 1.

Tochewick, Thomas, Black Prince's attorney, v. 395 n. 2.

Tony, Ralph of, v. 269 n. 1.

Tools, for making and repairing weapons, iv. 470.

Torches, for the king's household, ii. 255, 333.

Torksey (co. Lines.), ii. 258 n.; iv. 395. Torksey, Matthew, keeper of king's ships, iv. 264, 302 n. 3, 308 n. 1.

Tornour, William le, i. 237.

Torture, iii. 377, 392.

Totnes (co. Devon), archdeacon of, v. 326 n. 9.

Tottenhale: see Tottenham Court. Tottenham Court (co. Midd.), iii. 160

Toucy (France, Yonne), ii. 46.

Toulmin-Smith, Lucy, The Earl of Derby's Expeditions, 1390 1 and 1392-3, i. 257 n. 5.

Toulouse (France), count of, i. 237, 285; parliament, i. 173 n. 2; v. 197.

Touraine (France), seneschals i. 160 n. 1.

Tournai (Belgium), iii. 113; iv. 106

siege, iii. 120; iv. 106.

Tournaments, ii. 184 n. 2; iii. 31, 37, 452; iv. 34, 46, 391; of Edw. III (1330), ii i. 31; at Smithfield, v. 330; Rich. II's love of, iv. 213.

Tours (France, Indre et Loire), currency of: see Currency.

Tours, Gregory of: see Chronicles.

Stephen of, chamberlain, seneschal of Anjou, i. 110-11.

Tout, Margaret: see Sharp, Mrs. W. D. Tout, T. F., The Place of the Reign of Edward II in English History, ii. 180 n. 3, 188 and n., 211 n. 2, 220 n., 222, 224, 233, n. 1, 271 n. 4, chapter VIII section iii. passim, 306 n. 2, 315 n. 1; iii. 26 n. 1, 187 n. 3; iv. 71 n. 9; Political History of England, 1216-1377, i. 281 n. 6; iii, 280 n. 1; Dictionary of National Biography, biographies in, i. 276 n. 6, 311 n. 2; ii. 18 n. 2; iii. 13 n. 3, 83 n. 2, 402 n. 5, 403 n. 6; review of Eugène Déprez's Études de diplomatique anglaise, i. 24 n.; A Mediæval Burglary, ii. 57 Mediæval Town Plann. 4; ning, ii. 65 n. 1; Mediæval and Modern Warfare, ii. 131 n. 2; The English Civil Service in the Fourteenth Century, ii. 189 n.; Mediæval Forgers and Forgeries, ii. 294 n. 2; The Westminster Chronicle attributed to Robert of Reading, ii. 342 n. 3; Firearms in England in the Fourteenth Century, i. 54; iv. 296 n. 1, 470 n. 2; The beginnings of a Modern Capital: London and Westminster in the Fourteenth Century, iii. 64 n. 5, 200 n. 1; Conflicting Tendencies in English Administrative History during the

¹ Many of these are corrections of errata.

merchant

349, 425;

see also under

in Brittany, iv. 317-18;

exclusion of English

abroad, iii. 186;

licences, iv. 326 n. 4;

215:

336 n. 5.

Occupations.

number of, iii. 281 n. 1.

of London, iii. 354; iv. 319;

protection and regulation, iii. 186,

iii.

of lord of Glamorgan, iii. 50 n. 4.

Fourteenth Century, iii. 200 n. 1; The English Parliament and Public Townships, iii. 48, 359; iv. 241; Opinion, 1376-1388, iii. 305, 430 n. 5; The Household of the Chancery and its Disintegration, Toynbee, Margaret, v. 159 n. 2. Trade development, iii. 382; iv. 214iii. 209 n. 2, 443 n. 1; Captivity and Death of Edward of Carnarvon, iii, 14 n. 3, 18 n. 4. Tout, T. F., and Broome, Dorothy M., A National Balance Sheet for 1362-3, with documents subsidiary thereto, iii. 240 n. 2. Tout, T. F. and Johnstone, Hilda, Traders, ii. 191; iv. 363, 391: State Trials of the reign of Edward the First, 1289-1293, ii. 66 n., 68 n. Mrs. T. F., William of Sainte-Mère-Église, i. 117 n. 2. Towcester (co. Northants.), iv. 11. Towels, for great wardrobe, iv. 392 n. 2, 418 n. 1. Tower of London: see under London. Tower Hill: see under London. Tower, Bernard of the, ii. 65 n. 1. Hugh of the, great wardrobe career of, i. 278, 300, 310, 312 n. 1; buyer of great wardrobe, iv. 357-9, 361-2, 365-7, 368 n. 7, 377 n. 2, 417-18; vi. 34. Towns, iii. 50 n. 4, 392 n.; administration, ii. 346-7; iii. 71-2; amercements, ii. 264; bailiffs, iii. 94; iv. 355; building and planning, ii. 65: iii. 236; burgesses, ii. 264;

Trades, teaching of, iii. 440; wool statute (1337), iii. 62. Trailbaston: see Commissions. Traitors, i. 77; ii. 351; iii. 23, 423-4, 426, 437; iv. 39; lands and possessions, ii. 351-3; iv. 313 n. 1; see also under Treason. Transport of great wardrobe stores, iv. 394-7, 403, 415; of Black Prince's troops and household to Gascony, v. 313: see also under Chamber: Chancery: Exchequer; Household; Records; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great. Trapani (Sicily), ii. 5, 122. Trastamare, Henry of: see Henry of Trastamare. Travers, John, constable of Bordeaux, iii. 26 n. 1; vi. 68-9. Trayly, John, v. 423 n. 3. Treason, iii. 392-3, 483 n. 3; v. 66; commercial classes, iii. 75; Haxey's condemnation, iv. 17-18 communities, iii. 94; constables, iii. 363; and n. 2; persons appealed by Lords Apcustomers, iii. 72; education, iii. 202; pellant, iii. 426-7 : mayors, iii. 94; new doctrine (1397), iv. 15 n. 1, 17, moneys paid to crown, i. 105; 26, 30, 38; impeachments of 1397, iv. 22, 25 n. 1, 26-7, 29; ii. 114 n. 2, 264-6; iii. 66 n. 2, forfeited lands, iv. 243; 347, 350, 425; munitioning, iv. 102 n. 3, 469; pardons, v. 58, 209 n. 3; statutes (1352), v. 66; people, iii. 4, 66 n. 2, 72, 146, 202; iv. 355; trial, ii. 252 n. 1; iii. 426-35; officials, iii. 72; see also Traitors. purveyance, iv. 351 n. 3; Treasure, king's, i. 72, 84, 86, 116; staple, iii. 11, 50-1, 185-6, 396, iv. 80; 476-9: in Normandy, i. 78; traders, ii. 191; archa thesauri, i. 97; ii. 136;

roll of, i. 223:

storehouse in New Temple, i. 246; in the Tower, i. 302; ii. 58; iv. 281; ordainers' orders to exchequer concerning, ii. 234.

keeper of : see Treasurer.

queen's, v. 241.

of John Molyns, iii. 123.

TREASURER: 1

KING'S TREASURER (Treasurer of Exchequer):

definition of term, i. 267-8;

origins of office, i. 74-88; C. vi. 112; treasurer-chamberlains, i. 76, 85-87, 94, 114; C. vi. 112;

of England, i. 270, 296-7, 313-14; iii. 316, 349; iv. 481;

of exchequer, called king's treasurer, i. 267-8;

in Constitutio Domus Regis, i. 85-

86;

appointment and oath, iii. 133 n. 4; appointment in parliament, iii. 335, 350; v. 50; nomination in parliament, v. 46, 50, 57; promotion of keeper of privy seal, v. 11; of keeper of wardrobe, i. 294; of wardrobe officials, ii. 83, 91 and n., 95, 107; iv. 163-4; ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 13; iv. 26; laymen as, iii. 108, 161, 202, 267, 272, 276-8, 280; v. 44; a member of a religious order as, ii. 13;

as minister of state, i. 8-9; iii. 54; iv. 188; v. 6, 12-13, 54, 59, 64; on king's council, iii. 465, 470-1; iv. 16 n. 1, 88, 231; v. 52, 386; as keeper of great seal, iii. 283; vi. 15-16; as custodian of exchequer seal, i. 208; C. vi. 118; of privy seal, v. 139 n. 3; personal seal, ii. 108; iv. 362 n. 6;

relation to other ministers and departments, iv. 122-8; v. 5, 15, 43 n. 3; to chamberlains of receipt, ii. 35 n. 5; compared with Aragonese equi-

valent, v. 153;

list of, vi. 17-24:

under Hen. II, i. 95, 97, 101-2, 109; purchase of office for

Rich. Fitzneal, i. 88;

under Hen. III, i. 183 n. 3, 196, 198, 215-22, 225, n. 3, 241, 270, 294-7, 299, 302, 313-14; iv. 354, 360 n. 2, 363 n. 1; C. vi. 118-19;

under Edw. I, ii. 3, 7, 11-13, 16-18, 21 n. 1, 63, 75 n. 1, 91, 96, 105 n. 3, 117, 155, 213; iv. 112; C. vi. 119; as inventor of assignment tally, ii. 106; controlling finances of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 176;

under Edw. II, ii. 197 and n. 4, 200-1, 205, 207, 211, 213-16, 219-20, 270-1, 305, 322, 342; iii. 7-8; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 271); in residence during vacation, ii. 97 n. 3; expenditure on Edw. I's funeral. ii. 112 n. 2; in ordinances (1311), ii. 197 and n. 4, 228; magnates' complaint against, ii. 301 n. 5; Stapledon's reforms, ii. 258-67;

under Edw. III, during minority, iii. 10, 15-17; 1330-40, iii. 36, 43-6, 60, 67, 82-3, 85 n. 6, 91, 97-8, 103, 108, 112, 114, 116-17; iv. 76, 94 n. 4, 96 n. 4, 381 n. 5; v. 7-9; C. vi. 128; functions in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 70, 73, 145, 148-9; dismissal in 1340, iii. 121, 123-4; 1341-60, iii. 152-3, 161, 164, 166 n. 5, 167, 203-7, 222, 225, 228 n. 4, 229; iv. 78, 110-11, 122, 145 n. 1; v. 35, 394 n. 2; C. vi. 125-6; on commission of 1341; iii. 129 n. 1, 133; protest against statute of 1341, iii. 135; special grant to layman, iii. 161 n. 1: see also appointment underabove; treasurer beyond seas, iii. 98, 225; resistance to king (1355), iii. 207; Edington's reforms, iii. 204, 264; iv. 113, 129,

¹ For treasurer of household, see Wardrobe (staff, keeper).

133, 281-2, 288-9, 304-5; estimates of revenue, iii. 92-3, 240-1; in England, 1359-60, iii. 222; 1360-71, iii. 232-3, 239-42, 245-51, 258, 260-2, 264-5; iv. 153, 347-8, 458 n. 2; v. 41; and Chesterfield case, iii. 250; 1371-7, iii. 268 n. 5, 300, 308, 309 n. 4, 313, 316; iv. 154; demand for removal (1376), iii. 298; petition against receiving bribes, v. 28 n. 2; as Black Prince's attorney, v. 395 n. 4;

under Rich. II, during minority, iii. 326, 332, 335-6, 345, 353, 356, 358, 364, 375; to receive grants voted for war, iii. 349; 1381-6, iii. 378, 399, 401-2, 450; iv. 203; during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 369, 371-2, 375; to reform exchequer (1381), 381; removal iii. (1386),iii. 412-13; and 1386 parliamentary commission, iii. 418; during crisis of 1388, iii. 430, 443; as surveyor of principal courts, iii. 437; v. 50; 1389-95, iii. 455, 459-61, 469 n. 3, 479; iv. 7-8; resignation and reappointment (1390), iii. 460-1; during Rich. II's visits to Ireland, iii. 488, 490, 492 n. 2, 493 n. 3, 495 n. 3; iv. 55-6; during autocracy, iv. 7-8, 37, 49-50, 53, 61, 221, 223; appointment of Jo. Norbury (1399), iv. 61:

after 1399, iii. 456 n. 2; iv. 205; C. vi. 129;

bill of, iv. 128;

chamber of, ii. 75 n. 1;

clerk of: see under Exchequer (staff);

deputy of (1232-4), i. 215, 220; iii. 369 n. 1; under Edw. I, ii. 7 n. 4, 17, 107-8; vi. 19; under Edw. II, ii. 200-1, 216, 220; iii. 7; iv. 230; under Edw. III, iii. 45-6, 84, 98, 116, 121; iv. 79;

house at York, iii. 59-60; letters to, iv. 417 n. 2; v. 192-3, 205-6:

rolls and keys of office, iii. 461; treasurers for war: under Edw. III, iii. 73, 84 n. 1, 316; C. vi. 124-5: under Rich. II, iii. 316, 338, 341, 347-9, 352, 460-1; iv. 152, 207; v. 334 n. 4; in 15th century, iv. 225 and n.; also under

Aquitaine; Chamber: Exchequer: Household: Ireland; Normandy;

Wardrobe (keeper).

OTHER TREASURERS:

Queen's, i. 267 n., 271; v. 261-2, 289: see also Wardrobe, queen's (keeper): in Ireland, v. 252;

of subordinate households: see under Edm. of Almaine; Edw. of Woodstock:

of magnate households: under Lancaster, Hen. of (2), Hen. of (3);

of foreign countries: see under France; Scotland;

of cities: see Chamberlain; London;

of New Temple, i. 290; v. 162. TREASURY: 1

KING'S TREASURY:

origins, i. 74-92: see also under Falaise: Rouen: Winchester: vagueness of term, i. 98 and n. 5; ii. 51-2;

Edw. the Confessor's gazophil-

acium, i. 73 and n. 3; at Winchester, i. 74-87, 94, 97-8, 101, 144 n. 2; ii. 52; ministerium thesauri, i. 79, 85: treasury court under Norman kings, i. 79, 82-3, 86; in the Constitutio Domus Regis, i. 83-86; separation from chamber, i. 78-9, 82-4, 85-7, 98; controlled by exchequer, i. 101; transference to London, i. 97-8;

domestic and national under Pet. de Rivaux, i. 216-18, 220-2; key kept by Rivaux's clerk.

i. 221 :

¹ Most Treasury references are under (a) Exchequer, (b) Wardrobe,

troit; Montreuil; Netherlands:

at the New Temple, London, i. 97 n. 1, 98, 237, 245 n. 4, 246:of exchequer, i. 97-9, 102-7, 194: exchequer seal kept in, i. 143-4: of exchequer, and of wardrobe. i. 208, 268-70; counter roll under Hen. II: see Chancellor's roll under Exchequer (records); position of wardrobe as, i. 208, 268-70; ii. 85; privy purse as, ii. 326; state regulated in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 71, 146; under Norman kings, i. 75-80, 83; king's chamberlains (camerarius thesauri), i. 92, 97; keepers at Winchester, i. 76-7; officials' houses in Winchester, i. 82; their connection with Hampshire, i. 75-76, 80; with Warwickshire, i. 80; see also under Chamber; chequer; Household; London, Tower; Nigel, bishop of Ely; Tower: Salisbury, bishop of; Wardrobe; and also under Aquitaine; Bordeaux: Falaise: Normandy; Rouen. OTHER TREASURIES: see under Edw. of Carnarvon; Eleanor of Castile: of cities: see under Chamber; of St. Paul's Cathedral, ii. 309; iv. 91; of foreign countries: see under France. Treaties: drafting, v. 81, 106; between Philip IV and Is., queen of Edw. II, v. 275; between Pedro the Cruel and Edw. III, v. 157; negotiations for (1360), iv. 138, negotiations for (1391-3), iii. 474-5; with France (1396), marriage, iv. 2-5; see also under Amiens; Antwerp; Calais; Brussels; Brétigni: France: Florence; Castile; Guînes: Leake; Guillon; London; Males-Leulinghen;

Paris; Scotland; Truces. Treaty rolls: see under Chancery. Trefnant, John, iv. 196 n. 1. Treharne, R. F., C. vi. 118. Trelech, J. de, bp. of Hereford, v. 175. Trente, William, king's butler, ii. 101 n. 1. Tresilian, Sir Robert, chief justice of king's bench, iii. 376, 422-3, 426, 433. Trial of pyx: see under Exchequer. Trials, in treasury at Winchester. i. 82-3: in Westminster Hall, ii. 293; by battle, iv. 45; by peers, iii. 132, 136-7, 301, 432; of 1289, ii. 66-8; iii. 130; of Edw. III's ministers (1341), iii. 129-31, 133; for treason, ii. 252 n. 1; in Merciless Parliament, iii. 426-35; in 1397, iv. 25 n. 1, 26-7, 29; of "appellees," iii. 433; of Wi. Latimer, iii. 301; of Londoners (1392), iii. 480-1; of Edm. of Maulay, ii. 293; of Jo. Northampton, iii. 401; of Michael de la Pole, iii. 411, 413of 1381 rebels, iii. 375-7, 379; of Sir Jo. Salisbury, iii. 429, 434-5; of abp. Stratford, iii. 132; of Wi. of Wykeham, iii. 310-13. Tribute to pope: see under Taxation. Trimmingham (co. Norfolk), v. 98. Trinity College: see under Cambridge. Trippleton (co. Hereford), iii. 18 n. 1. Trivet, Thomas, knight, iii. 435 n. 3, 452 n. 2: see also under Chronicles. Trokelowe: see Chronicles. Troops: see under Army. Trowbridge (co. Wilts.), v. 387 n. 6. Troyes (France, Aube), fair of, ii. 46. Trubleuilla, Henry de, i. 234. Ralph de, i. 234: see also Turberville. Truces, with France: see France, England's relations with; with Scotland, iii. 389, 456; see also under Esplechin; Saint-Bavon; Treaties.

Trumpeters: see under Household. Trumpington (co, Camb.), iv. 99 n. 1. Trumwyn, Roger, deputy justice of

North Wales, vi. 60.

Trunks: see under Receptacles.

Trussell, William (1), ii. 308 n. 2; iii. 24; clerk of Th. of Lancaster's household, ii. 186 n. 3; escheator, iii. 9 n. 5, 11 n. 4, 35-36; iv. 256 n. 2.

Trussell, William (2), of Kibblestone, receiver of chamber, iii. 169; iv. 256-7, 286-7, 299; vi. 55; sheriff of Anglesey for life (1334),

iii. 40.

Sir William (3?), iii, 113.

Tudors, administration of, i. iv. 32, 67, 202, 343; v. 227.

Tunis, crusade of, i. 149 n. 3.

Tunstal, John de, nuncio, v. 129 n. 3.

Turberville, Hugh, deputy justice of North Wales, vi. 58: see also Trubleuilla.

Turks, iv. 47.

Turner, G. J., on justices of forest South of Trent, iii. 12 n. 7; C. vi. 112, 116.

Turnham, Robert of, steward of household vi. 38.

Turpin, of the chamber, i. 112, 115; C. vi. 112-13.

Henry, C. vi. 112.

William, i. 112 n. 5; C. vi. 112-13.

Turplington, Hugh, steward of household, iii. 18, 28, 36; vi. 43.

Turry, Hugh de: see under Tower. Turstin, chamberlain, i. 75 n. 3.

Tutbury (co. Staffs.), ii, 359 n. 3: iii. 452;

castle, ii. 341 n. 2.

Tutbury, Thomas, treasurer of Jo. of Gaunt, keeper of wardrobe, iv. 202 n. 1.

Tutors, of Edw. III, iii. 25; of magnates' sons, ii. 172:

Tweed, river, iv. 176.

Tyburn (co. Midd.), iii. 433.

Tykhull: see Tickhill.

Tyldesley, Christopher, king's gold smith of London, iv. 391.

Tylers: see under Occupations. Tyler, Wat, iii. 368, 372-3, 375. Tynnketon (Tunketon), Roger of, ii. 100 n.

Tyrrell, Hugh, king's yeoman, iv. 246; keeper of Radnor Castle, v. 189.

Tyryngham, Roger de, sheriff, ii. 363. Tytherley (co. Hants.), iv. 181.

Ufford (co. Northants.), v. 239 n. 1. Ufford, family of, earls of Suffolk, ii. 221; iii. 397.

Robert, iii. 29 n. 6; steward of household, iii. 37, 81; vi. 43; created earl during term of office, iii. 37-8; vi. 43; first earl of Suffolk, iii. 37-8, 80 n. 4, 189-90 and nn.; iv. 81, 144 n. 1, 312 n. 1; v. 387 n. 1; vi. 43; Black Prince's council, v. 322, 386-7; Margaret, wife of iii. 38 n. 1.

William, second earl of Suffolk, iii. 295, 343-5.

Ugolini, Ugolino, deputy constable of Bordeaux, vi. 67.

Ulceby, H., mayor of Bruges Staple, iii. 51 n.

Ulnage, iv. 482 n. 6; alnager, iv. 388 n. 2.

Ulverston (co. Lancaster), iv. 245 n. 2. Undle, John, usher of Black Prince's exchequer, v. 334 n. 11.

Uniforms: see under Clothing.

University, academic careers in, iii. 41; education, iii. 202, 212; clergy necessary for members, iii. 276; Rich. Bury's desire to study at, iii. 26 n. 2; v. 7;

graduates, v. 106: see also under Degrees; chancellors, iii. 41; master (magister) of, v. 106; see also under Cambridge;

ford; Paris.

Unwin, G., Finance and Trade under Edward III, iii. 67 n. 3, 187 n. 3. Upledecoumbe (? Ledcombe Basset, co. Berks.), v. 321 n. 1.

Uppingham, John, auditor of exchequer, deputy controller of wardrobe, iv. 137, 141-2, 147 n. 1, 164 n. 2.

Upton-on-Severn (co. Worcester), ii. 317 n. 2; iv. 34 n. 1.

Urban V, pope, iii. 27 n. 6, 218, 254-5, 262 n. 1; v. 44 n. 2, 175 n. 4, 194.

Urban VI, pope, iii. 341, 436; v. 215.

Urbanists, iii. 388.

Usedemer, Anthony, of Genoa, king's merchant, iv. 392, 393 n. 1; vi. 68.

Nicholas, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 68.

Usher: see under Chamber; Edw. of Woodstock; Eleanor of Castile; Eleanor of Provence; Exchequer; Household; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great.

Usher, John the, usher of king's

chamber, ii. 159.

Usk, Adam, iv. 18 n. 2, 26 n. 3, 59 n. 1.

Thomas, iii. 393 n. 2, 434.

Usury, ii. 101 n. 3, 102 n., 122 n. 2, 126, 226 n. 3, 315; v. 270-1; on Latimer-Lyons loans, iii. 289; by Michael de la Pole, iii. 413 n. 4; by civil servants, v. 99-100.

Usus Maris: see Usedemer.

Utricus, Master, clerk of the Emperor, v. 82 n. 3.

Uxbridge (co. Midd.), iii. 487 n.

Vache, Philip la, knight and receiver of chamber, iii. 288 n. 2, 332 n. 1; iv. 333, 346; vi. 56; in queen's household, v. 264.

Richard la, knight of chamber, iv. 255 n. 2; under chamberlain, iii. 235, 288 n. 2; iv. 339; vi. 47; keeper of Tower of London, iv. 339 n. 2.

Vacheries, king's, ii. 358.

Vaggestok, Robert, auditor of Black Prince's accounts, v. 337 n. 8.

Vale Royal: see Darnhall.

Valence (France, Drôme), bishop of: see Savoy, Wi. of.

Valence, Aymer of (1), i. 244 n. 2; C. vi. 117.

Aymer (2), ii. 176 n. 4, 192 n., 205 n., 287; v. 240 n. 3; earl of Pembroke, leader of middle party, ii. 200-5 and nn., 208-9, 235, 241-2, 271-2, 287, 297, 331; heir of, iii. 189 n. 2; correspondence, of v. 165 n. 4.

Joan wife of Wi. of, v. 272.

William of, i. 306 n. 1; v. 271-2.

Valencia (Spain), administration of, v. 153.

Valery, Guyot de, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

Valets: see under each department. Vancourt, Elizabeth, v. 94 n. 4.

Vanner, Henry, sheriff of London, iii. 480-1.

Vannes (France, Morbihan), siege of, iv. 110 n. 4.

Vaux, Robert de, i. 112-13.

Velasco, papal legate, C. vi. 117.

Vellum, for queen's books, v. 285.

Velvet: see under Textiles.

Venables, Richard, of Chester, v. 419 n. 6.

Vendôme (France, Loir et Cher), i. 272.

Venice (Italy), merchants of, ii. 101 n. 4.

Venison: see under Food.

Verdigris, wax coloured with, v. 130-1. Vere, family of, charters of, iii. 407

n. 2;

as hereditary chamberlains, i. 89-92; iii. 235, 406-7; iv. 161, 338-41; vi. 46-8; C. vi. 112, 129: see also below under members of family.

Aubrey de (d. 1141), masterchamberlain, i. 89-91; iv. 338;

C. vi. 112.

Aubrey, first earl of Oxford (d. 1194), master-chamberlain of

England, i. 89-92, 109.

(1340-1400),deputy Aubrev chamberlain, iii. 406; vi. 49; acting chief-chamberlain, iii. 356-357, 382 n. 3; iv. 340; vi. 48; seal as chamberlain, v. 212 n. 2; on continual councils, iii. 343-5; adviser of Black Prince, transto Rich. II's service ferred iii. 329 and nn., 371; v. 379; to abjure the court, iii. 428 n. 4, 429; earl of Oxford (1393-1400), iii. 475; v. 379; excluded from chamberlainship, iv. 340-1.

Baldwin de, i. 238.

Hugh de, earl of Oxford (1221-63), chamberlain, i. 109 and n. 1.

John, earl of Oxford (1331-60), | Vilers, Robert de, sergeant-at-arms, i. 109 n. 1: iii. 162 n. 5, 190 n. 1, 407 n. 2; v. 422 n. 7; petition for restoration of chamberlainship, iv. 338.

Robert de, earl of Oxford (1263-96), lost chamberlainship, i. 109 n. 1;

iv. 338.

Robert de, earl of Oxford (d. 1331), restoration petition $_{
m for}$ chamberlainship, iv. 338.

Robert de, Rich. II's favourite (1362-93), i. 20; iii. 405-8, 413, 458, 471, 485; iv. 5; v. 208; earl of Oxford, iii. 329, 343, 353, 357, 392, 394, 405, 413; hereditary chamberlain, iii. 335, 339-41, 406, 429; iv. 337; vi. 47; marquis of Dublin, iii. 397, 405-410: v. 48: duke of Ireland, iii. 412 n., 416, 420-1, 424, 426-7, 491; iv. 29; v. 260; justice of North Wales, vi. 61; family of, iii. 424: iv. 10: deputy of, iii. 457; knight of, iii. 475;

property, v. 92-3. Thomas, earl of Oxford (d. 1371), hereditary chamberlain, iii. 235,

406; iv. 338-9; vi. 46.

William de, canon of St. Osyth, chancellor of Empress Maud. i. 90 n.; vi. 2.

Verge: see under Household. Verjuice: see under Beverages.

Vermilion, v. 131 n. 6.

Verzy (France, Marne), iv. 144. Vesey, Lady, ii. 230.

Vessels, gold and silver: see under Plate.

Vestiarium, and wardrobe, i. 68 n., 69, 229-30.

Vestments, iii. 462 n. 1; iv. 452 n. 5. Viard, J.: see under Déprez, Eugène. Vic, de, et Vaissète, Histoire générale de Languedoc, v. 144 n. 1.

Vicar, imperial: see under Empire. Vice-chancellor: see under Chancellor. Vicegerents: see under Attorneys.

Victuals: see under Food.

Vienne (France, Isère), ii. 350 n. 1.

Vienne, Hugh de, clerk of chancery, iii. 197 n. 2.

ii. 163.

Villeins, iii. 367-8; iv. 297; franchisement of, iii. 380: licenced to proceed to holv orders, v. 252.

Villeneuves: see Bastides.

Vilvorde (Belgium), iii. 98 n. 6.

Vincennes (France, Seine et Oise), v. 116.

Vincent, Augustine, Discoverie of Errours in Brooke's Catalogue of Nobility, i. 90 n.

Vinegar, ii. 364; iv. 211 n. 1. Vineyards, king's, iv. 211.

Vinia, Peter de, formula book of, ii. 226 n. 3.

Vintners, iv. 147 n. 2, 197 n. 6: see under Occupations.

Vintry ward: see under London.

Viollet, P., i. 15, 70 n. 1, 173 n. 1, 246 n. 1; Histoire des institutions politiques et administratives de la France, i. 8 n., 175 n.; v. 143 n. 1.

Vipont, co-heiress of, ii. 235.

Virone, Bartholomew, Bastard of, iv. 347.

Visconti, Gian Galeazzo, duke Milan, iv. 15, 347.

Visitations, ii. 393; of diocese of Exeter, iii. 393.

Vita Edwardi Secundi: see under Chronicles.

Vivonia, Raon de, chancellor of Edw., son of Hen. III, i.256 n. 1.

Vouchers: see under Exchequer.

Vyve-Saint-Bavon (Belgium), truce of, ii. 93.

Wadham, John, judge of common bench, iii. 455.

Wadsworth, John of, iv. 435 n. 3.

Wages, i. 63, 233-8; iv. 83, 327; increase after Black Death, iii. 182; regulation of, iii. 183, 440; effect of Hundred Years' War on, iv. 377;

see also under Army and each department under Staff.

Waggons, keeper of, ii. 160:

makers: see under Occupations.

Waitz, G., Deutsche Verfassunas geschichte, i. 70 n. 1.

Wake, Blanche, iii. 207.

Thomas, iii. 207; iv. 230 n. 4.

on Black Prince's council as regent, v. 323;

of Blisworth, sheriff of Northampton, iii. 95;

of Liddell, member of council of regency (1340), iii. 112, 121 n. 2, 122-3; justice, constable of the Tower, iii. 10-12, 15 n. 3, 23-4, 129 n. 4; iv. 235 n. 4.

Wakefield, Henry, clerk of earl of Hereford, iv. 153; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 233, 273-4; iv. 151 n. 3, 153-4, 164 n. 2, 165-7, 171-3, 182-4; vi. 27, 94-5; bp. of Worcester, treasurer of exchequer, iii. 273-4, 278, 309 n. 4, 313, 332, 335; iv. 154, 163; vi. 23; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 278).

Wakering, John, keeper of rolls of chancery, keeper of privy seal,

iv. 63; v. 83 n. 3.

Waldby, Robert, physician to Rich. II, iii. 490; abp. of Dublin, chancellor of Ireland, iii. 490; iv. 1-2; v. 222; bp. of Chichester, abp. of York, iv. 9.

Walden, Saffron (co. Essex), iv. 7.

Walden, Humphrey of, in queen's service, steward and auditor of chamber, baron of exchequer, ii. 330, 346-7; v. 239 n. 4.

Roger, iv. 7 n. 2, 50-1, 64, 234 n. 2; treasurer of Calais, v. 221, 225; king's secretary, iii. 490-1; v. 220-224; vi. 58; treasurer of exchequer, iv. 7, 16 n., 26, 49; v. 221, 223; vi. 24; dean of York, bp. of London, iv. 9, 64; v. 214; abp. of Canterbury iv. 49, 53 n. 5, 57 n. 2, 64; v. 221; vi. 24.

Waldrie, chancellor, vi. 2.

Walerand, Robert, attorney of Edw. I, ii. 2 n. 1; steward of household, i. 275; vi. 40.

WALES:

Edw. II's flight to, ii. 302 n. 2; iii. 6; iv. 230;

Rich. II in, iii. 419-20; iv. 59; v. 210;

relations with Scotland and France, v. 298; nationality in, v. 298;

Welshmen, i. 174 n. 1; iv. 369 n. 1; in army, ii. 137-8; iv. 101, 102 n. 1, 116 n. 3; in king's household, ii. 137, 256; in household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 172.

Administration: ii. 170; iii. 200; v. 297, 300, 385 n. 6; under Edw. the Black Prince, v. 294, 296-8, 327, 368, 383;

accounts, ii. 15, 35 n. 4, 180; iv. 385 n.;

amobrages, v. 265-266:

keeper of king's armour, iv. 483 n. 8:

boroughs, ii. 170:

castles, ii. 170, 180; iv. 190; chamberlains, i. 247 n. 2; ii. 35 n. 4; iii. 457; iv. 88; v. 300,

324, 331 n. 3; vi. 104 n. 3; chancellor, ii. 72 n. 4; fee of, ii. 115 n. 1;

chancery, v. 401, 428;

council, v. 300;

counties, v. 297; coroners, ii. 170; sheriffs, ii. 170; iii. 192;

escheators, ii. 170; finances, ii. 115 n. 1; iii. 421; iv. 69, 88; v. 290, 329;

hundreds, ii. 170;

justices, i. 247 n. 2; ii. 209;iii. 13; v. 300; vi. 58-61, 64;fee of, ii. 115 n. 1;

justices in, ii. 35; v. 333, 390

lands, crown rights and, iv. 72-3;v. 280, 297-8; Black Prince's,v. 291 n. 1, 299 n. 1, 390, 393;lordships, ii. 170;

officials, iii. 196; iv. 385 n.; local, ii. 170; iii. 192, 195; v. 297;

parliamentary petitions, iii. 256; principalities of Despenser and Mortimer, iii. 21;

records, i. 35; v. 307, 333 n. 2, 376 n. 3; special war roll, ii. 17 n. 4;

seals, v. 144 n. 1, 367, 368 n. 3, 376 n. 3, 382, 401; Black Prince's privy seal, v. 369;

troops from, iii. 421; v. 298 nn.; archers, ii. 139; iv. 413;

v. 297-8, 389; vi. 58-61; Act of Union, v. 144 n. 1; wars, of 1231, i. 199; of 1257, i. 279, 280 n. 1; iv. 362; Edw. I's conquest, ii. 15-19, 29, 44-5, 63, 79, 88-90, 103, 112-16, 118, 131 n. 1, 132, 138-9, 144, 151; iv. 223, 394, 443; v. 290 n. 4; of Hugh Despenser the younger, ii. 208; raids, i. 106; Lewer's Robert rebellion, ii. 359 n. 3; MARCHES: ii. 208; iii. 1, 5 n. 2, 21, 61, 188, 294, 339; iv. 82 n. 1; relations n. 5; to England, v. 299 n. 1; Tudor enquiry into government, v. 385 n. 6; escheator, iv. 121 n. 2, 275, 309 n.; crown lands, iii. 192-3; Black Prince's fees, v. 393; of Despensers, iii. 21; of Fitzalans, iii. 21; iv. 28; seals, v. 144 n. 1; lords marchers, ii. 205; iii. 21; earl of the March, iii. 21-2. 363; NORTH WALES: iii. 427, 482 n. 8; Rich. II's supporters in 1399, iv. 59-60; the "three shires of Gwynedd," ii. 169; administration, ii. 169-70, 172; v. 297; auditors of accounts, ii. 179; v. 400 n. 1; chamberlain, i. 171; ii. 169, 170 n. 2, 179; iii. 109, 494 n. 5; iv. 71; v. 144 n. 1. 297, 327; vi. 64-5; accounts of, ii. 170 n. 2, 179; v. 337 n. 7, 434 n. 2; list of, vi. 61-3; chancery, ii. 169-70, 178; v. 297; escheators, vi. 64-5; exchequer, i. 171; ii. 169-70; iii. 49; v. 297, 298 n. 3, 333; finances, ii. 174; v. 327 n. 5, 363;justice, ii. 169-70; iii. 18 n. 3, 21, 40, 109, 420-1, 458, 483 n. 2, 484; iv. 37-8, 63;

justice's court, ii. 169 n. 3; lieutenant of, v. 129 n. 3, 389 n. 3; vi. 58-60; lordship, v. 389 n. 5; records, ministers' accounts, v. 400 n. I; Black Prince's register of letters, v. 310; plea rolls, ii. 169 n. 3; seal, v. 144 n. 1, 406: see also Gwynedd. WEST WALES: administration, ii. 169-70; v. 297; auditors of accounts, ii. 179; Black Prince's accounts, v. 365 chamberlain, i. 171; ii. 169, 170 n. 2, 179; v. 144 n. 1, 297, 327; accounts, ii. 170 n. 2, 179; v. 324 n. 5; chancery, ii. 169-70, 178; v. 297; exchequer, i. 171; ii. 169-70, 351 n. 4; iii. 49; v. 207 n. 2, 297; finances, ii. 174; v. 327 n. 5, justice, ii. 169-70; iii. 21; iv. 82, 236; v. 297-8; justice's court, ii. 169; Despenser palatinate, ii. 208; records, plea rolls, ii. 169 and n. 3; rolls of sessions, v. 333 n. 2; seal, v. 144 n. 1, 406; shires, ii. 169; iii. 193; v. 297; South Wales: see Wales, West. PRINCE OF WALES: native, ii. 170; iii. 193; seals of Llywelyn ap Iorwerth, i. 152 n. 1, 197, 209. English holders of title, iii. 408; iv. 69; v. 290 n. 4, 299 n. 1; Edw. of Windsor (Edw. III), and title, iv. 73; creation of Edw. the Black Prince as, v. 290; grant of principality to, iii. 192-3; v. 324, 342 n. 2, 372; and under Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; Hen. of Monmouth; Hen., prince of Wales (d. 1612); Rich. of Bordeaux:

council, v. 386-7: ministers, iv. 195:

Principality: iii. 192-3, 200, 408; iv. 73; v. 210, 299 n. 1, 333 n. 2: and above.

Wales, Sir Owen of, ii. 104 n. 2; v. 298 n. 2.

Walker, May: see Peattie, Mrs. J. D. Wallingford (co. Berks.), ii. 195 n. 2, 199; iii. 395; iv. 58, 99 n. 1; v. 264;

writs issued from, iii. 2 n. 3, 283; iv. 58;

honour, iv. 72; v. 290, 299, 321 n. 1, 358 n. 5, 376 n. 5, 392-3; keepers: see Bagot, Sir Wi.; Bushy, Sir Jo.; Green, Sir Hen.; Scrope, Wi.; steward, v. 359.

Walsall, W., iv. 43 n. 3.

Walsh, John, king's esquire, in queen's household, v. 264.

Walsham, North (co. Norfolk), battle of, iii. 374, 388.

Walsham, Robert, on Black Prince's staff, v. 397.

Walter, de camera, i. 115.

Walter, the poulterer, ii. 159.

Walter, sumpter of wardrobe, i. 167 n. 4.

Walter, Hubert, abp. of Canterbury, chancellor, i. 134, 162 n. 5, 184; vi. 3; C. vi. 114.

Waltham (co. Lincoln), iii. 215-16, 425; iv. 139 n. 1.

Waltham Cross (Herts.), iii. 425-6; v. 51;

abbey of, iii. 415.

Waltham, family of, iii. 86, 215 n. 4, 449-50; C. vi. 126.

Waltham, -, brother-in-law of Jo. Thoresby, iii. 215 n. 4; C. vi. 126. -, mother of Jo. Waltham, subdean of York, iii. 215 n. 4; C. vi. 126. John (1), canon and subdean of York, iii. 215 n. 4; v. 49 n. 5; C. vi. 126.

John (2), layman, iii. 215 n. 4; v. 49 n. 5; C. vi. 126.

John (3), clerk of chancery, iii. 215 and n. 4; keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 401-2, 413, 450, 455; v. 49, 57; keeper of privy seal, iii. 413, 425 n. 3, 430 and n. 3, Wansford (Northants), iii. 493 n. 2.

436, 442-4, 450; v. 49-51, 57, 65, 79, 200 n. 3; vi. 53; clerk of, iv. 18 n. 2; v. 78 n. 5; keeper of great seal, iii. 401. 402 n. 4, 413, 488; vi. 16-17; controller of subsidy for war (1390-1), iii. 461; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 461-2, 479, 488, 490 n. 3, 492 and n. 2, 493 n. 3, 495 n. 3; iv. 7; v. 50, 223; vi. 24; C. vi. 127; bp. of Salisbury, iii. 215 and n. 4, 436, 455, 461-2, 492 and n. 2, 493 n. 3; iv. 7, 9, 51 n.; v. 50-1, 262 n. 2; vi. 24.

John (4), sacristan of St. Mary and the Angels, York, v. 49 n. 5. John (5), king's carter, v. 49 n. 5.

Margaret, iii. 215 n. 4.

Roger of, alias Wauton, steward of household, i. 314 n. 4; vi. 41; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 267 n. 2, 273, 275-6, 279, 303, 349 n. 2; iii. 74 nn.; iv. 91-3, 109 n. 4, 160; vi. 26, 86-7; C. vi. 123; as author of Compendium Morale, iv. 91 n. 3.

Walter de, ii. 45.

William, clerk of chancery, keeper of hanaper, keeper of great seal, iii, 215 and n. 4, 442 n. 3, 488, 492 n. 2; iv. 63 n. 1.

Walton (co. Suffolk), iii. 68, 80-1; v. 184; council (1338), iii. 80; ordinances: see under Ordinances.

Walton, Henry, receiver of Hen. of Lancaster, keeper of wardrobe, iv. 128 n. 1, 136-8, 140-4, 147 n. 1, 169 n. 4; vi. 27, 90-1; C. vi. 128; ecclesiastical preferment, iv. 136; will, iv. 137 n. 4, 141.

Thomas, king's clerk, secretary of Joan of Kent, iii. 358 n. 4; v. 226 n. 2.

Walwayn, John, treasurer of exchequer, ii. 214 n. 2, 216; vi. 20. Walworth, William, citizen of London, member of parliament, iii. 298, 304 n. 5, 305 n. 3; mayor, iii. 372-3, 375; treasurer of war, iii. 338, 352; v. 334 n. 4.

Wantynge, J., keeper of king's wardrobe at Leeds Castle, iv. 483 n. 5. Wapentakes: see under Hundreds.

War, administration, iv. 96, 225: see also under Army; Household; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy;

Barons' war, i. 241, 263, 295-317; ii. 25, 281; iv. 417; C. vi. 117: see also under Magnates;

under Edw. I, ii. 22 n. 2, 88, 102-3, 112-15: see also Aquitaine; Scotland; Wales;

civil, under Edw. II, ii. 275; iii. 425;

Scotch, under Edw. III: see under Scotland;

Hundred Years': see Hundred Years' War under France;

receivers for (1385), iii. 396;

subsidy for (1390), iii. 460-1; treasurers for: see under Treasurer; of Roses, iii. 199; iv. 67;

of Spanish Succession, ii. 143;

Napoleonic, ii. 143;

Great (1914-18), ii. 131, 143:

and under name of enemy country. Ward, John, king's pavilioner, iv. 390, 411; C. vi. 129.

Sir Robert de la, steward of household, ii. 26 and n. 7; vi. 42.

Warden: of Cinque Ports: see under Cinque Ports.

Warden (Beds.), abbey of, iii. 168 n. 1.
Wardlow, Walter, archdeacon of
Lothian, secretary of David II,
keeper of Scottish privy seal,
v. 151 n. 3.

WARDROBE:

meaning of word, i. 50, 67-9, 84, 164 n. 2, 189; iv. 349 n. 1; KING'S WARDROBE:

i. 3-4, 19, 21-3, 30-1, 50, 65; of wax, iv. 362;

ADMINISTRATION: growth of department, i. 12, 121-2; development from camera curie, i. 12, 38, 67-71, 122, 158-69, 179-81, 188-9, 191, 214; administrative work, i. 179, 181, 195; ii. 155; iv. 105, 353, 416; financial department of household, i. 178, 191, 195,

228-9, 280 n. 1; ii. 96; its adaptability, ii. 76, 112, 156; relations to council and parliament, ii. 82-3, 146-55; control over ministers of state, v. 12; jurisdiction, iv. 89; sheriffs' responsibility to, ii. 284-5; prisage and preemption, i. 258; ii. 229; early, i. 70, 163-4, 168-9;

under Hen. III, i. 188-205, 214, 217-22, 229-32, 239-83, 295-312; iv. 357; after Barons' War (1265-72), i. 243, 313-17; ii. 3; as clothing department, iv. 356: see also Wardrobe, Great;

under Edw. I, ii. 4-8, 27-60, 64, 70, 73, 76, 82, 96, 147; its place in his administrative system, ii. 14, 48, 60-84, 108, 152, 156; as department of state, ii. 75, 80, 91 n. 2, 156; unable to go "out of court," ii. 48, 51; royal control over, ii. 112; Fleta's account, ii. 34, 72; permanent form attained by 1279, ii. 156; state trials of 1289, ii. 66-8; robbery, ii. 54-6; and households of royal family, ii. 165 ; baronial opposition, ii. 84, 157; complaints in last years, ii. 153-5; general review, ii. 156-7;

under Edw. II, ii. 224-81; "estate of the," ii. 261; continuity of administrative tradition, ii. 218; development, iv. 429-30; effect of Bannockburn, ii. 294, 331; declining influence, ii. 257-8, 268-9; policy, ii. 280-1; of barons towards, ii. 145, 206, 223, 227, 269;

under Edw. III, iii. 52-3, 75-6, 78, 135, 177-8; iv. 83, 113, 152-3, 185; and Walton ordinances, iii. 76; dual wardrobe, iv. 142-3, 146-8, 151, 172; decreased im-

portance, iii. 177-8; iv. 122, 129, 152-3, 172, 175;

under Rich. II, iv. 187, 210, 214, 223-5; on Irish expeditions, iii. 489; iv. 208-9; under Hen. V, iv. 225; after 1399, iv. 202, 484;

Connections and Comparisons; general, i. 284; ii. 274;

with chamber, i. 18-22, 67-8; ii. 315, 326, 332, 334-5; iv. 239, 257 n. 6; v. 7 n. 1, 178; C. vi. 118, 124 (ref. to iii. 53);

with chancery, i. 4, 276, 302, 304; ii. 28 n. 2, 61-2, 68, 70-4, 78, 304, 308-9; iv. 128,

140;

with exchequer, i. 178-9, 268-70, 276; ii. 265, 267, 270, 294; iv. 169, 210, 215; C. vi. 118-19; supersedes exchequer, ii. 102-5; under Edw. I, ii. 4-5, 16, 69 n. 6, 85, 88, 90-9, 107-8, 118, 121, 129, 131; iv. 112; under Edw. III, iv. 99, 113, 128-9, 153; when wardrobe overseas, v. 24;

relation to other departments of household, iii. 55-6;

with privy seal office, ii. 64, 290-1, 296, 304; iv. 140; v. 7 n. 1, 39, 68, 88-9; its separation from, iii. 54; iv. 263; v. 1-3, 31, 86;

with great wardrobe, iii. 53; iv. 376-8, 386, 428-37; confusion with, iv. 224, 407-9; subordination of, ii. 29; iv. 349-64, 415, 430; separation from, i. 278; ii. 30; iv. 363, 398, 400, 406-8, 429, 431-3;

with privy wardrobe, iv. 441-2,

457;

with queen's administration, v. 234 n. 2, 236, 277; amalgamation of queen's wardrobe, iv. 170, 174;

control over Edw. of Carnarvon's household, v. 335 n. l:

with Black Prince's, v. 343, 345-6, 348, 378;

with foreign administrations, i. 172-4, 189 n. 2; ii. 34 and n. 3, 157;

DEPARTMENTS:

formation of sub-departments, ii. 27, 51, 156-7, 267; iv. 257, 439;

domestic chancery, i. 166-7, 181, 214, 250, 287; writs drawn up against chancellor, i. 287, 290; under Edw. I, ii. 48, 59, 64, 69, 75-7, 85; doing work of spigurnell (1297-8), ii. 69; under Edw. II, ii. 254, 280, 287 n. 3; dependence of hanaper, ii. 78; could remit fees of great seal, ii. 78; its separation from, ii. 311;

a second exchequer, i. 267, 270, 276, 279-80, 294; ii. 48, 59, 85-130, 234 n. 4; iv. 112,

353;

of receipt, iv. 121, 401 n. 7;

of audit, foreign accounts, ii. 261-5, 267, 276 n., 321-3; iv. 84, 147 n. 1, 429; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 265); for king's butler and chamberlain of wines, iv. 159, 434; for hanaper, ii. 77-8; for lands, ii. 231, 321-3; for great wardrobe, iv. 359-60, 370, 379-80, 416-17, 419, 428-9, 431-7; separation from wardrobe accounts, iii. 264; iv. 379, 430, 433; for subordinate wardrobes, ii. 42; v. 239 n. 5, 240 n. 3;

of household, ii. 58, 222, 264, 267-9, 276; iii. 52, 179; iv. 132, 160, 223-4, 350 n. 1, 422 n. 1;

lands assigned to, ii. 196 n. 3, 322, 324; iv. 122-9, 132, 134, 228, 245, 303, 312; wardships and marriages, iv. 122-9; C. vi. 128; jurisdiction over chamber lands, ii. 354; list of lessees, iv. 128 n. 1;

of robes and armour, iv. 106 n. 1, 182, 365 n. 3, 427 n. 2, 440-4, 482, 484; clerks, iv. 450 and n. 1; pages, iv. 444:

storehouses, ii. 52-3; iv. 354, 358, 412 n. 6, 415, 443; in Tower, iv. 445; in priory of St. Ives, iv. 360; keeper,

iv. 358; see also Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy; treasury, i. 68-9, 165, 195, 198, 214, 222, 267; ii. 51-8, 96, 105 n. 4, 157, 283 n. 3; v. 161 n.; "old treasury of King", 1298, ii. 54; robberies of, ii. 55-7; iv. 94; v. 134 n. 4, 161 n. 1; for war, ii. 96; in Gascony, under Hen. III, i. 294; in New Temple, London, i. 245 n. 4, 246; ii. 52; in Tower, i. 302; ii. 52-4, 57-9, 105 nn., 157; C. vi. 120; in Westminster Abbey, i. 290 n. 1; ii. 52-8, 157; v. 134 n. 4;

as war office and admiralty. i. 195, 214, 232, 273, n. 5; ii. 267; iv. 151; under Hen. III, overseas, i. 208, 261, 264-77, 302, 304; ii. 131 n. 1; under Edw. I, ii. 3, 19-20, 47, 95-6, 112-15, 126, 131-45; taken overseas, ii. 61-6, 115-18, 142; under Edw. III, iii. 52, 67; iv. 80, 99, 113, 129, 151, 289; in Scots war, iv. 80, 83; C. vi. 128; overseas, iii. 87, 96, 115, 120; iv. 108; v. 37, 38 n. 5; during Netherlands campaign (1338-40), iii. 91, 96; iv. 102-7; during Hundred Years' War, iv. 96-112 passim, 134, 151-2, 165-6, 296; administration of Crécy campaign, iii. 169-171; iv. 115-16; 1359-60 campaign, iii. 224-7; iv. 138-140; under Rich. II, iv. 206; under Hen. V, iv. 152, 225; quarters in Netherlands, iv. 103 n. 1.

FINANCES: sphere, ii. 36, 356-7, 359-60; iv. 223; tables of statistics, vi. 73-101; comparisons, ii. 356-7; iv. 132, 168, 213; v. 349; control over, iv. 121; by exchequer, ii. 238, 260, 264, 266; iv. 84-6, 112-13, 168-72; accountability to exchequer, i. 179, 219, 232, 244, 299 n. 2, 302; ii. 278; iii. 47, 53;

under Hen. III, i. 190-2, 221, 244-5, 248-50, 262, 264; in war time, i. 197-9, 265-78;

under Edw. I, ii. 64-5, 85-130 passim, 143-4, 156; in war time, ii. 143-4, 156; during his Scotch wars, ii. 174; adverse balances (1297-1307), ii. 119-23;

under Edw. II, ii. 235-8, 241, 273-81; iv. 83; limited by ordinances of 1311, ii. 228, 274-5;

under Edw. III, iv. 125, 164-5; Scottish war, iii. 66; Hundred Years' War, iii. 66, 164, 169, 225; iv. 96-112;

under Rich. II, iii. 419 n. 3; iv. 207-10;

Revenue:

i. 39, 104 n. 6; method of calculating income, ii. 109; writs of *liberate*, ii. 96-7; wardrobe receipt books as measures of income, ii. 109-110; need for ready money, ii. 103-4; and subordinate households, i. 255 n. 3; under Hen. III, i. 248-9, 264-6, 279. 301, 315; under Edw. I, ii. 6-7, 58, 71, 86-90, 93-7, 103-7, 109-29; C. vi. 121; under Edw. II, ii. 228-9, 233, 240, 274-6; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 240); under Edw. III, iv. 84-6, 97-8, 116-17, 130-5, 143, 149, 165-9, 174, 302-3: under Rich. II, iv. 187, 200 n. 3, 206-9, 213-14;

from exchequer, under John and Hen. III, i. 166, 190-3, 197-9, 248-9, 279, 309-10, 315; iv. 355; under Edw. I. ii. 96-7, 109, 111 n. 2; under Edw. III, iii. 91; iv. 85 n. 1, 95 n. 4, 168-72, 293, 314; C. vi. 128 (ref. to iv. 85); under Rich. II, iv. 210, 220;

foreign receipt, i. 297, 301-2, 305, 310, 316; ii. 264; iv. 168-72, 174, 210-12, 402-3; explanation system, ii. 95; issues of the great seal, i. 286; from king's butler, iv. 212; from customs, ii. 89, 120 n. 1; iv. 103; revenue lands, from ii. 197: iv. 122-9, 211; queen, iv. 149-50, 170, 175, 201; v. 272-3, 283-4; from taxes, ii. 48, 103; iv. 210;

Expenditure:

system of payment, ii. 99-113; iv. 117; of assignment tallies, ii. 105-7; iv. 85-6: see also under Tallies; use of per manus, iv. 149;

departmental expenses, i. 195, 258; ii. 263-4; iv. 211; v. 131; of hospicium, i. 195, 316; of controller, when on mission, ii. 20; alms and gifts, iv. 118, 220 n.; vi. 75 n. 2; liveries and mises, ii. 274-277; v. 180; vi. 75 n. 2; wages and robes, ii. 251, 263-4, 357; iv. 108; v. 78, 180; vadia guerre, iv. 144, 209; nuncii, iv. 118; v. 192-4 and nn., 196 n. 1; for making seals, v. 132 and n. 5; for wax and parchment, v. 24; and chancellor's fee, ii. 76 n. 3, 77; v.

payments out, to chamber, ii. 349, 357; iv. 266, 290, 291 n., 293; to great wardrobe, iv. 397 n. 4, 425-8; vi. 104 n. 4; to queen, i. 253-4 nn.; ii. 167 n. 3, 173; v. 239, 268, 273;

for privy seal office, v. 17 and nn., 39, 68-9, 74, 88-9; keeper of privy seal, v. 20, 26, 27 n. 7, 29 n. 7, 38-9; wages of staff, v. 17, 47, 76, 78, 86, 88-9;

debts, i. 266; ii. 90-6, 125; iv. 149, 314, 429 n. 4;

types of, iv. 144;

loans, ii. 4, 103, 124; iv. 85-6, 89, 292; from chamber, ii. 328; from Italian bankers, ii. 89, 122, 124-5; iv. 426;

prests, i. 49, 238, 271; ii. 265, 275-6; iv. 209; vi. 73-101 and nn. passim.; under Edw. III, i. 249 n. 1; iii. 74; iv. 84, 105 n. 1, 115-20, 130, 135, 137, 143 n. 2, 144, 164 n. 2, 166-9, 287 n. 2; v. 346 n. 4; C. vi. 125; relation to wardrobe statistical tables, vi. 73;

under Hen. III, i. 248-9, 265-6, 279, 315;

under Edw. I, ii. 54, 72, 90, 93, 103-7, 112-29, 132, 138; military expenses, ii. 90, 112-15, 118-19, 132, 138-9, 174;

under Edw. III, iv. 132, 134, 166-7, 172-4; v. 7; expenses of war, iii. 178; iv. 84-5, 100-1, 113, 140, 150, 166, 317 n. 4, 422;

under Rich. II, iv. 46-7, 208-9, 212-14;

under Hen. IV, iv. 296 n. 3;
Accounts: precautions in using,
i. 249 n. 1; ii. 86-7, 110;
vi. 103 n. 4; methods of
accounting, ii. 86-7, 103,
247; iv. 430; law and
custom of, iv. 90; course of
wardrobe, iv. 78 n. 5, 112,
293; the wardrobe year,
ii. 94 n. 2, 109 n. 2, 266;
iv. 215-16; C. vi. 122;

daily accounts, ii. 31, 32 n. 1, 162, 234 n. 3, 250-1, 253-5, 261-2, 335, 337; iv. 378;

annual accounts, ii. 31, 48, 66 n., 70, 120 n. 2, 126-30, 266; iv. 216; C. vi. 122; arrangement under tituli, ii. 115-16 nn., 119-20 nn., 138; iv. 416; cofferer's work, ii. 39; authenticated by controller, i. 146; iv. 217; war, i. 257, 265; ii. 133-4;

under Hen. III, i. 45, 192-7, 200, 219-20, 233-8, 244-51, 260-83, 299-301; iv. 429; of Kirkham and Brackley (earliest), i. 191-7, 233-8;

under Edw. I, i. 146; ii. 6, 15-17, 31-2, 35-7, 40-1, 45-9, 70, 85, 88-97, 107 n. 2, 119 29; C. vi. 121; of Welsh war (1282-4), ii. 17 n. 4, 113-15; in Gascony (1286-9), ii. 116; for Scotch campaigns, ii. 138-40;

under Edw. II, ii. 233-8, 240-1, 261, 271-81, 301 n. 1, 349 n. 2, 361-4; iv. 74 n. 4; v. 246-7; C. vi. 122 (refs. to ii. 236 n. 1, 238 n. 1, 275-9); Stapledon's reforms, ii. 247, 260-8;

under Edw. III, iii. 115, 177-8; iv. 78, 80, 83, 100-12, 115-21, 129-35, 138-51, 164-74, 179, 182, 184-185, 193 n. 1, 318 n. 7; v. 192-4, 246-7; C. vi. 128; overseas, ii. 119; iii. 224-5, 227; iv. 141, 151;

under Rich. II, iii. 419 n. 3, 489; iv. 46, 50 n. 2, 53-4, 194, 214-19, 225, 325 n. 2; after 1399, iv. 225 n.;

review of, i. 44-9, 60, 62; iv. 205-7, 209-10;

audit, ii. 111 n. 2, 226, 261-2, 266, 346; iii. 20; iv. 79, 109, 177, 183-4, 215-16; C. vi. 122; as models for chamber accounts, ii. 346; heard in house for foreign accounts,

in chamber, 268; iv. 287; delays, ii. 278; iv. 83; drafting, engrossing and enrolling, ii. 121, 212, 254; iii. 261; iv. 142; allowances, ii. 120 n. 2, 128 n. 1; arrears, i. 272 n. 8, 280; ii. 224, 262; iv. 165, 169, 171, 210-12; keeper's lands and goods as security, iv. 137; challenges, ii. 129; onus garderobe, ii. 22 n. 2, 128 n. 1; superplusagium, iv. 165, 167, 218 n. 1; views, ii. 261.

QUARTERS AND TRAVELS:

quarters, permanent, ii. 48, 75, 118, 157; iv. 224; repairs, i. 168; in London, i. 269, 274 n. 2; iv. 87, 88 n. 3, 103, 224, 361, 393, 398-412; use of great wardrobe quarters, iv. 401 n. 7; Stow's account, iv. 399 n. 3; near Baynard's Castle, iii. 179; in New Temple, i. 245 nn.; in Tower, ii. 8 n.; iv. 349 n. 1; v. 244; at Westminster, i. 163-4; ii. 52, 157; iii. 177; iv. 88 n. 3, 177, 445; absent from Westminster (1333-9), iii. 54, 56; eating and sleeping in hall, ii. 49; people allowed "to lie in," ii. 49, 117 n. 2, 162-3, 254-5; beds, ii. 255; allowances and chambers officials, ii. 162, 254-5; iv. 88 n. 3; house for controller's

office, iii. 177; iv. 177; quarters when travelling, ii. 41, 45, 256; fire at, iii. 103 n. 1, 106 n. 1, 169; C. vi. 128; at Antwerp, iv. 107 n. 1; at Berwick-on-Tweed, ii. 47, 80 n. 2, 119 n. 3; iii. 66; at Bordeaux, i. 268, 274 n. 3; ii. 46, 118; at Bruges, iii. 113; iv. 106-7; at Calais, iv. 106 n. 1, 116 n. 1, 412, 483; at Carlisle, ii. 104 n. 1; on Crécy-Calais cam-

paign, iv. 177; in France with Edw. I, ii. 45-6; in Gascony, i. 273-5; ii. 116; C. vi. 119; in Ghent, ii. 46 n. 4; in Netherlands, ii. 46; iii. 91; iv. 103; at Newcastle, iii. 66; in Scotland, ii. 46-7; at Winchester, iv. 359 n. 3; at Windsor Castle, iv. 177; at York, ii. 48-9; iii. 59 and n. 7; iv. 94, 449, 483; enclosed place to cast accounts, ii. 45;

itinerary, i. 274; ii. 41, 44-5, 49, 55, 112, 256; iv. 87, 88 n. 3, 176; and king's itinerary, iv. 178;

transport, i. 273-5; ii. 44-6, 80 n. 2, 163, 255; carts, iv. 445;

coffers, ii. 80 n. 2, 255-6; iv. 445;

counting-cloth, i. 165; "harness," i. 164-5; ii. 256; hutch, ii. 256; windows, ii. 4 n. 3.

RECORDS: i. 44-50; iv. 83;

sources for wardrobe history, i. 33, 42, 63-4, 158, 244; language of records, ii. 345 n. 2; value, ii. 133; iv. 118; place of deposit, i. 165-6, 168; custody, i. 35, 283; ii. 19, 36, 48, 80 n. 2; search, ii. 244-5; iv. 462 n. 2; iii. 78; transport of, ii. 44, 80 n. 2;

under John, i. 165-6;

under Edw. I, ii. 36, 54, 63-4, 80 and n. 2, 91 n. 2, 125, 143; under Edw. II, ii. 285, 287 n. 3; under Edw. III, iii. 78, 170-1; v. 188-9;

under Rich. II, iv. 220;

accounts, original and enrolled, i. 53; ii. 140 n. 2; iv. 105 n. 1, 115, 146, 164, 218, 431-2; v. 150 n. 1; C. vi. 128; under Hen. III, i. 309 n. 2; iv. 349, 351, 359 and n. 4; under Edw. I, ii. 109-11, 115 n. 1; iv. 372 nn.; under Edw. II, ii. 288;

captured at Bannockburn, ii. 237, 294; under Edw. III, iv. 115, 262, 352 n. 3; under Rich. II, iv. 219-22; of treasurers of war, iv. 225 of treasurers of war, iv. 225, ii. 126 n. 1; drafts for enrolment, iv. 218; particulars, i. 266 n. 2; ii. 66 n.; under Edw. III iv. 92 n. 1, 94, 105 n. 1, 133, 138, 142, 164, 169 n. 3, 184, 433-5; under Rich. II, controller's accounts, iv. 215 n. 2, 217-22;

account books, i. 257; iv. 91, 92 n. 1, 115, 184, 443 n. 4; under Edw. I, ii. 47, 91 n. 2, 109-11, 116, 127-9; erasures, ii. 129 n. 1; jests, ii. 127; prestita, ii. 127; under respondebitur, ii. 127; under Edw. II, ii. 279-80, 309; under Edw. III, iv. 141;

controller's book, under Edw. I, ii. 37, 45, 91 n. 2, 111 n. 3, 115 n. 1; under Edw. III, iv. 112, 133, 141, 158 n. 5, 164 n. 2, 450 n. 1; C. vi. 128; under Rich. II, iv. 217 n. 1,

219 nn.;

jornalia or day-books, i. 49; ii. 31, 37 n. 2, 111 n. 3, 243 n. 3; iv. 106 n. 2; Jornale garderobe de receptis et exitibus, ii. 111 n. 3; of controller, ii. 280; Liber quotidianus Contrarotulatoris Garderobae, 28 Edw. I, i. 48; ii. 17 n. 2, 137-44; Jornale contrarotulatoris, 34 Edw. I, ii. 111 n. 3; of hospicium, iv. 215 n. 2, 218-19; of kitchen, iv. 115; of keepers, i. 48; Liber Quotidianus Thesaurarii Garderobe, ii. 288 n. 3;

bills, i. 50-1, 150; ii. 38; iii. 72, 147, 150; iv. 83-4, 86, 105, 109, 117, 413; v. 10 n. 4, 12; debentures, i. 50-1; ii. 101, 125-126; iv. 429 n. 4; sale of,

i. 126;

"debita Wetwang," iv. 115

estreats, ii. 266; grants, ii. 283;

indentures, ii. 91 n. 2, 265-6; iv. 414 n. 1, 415;

letters, ii. 80 n. 2, 119; C. vi. 120-121; enrolment of letters close, C. vi. 111; under privy seal, ii. 119; v. 129; under secret seal, iv. 409; v. 178 n. 2:

mandates from chamber, iv. 288; memoranda, ii. 38, 288 n. 3; iv. 91;

ordinances: see under Ordinances.

rolls, i, 55 and n., 166-7, 194, 235-8, 287, 290; ii. 280; iv. 92 n. 1, 141; of daily expenses, ii. 44; kitchen roll (rotulus omnium officiorum coquine), i. 50; of hospicium, i. 309 n. 2; iv. 222; liberate roll, ii. 305; marshal's roll, ii. 119 n. 2; de penis compoti, ii. 32 n. 1; receipt roll, ii. 69 n. 4; counter-roll, i. 247-8, 261, 280, 298, 299 n. 1, 300; iv. 91-2, 221 n. 2, 372 n. 5, 420 n. 1; C. vi. 128; under Edw. I, ii. 20, 35-6; under Edw. II, ii. 238 n. 1, 254, 277, 279-80, 288 n. 3, 301 n. 4; under Edw. III, iii. 62-3; iv. 94, 96, 100, 160, 182; C. vi. 128;

warrants, v. 120-1;

writs, ii. 72. Reforms: Provisions of Oxford, i. 242; St. Albans' statute, de aula non tenenda in hospicio regis, ii. 49-51; Articuli super Cartas, ii. 154-5; under Edw. II, ii. 206-7, 227-36, 241, 257, 310, 326; iv. 83; ordinances of 1311, ii. 228, 320; policy of lords ordainers, ii. 195, 314; in household ordinance of York (1318), ii. 207, 245-68, 337; iv. 430; policy of Despensers, ii. 258; of 1323, ii. 212, 258 n., 259; under Edw. III, iii. 72, 147, 150; iv. 109, 129; v. 12. SEALS: ii. 79-80, 126 n. 1, 153, 265, 291; iv. 277;

great seal in, i. 250, 288, 290; vi. 6; C. vi. 117-18;

privy seal, i. 23, 232; ii. 157, 228, 282; iv. 261; v. 67, 135; goes out of wardrobe, i. 60: see also under Privy Seal Office; purse for, v. 134; small seals, i. 24, 228;

sealing methods, v. 131: see

also Seals.

STAFF: i. 20-1, 28, 42, 49, 64-5, 69; ii. 18, 23, 45, 65; iv. 370; camera clericorum, iv. 159-160, 188, 202, 223, 429: called "of the household," iv. 160; fees, wages, and liveries, ii. 15 n. 3, 47, 158-63, 256, 299; iv. 147, 468; training ground for royal officials, i. 276 n. 6; iv. 163; promotion, ii. 10, 83, 91 and n., 95, 107; iii. 53; iv. 163-4, 188; and treasurership of Calais, iii. 261 n. 5; iv. 163-4; and church of St. Martin'sle-Grand, i. 279, 297 n. 2; ii. 15 n. 1, 270; iv. 195: see also under name of official; Italian bankers, ii. 117;

work of, ii. 323; iv. 109, 353, 363; extra curiam, ii. 48; iv. 108-9; as household council, i. 276; ii. 83 and n. 2; in council and parliament of 1305, ii. 83; as instruments of prerogative, ii. 155; executors' responsibility for accounts, iv. 93; in twelfth century, i. 163,

167-9;

under Hen. III, i. 188, 197-8, 244, 262, 273, 276-7, 288, 300-14; iv. 425; in Gascony, i. 261, 266-78, 288; iv. 357 n. 12, 358;

under Edw. I, ii. 7 n. 4, 10-26, 69 n. 6, 70, 76, 95, 107-8, 121-2, 126 n. 1, 156; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 158-63; iv. 370-3; overseas, ii. 45, 119 and n. 2;

and state trials of 1289, ii. 67-8;

under Edw. II, ii. 211-12, 215, 219, 221, 224, 257, 270-3, 277, 280, 333, 336; iii. 5-6; iv. 80; reforms, ii. 228, 248, prisoners 266-7: after Bannockburn, ii. 294;

under Edw. III, iii. 5-6, 169, 177, 224, 227; iv. 75-6, 79, 83, 96-7, 110, 119 n. 5, 135, 137, 139, 148, 152, 207, 457-8; and treaties of Calais and Brétigni, iii. iv. 146; under Rich. II, iii. 430, 449; iv. 54, 187-9, 192-3, 195, 197, 201-2; tendency to hold non-household posts, iii. 358;

auditors, i. 253; ii. 229; iv. 435 n. 2;

chandler, ii. 160, 162; sergeant chandler, ii. 256;

clerks, i. 23, 44-50, 194, 196-7, 199-200, 214, 245-8, 250, 261-2, 272, 276-7, 287; iv. 354, 358; v. 109 n. 1; a branch of household, ii. 28: allowances, ii. 50-1, 120 n. 2; wages and robes, ii. 15-16, 25, 29-30, 286 n. 1; v. 5 n. 1; personal seals, ii. 125; in war time, ii. 134, 137-8, 141-2, 144; comitive of, ii. 22-3, 47 and n. 6, 141; iv. 223; promotion, ii. 10, 13-14, 33-4; iv. 80, 188-9; v. 4; benefices, ii. 29-30; attending at exchequer for audit, ii. 120 n. 2; diplomatic work, ii. 71; use of chancery clerks, ii. 72, 144; and privy seal clerks, v. 2, 67; transference to subordinate wardrobes, ii. 43, 166; compared with those in French chancery, v. 145-6; under king John, i. 168;

under Hen. III, i. 182, 190-1, 198-9, 273, 287, 298-300, 307, 315-16; ii. 3; assisting king's tailor, iv. 357; and clerk of chamber, i. 188-9:

under Edw. I, ii. 10-11, 14-25, 30-42, 64, 67, 72-3, 77, 83, 97, 104, 107 n. 2, 152, 156; iv. 223, 372 n. 7; v. 131 n. 2; C. vi. 119; at Deganwy (1277), ii. 45; exchequer, controlling ii. 107; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 160-164;

under Edw. II, ii. 208, 214, 226, 238 n. 1, 241, 250-1, 278, 286-9, 294 n. 5, 305, 317; iv. 76-7, 447-8; v. 4 n. 6; and ordinances

of 1311, ii. 231;

under Edw. III, iii. 45, 103, 115, 217-19, 229 n. 2, 261; iv. 97, 108 n. 2, 109 n. 4, 110, 139, 147, 154, 159-60, 184, 193. 383, 450 and n. 1;

under Rich. II, iii. 400; iv. 192-3, 209, 223; during 1387 wanderings, iii. 421;

the "clerk under the treasurer," ii. 29; chief clerks, i. 205, 232; ii. 253-6; personal clerks of leading officials, ii. 24: see also under officials, below; "clerks of accounting table," ii. 254-5; clerks of counting-house, ii. 299; clerks of privy seal, v. 68; see also under Physician, king's; Surgeon, king's;

cofferer, i. 60; ii. 262; confusion in title, iv. 408-9; wages, ii. 15 n. 5; promotion of queen's cofferer, v. 242; removal, ii. 198; work and position, ii. 39-41, 48; vi. 28; financial work, ii. 40, 91, 93 n.; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 278 n. 3);

under Edw. I, ii. 14-16, 18, 21-2, 29, 40-1, 67, 93 n., 119 n. 3, 127 nn., 141; C. vi. 119-20;

under Edw. II, ii. 232-3, 237-9, 254-5, 279, 298;

iv. 79, 90; appointment of second cofferer, ii. 262; and Stapledon reforms,

ii. 262;

under Edw. III, iii. 26, 225, 261, 313; iv. 78, 80, 95-6, 104-14 passim, 119-20, 139-140, 142, 156, 160, 163-4, 185, 193, 383; C. vi. 128; under Rich. II, iii. 329; iv. 192-3, 200-2, 217 n. 1, 220; office abolished in 1782, ii. 41 n. 1; list of, vi. 24, 30-2; personal seal, ii. 40;

staff, ii. 22 n. 2, 40-1, 51, 299; clerks, ii. 22 n. 2, 24, 40-1, 254; harbingers, ii. 256: see also under Keeper (staff), below; squire

of, ii. 40 and nn.;

controller, i. 30, 146, 195, 233, 246-8, 260-1, 277-8, 288-9; vi. 24, 27-30; confusion in title of, iv. 408; oath and appointment, iii. 133 n. 4; iv. 217; v. 16 n. 7; oath at audit, iv. 133; privileged to lie in wardrobe, ii. 162; absence from court, ii. 20, 288; wages, ii. 19 n. 2; iv. 130;

work, i. 146; ii. 28, 35-9, 80 n. 2, 257, 263, 266; treasurer of chamber as, i. 247 n. 2; the king's private chancellor, ii. 38-40; as member of king's council, ii. 83 n. 1, 148 n. 2; as deputy treasurer of exchequer, vi. 19; as keeper of privy seal, ii. 36, 38-9, 79, 283; iii. 54-5; iv. 91, 92 n. 1, 261; v. 5, 27, 67, 317; vi. 28, 50; differentiation keeper of privy seal from, ii. 38, 285-7, 295-301, 304; v. 1-2, 169; as knight of shire in parliament, iii. 268 n. 5; the custodian of records, i. 35; ii. 36 and n. 1, 38, 285-6;

under Hen. III. i. 298-300, 310, 314-15 ii. 3; iv. 354, 359 369; vi. 5;

359, 369; vi. 5; under Edw. 1, ii. 14-19, 21, 30-1, 62, 64 n. 4, 68, 70 n. 1, 77, 93, 107-8, 115 n. 1, 213; in household ordinance of 1279, ii, 160-2;

ance of 1279, I, 1602, under Edw. II, ii. 213, 225-6, 234, 237-9, 254-5 271, 295-304, 308, 344-8; iii.; 4; iv. 90-4, 333-4, 375; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 271), 273); in reforms, ii. 231-2, 332;

under Edw. III, iii. 6, 37, 53, 87, 125-6, 218, 233-4, 278-9, 307; iv. 74-114 passim, 119, 123, 130-42, 156-64, 172, 177, 184, 381, 383, 433; v. 9, 37; C. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 278), 128; to investigate oppressions of purveyors (1362), iii. 258; overseas (1359-60), iii. 255; appointment of layman, iii. 234, 253-4, 272-3; controller of second ward-

robe, iii. 227; iv. 146, 156; under Rich. II, iii. 329-30, 400, 434-6, 481, 489, 491; iv. 50, 54, 63, 192, 195-202, 215, 217, 220, 223, 230 n. 2, 325 n. 1;

under Hen. IV, iv. 64 n. 1,

202 n. 1; staff, ii. 299;

clerk and attorney, ii. 20, 93 n., 279 n. 7; iv. 142 n. 4; clerks, ii. 15, 17, 37-8, 91 n. 2; iv. 79, 109 n. 4, 112, 147 n. 1, 184; duties with regard to privy seal, v. 67; clerk's groom, ii. 37 n. 2; deputies, i. 315 n. 1; ii. 15, 301; iv. 91-2; under Edw. III, iv. 94-5, 99 n. 1, 112 and n. 3, 137, 141-2; harbingers, ii. 256; locum tenens, i. 280, 300 n. 3; v. 193; messengers, ii. 37-8;

guards and watchmen, ii. 137;

herberger, ii. 256, 299: see also under Cofferer; Controller, above:

keeper (clerk, treasurer), i. 60, 64, 70, 168, 195, 229, 244-51, 260-83, 300 n. 3; C. vi. 116; definition of term, iv. 350 n. 1, 358; confusion in title, iv. 193 n. 1, 407-9; as treasurer of household, i. 228, 267, 302;

dual keepership, i. 191-2, 214; oath and appointment, iii. 133 n. 4, 335-6; v. 16 n. 7; oath at audit, iv. 133 n. 2; appointment of layman, i. 309, 311; training, iv. 110; promotion, i. 294; iv. 163; v. 8-9; removal, ii. 198, 232; wages, i. 262 n. 1; iv. 144 n. 3; v. 5 n. 1, 27 n. 7; allowances, fees, and robes, ii. 50-1, 333;

v. 27 n. 7, 215 n. 7; work, responsibility for finances, ii. 261; v. 20, 24 n. 2; accountability to, iii. 179; presided over "daily account," ii. 261; and Italian bankers, ii. 123; relations with wool staple at Antwerp, iii. 91; distributed liveries, iv. 356; responsibility for great wardrobe, iv. 362-3, 371, 373, 419, 426-7; acting at exchequer, ii. 107; vi. 20; auditing accounts of subordinate households, i. 253; ii. 184; and of Calais, treasurership iv. 164; military work, ii. 136-7 and nn., 141-2; on king's council, ii. 35, 83 and n. 1, 148 n. 2; as keeper of great seal, i. 250, 288, 310-12; vi. 5-7; absence from court, ii. 288; v. 27 n. 7; overseas, ii. 117-18; iii. 225, 491; v. 14; lands leased to, iv. 120-1;

relations with other ministers, iv. 122-8; with steward of household, iv. 160; with privy seal office, v. 5, 84; and keeper of privy seal, iii. 54-55; with great wardrobe, ii. 161; iv. 356, 378-9, 392 n. 2, 431-4;

list of, vi. 24-7;

tables of accounts, vi. 73-101; under Hen. III, i. 195-8, 228-9, 244-51, 260 n. 1, 261 n. 5, 270, 298-300, 314-15; ii. 25 n. 1; iv. 357, 417-18, 429; C. vi. 118-19; Pet. de Rivaux, i. 216-17, 222;

under Edw. I, ii. 6-8, 14-18, 21, 27-40, 62, 65-6 nn., 75 n. 1, 87-94, 106-8, 110 n. 2, 121, 126, 213, 246; iv. 112, 351-2 nn.; v. 240; of his wardrobe in east, ii. 43; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 160-2;

under Edw. II, ii. 192, 211, 213, 224-81 passim, 295-9, 303, 305, 318, 323, 333, 361-2; iv. 74 n. 4, 89-94, 376, 378, 398; v. 2 n. 1, 246; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 238, 271); in reforms, ii. 231-2, 247, 261-6;

under Edw. III, general review, iv. 76-185 passim, C. vi. 128; during minority, iii. 2, 6, 26, 29 n. 6, 34 n. 3, 37; iv. 91-2, 414 n. 1; v. 278 n. 2; C. vi. 122 (ref. to iii. 2; iv. 91-2); 1330-41, iii. 37, 53 n. 2, 74, 101 n. 6, 143-4, 161; iv. 381, 402, 414 n. 1; v. 70, 192-4; overseas, iii. 87, 96, 224-7; v. 36 n. 1; 1341-60, iii. 151 n. 1, 161, 166, 177, 203-4, 218, 227, 253, 261, 315; iv. 295, 381, 434-6, 447-8; v. 26-7 nn., 37-8, 193; C. vi. 128 (ref. to iv. 137); 1360-77, iii. 233,

keeper of second wardrobe, iii. 227; iv. 146, 156; special keepers at Hadleigh and Leeds, iv. 181; under Rich. II, iii. 329 n. 3, 330, 357, 396 n. 2, 464; iv. 50, 54, 192-4, 200-1, 215-20, 223, 482 n. 6; keeper's staff, agent, v. 216; attorney, ii. 40, 93, 128 n. 1, 279 n. 5; iv. 87-8, 137; clerk (cofferer), i. 276; ii. 24, 39-40, 93, 160 and n. 3, 162; iv. 112, 184; v. 4; comitive, iii. 490; iv. 137; deputy, i. 217, 261, 277; iv. 87 n. 3, 94-5, 137; knights, iii. 421; lieutenant, ii. 15 n. 1, 16, 39-40; iv. 78; London house, iv. 224; records, bills, v. 10 n. 4, 30 n. 7; letters, iv. 351 n. 3; v. 178 n. 2; mandates to keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 413; seal, i. 51; ii. 154; iii. 101 n. 6; iv. 351 n. 3, 413, 429 n. 4; v. 135 n. 2: see also Household (staff, treasurer); laundrywoman, ii. 256; laymen, iv. 152, 159-60, 187, 202;master, iv. 409; notaries, ii. 70-1; officers, ii. 29, 153; personal seals, ii. 91 n. 2, 108 n. 4, 262: review of chief officers, ii. 269-73; subordinate officials, v. 5; pages, iv. 444; porters, i. 168; ii. 256; sergeants, i. 167-8; menial servants, i. 167; *squires*, ii. 50-51; sumpterer, iv. 358 n. 5; treasurer: see Keeper above; usher, i. 167-9; ii. 41; iv. 362 n. 6, 386; under Edw. I, ii. 16, 18, 23, 29, 44, 160-3;

253-4, 261, 313; iv. 192,

284;

WARDROBE (Contd.) iv. 398 n. 1, 443 n. 4; under Edw. II, ii. 250, 255; iv. 76-77, 160; as controller of great wardrobe, ii. 41, 161; iv. 371-3, 377-8; wages, ii. 16 n. 2, 30; chamber, ii. 255: footman of, ii. 29 and n. 1; sub-usher, ii. 23, 29, 41, 255-6; yeomen, i. 167-8; ii. 163, 256; iv. 444; Wardrobe of the Household: Wardrobe, King's. OTHER WARDROBES: QUEENS' WARDROBES: i. 67 n., 242, 248, 252-6, 274; ii. 42-3; iii. 87, 193 n. 2; iv. 107 n. 1, 170, 182, 415 n. 1, 429 n. 2; v. 231-8, 244, 248, 251, 253, 255, 258-9, 262-3, 283-5; and St. Albans' statute, de aula non tenenda in hospicio regis, ii. 49 n. 2; absorbed in king's,

iv. 153, 174; wardrobe of robes, iv. 182; finances, i. 253-6; ii. 43 and nn.; iv. 429 n. 2; v. 233-5 and nn., 247, 267 and n. 3, 287; grants to king's wardrobe from, v. 283; accounts, iv. 383, 429; v. 234, 267;

London quarters, iv. 410 n. 3, 412; v. 258-9; storehouse, i. 253; v. 244; delivery of goods to John Fleet from, iv. 451 n. 1; tailor's office, iv. 389;

records, i. 253; v. 234; accounts: see Finances, above; of cofferer, v. 251-2, 254; controller's book, v. 251; wardrobe book, ii. 42; memoranda, v. 286; writs, v. 286;

staff, i. 253; v. 234-7; benefices of, v. 234 n. 2, 237; bailiff, v. 238 n. 6; chamberlain, i. 253 and n. 1; clerks, i. 253-4 and nn.; ii. 42; iv. 357 n. 13; v. 236, 238, 241-3, 249 n. 1;

cofferer, ii. 23 n. 1, 43 n. 1, 171 n. 1; iv. 296 n. 2, 446; v. 240-3, 251-4, 257, 259; C. vi. 121;

controller, i. 248, 253-5; iv. 74; v. 234, 236, 238-9, 243, 245, 249 n. 1, 251-4;

keeper (treasurer), i. 248, 253-6, 263, 267 n.; ii. 42-3 and nn., 83, 225; iii. 6; iv. 75 n. 4, 383, 446, 449 n. 6; v. 234-42, 245-6, 248, 263;

officers, ii. 83 n. 2; receiver, ii. 42 n. 2;

treasurer: see keeper, above; usher, v. 234 n. 1.

SUBORDINATE WARDROBES: i. 242, 252, 255-7; ii. 23, 42-3, 167-8; v. 244 n. 6; of duke of Aquitaine, i. 274 n. 3; of duchy of Cornwall, iv. 412; v. 352 n. 5; see also under Edw. of Woodstock;

staff, ii. 24, 42;

clerks, ii. 42; controller, C. vi. 121;

keeper, i. 257 n. 1; ii. 43, 95 n. 3; iv. 446; C. vi. 121;

officers, i. 256 n. 4;

see also under Alfonso, son of Edw. I; Edm. of Almaine; Edm. of Lancaster; Edm. of Woodstock; Edw., son of Hen. III; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Eleanor, daughter of Edw. I; Hen., son of Edw. I; Joan of Kent; Jo. of Eltham; Jo. of Gaunt; Lionel of Rich. of Bor-Antwerp; deaux: Rich., earl of Th. of Brother-Cornwall; ton.

Magnate Wardrobes: i. 252, 255, 257-8; ii. 52 and n. 4; v. 244 n. 6, 354; of lord of Eresby, ii. 182-3;

an earl's wardrobe books, i 257;

see also under Barons; Bohun; Clare, Elizabeth of; Cornwall, dukes of; Lacy, Alice, countess of Lancaster; Lancaster, dukes of; Lancaster, earls of; Lancaster, Hen. of (2) and (3); Lancaster, Th. of; Magnates; Wales, prince of;

Of Worcester priory, i. 67 n.; Of Foreign Countries: see under France; Papacy; Scotland. WARDROBE, GREAT:

KING'S GREAT WARDROBE:

origin and definition of term, iv. 349-51; used for a room, iv. 349 n. 1; became known as the wardrobe, iii. 179.

ADMINISTRATION:

early, i. 21, 51-2, 242, 247, 252, 258-9, 269, 273-5, 300, 302; iv. 349-64, 439; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 30, 157; iv. 419, 429; general review, iv. 349-437, description in *Liber Niger Domus regis Edwardi IV*, iv. 407; abolition, i. 52;

work, i. 275; iii. 177-8; iv. 350-3, 380, 412-37; sphere defined in Articuli super cartas, iv. 351 n. 3; differentiation of departments, iv. 440; manufacture of goods, iv. 412-13; storage of goods, ii. 362; iv. 412-13; distribution of goods, iv. 412-413; work in war time, ii. 142-3; iv. 96, 387, 394-7; increasing magnitude of transactions, iv. 364; king's demands on, iv. 208: see below under Storehouses and Workshops.

Connections and Comparisons: with chamber, iv. 304, 416, 455; exchequer control, iv. 432-3; exchequer discharging duties

at home, iii. 96;

with king's household, iii. 55-6; iv. 411; separation from, ii. 250, 269; iii. 179-80; iv. 382, 398, 400, 406-9; with wardrobe, iv. 376-8, 386, 428-37; responsibility to keeper of wardrobe, iii. 53, 179; iv. 349-64, 419, 428; separation from, i. 278; ii. 30, 222; iii. 53, 179-80; iv. 359-364, 429, 431-3; confusion between it and wardrobe, i. 275; iv. 224, 407-9, 422 n. 1;

with privy wardrobe, iv. 384, 400-1, 416, 439-42, 444, 455,

457;

with king's craftsmen, iv. 400; with tailors of royal family, iv. 388-9;

compared with Black Prince's, v. 350, 354-5.

FINANCES:

under Hen. III, iv. 365-6, 416-18, 421-2, 425-6;

under Edw, I, iv. 416, 421-2, 426; under Edw. II, iv. 420, 422, 426-7;

under Edw. III, iv. 420-3, 427-8;

under Rich. II, iv. 212, 420, 423-4, 428;

Revenue, iv. 95 n. 4, 364, 416-17, 429-34; assignments to, ii. 101 n. 3; loans to, iv. 89, 426; chamber payments for, iv. 455; wardrobe prestita to, iv. 397 n. 4; vi. 104 n. 4; sale of surplus stock, iv. 428;

Expenditure, ii. 94 n. l, 119 n. 2; iv. 173, 351, 411, 416; receipt by wardrobe from, ii. 255; wages bills, iv. 387, 391; war

expenses, iv. 422.

Accounts, ii. 250; iv. 345-6,

365-7, 369-72, 398, 416;

method of accounting, iv. 378-9, 428-37; correction of error on, iv. 430 n. 1; review, iv. 416-37; statistical tables, vi. 102-9;

audit, iii. 264; iv. 95-6, 372 n. 9, 412-13;

accountability, to exchequer, under Hen. III, i. 273;

iv. 363-4, 428; under Edw. II, iv. 379-80, 386, 417, 422, 431-2; under Edw. III, iv. 147, 364, 433-4, 436-7; to household, iv, 132-133; to wardrobe, ii. 261; iv. 359-64, 372, 379-80, 416, 428-37; to 1324, iv. 416-22;

under Hen. III, iv. 418, 425-6; under Edw. I, ii. 30-1, 161; iv. 369-71, 419-20; C. vi. 129; under Edw. II, ii. 264, 266;

iv. 420, 430; C. vi. 122; under Edw. III, iv. 142, 151, 431-2, 441, 452;

under Rich. II, iv. 385 n. 1, 388.

QUARTERS AND TRAVELS:

quarters, ii. 53, 157; iv. 393-412; with king's court, iv. 362, 393-6; withdrawal "out of court," iv. 406-8: see also under Connections and Comparisons above: building for, iii. 372; houses of wardrobe, iv. 434; as royal residence, iii. 375; iv. 410; meetings of king's council and ministers at, iv. 410; as prison, iv. 410; great fire at, iv. 411; used by wardrobe of household, iv. 87, 401 n. 7; house attached to, iii. 404;

in city of London, ii. 58; iii. 165, 178-9; iv. 87 n. 3, 224, 374, 380, 384, 393-6, 398-412; v. 354 n. 3; house hired by Adenettus the Tailor, iv. 394; in Baynard's Castle ward, iv. 384 n. 5, 405-6, 409-11, 428; in Lombard Street, iii. 101, 179, 309 n. 3; iv. 395, 401-5, 407, 434, 448; v. 259 n. 7, 263 n. 1; in Tower of London, ii. 3 n. 5, 54; iii. 53, 179; iv. 393-394, 397, 399-404, 439, 441; removal from Tower, iv. 400; at Westminster, iv. 398-400, 404; outside London, iv. 394-6. 401-3; at Antwerp, iv. 103 n. 1, 382, 396; at Berwickon-Tweed, iv. 394; at Bordeaux, i. 273-5; iv. 362 and n. 3; in Brabant, iv. 397, 402, 423; Bruges, iv. 397, 403; at Carlisle, iv. 394; in Gascony, iv. 356 n. 7, 362; in Ireland, iv. 411; at Newcastle-on-Tyne, iv. 396; in Netherlands, iv. 103 n. 1; at York, iii. 59 n. 7; iv. 395-396, 402, 441;

hospicium, iv. 395, 401, 407-8; travels, iv. 104 n. 3, 394-7;

during Welsh and Scottish wars, iv. 394-5, 411, 422; overseas, iv. 396, 402-3, 411; during Hundred Years' War, iii. 114, 165;

see also Storehouses and Workshops, below;

RECORDS: iv. 83, 383;

accounts, iv. 383-4, 415, 417, 419, 421, 430, 436; gaps in, iv. 383-4, 431-6; search of, iv. 462 n. 2; original, i. 52; iv. 372; enrolments, 379-80, 416-17, particulars, iv. 372, 380. 416, 419; accounts of stores delivered, iv. 415; subsidiary documents, i. 60; iv. 413;

bills, iv. 413, 434;

debentures, i. 51;

indentures, iv. 351 n. 3, 377-9, 414 n. 1, 415;

mandate, i. 273 n. 4;

receipts for goods, iv. 413;

rolls, iv. 367, 430; counterroll, iv. 386 n. 3, 415, 419, 430; rolls of liveries, iii. 378 n. 2; v. 175 n. 4; roll of purchases, iv. 427 n. 2;

warrants for delivery of goods, iv. 413;

writs, iv. 367.

1318, iv. 376, of Reforms: 430; exchequer ordinance of 1324, iv, 426, 430; effect of Stapeldon - Melton reforms, iv. 376-9:

STOREHOUSES AND WORKSHOPS: storehouses, ii. 58, 62; iv. 281. 350-4, 359-62, 365, 387, 393, 397, 412-13, 440, 442; in city of London, ii. 58; iv. 397-8; in the Tower, ii. 52-4; iii. 53; iv. 361, 365, 398-9, 439; local storehouses, iv. 360-2, 397; workshops, iv. 352-3, 386, 395, 409, 412; craftsmen's workrooms and lodgings, iv. 387; stores, ii. 142; iii. 45 n. 2; iv. 171, 351-2, 417 and n. 2, 440, 475 n. 1; purchases, ii. 4 n. 3; iv. 349, 363, 392, 396, 401, 403, 412-413, 417, 419, 426; purveyance and prisage, ii. 153-4; iv. 351 n. 3, 352, 359 n. 2, 379, 392-3, 397, 412, 426; purchases and prises at fairs, ii. 161; iv. 370-1, 378; fruit, iv. 444; control over arms and armour, iv. 440-1; materials for guns and artillery, iv. 415-16; for manufacture of gunpowder, iv. 470; military supplies, iii. 66; iv. 448 n. 6; harness and clothes, iv. 388, 394; king's jewels deposited in, iv. 337; parchment and ink iv. 434; transport of stores, iv. 104 n. 3, 394-5, 403, 434; liveries from, ii. 250, 264; iv. 352, 357, 372 n. 5, 482, 396 n. 1, 397, 413-16; method of, iv. 413; for Edw. III's funeral, iv. 173 n. 1; king's gifts, iv. 413-414; arms and armour, iv. 401; robes. iv. 451; vi. 103 nn.; sent to wardrobe, iv. 136, 170; cloth supplied to privy wardrobe, iv. 479; green cloth for privy seal table, v. 74;

see also Quarters and Travels, above; and under Arms and Armour; Clothing; Guns.

STAFF: i. 276-7; ii. 29; iii. 53; iv. 192-3, 349-437 passim; in

household ordinances of 1279, ii. 29; iv. 370; promotion, iii. 53; method of appointment, iv. 370, 373; separation from wardrobe, iv. 96-7, 370; travelling allowances, iv. 411; protections, iv. 372 n. 2, 392 n. 2; in Gascony, i. 273; iv. 362; right of prisage, ii. 229; subordinate staff, iv. 378, 392; armourers, iv. 389-90, 392, 475, 478; artificers, iv. 387; atillator, iv. 390; buyer: see Keeper, below; carpenters, iv. 392; clerks, i. 189 n. 1, 273; ii. 24-5; iii. 45; iv. 375 n. 7, 387, 391, 395-7, 404, 406-7; vi. 35-6 nn.: and under keeper below; confectioner of spices, iv. 378; controller, ii. 30, 41, 214 n. 1, 255; iii. 83; iv. 371-2, 377-8, 386, 419, 430: see also Wardrobe (staff, usher); craftsmen, iv. 386-92; embroiderer, iv. 390-2; galeator, iv. 390; goldsmiths, iv. 391; keepers (buyers, clerks, purveyors, takers), i. 60, 273; ii. 24-5, iv. 355-87, 392, 402-13; confusion in title of, iv. 407-9, 413; recognised as definite wardrobe office, iv. 371; relations with king's court, iv. 400, 407; appointment, iv. 368, 373-4; fee, "reward" and robes, ii. 25; iv. 377, 432, 434; promotion, iv. 163, 189; functions, iv. 412-13; interest in arms and armour, iv. 401, 440 n. 2; as keeper of privy seal, vi. 54; as keeper of privy wardrobe, iii. 180, 234; iv. 163, 441, 458; under Hen. III, i. 258, 273, 278, 300, 310, 312 n. 1, 316; iv. 355-68, 371, 389, 417-18,

425, 428-9; responsibility to keeper of wardrobe, iv. 362-3; under Edw. I, i. 52; ii. 3 n. 5, 62; iv. 351-2 nn., 368-76, 394, 396, 419, 421 n. 2; v. 129 n. 3, 164 n. 5; in household ordinance of 1279, ii. 161; "buyer" called "keeper" after 1279, ii. 25; iv. 371; at fairs, iv. 370; under Edw. II, ii. 255, 264, 266, 362; iv. 72, 79 n. 5, 95, 130, 375-9, 416, 427 n. 1, 430; vi. 104 n. 3; in ordinances of 1318, iv. 387-8; under Edw. III, iii. 53; iv. 380-6; during minority, iii. 66, 83; iv. 79 n. 5, 95, 96 n. 4, 380, 413-14 nn., 441, 447 n. 8; 1330-41, iii. 45 n. 2, 66, 83, 87; iv. 80, 87 n. 3, 89, 96 n. 4, 104 n. 3, 249, 395, 402-3, 411, 414 n. 1, 447 n. 8; v. 350; C. vi. 128 (ref. to iv. 96); 1341-60, iii. 87, 218; iv. 131, 133, 147 n. 1, 155 n. 4, 157, 352 n. 2, 403-5, 428, 432-4; v. 37, 257; 1360-77, iii. 87, 234; iv. 171, 405-6, 428, 434, 435 n. 3; keeper "of our grandfather" under Rich. II, iv. 193; under Rich. II, 1377-90, iii. 330, 464; iv. 202; v. 329; 1390-99, iii. 464; iv. 49-50, 189, 202, 392, 411; v. 53, 220 n. 1; list of, vi. 33-7; attorney of, iv. 119 n. 1: personal clerk of, iv. 387, 434; chamber of, ii. 250, 255; iv. 376; chamberlain of, ii. 250; iv. 376; household of, iv. 399; yeoman of, iv. 434; lanceator, iv. 390; master, iv. 409-10, 411 n. 1; officers, ii. 90, 250-1;

pavilioners, iv. 378, 390-2, 475: polisher of king's arms, iv. 390; prisers, iv. 392;

providers: see Keeper, above: purveyors: see Keeper, above; saddlers, iv. 391:

squires, iv. 376;

sumpterers, iv. 358 n. 5;

king's tailor, iv. 392, 429: see also under Keeper, above; and under Tailor, King's;

takers: see Keeper, above;

tapicer, iv. 391;

workmen, iv. 387, 411 n. 1; yeomen, iv. 387, 395 n. 396 n. 1, 397, 404, 406. OTHER GREAT WARDROBES:

Queen's, v. 232, 242-3, 258-9,

262 n. 1, 264; clerk, v. 259; Subordinate Royal: see under Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; Jo. of Gaunt;

Magnates': see under Lancaster, Th. of:

Wardrobe of the household: Wardrobe, King's;

Little: see under Wardrobe, Privy; Local, iv. 181, 483-4;

Petty (or small), iii. 430; iv. 480 n. 1.

WARDROBE, PRIVY:

KING'S PRIVY WARDROBE:

i. 21-2, 53-4, 302 n. 4; ii. 52; iv. 350 n. 1; origin, ii. 143, 157; iii. 53-4; iv. 439-45;

Administration: ii. 269; iii. 115, 177-80; iv. 259-60, 400, 442, 445, 450-63, 467-9;

in court, iv. 441-3;

emergence as an organisation, ii. 222; iii. 179; iv. 443; separation of Tower and court branches, iv. 442, 450-1; of the chamber, iv. 388, 482; of house-hold, iv. 116 n. 1, 482-3; delivery of contents to new keeper, iv. 459; functions, iv. 449-50; organisation during Hundred Years' War, iii. 53-4; iv. 96; effect of abolition of chamber lands, iv. 456; confusion when Hatfield became keeper. iv. 462; search of records for information concerning, iv. 462 n. 2; after 1399, iv. 479-81:

Connections and Comparisons: with chamber, iii. 167, 179; iv. 255-6, 264, 281, 285, 304, 312, 416, 439-42, 444, 450 n. 1, 452-6; v. 243; separation from, iv. 456;

with exchange in Tower,

iv. 455;

with exchequer, accountable to, iii. 179; dependence on, iv. 467;

with household, iii. 55-6; iv. 174:

with wardrobe, iv. 441-2;

with great wardrobe, iii. 179; iv. 384, 416, 439-42, 444, 455, 457.

FINANCES: iv. 212, 421, 463-6; Revenue, iv. 464-7, 477-8;

Expenditure, cost of maintenance of office, iv. 468; cost of arms, iv. 478; military, iv. 465-6, 468; after 1399, iv. 480;

Accounts, rendered in exchequer, iii. 179; iv. 436, 451, 455-6, 459, 466; analysis, iv. 463-6; accounts, iv. 287, 459 n. 2; of Jo. Hatfield, iv. 459 and nn., 460-1, 467;

QUARTERS AND TRAVELS:

"removing," of the household, iv. 482, 484;

in Tower of London, ii. 52-3, 58, 157; iii. 53, 115, 165, 179; iv. 250 n. 3, 256, 280-1, 285, 353, 389, 400, 437-84 passim; queen's chamber, iv. 461;

chamber of, iv. 476, 479;

travels, iv. 443 n., 449; in Scotland and Ireland, iv. 465-6; at York, iv. 450.

RECORDS: record sources for, i. 53-4; iv. 462;

accounts, iv. 307, 441, 447, 449, 454-7; enrolments, iv. 462; subsidiary docu-

ments, i. 54, 60; iv. 451 and n. 2, 462, 478; indentures, iv. 451 n. 2, 462; inventories, iv. 469-70; letters, iv. 451 n. 2, 468; rolls, iv. 451 n. 2, 468; tallies, iv. 451 n. 2. STOREHOUSE AND STORES: storehouse, iv. 281, 294, 441-2, 454, 459; robbed in 1381, iii. 371 n. 3; iv. 459-61, 467, 479; stores, iv. 415, 461, 464-5, 467-9, 478; delivery by outgoing keeper, iv. 464 n. 4; equipment of king's army and navy, iv. 469; woollen cloth, iv. 415; harness, iv. 443 n. 4; jewels, iv. 337; vestments and jewels of king's chapel, iv. 452 n. 5: as an armoury, iv. 294, 450, 478-9, 482; relation to armouries in Tower, iv. 408;

and artillery, iii. 178; iv. 401, 444, 465, 468-78; workshops, iv. 472, 475-6, 478.

purchase, manufacture, and

storage of arms, armour,

STAFF: iv. 54, 96-7, 192, 411, 441-2, 444, 450, 466, 478; connection with chamber, iv. 264, 440; wages, iv. 453; repairing and constructing cannon, iv. 473; armourers, iv. 475-6;

maker of breast-plates. 476:

clerks, iv. 453, 475;

keeper, i. 53-4, 60; iv. 415, 441-5, 462, 467 n. 2, 469, 478; v. 109 n. 2, 171 n. 4, 189; appointment, iv. 462; fee, robes, and salary, iv. 462, 464-5; work, iv. 412 n. 6, 467; receiver of chamber as, iv. 255, 258-9; as keeper of great wardrobe, iii. iv. 441, 458; C. vi. 126; list of, vi. 37; under Edw. III, iii. 53-4, 167, 179-80, 234; Ware (co. Herts.), priory of, iv. 194 iv. 163, 257, 264, 280-1, 285,

384, 436, 441-59, 463, 466, 470-2, 476-83; C. vi. 126; 130; under Rich. II, iii. 358, 451; iv. 54, 163, 202, 336, 411, 458-62, 464, 466, 472; master keepers after 1399, iv. 480-2 (and list on p. 480 n. 6); deputy of, iv. 458 n. 2, 462 n. 2, 466;

of the privy wardrobe of the household, iv. 384, 457-8; of the privy wardrobe within the palace of Westminster, iv. 483;

maker of crossbows, iv. 476; pavilioner, iv. 475; smith, iv. 476: workmen, iv. 475-6; yeoman, iv. 443, 476.

OTHER PRIVY WARDROBES: Of queen, iv. 443 n. 4; v. 232,

242-3, 258-9;Subordinate Royal: see under Edw. of Woodstock; Ambulatory and Local, iv. 442,

450-1, 483 and nn.

Warderobe, Giles of: see Oudenarde. Richard of, ii. 232 n. 1.

Wards, king's, i. 276 n. 4; iii. 27; iv. 122-9, 245, 302; education of, ii. 172; magistri of, ii. 172; in household of queen, v. 233, 273; of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 172.

Wardships, in king's custody, iv. 122-5; income from, iii. 146, iv. 130;

assigned to chamber, iv. 243, 245, 249-50, 266; to household, iv. 120-1; v. 346; to wardrobe, iv. 122-9, 303;

keepers of, ii. 158, 335-6; iv. 299, 309: see also Escheats;

grants, regulated in Walton ordinances, iii. 147-8; to queen, v. 269, 276, 280-3; to household staff, ii. 34;

held by Black Prince, v. 345-6, 358 n. 4, 359;

of Beaumont lands, iv. 124;

of lordship of Abergavenny, iv. 275-276.

n. 1, 248.

Ware, Richard, treasurer of exchequer, ii. 13; vi. 19.

Warenguefort, Roger de, usher of exchequer, i. 94 n. 2.

Warenne, Countess of: see Bar, Joan

Warenne, earl of, iii. 138 n. 2.

John, earl of Surrey (d. 1286). ii. 151.

John de, earl of Surrey (d. 1347), ii. 192 n., 201, 204; iii. 106, 131-2, 163, 190; C. vi. 126.

William, earl of Surrey (d. 1240),

privy seal of, i. 209.

Warevilla, ministers of, i. 137 n. 1. Wark-in-Tynedale (Northumberland), iv. 101 and n. 2; v. 250 n. 3.

Warley, Ingelard of, ii. 231-4, 269-71; clerk of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171 n. 4; C. vi. 121; work in chamber, ii. 226, 316 nn., 318 n. 1, 319, 362; vi. 54; C. vi. 122; baron of exchequer, ii. 269-71; wardrobe official, ii. 225, 316; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 198, 226, 231-4, 237 and n., 248 n. 3, 269-71, 279, 318 n. 5, 319, 361; iv. 93, 398; vi. 26; C. vi. 123; attorney of, iv. 398 n. 4; personal clerk of, v. 4; seal of, v. 135 n. 2.

Warminster (co. Wilts.), iv. 179.

Warminster, William of, clerk and keeper of wardrobe of king's children, ii. 43, 95 n. 3.

Warneville, Ralph of, sacristan of Rouen, bishop of Lisieux, chancellor, i. 132-3 and nn.; vi. 3.

Warnham, William, keeper of king's wardrobe at Hadleigh castle, iv. 483 n. 5.

Warrants, methods of folding, sealing, and closing, i. 59;

control of departments through, iii. 71, 74-5, 78;

under Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 78, 144-6, 148-9;

for issue of chancery writs, iii. 57 n. 2; for allowances at exchequer, ii. 305; iv. 319;

bills of wardrobe, iv. 413;

to keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 351 n. 1, 413;

appointing keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 457:

for purveyors, ii. 154; iv. 351

under sign manual, v. 227;

issued by regent, iii. 165 n. 3;

for issue of money, cashing and discounting, iv. 317 n. 4; dating and arrangement, iii. 96 n. 5; Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 69-71, 73, 145-6, 149; in ordinance of 1444, v. 228 n. 2; for chamber income, iv. 315-16; for issues from chamber, iv. 233; to great wardrobe, iv. 379; to privy wardrobe, iv. 467 n. 2:

see also under Aquitaine; Chamber; Chancery; Edw. of Woodstock; Exchequer; Privy Seal Office; Seals (Great, Griffin, Secret, Signet, Small); Wardrobe; Ward-

robe, Great.

Warrington (co. Lanes.), v. 35-6.

Warwick, county of, i. 80; iv. 11, 13; Black Prince's fees in, v. 393 n. 6; county court, i. 281 n. 3;

knight of shire, iii. 312 n. 5; iv. 12;

Langton's and Templar lands, ii. 317,

sheriff, iii, 40, 95, 188, 484; iv. 12-

Warwick, earl of: see under Beauchamp.

earldom of, iii. 190 n. 1.

Warwick, John, sub-sheriff of Anglesey, v. 341 n. 1.

Roger of, chaplain, chancery official, i. 132 n. 3.

Warwick chamberlain: see under Exchequer (staff).

Waryn, John, queen's tailor, v. 264. Washerwomen: see under Occupations.

Washingborough (co. Lincoln), v. 326

Waspail, Ralph, chamber official, i. 112.

Wastes, dwellers in, iii. 107-8.

see under Household, Watchmen. king's; Is., queen of Edw. II; Wardrobe, king's.

Water-bearer, king's, i. 84.

Water courses, improvement of, iv. 296.

Waterford (co. Waterford), iii. 488, 495; iv. 55, 59; v. 221; staple at, iii. 185 n. 4.

Watermen: see under Occupations.

Watervile, Sir Ralph de, in king's household, clerk of kitchen, ii. 160.

William of, in household of king's children, ii. 166 n. 5.

Watford, Robert, clerk of privy seal, iii. 87 n. 3; v. 77 nn., 112.

Wath, Michael, chancery clerk, keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 5 and n. 3, 43, 60 n. 3, 121; keeper of great seal, iii. 103 nn.; vi. 13.

Richard, clerk of Black Prince's privy seal, v. 381 n. 4, 438:

see also Watt.

Watlington (co. Oxford), v. 320 n. 8, 357-8.

Watson, Mary H., iii. 336 n. 5.

Watt, Richard, iv. 128 n. 1; see also Wath.

Watts, Harland, unpublished thesis, ii. 315 n. 1.

Waugh, W. T., Lollard Knights, iii. 400 n. 4, 425 n. 1.

Wauncy, Edmund, on Black Prince's staff, v. 344 n. 7, 349 n. 3, 432. Wauton, Roger: see Waltham.

Wawayn, John, constable of Bordeaux, iii. 67 n. 2; vi. 69.

Wax, for household and state offices, i. 104 n. 3, 162, 258; ii. 124, 162, 255-6; iii. 228; iv. 171, 352, 354, 355 n. 4, 358, 377, 418 n. 1; fee of: see Chancellor, fee of; significance of colour used for sealing, v. 129 n. 1, 130-1, 406; green, for chancery, ii. 69 n. 2; v. 130-1; for exchequer, v. 130-1; chancellor of green wax: see Exchequer (staff, chancellor); collector of Black Prince's moneys from, v. 393 n. 4;

red, for household seals, v. 222; white, for chancery, v. 130-1; for griffin seal, v. 182;

for privy seal, ii. 45; iv. 352; v. 38 n. 1, 74, 90, 131;

for secret seal, v. 170;

for signet, v. 200-1; for small seals, v. 131, 170;

for wardrobe, ii. 45, 108 n. 4; iv. 413; v. 131;

for keeper's (regent's) seal, iii. 166; v. 24;

for queen's administration, iv. 365, 418 n. 1; v. 131, 240, 243, 285-7; for administration of king's sons, v. 131; of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 70 and n. 4; of Black Prince, v. 316, 363, 405 n. 4, 406, 416;

for magnate administrations, ii. 357; iv. 351 n. 1; v. 131;

for seals of ecclesiastical corporations, v. 131;

for private seals, ii. 126 n. 1;

for chancery and great seal of Aquitaine, v. 405 n. 3, 414 n. 2, 418; for seal of court of Gascony, v. 303 n. 1; for seals for contracts for Bordeaux, v. 303 n. 9; for exchequer seal of Chester, v. 130 n. 3, 417;

use in Aragon, v. 154; in Empire, v. 156; in France, v. 143; for

papal seals, v. 132; for burial, iv. 435 n. 3;

for lighting purposes, iv. 352;

purchase of, ii. 96; purveyance of, iv. 392 n. 2;

great wardrobe store, iv. 352 n. 3, 359, 361, 375, 413-15, 418 n. 1, 427 n. 1; livery of, iv. 352, 377, 413-14.

Weapons: see under Arms.
Weavers: see under Occupations.
Weavers' Hall: see under London.
Weaverthorpe (co. Yorks.), C. vi.
112.

Weigher: see Exchequer (staff). Weighton, Dickon of, ii. 47.

Weights and measures, standards of, ii. 210; trespasses against, ii. 361; for wool at Westminster staple, iii. 185 n. 4.

Welbeck (co. Notts.), canons of, iii. 482 n. 6.

Weld, John, clerk of clerk of privy seal, v. 79-80.

Weldon (co. Northants.), v. 291 n. 1. Welford, Geoffrey, keeper of great seal, vi. 9. Wellesworth, Sir Roger of, steward | Wenlock, William, clerk of privy of household of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171.

Wellingborough (co. Northants.), v. 104 n. 1.

Wellingborough, G., iii. 154 n. 5; v. 104 n. 1.

John, clerk of privy seal, v. 70, 72 n.; steward of household of Michael Northburgh, v. 104 n. 1; prebendary of St. Stephen's, Westminster, v. 72 n. 2.

John the elder, chirographer of common bench, v. 93; "attendant at" king's council, v. 101-2 and nn.; clerk of privy seal, v. 76, 81, 93, 98, 101-5, 112.

John the younger, clerk of privy seal, v. 89, 103-5, 112.

John, sub-deacon, v. 104 n. 1.

William, clerk of privy seal, v. 105, 112.

Wells (co. Somerset), archdeacon: see under Chaceporc, Pe.; Simon, de

bishop, ii. 13 n. 3; iii. 400; v. 49; bishoprie, iii. 436;

dean, iv. 9, 51 n. 1; v. 7, 29 n. 1; see also under Bury, Rich.; Carlton, Jo.;

prebendary, ii. 233 n. 3; iv. 77 n. 8; v. 95-6, 205 n. 3:

see also under Tawton, Rob; Winwick, Jo.;

provost, iv. 77 n. 8, 386 n. 1; v. 9: see also under Macclesfield, Jo. (1); Tawton, Rob.:

see also Bath and Wells.

Wells, Hugh of, keeper of great seal, i. 183 n. 1; vi. 3; bp. of Lincoln, i. 167 n. 1.

Joceline of, bp. of Bath and Wells, i. 212, 235.

Welshpool (co. Mont.), ii. 234.

Welwick, John, bachelor of civil law, notary, clerk of privy seal, iii. 222; v. 37, 77 n. 5, 106, 112.

Wenceslas, king of Romans and of Bohemia, iii. 382-3; iv. 20; v. 213-14.

Wendlingburgh: see Wellingborough. Wendover, John, clerk of offices in Black Prince's household, v. 322. Roger of: see under Chronicles.

seal, v. 112.

Wensleydale (co. Yorks.), iii. 276.

Weobley (co. Hereford), iii. 331 n. 2. Werdecop, Robert de, clerk of chancery, ii. 280 n. 3.

Werewelle, William de, king's cook, ii. 159 and n. 1.

Wesenham, John, merchant of Lynn, iv. 127, 303 n. 1.

Westbury-on-Severn (co. Gloucester), iii. 2 n. 3, 3 n.

Westbury, Stephen of, iv. 392 n. 2.

Westewade, Roger, receiver-general of queen, v. 262 n. 2.

Westle, J., iv. 482 n. 4.

Westmancote, J., clerk of privy seal, v. 77 n. 2, 112.

WESTMINSTER (co. Midd.): i. 146 n. 1, 165, 225, 304 n. 2; ii. 70 n. 1, 300 n. 2; iii. 45, 128 n.; iv. 4, 108 n. 3, 204; v. 307; C. vi. 117-19; and "Wircestre," iv. 35 n. 1; communications with, iii. 212, 284 n. 3; boat hire, v. 109, 373; parchment bought at, v. 284;

complaints of inhabitants (1338), iii. 63-4;

gate of, v. 108 n. 1;

taverns, v. 108;

Sir Robert Tresilian, hiding iii. 426;

feast to "knights of France" at, iv. 134;

proclamation of concordat between Jo. of Gaunt and princess of Wales at, iii. 324;

St. James' hospital, iii. 203 n. 4; staple, iii. 64 n. 1, 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4;

ABBEY: ii. 54-5, 58; iii. 340 p. 3; building of, C. vi. 116; great fire at, ii. 54; heretical placards affixed to doors, iii. 494; claims to St. James' hospital and St. Stephen's chapel, iii. 203 n. 4; claim to ounce of gold, iv. 319 n. 1; its privileges for debtors, v. 215 n. 8;

abbot, i. 235; ii. 13, 56; iii. 232; and under Langham, Si.

steward of, ii. 180;

manor-house of "La Neite," v. 396; prison of, iii. 370; chapter of, iv. 319 n. 1; chapter house, ii. 53-5; as meeting place of the Commons, iii. 293 and n., 305; lectern, iii. 293; crypt, wardrobe treasury in, i. 290 n. 2; ii. 52-8, 157; v. 134 n. 4; chronicles: see under Chronicles; church of, services in, iii. 405 n. 1, 418; burials and funerals, iii. 461-2; iv. 9; of Edw. III, iv. 464 n. 4; of Anne of Bohemia, iii. 486; iv. 222; coronations, iii. 325, 383; masses, iii. 340, 437; iv. 29; v. 215; Rich. II's wedding, iv. 15; Edw. the Confessor's chapel, iii. 462; shrine in, iii. 372, 424; iv. 29, 107 n. 1; churchyard, ii. 55; ink made at, C. vi. 112; monks, ii. 52-3, 55-7, 180; iii. 203, 433 n., 453, 462, 490; iv. 9, 54, 64: Merciless Parliament in, iii. 437; refectory, ii. 56; commons in, iv. 16; plate, ii. 55: records, ii. 180; robberies in, i. 290 n. 2; ii. 54-7; v. 134 n. 4; sacristan of, ii. 56; iii. 340; C. vi. 112; sanctuary of, iii. 339-41; temporalities, v. 279; Archdeacon of, C. vi. 116; PALACE: iii. 425, 433; iv. 39 n. 2; boundaries, ii. 55; great fire, ii. 54; repairs, i. 164 n. 1; " le bonde house " over the second gate, v. 72 n. 2; council chamber (star chamber), v. 73; Marcolf chamber, iii. 454-5; painted chamber, iii. 266, 293; iv. 285 n. 3; white chamber, iv. 285; lords attending Good Parliament meet in, iii. 293;

White Hall, iii. 431, 492; Westminster Hall, ii. 293; iii. 158 and n. 2, 161, 211, 222, 402; 72; reconstruction of, iii. 452; iv. 20-1, 24 and n. 5, 224: Rich. II receives lords appellant in, iii. 426; privy palace, iv. 483-4 nn.; king's private cellar, iv. 183 and n. 5; his garden, iv. 211: Saint Stephen's Collegiate church, iii. 203 n. 4, 383; iv. 404; v. 263: dean and canons, iii. 453: iv. 404; v. 259; chaplains, iv. 404 n. 6; prebendary, iii. 249 n.; v. 72 n. 2, 98; tower assigned to Hen. IV's queen, v. 331 n. 3; staff, ii. 56-7; keeper, ii. 55-7; ADMINISTRATIVE CAPITAL: iii. 57-65, 83, 90, 114, 177-80; iv. 116, 176-7, 181, 225, 252, 279; v. 11 n. 1; the court suburb. ii. 47; auditores querelarum at, v. 271 n. 3; proclamation of peace issued from, iv. 145; 1387 opposition party at, iii. 419-421; lords appellant at, iii. 428; removal of administration from (1392), iii. 480-2; 1397 trials at, iv. 26-7, 29; King at, ii. 52; iii. 165, 177, 369; Edw. III at, iii. 152, 287, 318 n. 1; iv. 99 and n. 1, 134, 176, 178-80, 182; Rich. II at, iii. 419 and n. 3, 487 n., 495 and n. 2; iv. 5, 222; v. 218; Rich. II and, iv. 220 n., 224; Offices, chamber, i. iii. 167; iv. 244 n. 6, 260, 270, 282-6, 303, 456; v. 189-90; chamberlain's room, iv. 285 n. 3; sub-chamberlain's room, iv. 285 n. 3; chancery, ii. 63, 73-4, 75 and n. 5; iii. 3 n. 1, 57-8, 158, 165 n. 2, 167-8, 170, 223, 286, 419 n. 3, 492, 493 and nn.; iv. 34 and n. 1, 128 n. 3; chancellor at, iii. 153; chancery clerks at, iii. 228, 268 n. 4, 376;

king's council, ii. 76 n. 5: iii. 165, 286 and n. 3, 287, 470, 472-3; iv. 183, 220; v. 72; great councils, iii. 309, 346-7. 389, 453; centre for council east for and south-east, 223 n. 4; continual iii. councils at, iii. 342 n. 3,

court, iii. 342, 371; iv. 361; courts (law), common bench at, ii. 47, 75; iii. 15, 82 n. 4, 83, 180; iv. 18 n. 2, 270; king's bench, i. 296; iii. 180, 258; exchequer, i. 96-7 and nn., 142, 144 n. 2; ii. 47, 52, 75, 112, 116, 200, 260 n. 2; iii. 48 n. 7, 92, 370; v. 207 n. 2, 331 n. 3, 333 n. 3; C. vi. 112; absences from, ii. 105-6 and nn., 112, 258, 260 n. 2; iii. 15, 20, 54, 82-3, 92; exchequer of receipt, i. 144 n. 2; iii. 130, 365; house for foreign accounts, iii. 209; special exchequer for Westminster

C. vi. 116; household, iv. 118 n. 3, 220; ordinances: see Ordinances; parliaments at, under Edw. I,

Abbey,

ii. 67 n. 3, 91 n. 2; of Easter 1309, ii. 283; of 1327, iii. 3, 7-9; under Edw. III, iii. 24, 37-9, 56, 60-3, 91, 126-40, 168, 231, 233-4, 263, 266, 269-70, 280, 290; iv. 35-6; colloquium of knights from shires (1338), iii. 79: under Rich. II, iii. 327 n. 1, 332-6, 338-9, 342, 347-54, 377-84, 395-7, 410-15, 460-5, 474-5, 478, 483 n. 3, 493-5; iv. 6, 14-29, 220, 321-322 nn.; v. 46, 52, 56-7; petitions against charters of pardon, v. 209; 1398 commission, iv. 39; in 1399, iv. 61;

regency, v. 25;

great seal, ii. 199; iii. 81; v. 18 n. 6, 21; surrendered at, iii. 151 n.; v. 34 n. 3; griffin seal, v. 190-1;

privy seal office, iii. 54, 419 n. 3; v. 11, 67-9, 72-3; hospicium, v. 31, 67; secret seal (signet), v. 219 n. 4;

statutes of, iii. 51, 60;

treasurer, ii. 117:

wardrobe, i. 163-4: ii. 52, 157: iii. 177; iv. 88 n. 3, 177, 445; keeper at, iv. 128 n. 3;

great wardrobe, iv. 398-400, 404; transport of stores to. iv. 359 n. 2, 361, 398, 403; privy wardrobe, iv. 483;

wardrobe of robes and arms, iv. 444 n. 2;

works, iv. 369 n. 2, 384, 458 n. 3; v. 362 n. 1;

queen's administration, iii. 21; v. 236 n. 3, 239, 247, 262, 284, 331 n. 3;

Black Prince's administration, v. 294, 297, 299, 319 n. 4, 326, 331 n. 3, 332-3, 335, 343, 374, 394 n. 5, 395, 423-4; chamber, v. 362, 397 n. 1; exchequer, iii. 196 n. 3; v. 324, 329, 334, 373, 438 n. 4; hospicium, v. 354 n. 4; his palace, v. 362 n. 1;

subordinate households, iii. 193 n. 2, 253 n. 1.

Westminster, Edward of, i. 274, n. 2; iv. 361 n. 2; C. vi. 116, 118.

Westmorland, county of, escheator, iii. 191 n. 2.

military levies from, ii. 144 n. 2; represented at great council of Winchester (1371), iii. 268 n. 5; taxation, ii. 95; iii. 270 n. 1.

Westmorland, earl of: see under Neville.

Weston, John de, clerk, ii. 126 n. 1; C. vi. 124-5;

steward of Edw. I's children, C. vi. 116;

constable of Bordeaux, vi. 68; chamberlain and escheator of North Wales, vi. 62, 65.

John, the younger, marshal household, ii. 252 n. 1.

Philip, iv. 275 n. 3; king's almoner and confessor, iii. 120; iv. 107, keeper of Carisbrooke, 268;

iv. 264; chamber official, iii. 167, 169; iv. 264, 268-9, 271, 280 and n. 1, 287 n. 1, 300; retinue on Crécy-Calais campaign, iv. 268 n. 5.

Thomas of, clerk of queen's ward-robe, v. 242, 244.

Walter, regent of office of constable of Bordeaux, vi. 69.

Westway, Walter, iv. 100 n. 2.

Wetenhall, Adam, "chancellor of Wales," ii. 115 n.; chamberlain of North Wales, vi. 62.

Wetherby (co. Yorks.), iii. 378 n. 3. Wetwang (co. Yorks.), prebend of, iii. 117 n. 1.

Wetwang, Walter, clerk of pantry and buttery, iv. 110; controller of wardrobe, iv. 110; v. 193; vi. 29; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 166 n. 2, 178; iv. 110, 114-19, 130, 133, 169-70 nn., 291 n. 1; v. 22 n. 3; vi. 27, 90-1.

Whalley (co. Lancaster), ii. 358 n. 4. Wheat: see under Crops and Grains. Wheatley (co. Notts.), ii. 351 n. 5;

iii. 314 n. 2; iv. 232 n. 1. Wheatley, Elie of, clerk of great wardrobe, vi. 35 n.

Henry of, vi. 35 n.; cofferer of wardrobe, vi. 30; C. vi. 119. Whippingham (Hants.), iv. 248.

Whitby, Alan, clerk of keeper of privy seal, v. 78 n. 4.

White friars: see Carmelites, under Friars.

White Hall: see Westminster.

Whitehorse, William, king's yeoman, receiver of chamber, iv. 331-2.

Whitstone (co. Cornwall), iii. 232 n. 4. Whittlesea, William, bishop of Worcester, iii. 232 n. 1.

Whitwell, R. J., ii. 123.

Wichingham, —, on Black Prince's council, v. 385 n. 6.

Wickford, Robert, archbishop of Dublin, iii. 424.

Wido, notary, i. 126.

Wigan (Lancs.), rectory of, v. 36, 96. Wight, Isle of (co. Hants.): lady of, iv. 241; C. vi. 129;

honour (lordship), ii. 152; iii. 253; iv. 241, 245; v. 183;

king's lands in, iv. 72, 241-2, 253; chamber administration, iv. 275; granted to Is., eldest daughter of Edw. III; iv. 305 n. 3;

king's ministers, iv. 271;

coroners, iv. 253;

escheators, iv. 253, 274-5;

justices, iv. 253;

stewards and receivers, iv. 301 and n. 3;

men, iv. 297;

priories, alien, iv. 247, 274, 298 n. 1, 309.

Wight, Matthew, on Black Prince's staff, v. 351, 355, 434 n. 3, 436 n. 2.

Nicholas, king's tailor, iv. 388 n. 2, 400 n. 3, 402 n. 3, 409.

Wightman, William, spigurnel in chancery, iii. 374.

Wigley, Robert, clerk of Black Prince's receipt, v. 353 n. 7.

Wigmore (co. Hereford), hundred of, iii. 18 n. 1.

Wigton, Gilbert, controller of wardrobe, ii. 242, 245, 272, 297-8 and nn.; iv. 375; vi. 28; keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 375, 383; vi. 35.

Wilford, Gervase, Black Prince's auditor, baron of exchequer, treasurer's remembrancer, iii. 46, 125, 208, 273; v. 322 n. 3, 336-7.

Robert, clerk of privy seal, v. 112.
Wilkinson, B., iii. 156 n. 1, 165 n. 3,
210 n. 3, 236 n. 7; v. 124 n. 2;
Authorisation of Chancery Writs
under Edward III, iii. 17 n. 2,
70 n. 1, 78 n. 1; v. 368 n. 1;
Chancery Writs under Edward
III, iii. 152 n. 4; Chancery
under Edward III, iii. 209 n. 2,
443 n. 1; v. 154 n. 2; A letter
of Edward III to his chancellor
and treasurer, iii. 207 n. 2;
A letter to Louis de Male, Count
of Flanders, v. 422 n. 3.
Willard, James F., ii. 110 n. 1, 113

n. 2; iii. 48; The Crown and its Creditors, 1327-33, iii. 64-5; Edward III's negotiations for a grant in 1337, iii. 66 n. 2.

William I (the Conqueror), chamber- | Wiltshire, earl of: see under Scrope, lains of, i. 71 n. 3; ministri camere of, i. 74; seals of, i. 126 and nn.

William, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6: of London, i. 89 n. 4.

William, queen's chaplain, i. 279 and n. William, sumpterer, ii. 40 n. 3.

William, king's tailor, buyer of great wardrobe, i. 258; iv. 354-6, 359 n. 2, 360 n. 1; vi. 33.

William the Tailor, coroner of Kent, iv. 356 n. 1.

Willoughby de Eresby, family of, ii. 182 n:

Alice, ii. 182 n.

John, lord of Eresby, ii. 182 n.

Lucy, v. 45.

Philip of, keeper of wardrobe of Edw., son of Hen. III, i. 256 n. 1: chancellor of exchequer, ii. 108; wardrobe official, ii. 5-7, 43; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 5-7; vi. 26, 76-7; dean of Lincoln, ii. 7 n. 4.

Sir Richard, justice, iii. 121, 129-30; Robert, lord of Eresby, ii. 182 n.

Wills: see under Angle, Guichard d'; Carew, Nich.; Clare, Elizabeth of; Edred, king; Edw. II; Edw. III; Edw. of Woodstock; Fitzalan, Sir Jo.; Hen. V; Joan of Kent: Lancaster, Hen. of (2); Montague, Sir Jo.; Newbury, Jo.; Prophet, Jo.; Pulteney, Jo.; Rich. II; Walton, Hen.; Wodehouse, Rob.

Wilmslow (co. Chester), iv. 386 n. 1. Wilson, J. M., Liber Albus of Worcester Priory, iii. 42 n. 2.

Wilton (co. Wilts.), abbey of, i. 103 n. 2, 106 n. 2, 117.

Wilton (Bishop Wilton, co. York), prebend of, iii. 116-17; v. 98; C. vi. 125.

Wiltshire, Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 6;

evres of forest, iii. 236; issues, v. 91 n. 5; knight of shire, iii. 315; iv. 12; lands in, i. 113 n. 5; v. 167; sheriff, iv. 43; v. 168 n. 1; wool grant, iv. 100 n. 3.

Wi.

449

Wiltshire, Richard, usher of Black Prince's chamber, v. 362 n. 2.

Wimborne (co. Dorset), dean of: see under Clopton, Th.

Winehcomb (co. Gloues.), iv. 34 n. 1, 179. Winchcomb, Tydeman of, Cistercian, bp. of Llandaff, later bp. of Worcester, iii. 490; iv. 9, 222.

Winchelsea (co. Sussex), ii. 359 n. 2; iii. 224: see also under Ships. Stephen Alard of: see Alard.

Winchelsea, Thomas of, archbishop of Canterbury, ii. 13 n. 1, 152, 191; iii. 8, 127.

Winchester (co. Hants.), i. 105 n. 3, 237, 283; ii. 74 and n. 2; iii. 23, 495 n. 2;

castle, i. 116 n. 2; ii. 358; iv. 361; citizens, i. 166; iii. 269 n. 2; fair, iv. 354, 366 and n. 3;

houses, i. 82;

lands in, i. 73, 75; St. Cross hospital, iii. 109 n. 2; iv. 189; C. vi. 123;

staple, iii. 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4; Wykeham's school, iii. 310, 461; DIOCESE:

Abbey, iv. 319 n. 1;

archdeacon: see under Rob. ;

bishop of, iii. 203, 232-3, 255, 269, 425 n. 3; iv. 291; C. vi. 117; London house of, iii. 151 n.; registers of, iii. 312; v. 219; and under Asserio, Rigaud de; Edington, Wi.; Giffard, Wi.; Ilchester, Rich. of; Orleton, Adam; Roches, Pet. des; Sandall, Jo.; Stratford, Jo. (1); Wykeham, Wi. of;

bishopric of, iv. 366 n. 3; v. 268 n. 5; temporalities of, i. 249 n. 1, 254 n. 4, 301 n. 2; iii. 255, 311-12; iv. 425 and n. 3, 366;

cathedral, iii. 203, 231-2, 310, 461; prior and convent, iv. 259 n. 1, 291; Chartulary of, iii. 105 n. 4; papal tenth from, v. 268 n. 4;

ADMINISTRATIVE CAPITAL, i. 79-80; king and court at, iii. 475 n. 3; iv. 179, 221 n. 2, 222;

camera clerieorum at, i. 116 n. 2; chancery clerks, iii. 268 n. 4, 286; king's madmehus, i. 75 n. 1; scriptor's house, i. 132 n. 1;

exchequer, i. 94, 96 n. 4; iv. 252; C. vi. 112

treasury, i. 74-87, 94, 97-8, 101, 144 n. 2; ii. 52;

parliament of (1330), iii. 35; great council (or parliament) of 1371, iii. 61, 266-72, 280, 286; iv. 35; parliament of 1393, iii. 463 n. 3, 475-6; iv. 222;

statute of, ii. 77 n. 1; iii. 60;

Survey of, i. 76, 78: see also Domesday Book;

wardrobe, iv. 359, n. 2;

great wardrobe, iv. 358 n. 5, 362, 393.

Winchester, Herbert of, treasurer and chamberlain, i. 76-8; C. vi. 112. John of, deputy controller of wardrobe, i. 300 n. 3; vi. 28.

Peter of, clerk of the wardrobe, i. 277-8, 280, 282 n. 7, 286 n. 1, 300 and n. 3, 316; ii. 3; controller of wardrobe, i. 300 and n. 3, 310, 314-15; vi. 28; keeper of wardrobe, i. 298-300, 315; iv. 349, 359 n. 4, 362 n. 6, 417 n. 2; vi. 25-6, 76-7; keeper of great seal, vi. 5.

Thomas of, clerk of wardrobe, i. 277. Windows, of office of king's tailor, iv. 388 n. 2; of wardrobe, ii. 4 n. 3; of queen's exchequer at Westminster, v. 239.

Windsor (co. Berks.), iii. 168 n. 1, 223, 427; v. 191, 273 n. 2;

king and court at, i. 305-6; iii. 268 n. 5, 286-7, 321, 419, 424, 472 n. 1, 481; iv. 134, 158 n. 5, 176-7, 179-85, 219, 221-2, 391 n. 8; Edw. II and Gaveston at, ii. 195 n. 2, 198-9; regent's court (1359-1360), iii. 223; great counci (1392), iii. 473; 1398 committee, iv. 36, 39; Garter Feast, iv. 53; wardrobe of robes and arms, iv. 444 n. 2, 482; household of king's children, ii. 165;

castle, ii. 195 n. 2, 198-9; iii. 236-237, 287, 416, 481; iv. 177, 180;

constable of, iii. 404; iv. 332 n. 5; v. 247 n. 6; keeper of, ii. 168; prisoner in, iv. 18 n. 1; St. George's Chapel, iv. 180 n. 4; forest, iii. 376; iv. 222; keeper of, ii. 168;

liberty of, iii. 237 n. 1;

royal manor, iii. 287; iv. 176, 180; park of, ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 467 n. 2; v. 165;

vineyard, iv. 211;

king's works, iii. 236; iv. 155.

Windsor, John of, keeper of king's exchanges, iv. 449 n. 2.
W. de, clerk of Edw., son of Hen. III,

C. vi. 115. Walter of, extra buyer for great wardrobe, iv. 394 n. 2.

William of (1), ii. 7 n. 2.

Sir William (2), husband of Alice Perrers, iii. 278 n. 6, 301, 309, 346. Wines: customs, iv. 87, 159; v. 365

n. 5; in Gascony, v. 365 n. 5; prises and purveyance, ii. 263-4; iv. 433 n. 6; v. 260 n. 6, 279-80; sale of, ii. 361; iii. 289; iv. 159; for "talling the gassip" of parlies

for "telling the gossip" of parliament, iii. 291 n.;

stolen from Jo. Fordham's London house, v. 47;

foreign, iv. 211;

Gascon, iv. 74 n. 3, 171, 172 n. 1, 180, 211;

butler (or chamberlain) of: i. 159; purchases by, iv. 116, 147 n. 2; see also under Butler; Butlerage; Chamberlain (of wines);

buyer at London and Sandwich, i. 248:

for king and his household, ii. 119 n. 2, 161, 249, 254, 264, 333; iv. 85, 170, 180, 211; king's cellars, i. 233; iv. 180, 183;

great wardrobe store of, iv. 359, 372 n. 5;

from king's vineyards, iv. 211; for chancellor and chancery, iii. 228; v. 89:

for king's knights, iii. 470 n. 2; for parliament of 1312, iii. 304 n. 4; for privy seal office, iii. 370; v. 68; for household of queen, v. 269, 273; of Edw. of Windsor, iv. 70 and n. 4; for Black Prince, v. 363; his cellars, v. 344; for countess of Lincoln, iv. 351 n. 1.

Winfarthing, Richard of, steward and auditor of chamber, ii. 347 and n. 5, 348, 351 n. 5; iv. 230, 233-5.

Wingerworth, Robert, keeper of great wardrobe, iv. 374, 383, 405, 432-4; vi. 36.

Wingfield (co. Derby), iii. 403.

Wingfield, John, on Black Prince's staff, v. 337 n. 7, 364 n. 3, 371, 385-9, 391, 396 n. 5, 397, 433, 440; clerk of, v. 387 n. 9; house of, v. 395; seal of, v. 388 n. 2, 402 n. 5.

Roger of, clerk and receiver of chamber, ii. 294 n. 5, 296, 318-20, 324-7, 330-1. 343; v. 78; vi. 54; clerk of kitchen, ii. 24 and n. 5, 317; privy seal clerk, ii. 294 n. 5; clerk of wardrobe, ii. 286 n. 1, 294 n. 5, 316-17; captured at Bannockburn, ii. 294, n. 5, 296, 324 n. 3, 327, 331.

Wingham (co. Kent), prebend of, iv. 77 n. 8;

provost of, iv. 189.

Wingham, Henry, i. 275 n. 3, 297 n. 2; chancellor, i. 297, 303, 304 n. 1; vi. 5; C. vi. 117-18.

Hugh, keeper of seal used in Gascony, i. 275 n. 3.

Winkley, Richard, Dominican friar and king's confessor, iii. 114 n. 1; iv. 114.

Winnington, Sir Robert, ii. 354.

Wintershill, William of, steward of household, i. 314 n. 4; vi. 41.

Winwick (co. Lanes.), v. 35. (co. Northants), v. 96 n. 7.

Winwick, family of, v. 35, 105.

John (1), iv. 125 n. 1; v. 100; privy seal clerk, iii. 85, 169, 400; v. 15, 22, 31-3, 36, 77 nn., 89 n. 5, 95-7, 99, 105, 112; keeper of hospicium of privy seal, v. 103; deputy keeper of privy seal, v. 31-3, 36, 69; keeper of privy seal, iii. 218-19, 221 n. 3, 223 n. 2, 400; v. 34-7, 47, 89, 114 n. 1, 157; vi. 53; C. vi. 126; called chancellor, iii. 100 n. 2, 175-6,

225; iv. 140; v. 15, 77; C. vi. 125 (ref. to iii. 176 n. 1); negotiating treaty of Brétigni, iii. 226-8, 230; preferments and pensions, v. 36, 96.

John (2), v. 96 n. 7.

Philip, clerk of privy seal, v. 105, 112.

William, v. 35, 96 n. 7; wife of, v. 35. William, the elder, v. 96 n. 7.

Wirrall (Cheshire), ii. 277 and n.; iv. 199.

Wisham, John de, knight, ii. 363.

Wisley (co. Surrey), v. 317-18, 358; C. vi. 130.

Wissant (France, Pas de Calais), ii. 45: see Witsand.

Witham (co. Essex), iii. 369.

North (co. Lines.), iv. 244 n. 5.

Wither, Thomas, iii. 24.

Withiford, Adam, chamberlain and escheator of North Wales, vi. 62, 64. Witley (co. Surrey), iv. 384 n. 5.

Witnesses, to charters, v. 411;

professional, iii. 370.

Witney (co. Oxon.), iii. 427, 487 n. Witney, Sir Richard, harbinger of household, iv. 54.

Witsand (France, Pas de Calais), i. 272, 274 n. 5, 278; ii. 300; iv. 362; C. vi. 123.

Wittenham, West (co. Berks.), iv. 276 n. 2.

Wiveliscombe (co. Somerset), iv. 196. Woad, i. 106.

Woburn (co. Beds.), abbey of, iii. 168 n. 1; abbot, iv. 47 n. 1.

Wode, Richard by the, ii. 277 n.

Wodehouse, John (1), canon of York, keeper of hanaper, iii. 17 n. 1; iv. 76 n. 3, 236 n. 5.

John (2), chamberlain and receiver of North Wales, vi. 63.

Richard, engrosser of exchequer at Dublin, ii. 271 n. 2

Robert, ii. 270-7; iii. 44 n. 1, 83 n. 1; iv. 76 n. 3; v. 136 n. 6; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 271); clerk of kitchen, ii. 24 and n. 4, 271; service in subordinate households, iii. 6; iv. 75; clerk of wardrobe, ii. 37, 40-1 and nn., 69 n. 3, 271, 286 n. 1, 329 n. 5;

n. 3, 234 n. 3, 239, 279; iv. 71 n. 9; vi. 30-1; controller of wardrobe, i. 47 n. 1; ii. 237-9 and nn., 270-1, 280-1, 296: v. 2; vi. 28; C. vi. 122-3 (ref. for ii, 238 n. 1, 271, 279); keeper of privy seal, and controller of wardrobe, ii. 27; iv. 92 n. 1; v. 2; vi. 28, 50; C. vi. 122 (ref. to ii. 271); keeper of wardrobe, ii. 271, 273, 276-8; iii. 6, 34 n. 3; iv. 74.5 and nn., 84 and n. 2, 90-5 and nn.; v. 5 n. 1, 246; vi. 26, 86-7; C. vi. 123; baron of exchequer, ii. 219 and n., 270, 272; iv. 76-7, 92; chancellor of exchequer, iii. iv. 76-7; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 17-18, 45, 63 n. 2, 82-3, 91, 98 n. 1; iv. 44, 76-7 and nn., 94 and n. 4; vi. 21-2; deputy of, iii. 45; ecclesiastical preferments, iii. 17-18; iv. 76 n. 3, 80 n. 1; vi. 21-2; will of, iv. 76 n. 3.

Wodener, John, joiner, v. 74. Woderoue, John, iv. 347. Wodestoke: see Woodstock. Wogan, John, ii. 293. Wolds (co. Lincoln), iii. 215 n. 4. Wollore, David, Black Prince's at-

torney, v. 395 n. 4: see also Wooler.

Wolsey, Cardinal, v. 225 n. 7.

Wolverhampton (co. Staffs.), king's free chapel of, v. 237 n. 3.

Wolveston, Richard, on Black Prince's staff, v. 333 n. 2, 395 n. 4; keeper of Black Prince's seal, v. 379, 396 n. 5, 437-8, 487 n. 9.

Wolwarde, G. de, clerk of chancery, i. 186 n. 1.

Women, insults to (1381), iii. 367; suits brought by, iii. 301; wages of, ii. 358.

Wood, for bows and arrows, iv. 470: grant to chancery clerks, i. 186 n.; stored in privy wardrobe, iv. 281; windfall, i. 233.

Wood, Peter atte, joint keeper of forests, iii. 237 n. 8.

Woodcutters: see under Occupations. Woollen cloth: see under Cloth.

cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 41, 226 | Woodland, Walter, knight of Black Prince's household, v. 344 n. 7.

> Woodstock (Wodestoke, co. Oxon), i. 162 and n. 3, 287 and n. 2; iii. 3 n. 1; iv. 349 n. 1; v. 191, n. 6: writs dated at, iii. 223. 421 n. 5: iv. 137; C. vi. 126; king at, iii. 419, 472n. 1; iv. 99 n. 1, 221; privata camera at, i. 67 n.; regent at (1359-60), iii. 223;

council of (1387), iii. 419 and n. 3, 421; C. vi. 127 (ref. to iii. 419

and n. 3):

ordinances of: see under Ordinances:

park of, v. 169 n. 1; statute of, iii. 182 n. 2.

Woodstock, Edmund of: see Edm. of Woodstock.

James of, on Black Prince's staff, v. 321, 337 n. 8, 439.

Thomas of: see Th. of Woodstock.

Woodward, v. 94 n. 5.

Woodward, William, London gunfounder, iv. 473-4.

Woodwharf: see under London,

Wool, account of Wi. de la Pole, iv. 80 n. 5;

for Edw. III's army, iv. 100:

certificates, ii. 101;

used to pay expenses of chamber, iv. 293-4:

customs on, ii. 113; iv. 30;

export of, i. 251, 287 n. 3; iii. 45, 62, 91, 96 and n. 1, 289; iv. 90, 214;

king's grant to Wi. Kilsby, iii. 162:

receivers of, iv. 427:

price of, iii. 474;

purveyance of, iii. 67; sale of, iii. 67 n. 2; iv. 104;

staples for, iii. 185-6;

taxation of, iii. 67, 79, 91, 107, 110, 113, 119, 133 n. 1, 134, 251, 262, 269, 304, 382-3; iv. 89, 100 n. 3, 293; in Flanders and Brabant, iv. 117.

trade: see under Trades;

weights for weighing, iii. 185 n. 4.

Wooler, David, iv. 128 n. 1; v. 109 n. 1; clerk of chancery, iii. 159; keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 214, 222, 236 n. 8; v. 100; temporary head of chancery in England, iii. 228; keeper of great seal, vi. 14-15; kept inn of chancery, iii. 212 n. 2, 228; c. vi. 126 (ref. to iii. 212 n. 2); tenant of Clifford's Inn, iii. 212 n. 2, 214: see also Wollore.

Woolwharf (Woolkey): see under

London.

Worcester, county of, Black Prince's fees in, v. 393 n. 6;

chamber fees in, iv. 309-10;

Langton and Templar lands in, ii. 317;

knight of shire, iv. 38 n. 1;

sheriff, i. 105 n. 2; iii. 40, 188; iv. 28.

Worcester (co. Worcester), i. 222 n. 3; iii. 3 n. 1, 223 n. 4, 422 n. 2; iv. 34-5, 395 n. 1; king at, i. 312 n. 1; iii. 168 n. 1, 419 and n. 3; iv. 33, 34 n. 1;

archdeacon of, v. 376 n. 5;

bishop of, i. 235; iii. 176: see under Barnet, Jo. (1); Clifford, Rich.; Cobham, Th.; Grey, Walt.; Orleton, Adam; Reynolds, Walt.; Thoresby, Jo. (1); Wakefield, Hen.; Whittlesea, Wi.; Winchcomb, Tydeman of; London, house of, iii. 157 n. 5;

bishopric of, iii. 16, 42 n. 2; temporalities of, iii. 16 n. 1; v. 376 n. 5; diocese of, iii. 210 n. 1;

v. 268 n. 4;

priory of, iii. 42 n. 2; iv. 222; wardrobe of, i. 67 n.

Worcester, earl of: see under Percy, Th., Tiptoft, Jo.

Workmen: see Occupations.

Works, king's, iii. 236; iv. 155, 453; v. 362 n. 1; accounts, ii. 5 n. 3; expenditure, i. 316; iv. 173, 294-5, 327 n. 3, 328; repairs and reconstruction, iv. 176; surveying, iv. 269;

clerk of, iii. 236, 250 n. 1, 423 n. 4, 451-2, 457-8; iv. 155, 176, 312, 384, 454, 458 n. 3; v. 94 n. 4; controller of, iv. 155 n. 3;

keeper of, ii. 3 n. 5; iv. 369 n. 2; surveyor of, iv. 155.

Workshops, for king's craftsmen, iv. 400; of king's armourer, iv. 389 n. 9, 397 n. 2, 445, 479; of king's tailor, iv. 398; of great wardrobe, iv. 386, 412; of privy wardrobe, iv. 475-6, 478.

Worksop (co. Notts.), park of, iv.

291.

Worship, John, iv. 43 n. 3.

Worsted, iv. 415.

Worth, Sir John, steward of lands of princess of Wales, iii. 332 n. 1.

Worthy, King's (Hampshire), i. 107. Wraysbury (Wyrardisbury, co. Bucks.), ii. 323 n. 1, 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1.

Writers: see under Chamber; Chancery; Seal, Secret;

of tallies: see under Exchequer.

Writing: see under Handwriting. Writ-charter, i. 131 n. 1, 135.

Writs, diplomatic, drafting, folding, and sealing, i. 118, 132-4, 304-5; iii. 43 n. 3, 59-60, 154-5; v. 116-120, 123, 205; folded by Hen. III's own hand, i. 309 n. 1; date and place of issue, iii. 57 n. 2;

addressed to chancellor and exchequer officers, i. 183 n. 2; teste custode and teste rege, iv. 3, 4 n. 5; under guardian's privy seal, iii. 223; enrolment of, iv. 55 n. 3; warranted by great council, iii. 336 n. 5; by council and advice of duke of Lancaster, iv. 61; issue of, by regent, ii. 64; iii. 283, 492-3; iv. 137; in names of queen Isabella and duke of Aquitaine (1326), iii. 1-3; by Hen. IV, iv. 62;

knowledge of, iii. 446-7;

return of, iii. 191; v. 276;

sale of, i. 185;

of aid, iv. 355, 368, 369 n. 4, 373; of course, ii. 64;

judicial, ii. 64, 73-4; iii. 154-6; v. 123;

for issues, regulations in Walton ordinances (1338), iii. 74; computate, i. 191; liberate, i. 191, 193, 247; ii. 58 n. 5, 91, 96-7; iv. 355;

nisi prius, iv. 270; original, ii. 73-4; iii. 154-5; of summons to parliament, iii. 138 n. 2, 280 n. 2; v. 137-8; of expenses, iii, 291 n.: of quittance, iv. 287; of reappointment on king's accession, iv. 458; sub poena, iii. 442 n. 5: of targe: see under Seals, Privy; early, iv. 319 n. 1; C. vi. 113; during Hen. III's minority, iii. 323; lords ordainers' policy concerning, ii. 194: against Ralph Neville, chancellor, i. 287, 290; to mayor and aldermen of London,

iv. 398; to sheriffs, iv. 53, 89 n. 9;

concerning contrariants' lands (1322), ii. 340-1;

ordering payment of wages of keeper of privy seal, v. 40; queen's, v. 285;

in Black Prince's registers, v. 310; see also under Aquitaine; Chamber; Chancery; Chester; Courts, law; Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw. of Woodstock; Exchequer: queen of Edw. II; Parliament; Privy Seal Office; Seals; Trea-

surer; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great;

foreign: see under France: Papacy. Wrotham (co. Kent), v. 98.

Wyard, John, king's yeoman, iii. 19,

Wybarton (co. Lines.), v. 98.

Wychingham, Hugh de, keeper of king's exchange and mints, iv. 292. Wycliffe, John, iii. 271, 319-21, 341 and n., 466 n. 2; iv. 18 n. 2; heresy of, iii. 387, 441; followers of, iii. 353; Select Works, i. 8 n.

Wycombe (co. Bucks.), v. 65. Wye (co. Kent), v. 244.

Wyesham (co. Monmouth), iii. 18 n. 3. Wykeham, William of, iii. 203, 286, 332, 396 n. 4, 433 n.; his illiteracy, iii. 255; negotiating treaty of Calais (1360), iii. 229-30, 237; policy, iii. 251, 259-61, 264-5, 409, 428 n. 1; iv. 23-6; im- Wynquik: see Winwick.

peachment of, iii. 312-13; offices and career, iii. 234-9; v. 39-42; clerk and receiver of chamber, iii. 229-30, 237-8; iv. 260-3; 180; vi. 56; chancellor, ∇ . iii. 232-3, 251, 255, 259-62, 266-7, 455, 458-61, 469 n. 3, 474; iv. 155 n. 5; v. 42-3, 219-20; vi. 15, 17; charge of appropriation of exchequer moneys, iii. 251; delivery of privy seals by (1371), v. 139 n. 3; removal in 1371, iii. 233, 266-7, 272, 275; v. 44; position in king's household, iii. 234, 237-8; iv. 177-8, 260, 262, 331; v. 72; keeper of privy seal, iii. 232-3, 238, 249; iv. 177-8, 261 n. 2, 263; v. 38 n. 5, 39-42, 46, 72; vi. 53; king's secretary, iv. 262-3; clerk of king's works, iii. 236; iv. 155; at end of Edw. III's reign, iii. 272, 285, 298-9, 301-2, 317-19; v. 398; relations with Black Prince, v. 337 n. 7, 397; after Rich. II's accession, iii. 324, 343-5, 352, 380 n. 2, 415;

ecclesiastical preferment, v. 42; dean of St. Martin's le Grand, iii. 238 and n. 2; iv. 155; bp. of Winchester, iii. 232-3, 255, 266-7, 310, 317-20, 332, 345, 352, 438, 455, 474; iv. 47 n. 1; v. 42, 178;

vi. 15, 17;

as a builder, iii. 236-7, 310; iv. 263; foundations at Winchester and Oxford, iii. 310-11, 320 n. 2, 461;

household of, iii. 311; personal letter from, iii. 236; register of, iii. 312; v. 219; servants of, iii. 239; temporalities of, iv. 190.

Wykes: see under Chronicles.

Wykford, Robert, king's clerk, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 71.

Wymondham, Thomas, treasurer of exchequer, i. 296 n. 3; ii. 3 n. 4; iv. 417 n. 2; vi. 19; C. vi. 118-19. Wyncelowe, William, king's pavilioner, iv. 390.

Wyndleshore: see Windsor.

Wyon, A. B. and A. W., Great Seals of England, i. 63.

Wyrardisbury: see Wraysbury. Wyresdale (co. Lancaster), iv. 245.

Wysham, John, iv. 18 n. 3, 232 n. 1; steward of household, iii. 18 and n. 3; vi. 42; justice of North Wales, vi. 60.

Wytring, Robert de, ii. 363.

Wyvill, Robert, clerk in subordinate households, keeper of privy seal used in lieu of great seal, ii. 309-10 and nn.; iii. 2, 6, 34; v. 136, 285; vi. 10, 51; bishop of Salisbury, ii. 310 n. 1; iii. 34, 151 n.

Yakesley: see Yaxley.

Yale (co. Denbigh), forfeited Fitzalan estates of, iv. 28.

Yarm (Yorks.), v. 166, 168 n. 1.

Yarmouth (co. Norfolk), customs, iv. 86 n. 4; men, iii. 308 n. 3; port, iv. 166; sailors, v. 237 n. 2; ships, ii. 46; iii. 112 n. 7; iv. 166, 394 n. 2.

Yarmouth (Isle of Wight), iii. 166 n. 3;

v. 190.

Yarmouth, Walter of, king's attorney, iii. 154 n. 5.

Yaxley, John, king's pavilioner, iv. 390, 475.

Year, financial, iv. 215-16; and under Exchequer; Wardrobe.

Year books: see under Courts, law.

Yeomen, iv. 466; v. 44 n. 3; wages, iv. 450 n. 1;

king's yeomen, ii. 317; iii. 19, 42 n. 2, 123 n. 3, 299 n. 1, 489; iv. 23-4, 53, 181, 246, 256, 272-3, 332, 369-70 nn.; vi. 55-6; of white hart, iv. 62, 199; king's craftsmen, iv. 391;

of cuphouse: see under Household; as guard for transport of money, ii. 174 n. 2;

of the offices, iv. 414 n. 1;

of the robes: see under Household; attached to great wardrobe, iv. 411; of keeper, iv. 434;

in Edw. of Carnarvon's household, ii. 172;

see also under Chamber; Edw. of Woodstock; Eleanor of Provence; Household; Jo. of Gaunt; Privy Seal Office; Wardrobe; Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy.

Yeshamstede: see under Chenies.

YORK (co. York): ii. 22 n. 1, 56, 70 n. 2, 300, 329 n. 5, 334 n. 1, 340-2, 357 n.; iii. 11 n. 3, 43 n. 3, 83 n. 3; iv. 236 n. 5, 441 n. 1, 449; murder of earl of Stafford's eldest son at, iii. 397; mission of Michael Northburgh to (1351), v. 29, 31; instruments dated at, v. 136 n. 1, 167;

castle, ii. 199, 316; iii. 59, 482;

citizens, v. 237 n. 2;

local exchequer, iii. 48 and n. 7; Franciscan convent, king's household in (1332-3), iii. 59;

houses, iii. 59-60; iv. 395;

mayor and bailiffs of, iii. 60; iv. 47 n. 3;

members of parliament, iii. 291 n., 352 356 n. 2;

parchment bought at, v. 284;

prisoner at, ii. 294;

St. Leonard's hospital, iii. 59 n. 7; iv. 395; v. 237 n. 3, 266;

St. Mary's abbey, i. 106 n. 2; ii. 199; iii. 59-60; abbot, i. 153; ii. 363; iii. 58-9; v. 237 n. 2; chronicler: see Anonimalle Chronicle, under Chronicles; manor, iii. 275; monks, iv. 294;

chapel of St. Mary and the Angels, prebend in, v. 96; sacristan of, v. 49 n. 5;

staple, iii. 185 n. 4, 478 n. 4;

taxation, iii. 362 n. 2; iv. 47 n. 3; Tower of, iv. 449;

ADMINISTRATIVE CAPITAL: iii. 56-61, 480-1; iv. 95 n. 6, 101, 221, 395; v. 284 n. 4; C. vi. 128;

marriage of Edw. III at, iv. 75, 94;

central administration at, iii. 59-60, 482;

common bench at, ii. 178; iii. 15, 59-60, 80, 180; iv. 18 n. 2; king's bench, iii. 180, 258 n. 3;

chancery at, ii. 74, 199, 200 n. 2, 218 n., 306; iii. 57-61, 64, 493

council at, ii. 91 and n. 2, 260 n. 2; great council at, iii. 61; colloquium of knights of shire at, iii. 79:

king's court at, ii. 197 n. 4, 233 n. 2, 244, 298 n. 2, 303; iii. 395,

418; iv. 222;

exchequer, ii. 58, 75, 93 n., 97 n. 3, 105 n. 4, 106, 112, 120 n. 2, 178, 258-9, 341; under Edw. III, iii. 15, 20, 48 n. 7, 58-60, 63 n. 2, 65, 80, 82, 92, 165 n. 2; iv. 99, 235 n. 1; receipt for moneys received from ninth (1340-1), iii. 108-10;

queen's exchequer, v. 284 n. 4; ordinances: see under Ordinances; parliament (1314), ii. 202, 237; iii. 291 n. 1; in 1318, ii. 186 n. 4, 205-8, 210, 219, 240-3, 245, 270-2, 279, 297-8, 310, 331-2; iii. 339; v. 2; in 1320, ii. 331 n. 2; in 1322, ii. 209-10, 258, 275; in 1332-6, iii. 50 n. 4, 60-2; abandonment of parliament in 1392, iii. 475;

wardrobe, ii. 48-9; iii. 59 and n. 7; iv. 94, 449, 483; great wardrobe, iv. 395-6, 402,

privy wardrobe, iv. 444 n. 3.

York, duchess of: see under Isabella. duke of: see under Edm. of

Langley.

York, archbishop of, i. 235; iii. 12, 60, 176, 471 n. 2; v. 235; charter of, C. vi. 112; election of, iii. 116-18; authority over bp. of Durham, iii. 206; jurisdiction of, v. 20; and taxation of elergy, ii. 363; iii. 359 n. 2; and under Fitzalan, Th.; Fitzherbert, Wi.; Geoffrey, bastard son of Hen. II; Giffard, Walt.; Girard; Greenfield, Wi.; Grey, Walt.; Melton, Wi.; Neville, Alexander; Scrope, Rich. (2); Thoresby, Jo. (1); Waldby, Rob.; Zouch, Wi. de la. archbishopric of, iii. 116-18, 128, 206; iv. 76 n. 3, 257; consistory court, v. 97; liberties in water of Hull confirmed, iii, 12 n. 3: Athelstan's charter to, iii. 12 n. 3; temporalities, iii. 116-17; iv. 249,

265 n. 3, 268 n. 5; papal tenth from, v. 268 n. 4;

cathedral of, iii. 110; canons, iii. 116-17; iv. 76 n. 3; v. 98. 220 n. 1; chapter, ii. 361; iii. 116, 117 n. 4, 415; chapterhouse, iii. 59-60; dean, i. 244 n. 2; ii. 12 n. 4, 328, 361; iii. 60, 116, 462; iv. 268; v. 51, 95, 97, 256; and under Hamilton, Wi.; Prophet, Jo.; Stafford, Edm.; Walden, Rog., Zouch, Wi. de la; sub-dean, v. 49, n. 5; and under Appleby, Rob. of; Waltham, Jo. (1); library, iv. 18 n. 2; prebends, iii. 116; iv. 386 n. 1; v. 95-6; C. vi. 125; precentor, i. 76; treasurer, iv. 18 n. 2; v. 36, 96; C. vi. 125; treasurer: see under Winwick, Jo.

Yorkshire, i. 234; iii. 419 n. 3, 483,

493; iv. 57;

Black Prince's surveyor in, v. 391 n. 4; Jo. of Gaunt's progress through (1381); iii. 378 n. 3;

county court, iii. 48;

escheators, iii. 193 n. 2, 360 n. 1; Jo. of Gaunt's manors, iii. 277 n. 2; justices of assize, iv. 270 n. 5; of peace, iii. 357 n. 3;

knights of shire, iii. 268 n. 5, 276,

military levies, ii. 144 n. 2;

sheriff, ii. 347 n. 4; iii. 59, 360 n. 1, 482, 484; iv. 232 nn.; v. 58; taxation, iii. 107 n. 4, 270 n. 1, 360

n. 1, 362; iv. 47; East Riding, archdeacon of, iii.

Ypres (Belgium), iv. 366 nn., 392 n. 2; v. 193.

Ypres, family of, iv. 157.

Sir John of (1), in household of Jo. of Gaunt, iii. 234; iv. 157-9, 192:steward of household, iii. 234, 279, 307; iv. 157-9, 162, 185, 192; vi. 44; controller of wardrobe, iii. 234, 253-4, 268 n. 5, 276 n. 4, 279, 307, 329 n. 3; iv. 157-60, 162, 164 n. 2, 182, 196; vi. 29; local work, iii. 234, 268 n. 5; iv. 157;

London house of, iv. 158:

kinsfolk of, iv. 158.

John of (2), in Jo. of Gaunt's household, iv. 158 n. 4. Ralph (Raulyn) of, in duke of Lancaster's household, iv. 158 n. 4.

Zachary, Benedict, iv. 293 n. 2. Zealand (Holland), iv. 101 n. 4. Zouch, of Harringworth, family of, iii. 83.

lord, iii. 380 n. 2.

Alan la, steward of household, vi. 41; clerk of wardrobe, ii. 45. Sir Roger la, iii. 94-5 and n. 1.

William de la, iv. 78 n. 1; queen's clerk, v. 9 n. 7; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 44-5, 82-3, 91 and n. 2, 98, 103, 121; iv. 76 n. 3, 79, 81, 96 n. 4, 249 and n. 3, 381 n. 5; vi. 22; household official, iv. 81 n. 4, 96, 387; keeper of Zwyn (Flanders), ii. 46.

privy seal, iii. 55, 83; iv. 96 n. 4, 381; v. 9-10, 30, 51; vi. 51-2; keeper of secret seal, v. 9 n. 7; controller of wardrobe, iii. 53 n. 2, 55, 83; iv. 81, 96 n. 4, 381; v. 9; vi. 29; C. vi. 128; keeper of great wardrobe, iii. 53 n. 2, 66, 83; iv. 81, 96 n. 4, 374, 381-2, 387, 395-6, 413 n. 3, 414 n. 1, 427, 441, 447 n. 8; vi. 35; C. vi. 124 (ref. to iii. 53), 128 (ref. to iv. 96); dean of York, iii. 103, 108, 116-18; vi. 22; his rivalry with Kilsby for archbishopric of York, iii. 116-118; archbishop of York, iii. 117-118, 162 n. 1, 172; iv. 381; v. 10.

William la, of Ashby, ii. 364. William la, of Mortimer, iii. 12 n. 6; v. 278 n. 4.

THE COLLECTED PAPERS OF THOMAS FREDERICK TOUT

Vol. I now ready, price 12s. 6d. net (postage 6d.)

CONTENTS

Memoir. By F. M. Powicke, F.B.A., Litt.D.

T. F. TOUT IN MANCHESTER:

Introduction:

- I. T. F. TOUT AS A CITIZEN. By Mrs. T. F. TOUT.
- II. THE UNIVERSITY OF MANCHESTER. By SAMUEL ALEXANDER, O.M.

PAPERS BY T. F. TOUT:

- I. THE FUTURE OF THE VICTORIA UNIVERSITY.
- II. FOUR YEARS OF DEVELOPMENT.
- III. THE SCHOOL OF HISTORY.
 - (I) HISTORY AT OWENS COLLEGE.
 - (2) THE HISTORICAL TEACHING OF HISTORY.
 - (3) AN HISTORICAL "LABORATORY."
 - (4) THE MANCHESTER SCHOOL OF HISTORY.

Miscellaneous Papers on History and Historians:

- I. Schools of History.
- II. INTERNATIONAL CO-OPERATION IN HISTORY.
- III. EDWARD AUGUSTUS FREEMAN.
- IV. MARY BATESON.
- V. John Strachan.
- VI. THOMAS HODGKIN.
- VII. SIR ADOLPHUS WILLIAM WARD.
- VIII. SIR JAMES HENRY RAMSAY.
 - IX. FELIX LIEBERMANN.

REVIEWS:

- I. THE PRIVY SEAL, SECRET SEAL AND SIGNET.
- II. THE KING'S COUNCIL IN ENGLAND DURING THE MIDDLE AGES.
- III. THE PARLIAMENTS OF SCOTLAND.

BIBLIOGRAPHY (SELECT) OF THE HISTORICAL WRITINGS OF T. F. TOUT.

MANCHESTER UNIVERSITY PRESS

23 LIME GROVE, OXFORD ROAD, MANCHESTER

THE COLLECTED PAPERS OF THOMAS FREDERICK TOUT

Vol. II (In the press), 15s. net (postage 6d.)

CONTENTS

- I. THE WELSH SHIRES.
- 2. FLINTSHIRE.
- 3. Wales and the March during the Barons' Wars.
- 4. John of Halton, Bishop of Carlisle.
- 5. THE HOUSEHOLD OF THE CHANCERY.
- 6. THE ENGLISH PARLIAMENT AND PUBLIC OPINION, 1376-1388.
- 7. The Fair of Lincoln and the "Histoire de Guillaume le Maréchal."
- 8. THE TACTICS OF THE BATTLES OF BOROUGHBRIDGE AND MORLAIX.
- 9. Some Neglected Fights between Crécy and Poitiers.
- 10. FIREARMS IN ENGLAND IN THE FOURTEENTH CENTURY.
- II. THE "COMMUNITAS BACHELARIAE ANGLIAE."
- 12. A THIRTEENTH-CENTURY PHRASE.
- 13. THE WESTMINSTER CHRONICLE ATTRIBUTED TO ROBERT OF READING.

Vol. III (In the press), 15s. net (postage 6d.)

CONTENTS

- 1. THE STUDY OF MEDIAEVAL CHRONICLES.
- 2. THE PLACE OF ST. THOMAS OF CANTERBURY IN HISTORY.
- 3. Mediaeval Town Planning.
- 4. A MEDIAEVAL BURGLARY.
- 5. MEDIAEVAL FORGERS AND FORGERIES.
- 6. THE CAPTIVITY AND DEATH OF EDWARD OF CARNARVON.
- 7. THE ENGLISH CIVIL SERVICE IN THE FOURTEENTH CENTURY.
- 8. Some Conflicting Tendencies in English Administrative History during the Fourteenth Century.
- 9. THE BEGINNINGS OF A MODERN CAPITAL. LONDON AND WEST-MINSTER IN THE FOURTEENTH CENTURY.

MANCHESTER UNIVERSITY PRESS 23 LIME GROVE, OXFORD ROAD, MANCHESTER

CHAPTERS IN THE ADMINISTRATIVE HISTORY OF MEDIAEVAL ENGLAND

THE WARDROBE
THE CHAMBER AND THE SMALL SEALS

Vols. 1 and 2. £1 2s. 6d. net each Vols. 3 to 5. £1 10s. od. net each Vol. 6 (with an Index by Mabel H. Mills), £2 os. od. net

PRESS NOTICES OF VOLUMES 1 TO 5

"The lawful successor of Madox's 'History and Antiquities of the Exchequer.' In the two hundred years and more which separate these books, it is difficult to name any work on the same branch of English history which is fairly comparable with either of them. All serious students of English mediaeval history will have to study this book."—History.

"A creative work on the grand scale. . . The versatility of the book is remarkable."—Times Literary Supplement.

"Few historians in our time have had the imagination to conceive or the courage to execute an historical monograph on this monumental scale."—Scottish Historical Review.

"It opens a new view of English history, and as an authority upon its special subject the work stands alone."—American Historical Review.

THE PLACE OF THE REIGN OF EDWARD II IN ENGLISH HISTORY

Based upon the Ford Lectures delivered in 1913
12s. 6d. net

FRANCE AND ENGLAND

Their Relations in the Middle Ages and Now 7s. 6d. net

MANCHESTER UNIVERSITY PRESS
23 LIME GROVE, OXFORD ROAD, MANCHESTER







